

Complete Peerage
OF
ENGLAND, SCOTLAND, IRELAND,
GREAT BRITAIN

AND
THE UNITED KINGDOM
EXTANT, EXTINCT, OR DORMANT;

ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED AND

EDITED BY

George Edward
G. E. Cokeayne
+ 2

Gen
929.7
C

VOLUME VI.

N to R

LONDON:

GEORGE BELL & SONS, YORK STREET, COVENT GARDEN.

EXETER: WILLIAM POLLARD & Co., NORTH STREET.

1895.

177901

CONTENTS

PEERAGES FROM N to R INCLUSIVE

viz :—

NAAS to NUNEHAM	...	...	pp.	1-110.
OAKHAMPTON to OXMANTOWN	...		„	111-181.
PAGANELL to PUTNEY	...	...	„	182-307.
QUARENDON to QUEENSBERRY	...		„	308-316.
RABY to RYTON	...		„	317-472.
Corrigenda et Addenda			„	473-479.
Notice as to the issue and price of the work	...	...	„	480.
Appendix (List of Subscribers)	...		„	i-iii.

N.

NAAS.

i.e., "NAAS OF NAAS, co. Kildare," Barony [I.] (*Bourke*), *cr.* 1776 ;
see "MAYO" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1785.

NAIRNE.

Barony [S.] I. SIR ROBERT NAIRNE, of Strathurd, s. and h. of
I. 1680/1, Robert NAIRNE, of the same, by Margaret, da. of Sir John PRESTON,
to of PENNYCUIK, President of the Court of Session [1609-16], was
1683. *b.* about 1620 ; was v.p. a member of the Faculty of Advocates,
20 Feb. 1644 ; *succ.* his father in Feb. 1652 ; was taken prisoner
with other Royalists by the English at Alyth, co. Forfar, 28 Aug.
1651, being detained in the Tower of London till the Restoration when having been
knighted and made a Lord of Session, 1 June 1661, and a Judge of the Court of
Justiciary, 11 Jan. 1671, he was *cr.*, 27 Jan. 1680/1, LORD NAIRNE [S.], with a
spec. rem. of that dignity, failing heirs male of his body, to George, or any other yr. s.
of the MARQUESS OF ATHOLS [S.] who should be husband of Margaret, his only child,
and the heirs male of their bodies and, failing such heirs male, "to the eldest da.
or heir female to be procreated between them successively without division"^(a)
such heirs succeeding to his estates.^(b) He *m.* in or before 1669, Margaret, da. of
Patrick GRAHAM, of Inchbracco. He *d.* 30 May 1683, when the *peerage* [S.] became
apparently *suspended*. His widow was *bur.* 3 May 1704. Funeral entry in Lyon's
office.

II. 1690, 2. LORD WILLIAM MURRAY, 4th s. of John, 1st
to MARQUESS OF ATHOLE [S.], by Amelia Sophia, da. of James
1716. (STANLEY), 7th EARL OF DERBY, was *b.* about 1665 and served in
the Navy. He, having *m.* in Feb. 1690 Margaret (*b.* 16 Dec. 1669),
only da. and h. of Robert (NAIRNE), LORD NAIRNE [S.], by Margaret, his wife, both
abovenamed, became LORD NAIRNE [S.] under the *spec. rem.* in the creation of
that dignity and was admitted to Parl., 22 April 1690, but never took the oaths to
the then established Government. He engaged in the rising of 1715 ; was taken prisoner
at Preston (14 Nov. 1715) ; sent to the Tower of London and condemned to be

^(a) "*Hewlett*," pp. 210—215, where it appears that these words are to be read not
as referring to the eldest da. or her descendant (in the case of neither becoming the
heir of line) but to the heir of line of the original takers, which heir, in 1837, was in
this case not descended from such *eldest da.* but from the paternal granddaughter and
heir of their *younger son*.

^(b) "Et heredes inter illos succedentes terris et statui dicti Roberti, infanfamentia
eorundem illi conficiend," &c. Mr. Riddell (in his "*Remarks*," 1833, p. 31), under the
heading of "Import of the term *heirs* in certain cases" after stating that by Scotch
law "both *heirs* and *heirs male* are flexible terms and under different aspects fall to
be differently considered" remarks that in the Nairne case "the *heirs* are expressly
stated to be those who are to succeed to the estates ; and as at the same time the
latter were entailed upon the heirs *male* of this body of Margaret and her contem-
plated husband (see charter of the estates, 3 Feb. 1681), such, assuredly, must be the
import of the word '*heirs*' in the patent."

executed for high treason, 9 Feb. 1715/6, when, having been attainted, *the Baron* [S.] became *forfeited*.^(*) He was, however, respited, and allowed the benefit of the act of general pardon, 6 Dec. 1717. He d. 3 Feb. 1726, aged about 60. His widow d. 14 Nov. 1747, in her 78th year.

The following is an account of those persons, who, had it not been for the forfeiture of 1716, would have been entitled to this Baron.

III. 1726. 3. THE HON. JOHN NAIRNE,^(b) MASTER OF NAIRNE, 1st s. and h. ap. b. about 1691; engaged (with his father) in the rising of 1715 (being Lieut. Col. in Lord Charles Murray's regiment) and was taken prisoner at Preston (13 Nov. 1715); found guilty of high treason and attainted; 4 March 1715/6. He, on the death of his father, 3 Feb. 1726, assumed the style of LORD NAIRNE [S.] and was cr. by the titular King James III. in 1721^(c) EARL OF NAIRNE and VISCOUNT STANLEY.^(d) He obtained in 1737-38 an act of Parl. to enable him to inherit property, &c. In 1745 he again took part in the rising for the House of Stuart and was accordingly (again) attainted in 1746.^(e) He m. his cousin, Catherine, 3d and 3rd da. of Charles (MURRAY), 1st EARL OF DUMFRIES [S.], by Catherine, da. of Robert WATTS. She d. at Versailles, 9 May 1751, and was bur. the 12th (as "Countess of Nairn") at Port St. Martin, near Paris.^(f) He d. at Saucerre, 11 July 1770, aged 79.

IV. 1770. 4. JOHN NAIRNE, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., who never assumed the title; entered the army, being Capt. 1st Foot, in 1747 and becoming finally Lieut. Col. in the army. He m. about 1756 Bridgeton, da. of Richard WHEELER, of Layrath, co. Kilkenny. He d. 7 Nov. 1782. His widow d. 22 April 1801.

V. 1782. 5. WILLIAM NAIRNE, 2d but only surv. s. and h. to whom by act of Parl. the *peerage dignity* [S.] of Nairne was restored. See below.

III. 1824. 3. WILLIAM NAIRNE, only surv. s. and h. of Lieut. Col. John NAIRNE (who but for the attainder would have been the 4th Baron), which John was s. and h. of the Hon. John Nairne (who but for the attainder would have been the 3d Baron), the said John last named being s. and h. of William, 2d LORD NAIRNE [S.] (who was attainted in 1716) was b. 1757; entered the army in which he became eventually a Major, being assistant Inspector General of Barracks in Scotland. By act of Parl., 17 June 1824, the forfeiture of his ancestor in 1716 was repealed and he became accordingly LORD NAIRNE [S.] He m. in June 1806 Caroline, 3d da. of Laurence OLIPHANT, of Gask. He d. 9 July 1830, aged 73. His widow d. 27 Oct. 1845, at Gask, aged 81.

IV. 1830. 4. WILLIAM (NAIRNE), LORD NAIRNE [S.], only s. and h.; b. 1808; suc. to the *peerage* [S.], 9 July 1830. He d. unm., 7 Dec. 1837.

(*) This was one of the 19 Scotch peerages *forfeited*, and one of the five of whom the holders were condemned to death, for the rebellion of 1715. See list thereof in vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," sub "Duffus."

(b) He and his brothers and sisters appear to have borne their mother's name of Nairne in lieu of their patronymic of Murray.

(c) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," sub "Albemarle," for a list of *Jacobite Peerages*.

(d) His paternal grandmother, the Marchioness of Atholl [S.], was da. of James (Stanley), Earl of Derby, but he in no way represented her.

(e) See vol. iii, p. 393, note "a," sub "Forbes of Pitaligo," for a list of Scotch Peers and others connected with them (among whom was this "John Nairn taking upon himself the title or style of Lord Nairn") who were "*forfeited*" after the insurrection of 1745.

(f) See Oliphant's "Jacobite Lairds of Gask."

V. 1837. 5. MARGARET, *suo jure* BARONESS KEITH OF STONEHAVEN MARSHAL, in the peerage of Ireland [1797], also BARONESS KEITH OF BANHEATH [1803, U.K.], and also *de jure* ^(a) *suo jure* BARONESS NAIRNE [S.], cousin and heir.^(b) She was 1st da. and coheir of George Keith (ELPHINSTONE), Viscount KEITH, by his first wife (to whom she was only child and heir of line) Jane (d. 12 Dec. 1789), 1st surv. da. (whose issue became heir of line) to William MERCER, of Abbie, co. Perth (d. 19 Jan. 1790), which William was s. and h. of the Hon. Robert MERCER, formerly NAIRNE (slain at Culloden, 16 April 1746), by Jean, 1st da. and h. of line of Sir Laurence MERCER, of Abbie abd., the said Robert MERCER, formerly NAIRNE, being 2d s. of William (NAIRNE, formerly MURRAY), 2d LORD NAIRNE [S.] She was b. 12 June 1758, in Hertford street, Mayfair; was in the Household of the Princess Charlotte of Wales; *suc.* on the death of her father, 10 March 1823, to the two Baronies of Keith [I. and U.K.], and *suc.* ^(a) on the death of her cousin, Lord Nairne, 7 Dec. 1837, as *Baroness Nairne* [S.] She m., 20 June 1817, at Edinburgh, Auguste Charles Joseph, COMTE DE FLAHAULT DE LA BILLARDIERE, sometime Aide-de-camp to Bonaparte, but subsequently French Ambassador to Vienna and (1860) to London and finally Chancellor of the Legion of Honour, who d. 2 Sep. 1870, aged 85, at the palace of the Legion of Honour, Paris. The Baroness d. s.p.m. at the same place, 11 Nov. 1867, in her 80th year, when the two Baronies of Keith [I. and U.K.] became extinct.

VI. 1867. 6. EMILY JANE, DOW. MARCHIONESS OF LANSDOWNE, *suo jure* BARONESS NAIRNE [S.], 1st da. and h. of line; b. 16 May 1819; m., 1 Nov. 1843, Henry (PETER-FITZMAURICE), 4th MARQUESS OF LANSDOWNE, who d. 5 July 1866, aged 50. Her claim to the *Barony of Nairne* was admitted by the House of Lords, 4 Aug. 1874. She is living 1893. See "*Lansdowne*" Marquessate, cr. 1784, under the 4th Marquess.

NAMPTWICH.

i.e., "CHOLMONDELEY OF NAMPTWICH,⁽¹⁾ co. Chester," *Barony (Cholmondeley)*, cr. 1689; see "CHOLMONDELEY" Earldom, cr. 1703.

NANSLADRON, see LANSLADRON.

NAPIER OF MAGDALA AND OF CARYNTON.

Barony. 1. "Lieut. General SIR ROBERT CORNELIS NAPIER, I. 1868. G.C.B., G.C.S.I., Commander in Chief of the army in Bombay," s. of Charles Frederick NAPIER, Major Royal Artillery (who d. March 1812), by Catherine, da. of Codrington CARRINGTON, of Carrington, in Barbadoes, was b. in Ceylon, 5 Dec. 1810; entered the Bengal Engineers, 1828; was Brigade-Major in the Sutlej Campaigns, 1845-46, where he was severely wounded, being again wounded at the siege of Multan; served at Goojerat in 1849; was in command as Lieut. Col. of the Engineers at the siege of Lucknow and defeated a large body of rebels at Powree in 1858, being for that service made K.C.B. and

^(a) According to the decision of the House of Lords, 4 Aug. 1874, in favour of her daughter's right to that dignity.

^(b) The issue *male* of the daughter of the grantee having failed, the title devolved on her "eldest da. or heir female" which was decided to indicate the heir of line of such issue. See p. 1, note "a." The fact of all the estates of the grantee having been alienated (the possession of which would, apparently, seem to have been essential to any claimant of the title) (see p. 1, note "b"), appears to have been considered of no importance.

^(c) "References to her hospitalities abound in Moore's letters and diary and elsewhere." [Nat. Biogr.]

^(d) "Namptwich" is otherwise called "Wiche Malbank," and it is to be noticed that Robert (Cholmondeley), Earl of Leinster, and Viscount Cholmondeley of Kells [I.] (uncle to the grantee of 1689) was cr. in 1665 Baron Cholmondeley of Wiche Malbank, co. Chester [E.], but all his dignities became extinct on his death in 1659.

receiving the next year (1859) the thanks of Parl. as also in 1861 for the "skill, zeal, and intrepidity," in the operations which led to the capture of Peking, he being in command of a division in the China war; was a member of the Indian Council, 1861-65; Commander in Chief of the Bombay army, 1865-69, with the rank of General; **G.O.S.I.** 1867; was in May 1867 appointed to command the Abyssinian expedition which resulted in the storming of Magdala and the death of Theodore, King of Abyssinia; **G.O.B.**, 1868, being cr. 17 July 1868, **BARON NAPIER OF MAGDALA** in Abyssinia AND OF CARYNTON in the co. pal. of Chester, with a pension of £2,000 a year for himself and his next successor in the title. Commander in Chief of the Indian Forces, 1870-76; Governor of Gibraltar, 1876-82; Envoy Extra. to the King of Spain on that King's marriage in 1879, being then made a Knight of the Grand Cordon of Charles III. of Spain. Field Marshal in the army, 1882; Constable of the Tower of London, 1886-90. He m. firstly, 3 Sep. 1840, Anne Sarah, 1st da. of George PEARSE, M.D., Medical Inspector General at Madras. She d. 20 Dec. 1849. He m. secondly, 2 April 1861, Mary Cecilia, da. of Edward Smyth Scott, of Trevelyan Hall, co. Montgomery, Major General in the Bengal Artillery. He d. 14 Jan. 1890, aged 79, at 63 Eaton square, and was bur. the 21st from his official residence in the Tower of London, in St. Paul's cathedral. His widow who was **C.I.** living 1893 at Hampton Court Palace.

II. 1890. 2. **ROBERT WILLIAM (NAPIER), BARON NAPIER OF MAGDALA AND OF CARYNTON**, 1st s. and h., by first wife; b. 11 Feb. 1845, at Umballa, in India; entered the Bengal army, 1862, serving in the Umbeyla campaign and in the Abyssinian war, and retiring as Lieut. Col. in 1883; *suc. to the peerage*, 14 Jan. 1890. He m., 27 Jan. 1885, at St. Columba's, Portree, Isle of Skye, Eva Maria Louisa, widow of Algernon LANGRAN, Capt. Gren. Guards, 1st da. of Godfrey William Westworth (BOSVILLE-MACDONALD), 4th **BARON MACDONALD OF SLATR [L.]**, by Marie Anne, 1st da. and coheir of George Thomas WYNDHAM. She was b. 23 Nov. 1846.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres.

NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN.

Barony [S.] 1. **SIR ARCHIBALD NAPIER**, of Merchistoun, co. Midlothian, s. and h. of John NAPIER, of the same (distinguished for his learning and for the invention of logarithms), by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir James SHIRLIS, of Keir, was b. about 1575; matric. at Glasgow Univ., March 1593; was Gent. of the Privy Chamber to King James VI. [S.] whom he accompanied to England on his accession to that Kingdom; **P.C.**, 1615; *suc.* his father, 3 April 1617; Treasurer Depute [S.], 1622-31; Lord Justice Clerk [S.], 1623-24; a Lord of Session [S.], 1623-25; an extra. Lord of Session, 1626; was cr. a Baronet [S.], 2 March 1627, with a grant (never apparently realized) of lands in Nova Scotia, and was cr., 4 May 1627, **LORD^(a) NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN** [S.], with rem. of that dignity to heirs male of his body. Taking part with the King in the civil wars he was imprisoned by the Covenanters, 11 June 1641, till after the battle of Kilsyth, 15 Aug. 1645, only three months before his death^(b). He m. (contract, 15 April 1619), Margaret, 2d da. of John (GRAHAM), 4th **EARL OF MONTROSE** [S.], by Margaret, da. of William (REIDYER), 1st **EARL OF GOWRIE** [S.] He d. at Fincastle, Nov. 1645, aged about 70, and was bur. in the church at Blair.

II. 1645. 2. **ARCHIBALD (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN** [S.], 2d but only surv. s. and h., b. about 1625; was a zealous Royalist, serving with distinction under (his maternal uncle), the gallant Marquess of Montrose, at Alderna, Alford, and Kilsyth, in 1645. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Nov. 1645. He sustained a 14 days' siege by Gen. Middleton, in March 1646, at Kincardine after which he escaped abroad and was excepted in Cromwell's "act of grace."

^(a) See vol. ii, p. 397, note "c," *sub* "Cramond," as to his having been made a Lord and Baron in Parl.

^(b) He had recd. several marks of Royal favour, e.g., a favourable lease of the Crown lands at Orkney, a pension of £2,400 Scots for his and his wife's life, both of which he surrendered in 1631. He wrote "A true relation of the unjust persecute against the Lord Napier" pub. (with his life) in 1793.

12 April 1653. He m. (charter, 20 July 1641), Elizabeth, 1st Da. of John (Eskine), EARL OF MAR [S.], by Christian, da. of Francis (Hay), EARL OF BAROLL [S.]. He d. at Delft Haven in Holland early in the year 1660. His widow, who after the Restoration was granted an annual pension of £500, was living 1 Sep. 1676.

III. 1660. 3. ARCHIBALD (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN [S.], s. and h.; *sue. to the peerage* [S.] in 1660 when under age. He, being the only male descendant of the patentee, resigned his peerage, 20 Nov. 1676, and obtained a new grant thereof, 17 Sep. 1677, with rem., failing the heirs of his body, to his eldest sister and the heirs male of her body which failing to the eldest heir female of her body, with rem. to his second and third sisters successively in like manner, whom failing to the heirs male of Archibald, Lord Napier, with rem. to heirs and assigns whatsoever. A charter had been passed 10 days before (7 Feb. 1677), *granting the peerage* together with the Barony of Ellinbottle Napier in the same terms⁽³⁾ and obliging the heir to take the name and arms of Napier. He d. unm., Aug. 1683.

IV. 1683. 4. THOMAS (NICOLSON), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN [S.], nephew and h.; being s. and h. of Sir Thomas NICOLSON, 3d Bart. [S.], of Canoke (a dignity cr. 16 Jan. 1637), by Jean, eldest sister of the above named Archibald, the 3d Lord, all deceased. He was b. 14 Jan. 1669; *sue. his father as 4th Baronet* [S.], 20 Jan. 1670, and *sue. his maternal uncle in the peerage* [S.], Aug. 1683. He d. unm., 9 June 1686, in his 18th year, in France, being *sue. in the Baronetcy* [S.] by his paternal cousin and h. male, but in the peerage [S.] as under.

V. 1686. 5. MARGARET, *suo jure* BARONESS NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN [S.], maternal aunt and heir to the peerage [S.] (under the spec. rem. in the *involuntaries* thereof of 1677, she being 2d sister of the 3d Lord. She m. probably about Sep. 1676 John BALSANE, Judge Advocate to the Fleet (1671), Secretary to the Admiralty, &c. He, who was appointed in June 1684 Envoy to Portugal, d. the same year, aged 46, and was bur. in St. George's chapel, Windsor, M.I. His widow, the said MARGARET BALSANE, who *sue. to the peerage* [S.], 9 June 1686, d. s.p.m.a.⁽⁴⁾ in London, Sep. 1706.

(3) With respect to this charter and its bearing upon the peerage the following occurs in Wood's "*Douglas*." Lord Napier's vote "at the gen. election, 24 July 1799, was protested against on account of an error committed in writing *seventies* instead of *septuagesimo* in the second patent [the *involuntaries*] of the Barony of Napier when referring to the date of the charter 1677. But supposing this clerical mistake had been sufficient to invalidate the second patent, yet the charter, 1677, itself conveyed the peerage and was perfectly competent to do so having passed the Great Seal in consequence of a warrant under the sign manual of Charles II. countersigned by the Duke of Lauderdale, Sec. of State. The proceedings of the election having been brought under review of the House of Lords, Lord Napier had an opportunity of completely establishing his right to the title, and on 25 Feb. 1793, the Lord Chancellor moved the Committee of Privileges to resolve that Lord Napier was entitled to vote at the election of 1790. This resolution was unanimously agreed to and was confirmed by the House of Lords, 6 June 1793." Mr. Riddell observes ("Riddell," 665), "the regnant and ruling reference of the Napier honours, 17 Feb. 1677, now proceeds upon a reference to an *entail of the estates* there given us on 7 Feb. 1667, instead of 1677, which was held nevertheless to rule, the admitted faulty reference being merely construed as a clerical error." Again ("Riddell," 817), "the charter may suffice alone and is apparently preferable to the patent," and (818) "the precedent of Napier is remarkable for I am not aware elsewhere of such two fold conveyances of honours, both under the authority of the Crown, of which, while there was a clerical error in the one, the other in its tenour was faultless and correct. The noble party appears to have wished to make assurance doubly sure."

(4) Of her two sons (1) Charles Brisbane d. in infancy in 1678 at Paris, and (2) John Napier, formerly Brisbane, Master of Napier, who was in the Naval Service, d. unm., 1704, off the coast of Guinea. Her only da., Elizabeth Scott, styled after 1704 Mistress of Napier, who m., Dec. 1699, d. also before her, 11 Aug. 1706, and was bur. the 13th in her burying place at Westkirk (funeral entry at Lyon office) leaving an only surv. child, Francis Scott, who *sue. to the peerage* in 1706. If he had died s.p. the issue of the 2d Lord would have been extinct and the heir

VI. 1706. 6. FRANCIS (NAPIER, formerly SCOTT), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTON [S.], grandson and heir, being 1st s. of Sir William Scott, Bart. [S.], of Thirlestane, co. Selkirk, by his first wife, Elizabeth, formerly Elizabeth Brisbane, spinster (who *d.* 1703), *d.* and only child who had issue of John BURNSIE, by Margaret, the *au jure* Baroness [S.], next above-named. He was *b.* about 1702 and *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Sep. 1706, on the death of his sad grandmother, when he assumed the name of *Napier* in lieu of that of *Scott*. He *suc.* his father, 8 Oct. 1725, in the Baronetcy [S.] (of Scott of Thirlestane) a dignity *cr.*, 23 April 1669. He served as a volunteer with the allied armies in the campaign of 1743; was one of the Lords of Police, 1761. He *m.* firstly, contract, 14 March 1729, Henrietta, 2d da. of Charles (Hope), 1st Earl of Howerden [S.], by Henrietta, da. of William (Joungstone), 1st Marquess of Annandale [S.]. She was *b.* 21 Feb. 1706, and *d.* at Edinburgh, 17 Feb. 1765, in her 59th year. Funeral entry in Lyon Office. He *m.* secondly, in April 1750, Henrietta Maria, sister of General James JOHNSON, Governor of Quebec, da. of George JOHNSON, sometime Capt. in the army, and afterwards an army agent at Dublin. He *d.* 11 April 1773, aged above 70, at Lewes, co. Sussex.⁽⁴⁾ Will pr. July 1775 and again 1783. His widow *d.* 29 Sep. 1795, aged 62, at Drompton.

VII. 1773. 7. WILLIAM (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTON [S.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 1 May 1730; an officer in the Scots Greys, becoming finally, 1770-73, Major of that Regiment; was Dep. Adj. Gen. (with rank of Lieut. Col. in the army) to the forces in Scotland, 1763-75; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 11 April 1773. He *m.*, 16 Dec. 1774, Marie Anne, 4th da. of Charles (Cathcart), 8th Lord Cathcart [S.], by his first wife, Marion, da. of Sir John Sorlaw. She, who was *b.* 26 Nov. 1727, *d.* 11 July 1774, in her 47th year, at Edinburgh, and was *bur.* at St. Cathbert's. He *d.* at Edinburgh, 2 Jan. 1775, in his 45th year, and was *bur.* at St. Cathbert's afd.

VIII. 1775. 8. FRANCIS (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTON [S.], only s. and h., *b.* 23 Feb. 1754, at Ipswich; entered the army (31st Foot), 1774, serving in the American war and being detained prisoner in 1777 after the Convention of Saratoga, becoming finally, 1781-89, Major in the 4th Foot. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 2 Jan. 1775; was *cr.* LL.D., Edinburgh, in Nov. 1789. His right to the Scotch peerage was questioned at the election of 1790 but established in 1793.⁽⁵⁾ REF. FREE [S.], 1796-1806, and 1807-23; Lord Lieut. of Selkirkshire, 1797; High Commissioner to the Church [S.], 1802, &c. He *m.*, 13 April 1784, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Maria Margaret, 1st da. of Lieut. Gen. Sir John CLAVELING, K.B., by Diana, da. of John (West), 1st EARL OF DELAWARE. She *d.* 29 Dec. 1821, at Dacre Lodge, in Enfield, Midx., in her 65th year. He *d.* there, 1 Aug. 1823, aged 65. Both *bur.* at Enfield. M.L. His will pr. 1823.

IX. 1823. 9. WILLIAM JOHN (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTON [S.], s. and h., *b.* 13 Oct. 1786, at Kingsale, co. Cork; entered the Navy, serving with distinction at the battle of Trafalgar, 21 Oct. 1805, and elsewhere and being twice wounded and becoming eventually Capt. R.N. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 1 Aug. 1823; REF. FREE [S.], 1821-32. He *m.*, 28 March 1816, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Col. the Hon. Andrew James COCHRANE-JOHNSTON, formerly COCHRANE (8th s. of Thomas, 8th EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.]), by his first wife, Georgiana, da. and coheir of James (Hore-Johnstone, formerly Hore), 3d EARL OF

to the title would have been (under the *novodamus* of 1677) the heir male general but, so far from that being the case, this Francis had no less than 14 children, the issue from some of whom was numerous, comprising, among others (1) Admiral Sir Charles Napier, K.C.B., who *d.* 5 Nov. 1800, aged 74 (2) General Sir Thomas Erskine Napier, K.C.B., who *d.* 5 July 1863, aged 73 (3) Lieut. Gen. Sir Charles James Napier, G.C.B., sometime Com. in Chief in India, *d.* 29 Aug. 1853, aged 71 (4) General Sir George Thomas Napier, K.C.B., *d.* 8 Sep. 1855, aged 71, and (5) General Sir William Francis Patrick Napier, K.C.B. (author of the history of the Peninsular war), *d.* 12 Feb. 1860, aged 74.

(4) He and the Duke of Queensberry were at that date the only surviving Scotch noblemen of those who had existed at the time of the Union.

(5) See p. 5, note "a."

HORETOWN [S.] He *d.* 11 Oct. 1834, aged 48. His widow, who was *b.* 2 Jan. 1795, *d.* 6 June 1883, aged 88, at Avenel, in Melrose.

X. 1834. 10. FRANCIS (NAPIER), LORD NAPIER OF MERCHISTOUN [S.], s. and h., *b.* 15 Sep. 1819; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 11 Oct. 1834; entered the Diplomatic Service, being attached to the Embassy at Vienna, 1840; paid Attaché at Tehran, 1842, and at Constantinople, 1843; Sec. of Legation at Naples, 1846, and at St. Petersburg, 1852; Sec. of Embassy at Constantinople, 1854; Minister at Washington, 1857, and at the Netherlands, 1858; P.C., 1861; Ambassador at St. Petersburg, 1860; at Berlin, 1861-63; K.T., 1864; Gov. Gen. of Madras, 1866-72, during which time he was for a period the acting Viceroy of India. He was *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 16 July 1872, as BARON ETTTRICK of Ettrick, co. Selkirk. He *m.*, 2 Sep. 1845, at Malta, Anne Jane Charlotte, da. of Robert Manners Lockwood, of Dunry-Greig, co. Glamorgan, by Julia, yst. da. of Arthur Saunders (Cope). 2d EARL OF ARBRAY [I.] She is C.I.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 6,991 acres in the counties of Selkirk and Midlothian worth £2,316 a year. *Principal Residence*, Thirlestane Castle, co. Selkirk.

NAVAN.

See "DARCY OF NAVAN, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Darcy*), *cr.* 1721; *etc.* 1793.

i.e., "JONES OF NAVAN, co. Meath," Barony [I.] (*Jones*), *cr.* 1628 with the VISCOUNTCY OF RANELUGH [I.], which see; *extinct* 1885.

NAVAR.

i.e., "MAULE, BRECHIN, AND NAVAR," Barony [S.] (*Maule*), *cr.* 1646 with the EARLDOM OF PANMURE [S.], which see; *forfeited* 1716.

See "PANMURE OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR, co. Forfar," Barony (*Maule*), *cr.* 1831; *ext.* 1874.

NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF BURNHAM THORPE,
NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH, and
NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND MERTON.

Barony. 1. Rear Admiral Sir HORATIO^(a) NELSON, K.B., 5th s.
I. 1798, of the Rev. Edmund NELSON, Rector of Hilborough and Burnham
to Thorpe, co. Norfolk (who *d.* 26 April 1802, aged 80), by Catherine (*d.*
1805. 26 Dec. 1767), da. of the Rev. Maurice Suckling, D.D., Rector of
Barham, co. Suffolk; was *b.* 23 Sep. and *bap.* (privately), 9 Oct. 1758,
at the parsonage at Burnham Thorpe *and*; *ed.* at the High School,
Norwich; entered the Navy, 1770, becoming a Rear Admiral in 1797
and 1799 and a Vice Admiral in 1801 and 1804. His distinguished
career belongs to the history of his country. He took part (under Sir
John Jervis) in the defeat of the Spanish Navy off Cape St. Vincent,
14 Feb. 1797, losing his arm a few months later, 24 July 1797, in an
engagement off Teneriffe. K.B., 17 May 1797, being invested at St.
James' 27 Sep. following. He was in command at the battle of the
Nile or Aboukir, 1 Aug. 1798, in reward for which victory over the
French navy he was *cr.*, 6 Nov. 1798, BARON NELSON OF THE
NILE^(b) AND OF BURNHAM THORPE, co. Norfolk, receiving the thanks of Parl.

(^a) His christian name "Horatio" was derived from the family of Walpole, his maternal grandmother being Mary, da. of Sir Charles Turner, Bart., by Mary, sister of Robert (Walpole), 1st Earl of Orford, and of Horatio, Baron Walpole of Wolterton. Curiously enough the name "Horatio Nelson" forms the appropriate anagram of "Honor est a Nilo."

He, in June 1799, effected the restoration of King Ferdinand at Naples by whom he was made, 7 Jan. 1801, Knight Grand Cross of St. Ferdinand and merit of Naples, and was cr., 9 Jan. 1801, *Duke of Brontë* in Sicily receiving also from him a considerable estate there. This Dukedom he received the Royal lin. in Sep. 1801 for himself and his heirs to hold. He effected the annihilation of the Northern Confederacy by the defeat of the Danish fleet, off Copenhagen, in April 1801 for which he received the thanks of both the Houses of Parl., and was cr., 22 May 1801, **VISCOUNT NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF BURNHAM THORPE**, co. Norfolk, being three months subsequently cr., 18 Aug. 1801, **BARON NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH**, co. Norfolk, with (in the last case) a *spec. rem.* failing heirs male of his body, to his father and the heirs male of his body, whom failing to the heirs male of the body severally and successively of his two sisters, "Susanna, wife of Thomas Boscawen, Esq., and Catherine, wife of George Mordaunt, Esq." He was Knight, 1st class, of the Crescent of Turkey, 20 March 1802; Grand Commander of St. Joachim of Leiningen, 15 July 1802; D.C.L. of Oxford, 30 July 1803. Finally, being in command at the battle off Cape Trafalgar against the combined fleets of France and Spain, he met his death, 21 Oct. 1805, in the hour of that famous victory, aged 47. He was bur. in state in St. Paul's cathedral, London. Will pr. 1805. At his death s.p. the *Viscountcy* (cr. 1801) and the *earlier Barony* (cr. 1798) became *extinct* but the *Barony* cr. in 1801 devolved as below. He m., 11 March 1787,^(a) at Bigtree church, Isle of Nevis, in the West Indies, Frances Herbert, widow of Josiah Nisbet, M.D., da. and h. of William Woodward, Senior Judge of the Isle of Nevis, by (—), sister of William Brannet, President of that Island. She d. 4 May 1831, aged 68, in Hurley street, Marylebone. Will pr. May 1831.

Barony.

II. 1805.

Earldom.

I. 1805.

2 and 1. **WILLIAM (NELSON), BARON NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH** (1801), also *Duke of Brontë*, in Sicily, elder and only surv. br. and h., b. 20 April 1757, and *bap.* at Burnham Thorpe; ed. at Christ's Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1778; M.A., 1781; in Holy Orders; Rector of Brandon Parva, co. Norfolk, 1784; Rector of Hilborough, co. Norfolk, 1797; D.D. of Cambridge, Jan. 1802, and of Oxford, July 1802; Preb. of Canterbury, 1803-35. He *suc. to the peerage*, 21 Oct. 1805, under the *spec. rem.* in its creation and was in consideration of the eminent services of his brother cr. (a month later), 20 Nov. 1805, **VISCOUNT MERTON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON**, co. Surrey, and **EARL NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON** abovesaid, with a like *spec. rem.* of that dignity as in the creation of the Barony of 1801. By act of Parl., 22 July 1806 (46 Geo. III.), an annuity of £5,000 was settled on the Earl and his successors in that dignity and a sum of £90,000 set apart for the purchase of an estate,^(b) &c. He m. firstly, 9 Nov. 1786, at Swallow, co. Norfolk, Sarah, da. of the Rev. Henry Yonge, Vicar of Great Torrington, Devon. She d. 13 April 1828, in Portman square, Marylebone, aged 78. He m. secondly, 26 March 1829, at St. Geo. Han.-sq., Hilare, widow of George Ulric Banlow, 3d da. of Rear Admiral Sir Robert Banlow, G.C.B., by Elizabeth, da. of William Gannett, of Worling, Hants. He d. a.p.m.s., 28 Feb. 1835, aged 77, in Portman square aforesaid, when the *Dukedom of Brontë*, in Sicily, devolved on his da. and heir, Baroness Bridport (who was the representative^(c) of her uncle the great Lord Nelson) but the commemorative peerages (1801 and 1805) devolved as below. His will pr. March 1835. His widow m. thirdly, 7 Feb. 1837, George Thomas Knight, and d. suddenly at Paris, 22 Dec. 1857.

[HORATIO NELSON, styled VISCOUNT TRAFALGAR, only s. and h. ap., b. 26 Oct. 1758, and *bap.* at Hilborough; ed. at Eton and at the univ. of Cambridge; received Royal warrant, March 1806, to accept and wear the insignia of the order of St. Joachim worn by his celebrated uncle. He d. v.p. and unm. of typhus fever at Warne's hotel, Conduit street, Hanover square, 16, and was bur. in St. Paul's cathedral, London (with his said uncle), 25 Jan. 1808, in his 29th year.]

(a) See "*N. and Q.*" 8th S., iv., 281, for some remarks as to the registration of this marriage.

(b) The manor and mansion (erected in 1733) of Standlyuch, near Downton, in Wilts, was purchased therewith, and was thenceforth known as Trafalgar house.

(c) See vol. ii, p. 29, note "c," sub "Bridport."

Earldom.
II.
Barony.
III.

1835. 2 and 3. THOMAS (BOLTON, *subsequently* NELSON), EARL NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON, &c., BARON NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH, cousin and under the spec. rem. of the creations of 1801 and 1805 heir to the Nelson peerage. He was s. and h. of Thomas BOLTON, formerly of Cranwich but subsequently of Wells, co. Norfolk (who d. 17 Oct. 1834, aged 52),

by Susanna (d. 16 July 1813), eldest sister of the 1st and 2d LORDS NELSON. He was b. 7 and bap. 10 July 1786, at St. Michael's at Pleas, Norwich; was ed. at the High School, Norwich, and at Peterhouse Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1811; M.A., 1814; was one of the Esquires at the installation in 1803 of his uncle, Viscount Nelson, as Knight of the Bath; High Sheriff of Wilts, 1831; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 Feb. 1835, under the spec. rem. in the creations of the dignities (tho' not heir at law to either of the grantees) taking the name of *Nelson* in lieu of that of *Bolton* under the act of 23 July 1806 above mentioned. He m., 21 Feb. 1821, at Landford, Wilts, Frances Elizabeth, da. and h. of John Maurice EYRE, of Brickworth and Landford afd., by Frances, da. of the Rev. Edward FOYLE. He d. 1 Nov. 1835 (nine months after his succession to the title), aged 49, at Brickworth afd., Will. pr. Jan. 1836 and Dec. 1837. His widow d. 26 March 1878, in her 82d year, at Landford house, Wilts.

Earldom.
III.
Barony.
IV.

1835. 3 and 4. HORATIO (NELSON, *formerly* BOLTON), EARL NELSON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON (1805), VISCOUNT MERTON OF TRAFALGAR AND OF MERTON (1805), and BARON NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH (1801), s. and h., b. 7 Aug. 1823, at Brickworth house, Wilts, and bap. at Stundlooch; *styled* Viscount TRAFALGAR from Feb. to Nov. 1835, when he *suc. to the peerage*;

ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1844. He m., 23 July 1835, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Mary Jane Diana, 1st da. of Welbore Ellis (AGAR), 2d EARL OF NORMANTON [L], by Diana, da. of George Augustus (HERBERT), 11th EARL OF PEMBROKE. She was b. 26 May 1822.

[HERBERT HORATIO NELSON, *styled* Viscount TRAFALGAR, 1st s. and h., ap., b. 19 July 1854, at Trafalgar house, Wilts; High Sheriff of Wilts, 1877. He m., 5 Aug. 1879, at East Tytherley, Hants, Eliza Blanche, 1st da. of Frederick Gouernman DALGETY, of Lockerley hall, Hants.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 7,196 acres in Wiltshire, worth £2,500 a year. *Principal Residence.* Trafalgar house, near Downton, Wilts.

NERFORD.

WILLIAM DE NERFORD, who had *m.* Petronilla, da. and coheir of John DE VAUX and thereby acquired considerable estates, was, with about 80 other persons, sum. 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I., to advise on the affairs of the Realm, as also on 26 Jan. (1296/7), 25 Ed. I., but neither of these constituted a regular writ of summons to Parl.^(a) He was *suc.* by his sons, John and Thomas, successively, the latter of whom was father of Sir John de Nerford, who d. s.p.m. (1364), 38 Ed. III., being slain in the wars with France.

NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH.

Viscountcy [L] 1. NICHOLAS NETTERVILLE,^(b) of Douth, co. Meath, I. 1622. only s. and h. of John NETTERVILLE, of the same, sometime (1588) M.P. for co. Meath (who was s. and h. of Sir Luke NETTERVILLE, of Douth, one of the Justices of the Queen's Bench [L], 1559), by Eleanor, 2d da. of Sir James GERSON, *alias* GARLAND, of Kilmacool,

(a) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote," as to the writ of 1294 and vol. i, p. 111, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam," as that of 1297.

(b) In the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. iv, pp. 545—551, is an account of this Viscountcy *apropos* of the decision of the House of Lords, 26 July 1867.

co. Louth, was *b.* 1581; *see* his father, 20 Sep. 1601 (being then aged 20) and being "a person of many good qualities;" was *cr.* 3 April 1622,^(a) VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH, co. Meath [I.], taking his seat, 14 July 1634. His services for suppressing the rebellion of 23 Oct. 1641, having been rejected he joined "the Lords of the Pale" and accordingly was outlawed, 17 Nov. 1642, and excepted from pardon, 12 Aug. 1652. He *m.* firstly, before 1620, Eleanor, 2d da. of John BYRNE of Athdown, co. Meath. She *dy* whom he had eight sons and five daughters *d.* 27 Oct. 1631, and was *bur.* 9 Nov. at Douth. Fam. cart. He *m.* secondly Mary, widow of John HOVE, Sergeant at Arms, relict of Sir Thomas HIBBERNS, Chancellor of the Exchequer [I.], and da. of Alderman BRICE, of Drogheda. She was living 1641-42. He *d.* 1654 and was *bur.* at Mountown [Moncktown ?], co. Dublin.

II. 1651. 2. JOHN (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], s. and h. by 1st wife. He was knighted v.p. In 1640 he commanded a company of 97 men, but his conduct being suspicious he was committed to prison in Dublin Castle but enlarged April 1645. He was a Roman Catholic and for his loyalty to the late King was exempted from pardon, 12 Aug. 1652, and deprived by the then Government of all his estates. He *m.* (settl. 23 Feb. 1623), Elizabeth, 1st da. of Richard (WESSEX), Esq. of PORTLAND, Lord High Treasurer, by his 1st wife, Elizabeth, da. of William PISCURON. By her he had seven sons and four daughters. On 20 April 1653, she obtained a fifth of the profits of the Netterville estates and on 12 May following was continued in the possession of Douth and Prandfootstown. She was *bur.* in St. Giles in the fields, Midd., 16 Sep. 1654. He was *bur.* there, 3 Sep. 1659. Will dat. 2 Sep. 1659, pr. 27 July 1663, in Dublin.

III. 1659. 3. NICHOLAS (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], s. and h. He was, contrary to the general expectation, declared "Necent" by the Commissioners for Settlement [I.] on 23 March 1662, and, tho' he afterwards obtained some reparation from the King, could never recover more than about a fifth of his estate of Douth, for which he passed patent, 18 June 1666. He was P.C. to James II. in whose army before Derry he was taken prisoner, 6 May 1689, and *d.* within six months of that date. He *m.* (settl. dat. 1 April 1661), Margaret, da. of Thady O'HARA, of Crebilly, co. Antrim, by Catharine, sister to Capt. Daniel O'NEALE, Page of Honour to Charles II. He *d.* in 1689. Will dat. 3 April, pr. 19 Nov. 1689, at Dublin. Some months after his death he was (in error) outlawed which was reversed by Royal letters, 31 March 1692, and in the act, 9 Will. III., he having *d.* before 3 Oct. 1691, was specially exempted from attainder.

IV. 1689. 4. JOHN (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], s. and h., under age in 1692 when he returned to Ireland from the Continent. On 19 Jan. 1715 he took the oath of allegiance but declined to make the declaration. He *m.*, 30 May 1704, Frances, 1st da. of Richard (PARSONS), 1st VISCOUNT ROSSE [I.], by his 3d wife, Elizabeth, 1st da. of Sir George HAMILTON, COUNT HAMILTON. He *d.* of a fever at Liège, in Flanders, 12 Dec. 1727, in his 53th year, and was *bur.* in the convent of the English nuns there.

V. 1727. 5. NICHOLAS (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 7 Feb. 1708/9; *ed.* at the University of Utrecht; took his seat in the House, 25 Feb. 1738/9; he was indicted, 1 Aug. 1743, for the murder of Michael Walsh, of co. Meath, and tried, 3 Feb., by the House of Peers [I.] but honourably acquitted. He *m.*, 25 Feb. 1731, Catharine, only da. of Samuel BOURN, of Burton hall, co. Carlow. He *d.* intestate, 19 March 1750/1, and was *bur.* at Douth. His widow, who was *b.* 25 May 1712, *d.* 24 May 1784.

VI. 1751. 6. JOHN (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [I.], only s. and h., *b.* 1744. He inherited a real estate (valued at £1,000 a year) and £5,000 personalty at his father's death. He *d.* unm., 15 March 1826, aged 82, and was *bur.* at Douth *also*. Will dat. 17 Dec. 1812, pr. with nine codicils at Dublin, 19 April 1826. The title remained dormant after his death until adjudged by the House of Lords, 14 Aug. 1834, as under.

(a) The preamble to this creation is given in "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 207.

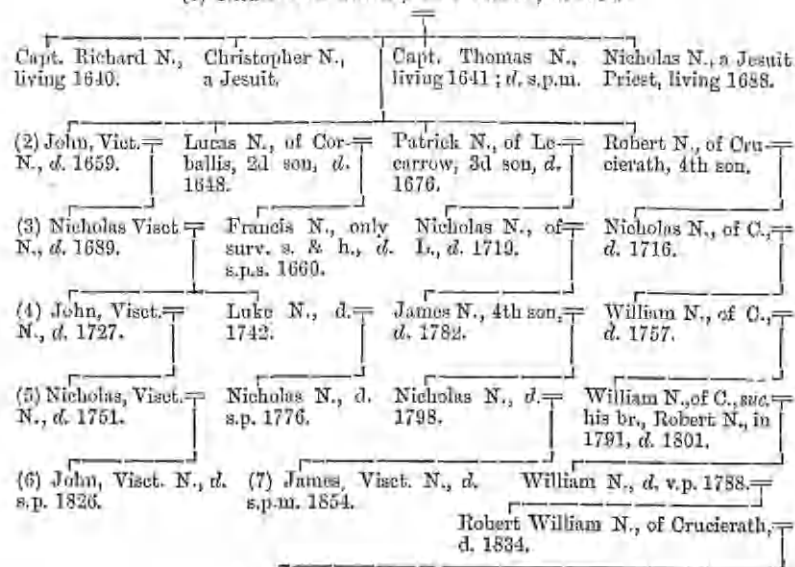
VII. 1826 7. JAMES (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF (established DOOTH [I.], cousin and h. male,^(a) being s. and h. of Nicholas N., of 1834. Coarsefield, co. Mayo (by Bridget, da. of Bartholomew FRESCH, of Ballykeneave, co. Mayo), which Nicholas (who *d.* 1798) was s. and h. of James N. (*d.* 1782), the 4th s. of Nicholas N., of Lecarrow, co. Galway (*d.* 1719), s. and h. of Patrick N., of the same (*d.* 1679), who was 3d s. of the 1st Viscount. His petition as "of Frahan, late of Coarsefield, co. Mayo, Esq." was referred, 9 June 1829, to the Law officers of Ireland and decided in his favour, 14 Aug. 1834. He *m.*, 7 April 1834, Eliza, 3d da. of Joseph KIRWAN, of Hillsbrook, co. Galway. He *d.* a.p.m., 13 Feb. 1854, aged 80, at 15 Pembroke place, Dublin, when the title again remained dormant until adjudged by the House of Lords, in 1867, as under. His widow *d.* 18 Dec. 1855.

VIII. 1854 8. ARTHUR JAMES (NETTERVILLE), VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOOTH [I.], cousin and h. male,^(a) being s. and h. of Robert (established 1867) William NETTERVILLE, of Cruiceraith, co. Meath, by Mary, da. of John BERNARD, of Ballynagar, co. Kerry, which Robert William (who *d.* July 1834), was s. and h. of William N. (*d.* v.p. 1788), s. and h. ap. of William N. (*d.* 1801), s. and h. of William N. (*d.* 1757), s. and h. of Nicholas N. (*d.* 1716), 2d s. of Robert N., all of Cruiceraith alsd., which last named Robert was 4th s. of the 1st Viscount. He was *b.* 1830. His right to the peerage was admitted by the House of Lords, 26 July 1867. He *m.*, 27 Oct. 1841, at Acton Burnell hall, Constantia-Frances, 2d da. of Sir Edward Joseph SMYTH, of Eske hall, 6th Bart., by Frances, da. of Sir Edward BELLEVILLE, of Barmeth, 6th Bart. [1] She *d.* at Paris, 21 Jan. 1870. He *d.* a.p.m., 7 April 1882, in his 76th or 83d year, at St. Albans's place, London, when the peerage is presumed to have become extinct.^(b)

Family Estates.—Those of the Viscountess Netterville, in 1882, consisted of 3,332 acres in the counties of Tipperary, Galway, and Meath, worth £2,153 a year.

^(a) The following pedigree shows the relationship of the 7th and 8th Viscounts to their predecessors.

(1) Nicholas Netterville, 1st Viscount; *d.* 1654.



(8) Arthur, Visct. N, *d.* s.p.m. 1882.

^(b) His br., Robert Netterville, had *d.* s.p.m., 10 Aug. 1880, aged 78.

NEVILL,^(a) or NEVILL DE RABY.Barony by
Writ.

I. 1295.

1. SIR RALPH DE NEVILL, of Raby in the Bishopric of Durham; and of Middleham, co. York, s. and h. of Robert NEVILL, by Mary (*d.* 1320 in the 30th year of her widowhood), 1st. da. and coheir of Ralph Fitzrandolph, of Middleham afd., which Robert (who *d.* v.p. 1271) was only s. and h. ap. of Sir Robert NEVILL, of Raby afd.; *sur.* his said grandfather in 1282, being then aged 20. He (note from his position apparently than his achievements)^(b) was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NEVILL) from 23 June (1295), 23 Ed. I., to 18 Feb. (1330/1, 5 Ed. III.,^(c) having also been one of those sum., 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I., to advise on the affairs of the Beduin.^(d) His name appears as "*Randolphus de Nevill, Dominus de Raby*," in the famous letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301.^(e) He m. firstly Euphemia, da. of Robert (Fitz Roger or CLAVERING), Lord Fitz Roger or CLAVERING, by Margaret de la Zouche. He m. secondly Margery, da. of John de Thwenge, but by her had no issue. He *d.* 18 April (1331), 5 Ed. III., and was *bur.* at Cotesham. *Essex*, 5 Ed. III.

II. 1331.

2. RALPH (DE NEVILL), LORD NEVILL, second^(f) but 1st *surv.* s. and h., aged 10 at the death of his father in 1331. He was sum. to Parl. from 29 Nov. (1331), 5 Ed. III.,^(g) to 29 Jan. (1355/6), 39 Ed. III.,^(h) He served in the French and Scotch wars, being in command at the battle of Durham, 17 Oct. 1346, and was several times a Commissioner to Scotland; was sometime Warden of the Marches; Governor of Berwick, &c. He m. Alice, widow of Ralph (Fitzwilliam, afterwards DE GURSTON), Lord Chawstock (who *d.* 13 July 1323), sister of Hugh, Earl of Gloucester, da. of Hugh (Audley), Lord Audley, by Isolda, da. of (—) Mortimer. He *d.* 5 Aug. (1367), 1 Ed. III., and was *bur.* in the church of Durham in great state. Will pr. at Durham.⁽ⁱ⁾ His widow *d.* 13 Jan. (1373/4), 45 Ed. III., and was *bur.* with him.

III. 1367.

3. JOHN (DE NEVILL), LORD NEVILL, or LORD NEVILL DE RABY, s. and h.; was knighted, 1360, when on an exploit near Paris; was aged 26 at the death of his father in 1367. He was sum. to Parl. from 24 Feb. (1367/8), 12 Ed. III., to 28 July (1385), 12 Ric. II.,^(b) by writs directed "*Johanni de Nevill de Raby*;" KG., 1369; served with distinction in the French and Scotch

(a) Nevill is one of the 12 "*Noble British Families*" treated of by Drummond. See vol. i, p. 77, note "a," *sub* "Arden."

(b) No military service is recorded of him in "*Dugdale*" where it is said that it was "reported" of him "that he little minded secular business, but for the most part betook himself to conversation with the Canons of Merton and Cotesham; as also that he committed incest with his own daughter." There is, however, one other achievement recorded of him (besides these pious discourses and impious practices), viz., a long and contemptible quarrel with the Prior of Durham on whom he endeavoured to force the entertainment of his retainers when he received his yearly rent "of four pound and a stag." This feud was carried on with equal zeal by his successor, an account of the whole being given in great length (some four columns *folio*) in "*Dugdale*."

(c) "He was regularly sum. to Parl. from 23 to 27 Ed. I. but not again until 5 Ed. II., nor is his name to be found in the writs of service within that period. It would be difficult, if not impossible, to account for this long interruption unless he was absent from the Kingdom on the King's service. From 5 Ed. II. he was sum. until 5 Ed. III. in which year he died." ["*Nicolas*," p. 765.]

(d) See vol. i, p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapceote," as to this writ of 1294.

(e) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761—809, for a full account of that letter.

(f) His eldest br., Robert Nevill, to whom his grandmother, Mary (who *d.* in 1320) gave the Castle and Manor of Middleham, *d.* s.p. and v.p. before 1357, having been known as "*The Peacock of the North*."

(g) "There might have existed a doubt as to whether this summons referred to Ralph, the father, or Ralph, the son, but an inquisition held 24 Feb. (1330/1), 5 Ed. III., by which it appears that it was not to the King's prejudice for Ralph, son of Ralph de Nevill, to alienate certain lands, seems to show that Ralph, the father, was then dead." [*Courthope*.]

(h) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(i) Printed by the Sartess Society in the "*Test. Durham*."

was; Admiral of the King's fleet; Gov. of Hamborough Castle; Lieutenant of Aquitaine in 1378 and Seneschal of Bordeaux, his warlike proceedings in Gascony during the seven following years being set forth in Froissart's "*Chronicles*." He m. firstly^(a) in or before 1361, Maud, da. of Henry (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY, by Idonea, da. of Robert (DE CLIFFORD), LORD CLIFFORD. She, who was living 25 May 1368, was bur. at Durham. He m. secondly in or before 1381-82, 5 Ric. II., Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS LATIMER, who was aged 21 in 1381. He d. at Newcastle, 17 Oct. 1388, and was bur. at Durham. Will dat. 31 Oct. 1386, pr. at Durham.^(b) His widow m. secondly (as his third wife) Robert (WILLOUGHBY), LORD WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY, and d. (a year before him), 5 Nov. 1395, being bur. at Guisborough priory.

IV. 1388. 4. RALPH (DE NEVILL), LORD NEVILL DE RABY, s. and h. by first wife, aged 24 when he suc. his father. He was sum. to Parl. from 6 Dec. (1389), 13 Ric. II., to 30 Nov. (1396), 20 Ric. II.,^(b) by writs directed "*Ranulpho de Nevill de Rabby*." He was cr., 29 Sep. 1397, EARL OF WESTMORELAND. See that dignity, with which this Barony continued united till both were forfeited in 1570 by the attainder of Charles, the 6th Earl.^(c)

V. 1459. 1. SIR JOHN NEVILL, 4. br. of Ralph, EARL OF WESTMORELAND,^(d) being jr. s. of John NEVILL, styled LORD NEVILL, by Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (HOLAND), EARL OF KENT (which John last named was s. and h. ap. of Ralph, 1st EARL OF WESTMORELAND, but d. v.p. in 1423), was b. about 1410 and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NEVILL) by the style of "*John Nevill, Lord Nevill*," 20 Nov. (1459), and again 30 July (1460), 38 Hen. VI. He sat in Parl. 1459.^(e) He was in 1459 made Constable of Middleham and of Sheriff Hutton by King Henry VI., whose cause he zealously espoused. He m. about 1450 Anne, widow of (his nephew) John NEVILL, styled LORD NEVILL, da. of John (HOLAND), DUKE OF EXETER, by his second wife, Anne, da. of John (MONTAGUTE), EARL OF SALISBURY. He was slain at the battle of Towton, 29 March 1461, when, possibly, the Barony may have been forfeited by some attainder. His widow m. James (DOUGLAS), 9th EARL OF DOUGLAS [8.] (who d. 1488) and d. 25 Dec. 1486.

VI. 1461. 2. RALPH (NEVILL), LORD NEVILL, s. and h., b. 1456, who (unless the Barony was forfeited by some attainder) suc. to the peerage in 1461. He on the death of his uncle, Ralph, 2d EARL OF WESTMORELAND, 3 Nov. 1464, suc. him in that dignity. See "WESTMORELAND" Earldom, cr. 1397, sub the 3d Earl. With this Earldom this Barony continued united till both were forfeited in 1570 by the attainder of Charles, the 6th Earl.^(c)

NEVILL or NEVILL DE ESSEX.

Barony by Writ. 1. HUGH DE NEVILL, presumably a descendant of Hugh DE NEVILL, of Waltham, co. Essex, temp. Henry III., who by Joan, da. and coheir of William DE COUCEY, was father of John DE NEVILL, Justice of all the forests throughout England (which John left a s. and h., Hugh); was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NEVILL) from 19 Dec. (1311), 9 Ed. II., to 1 April (1335), 9 Ed. III. He d. (presumably) 1335-36.

^(a) The date of the marriage is given in "*Collins*" (vol. ii, p. 245), as "about 1364" [*q.v.* 1364?], according to the "*Great Charters*." If, however, her husband was but 26 in 1367 this would be some seven years before his birth.

^(b) Vide p. 12, note "i."

^(c) This Earl d. s.p.m. in 1584 leaving three daughters and coheirs among whose descendants the Barony of Nevill (subject, of course, to the forfeiture) is in abeyance, viz. (1) Katherine, m. Thomas Grey, of Chillingham, and d. s.p. (2) Margaret, m. Nicholas Pudsey, and (3) Anne, who m. David Ingleyby. Mr. Beltz in his "*Order of the Garter*" (p. 168) remarks, "We have not ascertained whether Margaret Pudsey left issue but Anne Ingleyby left three daughters, her coheirs (1) Mary, who m. Sir Peter Middleton, of Stockeld, whose representative is the present [1811] Sir Thomas Haggerston, Bart. (2) Frances, who m. Sir Robert Hodshon, and whose issue is extinct, and (3) Ursula, the wife of Robert Widdrington, Esq."

^(d) "So described in the writs of Privy Seal for summoning him to Parl. in 38 Hen. VI. Orig. in Turr. Lond." [*Courthope*.]

^(e) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

- II. 1336, 2 or 7. JOHN DE NEVILL, of Essex, presumably^(a) s. and to h. of the above; did homage for his lands and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NEVILL DE ESSEX) from 22 Jan. (1335/6), 9 Ed. III., to 10 March (1345/6), 23 Ed. III., by writs directed "*Johanni de Nevill de Essex*." He served in the wars with France and Flanders. He m. Alice who survived him. He d. s.p., 25 July (1358), 32 Ed. III., when the right to any Barony *cr.* by the writ to him (above) became extinct, but, says Nicolas, "if the conjecture is correct that Hugh, the father of this John, was sum. to Parl. (and that the writ of 22 Jan., 9 Ed. III., was issued to his son on his death *circa* 9 Ed. III.) it became [in 1358] vested in the heirs of the body (if any) of the said Hugh de Nevill."

ROBERT DE NEVILL was sum. to a council which was not a regular Parl., 25 Feb. (1341/2), 16 Ed. III. Nothing further is known of him.

NEVILL DE BERGAVENNY.

See "ABERGAVENNY" Barony (*Beauchamp*, afterwards *Nevill*) under the dates 1450 to 1472 when the writs were sometimes directed "*Nevill de Bergavenny*."

NEVILL OF BIRLING.

i.e., "NEVILL OF BIRLING, co. Kent," Viscounty (*Nevill*), *cr.* 1784 with the EARLDOM OF ABERGAVENNY, which *see*.

NEVILL DE ESSEX.

See under "NEVILL, OF NEVILL DE ESSEX."

NEVILL DE FAUCONBERG.

See "FAUCONBERG" Barony (*Fauconberg*), *cr.* 1295 under the dates 1429 to 1461 when the writs to the husband of the *suo jure* Baroness were sometimes directed "*Willielmo Nevill de Fauconberg*."

NEVILL DE HALLANSHIRE.

See "FURNIVALL" Barony (*Furnival*), *cr.* 1295 under the dates 1383 to 1412 when the writs to the husband of the *suo jure* Baroness were directed "*Thome Nevill de Hallanshire*," which Thomas, however, was always styled in the rolls of Parl. as "*Le Sire de Furnivall*."

NEVILL DE MONTAGU.

i.e., "MONTAGU" or "NEVILL DE MONTAGU," Barony (*Montagu*), *cr.* 1461. See "MONTAGU" Marquessate, *cr.* 1470; *forfeited* 1471.

NEVILL DE RABY.

See "NEVILL" or "NEVILL DE RABY."

NEWARK.

i.e., "NEWARK, co. Nottingham," Viscounty (*Pierrepont*), *cr.* 1627; see "KINGSTON-UPON-HULL" Earldom, *cr.* 1628; *cr.* (with the Dukedom thereof) 1773.

i.e., "Newark of Newark-on-Trent, co. Nottingham," Viscounty (*Pierrepont*, formerly *Medows*), *cr.* 1796; see "MANVERS" Earldom, *cr.* 1806.

NEWARK [Scotland.]

Barony [S.] I. DAVID LESLIE, 4th s. of Patrick (LESLIE), 1st LORD I. 1661. LINDORES [S.], by Jean, da. of Robert (STEWART), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], served as Lieut. Col. under Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, but returned to Scotland during the civil war, and, as Major General, contributed greatly to the defeat of the Royalists at Marston Moor in July

(*) "For his father's name was Hugh" says Dugdale.

1644 and elsewhere, defeating Montrose in Sep. 1645 at Philiphaugh, and being in 1647 declared Lieut. Gen. of the Forces in Scotland. In 1648 he declined command in the army of "the Engagers" for the rescue of King Charles I. tho' when Charles II. agreed to become King of Scotland, under the *Queneant*, he supported him. He was, however, defeated by Cromwell, 3 Sep. 1650, in Scotland, as also at the battle of Worcester in 1651 where he was made prisoner for nine years and fined £4,000. He was after the Restoration cr., 31 Aug. 1661, LORD NEWARK [S.] with rem. to heirs male of his body. He m. Jean, da. of Sir John YORKE. He d. of apoplexy 1682.

- II. 1682. 2. DAVID (LESLIE), LORD NEWARK [S.], only s. and h., to *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in 1682. He m., 26 May 1670, Elizabeth, 7th da. of Sir Thomas STEWART, of Grandtully. He d. a.p.m.s., 15 May 1694, when the *peerage*, according to the terms of the creation in 1661, became extinct.

The title, however, was assumed (as under) under an alleged statement that the 1st Lord had on 16 Aug. 1672,^(a) obtained, after resignation, a new grant of the dignity with rem. to his son, David, in tail male, rem. to Jean, eldest da. of the said David, in tail general, and other remainders, according to an entail of the lands, each so succeeding taking the name and arms of Leslie. Accordingly,

- III. 1694. 3. JEAN, wife of SIR ALEXANDER ANSTRUTHER (5th s. of Sir Philip ANSTRUTHER, of Anstruther), 1st da. and h. of line of the 2d Baron, assumed the style of (*sub jure*) BARONESS NEWARK [S.]. Her marriage contract was dat. 8 March 1694, and her husband d. 1743. She d. 21 Feb. 1740.

- IV. 1740. 4. WILLIAM LESLIE,^(b) s. and h., styling himself LORD NEWARK [S.] on his mother's death in Feb. 1740; was a Capt. of Jordan's Marines, which were re-raised in 1749, after which he got a *Company of Invalids*, 1755. He voted at the election of Scotch Peers till 3 Jan. 1771, when his vote was objected to. He d. unm., 5 Feb. 1773, at Edinburgh. Admon. Aug. 1785.

- V. 1773. 5. ALEXANDER LESLIE,^(b) next surv. br. and h., styled himself LORD NEWARK [S.] on his brother's death in Feb. 1773. He, who was b. 1711, and who was sometime a merchant at Roulogne, voted at the election of Scotch Peers in 1774 and 1790, at which last election his vote was objected to. He m. (1740-46) Elizabeth, da. of (—) PRINCE, a Captain in the East India Service. He d. at Stonehouse, near Plymouth, 10 March 1791, aged 80. Will dat. 7 July 1790, pr. March 1791. The will of his widow was pr. April 1799.

- VI. 1791. 6. JOHN LESLIE, s. and h., styled himself LORD NEWARK [S.] on his father's death in March 1791 but tho' the *novodamus* of the dignity (alleged to have been granted in 1672) was disallowed by the House of Lords, 6 June 1793, he appears to have continued the use of the title. He, who was b. about 1743, was appointed Lieut. Col. of the 3d Foot in 1793 and made Aide-de-camp to the King. He d. at Exmouth, 5 June 1818, in his 76th year. Will (as "John, Lord Baron Newark"), pr. July 1818.

(a) The Royal signature of the *novodamus*, 16 Aug. 1672, and the "charter thereon dat. 14 July 1672 (a Sunday) and written to the Great Seal, 29 Aug. 1672," which had been produced in support of the so-called Lord Newark's right to vote at the election of 21 July 1790, "were deemed fabricated" by the House of Lords, 6 June 1793. See Wood's "*Douglas*," vol. ii, p. 740, also "*Eldred*," p. 779.

(b) He together with the rest of his mother's children assumed her name of Leslie in lieu of his patronymic of Anstruther.

NEWBATTLE or NEWBOTTLE.

i.e., "NEWBOTTLE," Barony [S.] (*Kerr*), *cr.* 1587; see "LOTHIAN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1606.

NEWBOROUGH.

See "FAUCONBERG OF NEWBOROUGH, co. York," Earldom (*Beluse*), *cr.* 1756; *cr.* 1802.

NEWBOROUGH [Ireland.]

i.e., "NEWBOROUGH," of Newborough, co. Wexfor., Barony [I.] (*Cholmondeley*), *cr.* 1715; see "CHOLMONDELEY" Earldom, *cr.* 1706, *sub* the second Earl.

Barony [I.] 1. SIR THOMAS WYNN, Bart., of Bodvean and Glynllivon, co. Carnarvon, 1st s. and h. of Sir John WYNN, 2d Bart., of the same, by Jane, da. and h. of John WYNN, of Melai, co. Denbigh, was b. 1736; M.P. for co. Carnarvon, 1761-64; for St. Ives, 1775-80, and for Beaumaris, 1796-1807, having *suc.* his father, 14 Feb. 1773, as 3d Baronet (a dignity *cr.* 25 Oct. 1742), was *cr.* 23 July 1776, BARON NEWBOROUGH [I.] He was also Lord Lieut. of Carnarvonshire; Col. of the Militia of that county and Colonel, by brevet, in the army. He m. first, 15 Sep. 1768, at her father's house in Pall Mall, St. James' Westm., Catharine, 1st da. of John (PICKFORD), 2d Earl of EGDMONT [I.], by his first wife, Catharine, da. of James (OGE), 5th Earl of SALISBURY. She, who was b. 20 Feb. 1715/6, d. June 1782. He is said to have m. secondly before 1789 "Maria Stella Petronilla, niece [but more usually considered daughter] to the late General [Lorenzo] CHIAPPINI [of Florence] in the Imperial service, and MARCHESINA OF MODIGLIANA." (^b) He d. 12 Oct. 1807, in his 73d year, at Nottingham place, Marylebone. Will pr. 1807. His widow m., 11 Sep. 1810, Baron STURZENEGG, and d. in Paris, 4 Jan. 1844, aged 70.

II. 1807. 2. THOMAS JOHN (WYNN), BARON NEWBOROUGH [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., being 1st s., by the 2d wife (¹); b. 3 April 1803, in Portland place, Marylebone; *suc.* to the peerage [I.], 12 Oct. 1807; M.P. for co. Carnarvon, 1826-30. Had. unm., 15 Nov. 1832, aged 30, at Glynllivon abd. (^c) Will pr., March 1833.

(^a) This seems tantamount to "Newburgh," a Barony [G.B.] of that name being conferred 15 months later on the grantee.

(^b) "Lodge" [1789] where a "Letter from his Lordship" (which possibly, however, only refers to the fact that he had a son, John, by his first wife), is quoted as authority.

(^c) A curious claim was made by this lady "to be the legitimate da. of Louis, Duke of Orleans, *alias* Egalité," and to have been exchanged at her birth for a male child, afterwards Louis Philippe, King of the French, who was stated "to be the child of Chiappini." See "Annual Register" for 1832 (*sub* "Deaths"), p. 225, and (*sub* "Chronicle"), pp. 152-155. It appears therefrom that this Lorenzo Chiappini (who d. 1816-18) was formerly Gouler of Modigliana [hence his child is called the "Marchesina of Modigliana" as in the text] and was father (by his wife, "Vincenza Diligenti"), of a male child, b. 16 April 1773, at Modigliana, which child [*i.e.*, Louis Philippe, the future King of the French, tho' indeed that King is said to have been born in Paris (six months later) on 6 Oct. in the same year] was exchanged for the female child (*i.e.*, Lady Newborough) of the said Duke of Orleans.

(^d) His elder br. (of the half blood), the Hon. John Wynn, b. 27 April 1772, m., Oct. 1793, Lena, da. of Her Tillas Vasperdauky, and d. s.p. and v.p., 18 Oct. 1800, being bur. at Bodvean, co. Carnarvon.

(^e) It should be noted that none of the descendants of the first Baron have proved their right to the peerage, so that the validity of the second marriage of the first Peer has not hitherto been substantiated.

III. 1832. 3. **SPENCER BULKELEY (WYNN), BARON NEWBOROUGH** [I.], only surv. br. and h., b. 23 May 1803, in Portland place, Marylebone; ed. at Rugby and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A. 1824; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 15 Nov. 1832; High Sheriff of Anglesey, 1847. He m., 10 May 1834, at Great Malvern, his cousin, Frances Maria, 1st da. of the Rev. Walter Wilkins, *afterwards* DE WINSTON, of Hay Castle, co. Brecon, by Maria Jacobs, da. of Lorenzo CHIAPPINI, above-named. She d. 18 Nov. 1857, aged 54, at Lynn Court House, Torquay. He d. 1 Nov. 1888, at Glynllivon abd., aged 85, and was bur. at Llandwrog, co. Carnarvon, but was removed Nov. 1889 and re-interred (as directed in his will) in Bardsey island, off Carnarvon.^(a)

IV. 1888. 4. **WILLIAM CHARLES (WYNN), BARON NEWBOROUGH** [I.], grandson and h., being a. and h. of the Hon. Thomas John WYNN, by Anna Katherine, 1st da. of Edwin CORBETT, British Minister at Athens, which Thomas was 1st a. and h. ap. of the late Baron, but d. v.p., 25 Aug. 1873, in his 38th year. He was b. 4 Nov. 1873; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 1 Nov. 1888; ed. at Heidelberg University.^(b)

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 22,063 acres in Carnarvonshire; 3,823 in Denbighshire; 1,745 in Anglesey, and 1,170 in Merionethshire. Total 28,800 acres worth £22,726 a year. *Principal Residence.* Glynllivon Park, co. Carnarvon.

NEWBOTTLE, or NEWBATTLE.

i.e., "NEWBOTTLE" Barony [S.] (*Kerr*), *cr.* 1587; see "LOTHIAN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1606.

NEWBROOK.

See "CLANMORRIS OF NEWBROOK, co. Mayo," Barony [I.] (*Bingham*), *cr.* 1800.

NEWBURGH [Scotland.]

See "BARRETT OF NEWBURGH, co. Fife," Barony [S.] (*Barrett*), *cr.* 1627; *cr.* 1645.

Viscounty [S.] 1. SIR JAMES LEVINGSTON, Bart. [S.], of Kinnaird co.

I. 1647. Fife, a. and h. of Sir John L. Bart. [S.] of the same (so *cr.* 29 June 1627), *suc.* his father in March 1627/8,^(b) in the *Baronalty* [S.], being

Earldom [S.] then under age, and was served heir to him 19 March 1628/9. He was gentleman of the Bedchamber to Charles I., by whom he was

I. 1660. *cr.* 13 Sep. 1647, (patent dat. at Hampton Court), **VISCOUNT OF NEWBURGH [S.]**, with rem. to heirs male of his body. He was

excepted from pardon by Cromwell's act of grace 1654, having joined the Court of Charles II., at the Hague in 1650. At the restoration he was made Capt. of the King's Body Guard, and, was *cr.* 31 Dec. 1660, **EARL OF NEWBURGH, VISCOUNT OF KYNNAIRD and LORD LEVINGSTON OF FLACRAIG [S.]**, with a spec. rem. to his heirs whatsoever.^(c) He was "one of the finest gentlemen of the age, of untainted principles of loyalty and honour."^(d) He m. firstly Catharine, widow of Lord George STUART, *Seigneur D'Aubigny* (slain at Edgehill 23 Oct. 1642), da. of Theophilus (HOWARD) 2d EARL OF SUFFOLK, by Elizabeth, 2d da. and coheir of George (HOME), EARL OF DONBAR [S.]. She d. s. p. m. at the Hague (in exile), 1650. He m. secondly Anne, da. of Sir Henry POOLE, of Superton, co. Gloucester. He was *bur.* 6 Dec. 1670, in "Kings Armes Vault," at St. Margaret's, Westminster. Will dat. 1 Dec. 1670, pr. 1 Aug. 1671. His widow was *bur.* 26 May 1692, at St. Margaret's abd.; admon. 1 Aug. 1692, granted to her son, Earl Charles; further admon. 7 July 1694.

^(a) *Vide* p. 16, note "a."

^(b) "Sir John Livingston, Knt.," *bur.* 12 March 1627/8, at St. Margaret's, Westminster.

^(c) The patent is given in the appendix to the case of Thomas Eyre, claiming (1830) to be Earl of Newburgh, &c. [S.].

^(d) Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, p. 308.

II. 1670. 2. CHARLES (LIVINGSTON), EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], s. and h. by second wife; styled, VISCOUNT KYNSARD, till he *sue to the peerage* [S.], in Dec. 1670. He was served h. to his father, 25 Jan. 1684. He m. (lic. from Vic. Gen., 12 Sep. 1692), Frances, da. of Francis BRUDENELL, styled LORD BRUDENELL (s. and h. ap. of Robert, 2d EARL OF CARBUNTON) by Frances, da. of James (SAVILE), EARL OF STASSEX. He d. s.p.m. and was bur. 7 April 1694, at Cirencester, co. Glouce., when the *Viscounty of Newburgh* [S.], and the *Baroncy* [S.], became extinct. Will dat. 7 March 1693/4, pr. 17 June 1694. His widow m. in 1695 Richard (BELLEW), 3d LORD BELLEW OF DULEEK [I.], who d. 22 March 1714.

Earldom [S.] 3. CHARLOTTE MARIA, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], only da. and h., b. 1693 or 1694. She m. (mar. settl., 22 Dec. 1713), Hon. Thomas CLIFFORD, s. and h. ap. of Hugh, 2d LORD CLIFFORD OF CHUDLEIGH, by Anne, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas PRESTON, Bart. He was b. 1637 but d. v.p. and s.p.m., 21 Feb. 1718, aged 32, and was bur. at Comington, co. Somerset. M.I. She m. secondly, 24 June 1724, at St. Mary's, Brussels, the Hon. Charles RADCLIFFE, 3d s. of Edward, 2d EARL OF DERWENTWATER, by the Lady Mary TUDOR, illegit. da. of King CHARLES II. He had been engaged in the cause of the exiled Stuart Kings in 1715 and taken prisoner at Preston, 14 Nov. in that year; found guilty of high treason, 18 May 1716, but escaped from Newgate gaol 11 Dec. in that year to the Continent. On the death s.p. of his nephew, in Dec. 1731, he assumed (as h. male of his father) the title of EARL OF DERWENTWATER, which had been forfeited in 1716 by the attainder and execution of his br., the 3d Earl. In 1745 on his passage to Scotland (doubtless to join the "Chevalier" but of which fact no proof was obtained) he was taken prisoner off Deal and committed to the Tower of London. In Michaelmas, 1746, he was condemned on his former sentence (then some 30 years old) in spite of the gen. pardon of 1718. Tho' owing to the attainder, he was not legally a Peer he was (as such) beheaded on Tower hill, 8 Dec. 1746, aged 53, and bur. 11th at St. Giles in the fields, Middx. The Countess, his widow, d. in St. Geo. Han. sq., 4 Aug. 1753, and was bur. 7th with him. Will dat. 25 April 1751, pr. 12 Jan. 1756.

IV. 1755. 4. JAMES BARTHOLOMEW (RADCLIFFE), EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], s. and h. of the Countess, by her 2d husband. He was b. 28 Aug. 1725, and bap. 25 as "James" at Vincennes in France, the titular "James III., King of England," being the godfather. He was styled VISCOUNT KYNSARD till 1755. He was taken prisoner in 1745 with his father but was soon released. By act of Parl., 1749, the vast estates of his paternal family, which (as well as the *Earldom of Derwentwater*) he would have inherited but for the attainder, were vested in Greenwich hospital, a sum of £30,000 being raised thereout for his benefit and that of his br. and sisters, all interest under a deed of settlement dat. 24 June 1712, being extinguished. He *sue to the peerage* [S.] on the death of his mother in Aug. 1755 and presented a petition to be declared entitled thereto (tho' born in a foreign land while his father was under attainder) which was on 14 June 1784, referred to the Lords by the Crown. He m., about 1749, Barbara, 1st da. and eventually sole h. of Anthony KEMP, of Slindon, Sussex, by Anne, 5th da. of Henry (BROWNE), 5th VISCOUNT MONTAGU. He d. at Slindon, 2 Jan. 1786, in his 61st year, and was bur. there the 16th. His widow d. at Midhurst, 12 Sep. 1797, and was bur. the 19th at Slindon.

V. 1786. 5. ANTHONY JAMES (RADCLIFFE), EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 20 June 1757, at Slindon afd., and bap. 21st there "by their own Priest." At his petition Parl. granted a pension of £2,800 a year from March 1787 to him and the heirs male of his body. He m., 30 June 1789 (by spec. lic.) at Shaftesbury house, London, Ann, sister of Sir Thomas WEBB, Bart., of Odstock, Wilts, only da. of Joseph WEBB, of Welford, co. Northampton, by Mary, da. of John WYRR, of Canford, Dorset. He d. s.p., 29 Nov. 1814, and was bur. 13 Dec. at Slindon, aged 57. Will pr. Jan. 1815. His widow, who was b. 14 Feb. 1763, at Hatherop, co. Gloucester, d. 3 Aug. 1861, aged 98, at Slindon afd.

[By his death the *issue of the sons of the suo jure Countess* became extinct so that the heir of line was thenceforth among the descendants of her eldest da., Lady Anne Clifford (da. of her first husband) which lady was in 1814 represented by her grandson, Prince Guistiniani, below mentioned as the *de jure* Earl of Newburgh [S.]. Inasmuch, however, as this Prince was an *alien* it was erroneously conceived that such right would pass to the descendants of the younger da. (a da. of the second husband) of the said Countess, Lady Mary Radclyffe, who m. Francis Eyre, by whose s. and h. it was accordingly assumed as below.]

VI. 1814. 6. FRANCIS EYRE, of Hassop, co. Derby, afterwards

FRANCIS RADCLYFFE-LIVINGSTONE-EYRE, cousin (by the mother) to the late Earl, assumed on his death in 1814 the title of EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.] He was s. and h. of Francis Eyre, of Warkworth, co. Northampton, afterwards (1793) of Hassop *afsd.*, by Mary (*alias* "Maria Francisca Guillelma" ^(a)), yst. sister (but the only one of the *whole* blood that had issue) of James Bartholomew (RADCLYFFE), Earl of Newburgh, *afsd.*, ^(b) which lady d. 27 Aug. 1798. He was b. at Warkworth, 10 Feb. 1782, and registered at Marston St. Laurence, co. Northampton. He *sue.* his father, 7 Oct. 1804, and assumed the *peerage* [S.] in Nov. 1814 as *afsd.* He m., 29 Aug. 1787, at Mansfield, Notts. Dolly, da. and coheir of John Glynwis, of that town, Attorney, Steward to the Duke of Portland. He d. 23 Oct. 1827, at Paris, aged 65, and was *bur.* 6 Nov. 1827, at St. Giles in the fields, Midx. Will pr. Dec. 1827. His widow d. 2 Nov. 1838. Admon. Nov. 1838.

VII. 1827. 7. THOMAS EYRE, afterwards FRANCIS RADCLYFFE-

LIVINGSTONE-EYRE, of Hassop *afsd.*, s. and h., known from 1814 to 1827 as Viscount KYNNAIRD, b. 21 and *bap.* 23 Oct. 1790, at the Roman Catholic chapel at Worksop, Notts. He, also, on his father's death in Oct. 1827 assumed the title of EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.] In 1830 his petition of claim to that Earldom, &c., was referred to the Lords' Committee but no proceedings were taken. He m., 14 Nov. 1817, Margaret, 3d da. of Archibald (KENNEDY), 1st MARQUESS OF AILSA, by Margaret, da. of John ENSKINE, of Dunnottar. He d. s.p., 22 May 1833. Will pr. July 1833. His widow, who was b. 6 June 1800, d. 2 Sep. 1889, in her 90th year, at 35 Wilton crescent. Will pr. 8 Nov. 1889, above £26,000.

VIII. 1833. 8. FRANCIS RADCLYFFE-LIVINGSTONE-EYRE, of Hassop

afsd., br. and h., who on his brother's death in May 1833 assumed the title of EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], but took no steps towards establishing his right thereto. He was b. 7 July 1794. He d. unm., 18 Oct. 1852, aged 58, at Hassop. Will pr. July 1853.

IX. 1852. 9. MARY-DOROTHEA, styling herself (*suo jure*) COUN-

TESS OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.] She was b. 13 July 1788, and m., 1853. 21 July 1836 (as his second wife) Col. Charles LESLIE, K.H., of Balquhain, co. Aberdeen. She d. s.p., 22 Nov. 1853, at Hassop *afsd.*, aged 65, when ALL THE ISSUE of the second marriage (with Charles Radcliffe, titular Earl of Derwentwater), of her great grandmother, Charlotte-Maria, *suo jure* Countess of Newburgh, &c. [S.], became extinct. Her will (as Countess of Newburgh) pr. Jan. 1854. Her husband, who was s. of Charles Leslie, of Balquhain *afsd.*, d. 10 Jan. 1870.

[In Nov. 1814, on the death of the 5th holder of this Earldom, &c. [S.], those dignities devolved, subject to any disqualification owing to the parties thus entitled being aliens, as below.]

(a) She (who was b. 5) was *bap.* 6 April 1732, by these names at San Lorenzo in Lucina, Rome.

(b) Their marriage, 11 Feb. 1755, is thus registered at St. Geo. Han. sq., "Francis Eyre, Esq., Bach., and the Rt. Hon. Lady Mary Radclyffe, Spinster, both of this parish," by "Will. Cockayne, Curate pro hac vice." Lic. Archbp.

VI. 1814. 6. VINCENTIUS JOSEPHUS PHILIPPUS GRATILLANTUS JACOBUS GASPARE BALDAXAR MELCHIOR DOMINICUS^(a) (GIUSTINIANI), PRINCE GIUSTINIANI, of Corbairi, in the Roman States, 1st surv. s. and h. of Benedetto, PRINCE GIUSTINIANI^(b) as absd. (d. 1793), by Cecilia Carlotta Francisca Anna (d. 1789 before her mother), only child of John Joseph (MARONY), COUNT MARONY in the Kingdom of France, by Anne, his wife (d. 28 April 1793), eldest da. (by her first husband, Thomas Clifford), of Charlotte Maria, *neo jure* Countess of Newburgh, &c. [S.], abovenamed, was *bap.* 2 Nov. 1762, at St. Eustache, in Rome, and became, on the death of his cousin, the 5th Earl [S.], in Nov. 1814, the heir of line of his said maternal great grandmother, and, as such, *de jure* EARL OF NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], but took no steps towards establishing his right to the Earldom. He m., 21 May 1789, at St. George's, Naples, Maria Nicoletta Giuseppe Francesca Raffaele Cornelia Melchiorra Gaspara Balthassara Angela Giovanna Luisa Nicoletta, da. and h. of Dominico (GRILLO), DUKE OF MONDRAGONE in the Kingdom of Naples. He d. 13 Nov. 1826, aged 64, and was *bur.* at Bossano. His wife survived him.

VII. 1826. 7. MARIA CECILIA AGATHA ANNA JOSEPHINA LAURENTIA *confirmed* DONATA MELCHIORA BALTHASSARA GASPARA, *neo jure* Countess of 1858. NEWBURGH, &c. [S.], PRINCESS GIUSTINIANI, &c., only da. and h., was b. 5 Feb. 1798, and *bap.* at St. Eustache, Rome. She m. there, 21 Sep. 1815, Charles (BANDINI), 4th MARQUIS BANDINI^(c) of Lanciauo and Rutano, in the States of Rome. He d. 5 June 1850. By act of Parl. (1857), 20 and 21 Vic., she was naturalised, and on 30 July 1858, *her right to the Earldom of Newburgh, &c.* [S.], was confirmed by the House of Lords. She d. at Rome, 2 Jan. 1877 aged 82.

VIII. 1877. 8. SIGISMUND NICHOLAS VENANTIUS GAETANO FRANCISCO (GIUSTINIANI-BANDINI), EARL OF NEWBURGH, VISCOUNT KYNSAID, and LORD LIVINGSTON OF FLACRAIG [S.], MARQUIS BANDINI in the Roman States, &c., &c., s. and h. He was b. 30 June 1818, assumed the additional surname of *Giustiniani*, and was naturalized by act of Parl. (with his mother), 1857. On 28 Jan. 1863, he was *cr.* by Pope Pius IX. PRINCE BANDINI-GIUSTINIANI in the Roman States with the precedence of the former Prince Giustiniani. He *suc.* to the peerage [S.], 2 Jan. 1877. He m., 14 Sep. 1848, Maria Sophia Angelica, da. and coheir of Cavaliere Giuseppe Maria MASSANI, of Rome.

[CHARLES GIUSTINIANI-BANDINI, *styled* (since 1877) VISCOUNT KYNSAID, and (since 1885) DUC DI MONDRAGONE, 2d but 1st s. and h. ap., b. at Rome, 1 Jan. 1862. He m., 5 Aug. 1885, Donna Maria Luiza DI TRABIA, da. of PRINCE DI TRABIA E DI BUTERA of Palermo.

Family Estates.—These, in 1893, appear to be under 2,000 acres; indeed it is possible that there are not any in this country. *Principal Residence*. Palazzo Altieri, in the Piazza del Gesù, Rome.

The considerable estates of the Eyre family, *viz.*, those at Hassop, co. Derby (long their inheritance) and those at Slindon, co. Sussex (acquired in the 18th century from the family of Kemp) were claimed (1884) by Mr. Gladwin Clowes Cave, descended from a sister of Dolly Gladwin (who m. in 1787 Francis Eyre, titular Earl of Newburgh), in favour of whose relations failing the heirs of her body conveyances of the same were alleged to have been made.

(a) *Bap.* by these names.

(b) The rank of Prince was conferred by Pope Innocent X., 22 Nov. 1644, on his ancestor, Andrew, Marquis Giustiniani.

(c) His ancestor, Alexander Bandini, Lord of Varano, was, 30 May 1735, *cr.* Marquis Bandini of Lanciauo and Rutano, in the Papal States.

NEWBURGH.

i.e., "NEWBOROUGH,^(a) of Newborough, co. Wexford," Barony [L.] (*Cholmondeley*), *cr.* 1715; see "CHOLMONDELEY" Earldom, *cr.* 1706, *sub* the second Earl.

i.e., "NEWBURGH in the Isle of Anglesey," Barony [G.B.] (*Cholmondeley*), *cr.* 1716; see "CHOLMONDELEY" Earldom, *cr.* 1706, *sub* the second Earl.

NEWBURY.^(b)

i.e., "STUART OF NEWBURY, co. Berks," Barony (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1645 with the EARLDOM OF LICHFIELD, which see; *ex.* 1672.

i.e., "NEWBURY, co. Berks," Barony (*Pitarrow*), *cr.* 1675 with the DUKEDOM OF SOUTHAMPTON; see "CLEVELAND" Dukedom, *cr.* 1670, *sub* the second holder of that dignity; *ex.* 1774.

NEWCASTLE [Ireland.]

i.e., "BROUNCKER OF NEWCASTLE, co. Dublin," Barony [L.] (*Brouncker*), *cr.* 1645 with the VISCOUNTCY OF BROUNCKER OF LYONS [L.], which see; *ex.* 1688.

i.e., "BARRINGTON OF NEWCASTLE, co. Limerick," Barony [L.] (*Barrington*), *cr.* 1720 with the VISCOUNTCY OF BARRINGTON OF ARDGLASS [L.], which see.

PIERS (BUTLER), VISCOUNT OF GALMOYE [L.], *b.* about 1652, who *succ.* his father in that dignity about 1667 was *cr.* by King James II. when in exile^(c) about 1692 EARL OF NEWCASTLE, co. Limerick [L.] See fuller account under "GALMOYE" Viscountcy [L.], *cr.* 1646, *sub* the third Viscount.

NEWCASTLE, or NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE.

Earldom. I. LODOVICK (STUART), DUKE OF LENNOX [S.], who *succ.* his father in that dignity, 26 May 1583, was *cr.*, 6 Oct. 1613, EARL OF RICHMOND, &c., and was on 17 May 1623, *cr.* EARL OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE and DUKE OF RICHMOND. He *d.* s.p.s. legit., 16 Feb. 1623/4, in his 50th year, when all his *English* honours, among which was this Earldom, became *extinct*. See "LENNOX" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1581, under the 2d Duke.

^(a) Presumably the same as "Newburgh" which is the spelling of the Barony [G.B.] conferred but a few months later on the same grantee.

^(b) The Earldom of *Newbury* is said to have been offered to George (Brydges), 6th Baron Chandos of Sudeley, as also to Charles (Gerard), Baron Gerard of Brandon (*cr.* in 1679 Earl of Macclesfield), both of whom distinguished themselves at the first battle of Newbury, 20 Sep. 1643 (see vol. ii, p. 204, and vol. v, p. 191, note "g.")

^(c) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle," for a list of these "Jacobite Creations."

II. 1627/8. *J.* SIR WILLIAM CAVENDISH, of Welbeck Abbey, Notts, Marquessate, only surv. s. and h. of Sir Charles CAVENDISH, of the same (yr. br. to William, 1st EARL OF DEVONSHIRE), by Catharine, *quo jure*

I. 1613. BARONNE OGLE, was *hap.* 16 Dec. 1592, at Handsworth, co. York; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; *K.B.*, 3 June 1610; suc. his father in 1617; entertained the King at Welbeck, 1619; was *cr.*,

Dukedom. I. 1664/5. 3 Nov. 1620, VISCOUNT MANSFIELD, co. Nottingham, and, possibly, BARON OGLE OF BOTHAL, co. Northumberland.^(a)

He was Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1626, and of Derbyshire (for the Earl of Devonshire), 1628-28. He was *cr.*, 7 March 1627/8, BARON CAVENDISH OF BOLSOVER, co. Derby, and EARL OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE. In 1629, by the death of his mother, he became LORD OGLE, a Barony (*cr.* by writ 1461) to which she had been declared entitled, 4 Dec. 1625. He entertained the King at Welbeck in 1633 on his way to Scotland; was *Governor* to the Prince of Wales, 1638-41, holding several appointments in his Household; *P.C.*, 1639. He was a Commissioner of Regency, Aug. to Nov. 1641, and, subsequently, first Gent. of the Bedchamber, having, on the breaking out of the rebellion, raised the Royal Standard in the North where he was in command, defeating Holham at Piercebridge in Nov. 1642, raising the blockade of York and attacking Fairfax at Tadcaster. He escorted the Queen from York to Oxford in 1643 and was *cr.*, 27 Oct. 1644, MARQUESS OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE.^(b) After the fatal battle of Marston Moor, fought (against his advice), 1 July 1644 (in which he was present as a volunteer) he left England for Paris whence he subsequently joined the young King Charles II. when in exile; *P.C.*, 1659; elected *K.G.* at Jersey, 12 Jan. 1649/50, *rest.*, 15 April 1661; Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1660; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1660; Chief Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1661, being finally in reward for his heavy losses in the Royal cause^(c) *cr.*, 16 March 1664/5, EARL OF OGLE and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, both co. Northumberland. He was Lord Lieut. of Northumberland, 1670. He m. firstly about 1612,^(d) Elizabeth, widow of the Hon. Henry HOWARD, da. and h. of William BASSSETT, of More, co. Stafford, by Judith, da. of Thomas OSTER, of Oxley, in that county. She d. April 1613. He m. secondly, April 1645, in Paris, Margaret, sister of John, 1st BARON LUCAS OF SHERFIELD, da. of Sir Thomas LUCAS, of Colchester, by Elizabeth, da. of John LEIGHTON. She d. *s.p.* at Welbeck, 15 Dec. 1673, in her 57th year, and was *bur.* 7 Jan. 1673/4, in Westminster Abbey. Fun. certif. at Coll. of Arms. "The Loyal Duke" (as he was generally called) d. at Welbeck, 25 Dec. 1676, aged 83, and was *bur.* 22 Jan. 1676/7, in Westminster Abbey. Fun. certif. at Coll. of Arms. His will dat. 4 Oct. 1676, pr. 24 Feb. 1676/7.^(f)

(a) The creation of this Barony is given in "Courthope" and almost all other peerage writers but the Viscounty of Mansfield is given (as the sole creation) in the "Creations, 1483-1646," in the ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. Neither is this Barony mentioned in his M.I. where all his titles seem fully set out, *e.g.*, "Baro Ogle, *jure materno*," &c.

(b) As also, according to Doyle's "Official Biography," BARON BERTHAM AND BOLSOVER, and, according to Beaton's "Political Index," BARON OF BOTHAL AND HEPPLE. Heylin asserts that he was *cr.* BARON OF BERTHAM together with the Marquessate of Newcastle. No mention, however, is made of any of these Baronies in the "Creations, 1483-1646" (alluded to in the previous note) tho' in his Garter plate his Baronial titles are given as "Ogle, Bertram, and Bolsover," which last doubtless refers to the Barony of Cavendish of Bolsover, *cr.* 1627/8.

(c) He obtained an act, 13 Sep. 1660, for restoration of all lands, &c., but his total losses were estimated to be about £940,000.

(d) This approximate date is given by his second wife in her life of him.

(e) The Duke was author of two well known works on horsemanship as also of several plays and poems. His life by his second wife (herself also a prolific authoress) was pub. in 1667 in his lifetime. She says of him that "His behaviour is such that it might be a pattern to all gentlemen; for it is civilly, civil, easy, and free, without formality or constraint and yet hath something in it of grandeur that causes an awful respect for him." This is confirmed by Lord Clarendon, who, tho' he speaks lightly of him as a general or a politician, describes him as "a very fine gentleman."

(f) In it he leaves £2,000 for completing the building of Nottingham Castle.

[CHARLES CAVENDISH, styled VISCOUNT MANSFIELD, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., b. probably about 1626; (*) was M.P. for East Retford, Oct. 1640, till disabled, Jan. 1643/4; General of the Ordnance in his father's troop about 1642-44. He m. Elizabeth, da. of Richard ROGERS, of Brianston, Dorset. He d. v.p. and s.p. at Bolsover in June 1659; (b) Admon. 11 July 1661, to a creditor. His widow m. (as his first wife) Charles (STUART), 3d DUKE OF RICHMOND (who d. s.p., 12 Dec. 1672), and d. 21 April 1661.]

Earldom.

III.

Dukedom and
Marquessate.

II.

1676,
to
1691.

2. HENRY (CAVENDISH), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE (1664/5). MARQUESS OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE (1648), EARL OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE (1627/8), EARL OF OGLE (1664/5), VISCOUNT MANSFIELD (1620), LORD OGLE (1661), BARRON CAVENDISH OF BOLSOVER (1627/8), and (possibly) BARRON OGLE OF BOTHAL (1620), 4th and yst. but only surv. s. and h., b. 24 June 1630; styled VISCOUNT MANSFIELD, 1650-65, and EARL OF OGLE, 1665-76; M.P. for co. Derby, 1660, and for Northumberland, 1661-76; Master of the Robes, 1660-62; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1662-85; Col. of a Reg. of Foot, 1667, 1673, and 1688; Joint Lord Lieut. of Northumberland, 1670-88; P.O. to Charles II. and James II., 1670 and 1685; Gov. of Newcastle, 1673; Gov. of Berwick, 1675; *succ. to the peerage*, 25 Dec. 1676; cl. K.G., 17 Feb., and inst., 19 April 1677; Chief Justice in Eyre, North of Trent, 1677-88; Lord Lieut. of the North, West and East Ridings of Yorkshire, 1688-89. He had commission to raise a regiment of foot for James II., 3 Oct. 1688, and opposed the settlement of the Crown on William and Mary, on whose accession he retired from all offices. He m. probably in or before 1653, Frances, da. of the Hon. William PIERCEPONT (2d s. of Robert, 1st EARL OF KINGSTON-UPON-HULL), by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas HARRIS, of Tong Castle, Salop. He d. s.p.m. s., 26 July 1691, at Welbeck, aged 60 years and 32 days, and was bur. 12 Aug. at Bolsover, when *all his honours, save only the Barony of Ogle (1461) which fell into abeyance, (c) became extinct*. His widow d. 23 Sep. 1695, in London, aged 65, and was bur. 1 Oct. at Bolsover.

[HENRY CAVENDISH, afterwards PERCY, styled EARL OF OGLE, only s. and h. ap., b. 19 Jan. 1662/3; known as LORD MANSFIELD (d) till 1676 after which he was styled EARL OF OGLE. He m., 27 March 1679, at Islworth, co. Midd., Elizabeth, da. and h. of Joceline (PERCY), 11th EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He d. s.p. and v.p., 1 Nov. 1690, in his 18th year, and was bur. at Petworth, Sussex. Admon. 12 Jan. 1690/1, and 8 Feb. 1693/4. His widow (the great heiress of the Percy estates) m. about 2 Dec. 1681, Thomas TAYNNE, of Longclat, Wilts, who d. s.p., being murdered 12 Feb. following and bur. in Westminster Abbey. She m. (thirdly, as his first wife), 30 May 1682, Charles (SEYMOUR), 8th DUKE OF SOMERSET (who d. 2 Dec. 1748, aged 86), and d. 23 Nov. 1723.]

(*) According to a report from the Council of State, 1 Sep. 1653, he must have entered Parl. when little more than 13 years old. See "*N. and Q.*" 7th S., xi, 501. Mr. Pink, however, the writer of that article, states (in a letter 24 May 1892), that he has "serious doubts notwithstanding that remarkable petition" if the Viscount "could have been so juvenile in 1640 as the petition tried to make out."

(b) Cal. S.P. Dom., 1659, p. 374.

(c) These were his five daughters and coheirs of whom Margaret m. in 1690 John (Holles), Earl of Clare, *cr.*, in 1694, Duke of Newcastle.

(d) "Henry Cavendish, Lord Mansfield, long may he live, 3d but now the only son to Henry, Earl of Ogle, was borne to his great joy (God be ever praysed for it) the 19th of Jan. 1662, at about three o'clock in the morning of a Monday." See Collins's "*Noble Families*" (1752), p. 47, where are given similar entries of the other children (nine in all) of the same parents. It may be noted that the above must (1) have been written in or after 1665, the date of the creation of the Earldom of Ogle, and (2) that the child, tho' son of (only) a *courtesy* Earl is styled (by his mother) as if the son of an *actual* one.

Dukedom. I. JOHN (HOLLES), EARL OF CLARE, and BARON HAUGHTON, 1st s. and h. of Gilbert, 3d EARL OF CLARE, by Grace, da. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT, was b. 9 and *bur.* 16 Jan. 1661/2, at Edwinstow, Notts; styled LORD HAUGHTON, 1666-89, and *suc. to the peerage*, 16 Jan. 1689. Having m., Feb. 1690, his first cousin, Margaret, 3d da. and coheir of Henry (CAVENDISH), 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, by Frances, da. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT, abovementioned, he was *cr.*, 14 May 1694, MARQUESS OF CLARE and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE. He d. s.p.m. at Welbeck,^(a) 15 July 1711, aged 50, when all his honours became extinct. See fuller particulars under "CLARE" Earldom, *cr.* 1624: *ex.* 1711, *sub* the 4th Earl.

IV. 1715, I. THOMAS (PELHAM-HOLLES, formerly PELHAM), BARON to PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, co. Sussex, 1st s. and h. of Thomas (PELHAM), 1768. 1st BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON (30 *cr.* in 1706), by his second wife, Grace, sister of John (HOLLES), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, abovementioned, 4th and yet. da. of Gilbert (HOLLES), 3d EARL OF CLARE, was b. 1 July 1693; ed. at Westminster and at Clare Hall, Cambridge; inherited the Holles estate on the death (15 July 1711) of his said uncle, the Duke of Newcastle, and took the name of *Holles* in addition to that of *Pelham*; *suc. to the peerage*, as Baron Pelham of Laughton, as also to a *Baronetcy* (*cr.* 1611) on the death of his father, 23 Feb. 1711/2. Being a zealous supporter of the succession of George I. he was *cr.*, 19 Oct. 1714, VISCOUNT HAUGHTON, co. Nottingham, and EARL OF CLARE, co. Suffolk, with a spec. rem. fulfilling his issue male, to his br. Henry PELHAM, being (10 months later) *cr.*, 11 Aug. 1715, MARQUESS OF CLARE and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE with a like spec. rem.^(b) He was Lord Lieut. of Middlesex and Westminster, 1714-62; of Notts, 1714-62 and 1765-68, and of Sussex, 1761-62; Steward of Sherwood Forest, 1714-62; Vice Admiral of Sussex, 1715; Lord Chamberlain of the Household, 1717-24; P.C. to Geo. I. and Geo. II., 1717 and 1727; *cl. R.G.*, 31 March, and inst., 30 April 1718; one of the Lords Justices (Regents of the Kingdom) during the King's absence, 1719, 1720, 1723, 1725, 1727, 1740, 1743, 1745, 1750, 1752, and 1755; SECRETARY OF STATE for the South, 1724-54; *cr.* LL.D. of Cambridge, 25 April 1728; High Steward of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1737-48; Chancellor of that Univ., 1748; F.R.S., 1749; FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Prime Minister*), March 1754 to Nov. 1756, and July 1757 to May 1762.^(c) There being no one to succeed to his peerage dignities he was on 17 Nov. 1756, *cr.* DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE with a spec. rem. (as next below is mentioned) and on 4 May 1762, BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, co. Sussex, with a different spec. rem. *vid.*, one in favour of his cousin and heir male, Lord PRIVY SEAL, July 1765 to July 1766. He m., 2 April 1717, Henrietta, 1st da. and coheir of Francis (GODOLPHIN), 2d EARL OF GODOLPHIN, by Henrietta, *mar. jure Douces* of MALLSBOROUGH. He d. s.p., 17 Nov. 1768, aged 75, and was *bur.* at Laughton afd., when all his peerage dignities became extinct save the Baroncy of Pelham of Stanmer (which *see*) and the Dukedom of Newcastle-under-Lyne. Will pr. Nov. 1768. His widow d. 17 July 1776, and was *bur.* at Laughton. Her will pr. July 1776.

(a) Welbeck and the other Cavendish estates he devised to his daughter, ancestress of the Duke of Portland, but the Holles estates he devised to his nephew, Thomas Pelham, *cr.* Duke of Newcastle in 1716. See fuller particulars in vol. II, p. 274, note "d" and "Clare."

(b) This was the only Dukedom (save one conferred on a Royal grandson) that was created by George II. during his reign of 34 years.

(c) "Weakness of counsel, fluctuation of opinion, and deficiency of spirit, marked his administration, during an inglorious period, from which England did not recover until the mediocrity of his Ministerial talents and the indecision of his character were controlled by the ascendancy of Pitt." [Cox's "*Life of Walpole*."] Sir Robert Walpole says of him, "His name is Perfidy," while Lord Chatham designates him "a very great liar." Cox (*ut supra*) remarks that tho' "always eager and in a hurry to transact business" it was without any method, while Lord Wilmington (wittily) writes of him that "He loses half-an-hour every morning and runs after it during the rest of the day without being able to overtake it." The

NEWCASTLE UNDER-LYNE.

Dukedom.

I. 1756. 1. THOMAS (PELHAM-HOLLES, formerly PELHAM), BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, who suc. to that dignity, 23 Feb. 1711/2, and who was *cr.* 19 Aug. 1714, EARL OF CLARE, &c., and 11 Aug. 1715, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, &c., was further *cr.* (there being no one to succeed to his peerage dignities), 17 Nov. 1756, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to Henry (CLINTON), EARL OF LINCOLN, and the heirs male of his body, by Catharine, his then wife, niece of the grantee. He was also *cr.* 4 May 1762, BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, co. Sussex, with a spec. rem. in favour of his cousin and heir male (see that dignity.) He *d. s.p.* 17 Nov. 1768, aged 65, when, excepting this last mentioned Barony and Dukedom, all his *peerage dignities* became *extinct*. See fuller account under "NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE" Dukedom, *cr.* 1715; *ex.* 1768.

II. 1768.

2. HENRY (FIENNES-CLINTON, afterwards PELHAM-CLINTON), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN, 2d s. of Henry, 7th EARL OF LINCOLN, by Lucy, sister of Thomas (PELHAM-HOLLES, formerly PELHAM), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, next above mentioned, da. of Thomas (PELHAM), 1st BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON; was *b.* 16 and *bap.* 24 April 1720, at St. James' Westminster; *suc.* to the *peerage* (as 9th Earl of Lincoln) on the death of his elder br., 30 April 1730; Lord Lieut. of Cambridgeshire, 1742-57; Lord of the Bedchamber (to Geo. II. and Geo. III.), 1743-62; Master of the Jewel office, 1744; Cofferer of the Household, 1746-54; F.R.S., 1747; Joint Comptroller of the Customs of London, 1749-94; Ranger of Geddington Chase, 1749-62; *cr.* J.L.D. of Cambridge, 3 July 1749; one of the Auditors of the Exchequer, 1751-94; *cl.* K.G., 13 March and inst., 4 June 1752; High Steward of Westminster, 1759-62; carried the Sword, called the *Coronatus*, at the Coronation, 22 Sep. 1761, of George III.; *suc.* his maternal (and his wife's paternal) uncle above named as 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, 17 Nov. 1768, under the spec. rem. in the creation (1756) of that dignity, taking the name of *Pelham* (before that of *Clinton*) by Royal Lett., 1 Dec. following; P.C., 1768; Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1768-94; Steward of Sherwood Forest, 1768. He *m.* 16 Oct. 1744, in Arlington street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Catharine, 1st surv. da. and coheir of the Rt. Hon. Henry PELHAM, sometime (1743) First Lord of the Treasury, by Catharine, da. of John (MANSFIELD), 2d DUKE OF RUTLAND, which Henry Pelham was only br. to Thomas, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE, and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, next above mentioned. She, who was *b.* 24 July 1727, *d.* (as Countess of Lincoln), 27 July 1760, and was *bur.* from St. Margaret's Westminster, 5 Aug. at Bamber, co. Lincoln. His Grace *d.* 22 Feb. 1794, in his 74th year. Will pr. March 1794.

[GEORGE CLINTON, styled LORD CLINTON, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 26 Nov. and *bap.* 23 Dec. 1745, at St. Margaret's, Westminster. He *d. v.p.* at Greenwich, 19 Aug. 1752, in his 7th year, and was *bur.* at Bamber aforesaid.]

[HENRY FIENNES PELHAM-CLINTON, formerly CLINTON, styled LORD CLINTON, 1752-63, being subsequently styled EARL OF LINCOLN, 2d but (since 1752) 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* 5 Nov. and *bap.* 3 Dec. 1750, at St. Margaret's, Westminster; M.P. for Aldborough, 1772-74, and for Notts, 1774-78. He *m.* 22 May 1775, at her father's house in Grosvenor street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Frances, 4th da. of Francis (SEYMOUR-CONWAY), 1st MARQUESS OF HERTFORD. He *d.* in France, 18 Oct. 1778, in his 38th year.^(a) Admon. March 1779 and 1794. His widow, who was *b.* 4 Dec. 1751, *d.* 11 Nov. 1820, in Portland place, Marylebone. Will pr. 1820.]

secret of his holding important offices for no less than 46 years was his high rank, princely fortune, and disinterestedness, tho' marred with the most absurd vanity and folly. There is plenty to be read about him in Walpole's memoirs and in other works of that period.

^(a) He is said to have been *bur.* in Westminster Abbey ("Collins," vol. ii, p. 215), but this does not appear to be the case.

[HENRY PELHAM-CLINTON, only s. and h. of the above named Henry, b. 23 Dec. 1777; styled EARL OF LINCOLN after his father's death in 1778; d. 23 Sep. 1779,^(a) in his 2d year.]

III. 1794. 3. THOMAS (PELHAM-CLINTON), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 1 and bap. 28 July 1752, at St. Margaret's, Westminster; ed. at Eton; entered the army, 1769; M.P. for Westminster, 1774-75, and for East Bedford, 1781-94; styled EARL OF LINCOLN, 1779-84; served (when Capt. 1st Reg. of Foot Guards) in America as Aide-de-Camp to General Sir Henry Clinton, 1779-80, becoming, in 1780, Aide-de-Camp to the King and Colonel, and finally, 1787, Major General; Col. of the 75th Foot, 1782; Col. of the 17th Light Dragoons, 1785; *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke) 22 Feb. 1794; Steward of Sherwood Forest and Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1794-95. He m. at her mother's house in Curzon's street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Anna Maria, 5th da. of William (Strachors), 2d EARL OF HARRINGTON, by Caroline, da. of Charles (Fitzroy), 2d DUKE OF GRAFTON. He d. 17 May 1795, in his 43d year, and was bur. at Windsor, Will pr. Aug. 1795. His widow, who was b. 31 March 1760, m., 7 Feb. 1800,^(b) Lieut. Gen. Sir Charles GREGG CRAWFORD, G.C.B. (who d. s.p., April 1821), and d. 18 Oct. 1834, aged 74. Will pr. March 1835.

IV. 1795. 4. HENRY PELHAM (PELHAM-CLINTON), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN, s. and h., b. 31 Jan 1755, at Walton, co. Essex; generally known as LORD CLINTON till 1794 when he was styled EARL OF LINCOLN till he *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke) in his 41th year, 17 May 1795; ed. at Eton; was from 1803 to 1807 one of the English imprisoned in France; Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1809 to 1839, when he was dismissed by the then Ministry; Steward of Sherwood Forest, 1812; cl. K.G., 19, and inv., 22 June 1812; Bearer of the Sword, "Curatana," at the Coronation, 19 July 1821, of George IV.; cr. D.C.L. of Oxford, 10 June 1834.^(c) He m., 18 July 1807, at Lambeth Palace, Georgiana Elizabeth, 2d da. of Edward Miller MUDRY, of Shipley, co. Derby, being only child and h. of his second wife, Georgiana, Dow. BARONESS MIDDLETON, 2d and yst. sister and coheir of James CRAWFORD, of West Leake, Notts. She, who was b. 1 June 1780, and who possessed landed estate worth £12,000 a year and a sum of £130,000, d. in childhood of her 13th child, 26 Sep. 1822, aged 33, at Clumber Park, Notts, and was bur. at Rothamstead. He d. at Clumber abd., 12 Jan. 1851, in his 76th year. Will pr. Feb. 1852.

V. 1851. 5. HENRY PELHAM (PELHAM-CLINTON), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN, s. and h., b. 22 May 1811, in Charlotte street, Berkeley sq., and bap. at St. Geo. Han. sq.; styled EARL OF LINCOLN till 1851; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1832; M.P. for South Notts, 1832-46, and for the Falkirk Burghs, 1846-51; a Lord of the Treasury, 1834-35; First Commissioner of Woods and Forests, 1841-46; P.C., 1841; P.C. [L], 1846; Cabinet Minister and Chief Sec. to the Viceroy of Ireland, Jan. to July 1846; *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke), 12 Jan. 1851; Sec. of State for the Colonies, 1852-54; for War, 1854-55, and for the Colonies (again), 1859-64; Lord Lieut. of Notts, 1857-64;

(a) His only sister, Catherine, b. 6 April 1776, m., 2 Oct. 1800, William Pleydell-Bouverie, styled Viscount Folkestone (afterwards, 1828, 3d Earl of Radnor), and d. s.p.m., 18 May 1804.

(b) She, in consequence of this re-marriage, was refused the precedence of the widow of a Duke, at a State banquet held at Carlton House by the Prince Regent.

(c) He was an extreme Tory and his political career was practically terminated after the passing of the Reform Bill. His memorable speech with respect to some ejected tenants at Newark of "Shall I not do what I like with my own" inflamed the mob to burn down his mansion at Nottingham Castle (built by the "Loyal Duke" in the 17th century) which has never since been rebuilt.

K.G., 17 Dec. 1860;^(a) Lord Warden of the Stannaries, 1862; Councillor to the Prince of Wales, 1863; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 17 June 1863. He *m.*, 27 Nov. 1832, at Hamilton Palace, co. Lanark, Susan Harriet Catherine, da. of Alexander (Hamilton), 10th Duke of Hamilton [S.], by Susan Euphemia, da. and h. of William Beckford. She, who was *b.* 9 June 1814, was divorced (as Countess of Lincoln), 14 Aug. 1850.^(b) He *d.* 18 Oct. 1864, aged 53, at Clumber Park *afsd.*^(c) Will *pr.* Feb. 1865 under £250,000.

VI. 1864. G. HENRY PELHAM - ALEXANDER (PELHAM - CLINTON)

DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN, *s.* and *h.*, *b.* 25 Jan. 1834; generally known as LORD CLINTON till 1861 but *styled* EARL OF LINCOLN, 1861-64; *ed.* at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for Newark, 1857-59; *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke), 18 Oct. 1864. He *m.*, 11 Feb. 1861, at the British Embassy, Paris, Henrietta Adela Hope, spinster, illegit. da. and testamentary heir of Henry Thomas Hope, of Deepdene, co. Surrey, and Castle Blayney, co. Monaghan, by Anne Adele Richer, spinster,^(d) da. of Joseph Richer. He *d.* suddenly, 22 Feb. 1879, aged 45, at the Park Hotel, Park Place, St. James, and was *bur.* the 28th at Marlham Clinton. His widow, who was *b.* 11 April 1843, *m.*, 7 April 1880, at St. Vincent-de-Paul, Paris, Thomas Theobald Houlea (who *d.* 1892) and was living 1892.

VII. 1879. F. HENRY PELHAM ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS (PELHAM-CLINTON), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, and EARL OF LINCOLN,

s. and *h.*, *b.* 28 Sep. 1864; *styled* EARL OF LINCOLN till he *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke), 22 Feb. 1879; *ed.* at Eton. He *m.*, 20 Feb. 1889, Kathleen Florence May, da. of Henry Augustus Canby, Major 9th Lancers, by Frances Kathleen, da. of Henry Robert (Westenra), 3d Baron Rossmore of Monaghan [L.] She was *b.* 1872.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 34,467 acres in Notts; 827 in Derbyshire; 237 in the West Riding of Yorkshire, and 16 in Lincolnshire. *Total* 35,547 acres, worth £74,511.

The estate of Worksop, Notts, some 6,000 acres, forming one of the four "Dukeries" (see vol. iv, p. 218, note "a," *sub* "MAYNERS"), was purchased in 1843 from the Duke of Norfolk (who had inherited it from the Earls of Shrewsbury) for £350,000 (about £50 an acre) by the 4th Duke of Newcastle, chiefly for the purpose of dismantling the mansion. It was again sold (*i.e.*, 41 out of 45 lots in which it had been divided), in July 1890 for £106,020. The estate of Hafod, in South Wales, also purchased by the said 4th Duke, appears to have been sold before 1883.

Principal Residence. Clumber Park, near Ollerton, Hants.

NEWCOMEN, and NEWCOMEN OF MOSSTOWN.

Barony [I.] 1. DAME CHARLOTTE GLEADOWE-NEWCOMEN, wife of

I. 1800. Sir William GLEADOWE-NEWCOMEN, Bart., formerly William GLEADOWE, of Killester, co. Dublin, only da. and h. of Charles

Viscountcy [I.] NEWCOMEN, of Carrickglass, co. Longford, by Charlotte, da. of

I. 1803. George BABY, of Dublin, Merchant, was *b.* about 1747 and having

m. about 1770 the said William Gleadowe who thereupon *took the name of Newcomen* and who was M.P. for the county of Longford and was *cr.* a *Baronet* [I.], 9 Oct. 1781, was, in consideration of her husband's

(^a) He was the 5th Earl of Lincoln (of whom three had also been Dukes of Newcastle) who had been a Knight of the Garter. See note *sub* the 15th (xxij) Duke of Norfolk.

(^b) She *m.* secondly, 2 Jan. 1860, M. OPRKRECK, of Brussels, and *d.* 28 Nov. 1889, aged 75.

(^c) He was one of the most painstaking and useful members of the Cabinet for a long period.

(^d) Mr. Hope afterwards (*viz.*, in 1851) married this lady at Alverstone, Hants.

services, *cr.*, 31 July 1800, (*) BARONESS NEWCUMEN OF MOSSTOWN, co. Longford [I.], being subsequently *cr.*, 11 Feb. 1803. VISCOUNTESS NEWCUMEN [I.]. Her said husband *d.*, 21 Aug. 1807. Will *pr.* 1808. She *d.* at Bath, 16 May 1817, aged 69, and was *bur.* at Weston, near Bath.

II. 1817, 2. THOMAS (GLEADOWE-NEWCUMEN), VISCOUNT NEW-
to CUMEN [1803], and BARON NEWCUMEN OF MOSSTOWN (1800), also a
1825. *Baronet* [1781], all in the Kingdom of Ireland, only s. and h., *h.*
18 Sep. 1776; *suc.* his father as *Baronet* [I.], 21 Aug. 1807, and *suc.*
(on the death of his mother) to the *peerage* [I.], 16 May 1817; Gov. of the counties of
Longford and Mayo. He *d.* unm., 15 Jan. 1825, at Killester *afsd.*, in his 49th year,
when all his honours became extinct. (1)

NEWHAVEN.

Viscounty [S.] J. CHARLES CHEYNE, of Chesham Boys, Bucks,
1. 1681. Cogonhoe, co. Northampton, and subsequently of Chelsea, co.
Midx. (an estate he purchased in 1657), only surv. s. and h. of
Francis CHEYNE, of Chesham and Cogonhoe *afsd.*, by his second
wife Anne, da. of Sir William Fleetwood, was *b.* about 1625; *suc.* his father in
1644; was M.P. for Amersham in the Conv. Parl. of 1653 and for Great Marlow,
1665; was Commissioner of Customs, 1675-87, and was *cr.*, 17 May 1681, VISCOUNT
NEWHAVEN, co. Edinburgh, and LORD CHEYNE [S.]. He was M.P. for
Harwich, 1689, and for Newport, in Cornwall, 1695-98. He *m.* firstly, in or before
1656, Jane, 1st da. of William (CAVENDISH), 1st DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, by his first
wife, Elizabeth, da. and h. of William Basset. She was *bur.*, 2 Nov. 1669, at
Chelsea. M.L. Admon. 30 Feb. 1674/5, as "the Lady Jane Cheyne" to her
husband. He *m.* secondly [i.e. Vic. Gen., 8 June 1688], Isabella, Dow. COUNTESS OF
RADNOR, da. of Sir John SMITH, of co. Kent. He *d.* in his 74th year, 30 June, and
was *bur.*, 13 July 1698, at Chelsea. Will dat. 5 March 1693/4, *pr.* 3 Feb. 1698/9.
His widow was *bur.*, 15 July 1714, at Chelsea *afsd.* (2) Her admon. (as Countess Dow.
of Radnor), 4 Aug. 1714.

II. 1698, 2. WILLIAM (CHEYNE), VISCOUNT NEWHAVEN, and LORD
to CHEYNE [S.], only s. and h. by first wife; *bap.*, 14 July 1657, at
1728. Chelsea; *suc.* to the *peerage* [S.], 30 June 1698; M.P. for Bucks, 1698
and 1702, and for Amersham, 1701 and 1705 to 1707, when, after the
Scotch Union, he was (as a Scotch Peer) no longer eligible. (3) Lord Lieut. of Bucks,
1702-14; Clerk of the Pipe in the Exchequer, 1708-28. He *m.* firstly, 16 Dec. 1675, at
Chelsea, Elizabeth THOMAS, spinster, "granddaughter of the Lady Morgan" of that
parish. She was *bur.*, 10 Aug. 1677, at Chelsea. He *m.* secondly, also at Chelsea, 6 May
1680, Gertrude, sister of Evelyn, 1st DUKE OF KINGSTON-UPON-HULL, da. of Robert
PIMBERTON, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir John EVELYN. He *d.* a.p., 27 May
1728, in his 71st year (4) when all his honours became extinct. *Bur.* at Ampleford, co.
York. Will *pr.* 1728. His widow *d.* about 1712. WDI *pr.* 1752.

(*) One of the 16 Baronies [I.] so dated. See vol. iv, p. 205, note "c," and
"Heniker," as to their order of precedence.

(1) "His Lordship was chief partner in Newcumen and Co.'s bank, Castle street,
Dublin, which, in consequence of his death, stopped payment. The whole of the
unsettled estates are subject to the debts of the house." [Annual Reg., 1825.]

(2) De Grammont says that "her beauty was striking." The best account of her
is in Jesse's "Stuarts" (vol. iv.), sub "Isabella, Lady Roberts."

(3) He fought a duel with Lord Wharton in July 1699 presumably about some
political contest.

(4) This date and the age of his death is given in the Hist. Reg. Wood's
"Douglas" says that he *d.* 14 Dec. 1738, in his 82d year.

NEWHAVEN OF CARRICK MAYNE.

Barony [L.] *f.* The Rt. Hon. SIR WILLIAM MAYNE, Bart. [L.], of Carrick Mayne, co. Dublin, one of the 21 children of William MAYNE, of Powis, co. Clackmannan, being his 4th son, but the 1st by his second wife, Helen, da. of William GALBRAITH, was *b.* 1722, being for many years in the mercantile house of his family established at Lisbon from which he retired in 1757. Having *m.* in 1758 Frances, yst. sister and coheir [1745] of John (ALLEN), 3d Viscount ALLEN [L.], da. of Joshua, the 2d Viscount, by Margaret, da. of Samuel DE PASS, he thereby acquired considerable estates in Ireland: was M.P. for Carysfort about 1760-64, and was *cr. a Baronet* as "of Marston-Mortain, Beds," 22 April 1763; P.C. [L.], March 1766. He was M.P. for Canterbury, 1761, and for Gatton from 1774,^(a) being *cr.*, 26 July 1776, BARON NEWHAVEN OF CARRICK MAYNE, co. Dublin [L.].^(b) He *d. a.p.s.*, 28 May 1794, aged 72, at his house in Duke street, Dublin, when the *peerage* became extinct. Admon. June 1800. His widow *d.* 4 March 1801, in Charles street, St. James' square, Westminster.

NEWLANDS.

See "KILWARDEN OF NEWLANDS," Barony [L.] (Wolfe), *cr.* 1798; *see* with the Viscountcy of KILWARDEN, &c. [L.], 1830.

NEWLISTON.

i.e., "NEWLISTON, GLENLUCE, AND STRANRAER," Barony [S.] (*Dunrymple*), *cr.* 1703 with the Earldom of STAIR [S.], which *see*.

NEWMARCH.

ADAM DE NEWMARCH having joined the Barons in their revolt against King Henry III. was sum. to [Montfort's] Parl., 24 Dec. (1264), 49 Hen. III. Such summons, however, does not originate a hereditary Barony.^(c) He left Henry de Newmarch, his s. and h., living (1317-18), 11 Ed. II., who left a son, Roger, of whom nothing more is known.

i.e., "NEWMARCH AND OVERSLEY," Barony (Westworth), *cr.* 1628 and 1641 with the Barony of WESTWORTH OF WESTWORTH WOODHOUSE. See "STAFFORD" Earldom, *cr.* 1610 and 1611; *extinct* 1695.

NEWSHAM-PADDOCKES.

i.e., "FIELDING OF NEWSHAM PADDOCKES, co. Warwick," Barony (*Fielding*), *cr.* 1620 with the Viscountcy of FIELDING; *see* "DESBBGH" Earldom, *cr.* 1622.

NEWPORT (Isle of Wight.)

Earldom. *I.* MOUNTJOY BLOUNT, eldest of the three illegit. sons^(d) of Charles (BLOUNT), EARL OF DEVONSHIRE, and BARON MOUNTJOY, by Penelope, da. of Walter (DEVEREUX), 1st EARL OF ESSEX, was *b.* about 1597; *suc.* to Winstead, co. Essex, and other estates, on the death of his father (*s.p. legit.*), 3 April 1606, and was *cr.*

^(a) His estate at Gatton which commanded the borough of that place was sold to Mr. Ladbroke in 1789 for £80,000.

^(b) See his spirited speech in the House of Commons (when during the American war Burke boasted of being in intercourse with Franklin) in Wraxall's "*Memoirs*," vol. ii, p. 34, edit. 1884.

^(c) See vol. iii, note, *sub* "Despencer."

^(d) See vol. v, p. 401, note "b," *sub* "Mountjoy" for the names of these children.

31 Jan. 1617/8, LORD MOUNTJOY, BARON OF MOUNTJOY FORT,^(a) co. Tyrone [I.], being, some ten years later, *et.*, 5 June 1627, BARON MOUNTJOY OF THURVESTON, co. Derby, with a special clause of precedence^(b) over all (the *all* being, however, but *two*) Barons (Purconberg and Lovelace) *et.* since 20 May last. This precedence, however, was on 21 April 1628, reported against by the Lords' Committee for Privileges.^(c) Accordingly the King *et.* the grantee, 3 Aug. 1628, EARL OF NEWPORT in the Isle of Wight. He was Col. of a Reg. of Foot and Rear Admiral of the Fleet, 1628; Master of the Ordnance, 1634, and again, 1660; General of the Artillery in the King's army in the North, 1639; Constable of the Tower of London, May to Dec. 1641; Lieut. General in the North, 1642; attended on the King at Oxford, escaping, with difficulty, the assault at Dartmouth, 17 Jan. 1646/6; was a Lord of the Bedchamber to Charles I. before 1642 and to Charles II. in 1661,^(d) and was P.C. to the latter King when in exile. He *m.*, 7 Feb. 1626/7, at Whitehall, Anne, yst. sister and in 1647 coheir^(e) of William (BOTELER), 2d Baron BOTELER of BRANFIELD, da. of John, the 1st Baron, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir George VILLIERS. He *d.* at Oxford, 12 Feb. 1665/6, and was bur. at Christ Church cathedral there. His widow who in 1637 had professed herself a Roman Catholic *m.* Thomas (WESTON), 4th EARL OF PORTLAND (who survived her nearly 20 years) and *d.* about 1669. Will dat. 17 July 1668, pr. 23 June 1669.

II. 1665/6. 2. MOUNTJOY (BLOUNT), EARL OF NEWPORT, &c., also BARON MOUNTJOY [I.], s. and h., *b.* at Newport house, St. Martins in the fields^(f) about 1630; styled LORD MOUNTJOY till he *suc. to the peerage*, 12 Feb. 1665/6. He *d.* at Newport house an idiot^(g) and unm., and was bur. 20 March 1674/5, at St. Martins afd.^(f)

III. 1674/5. 3. CHARLES (BLOUNT), EARL OF NEWPORT, &c., also BARON MOUNTJOY [I.], br. and h., *b.* at Newport house afd.^(f) and *bap.* 10 Jan. 1633/4, at St. Martins in the fields; *suc. to the peerage*, March 1674/5. He *d.* shortly afterwards an idiot^(g) and unm. in Hampshire and was bur. 4 May 1675,^(g) at Weyhill, Hants.

IV. 1675. 4. HENRY (BLOUNT), EARL OF NEWPORT [1628], BARON to MOUNTJOY OF THURVESTON [1627], also LORD MOUNTJOY, BARON OF 1679. MOUNTJOY FORT, in the peerage of Ireland [1617/8], br. and h., *b.* at Newport house afd.^(f) He *suc. to the peerage*, May 1675. He who is said (like his brothers) to have been an idiot^(g) *m.* Susanna, widow of Edmund MORTIMER, of Derbyshire, da. of John BISCOPE, of Grafton, co. Kent. He *d.* s.p. and was bur. 25 Sep. 1679, at Great Harrowden, co. Northampton, when *all his honours became extinct*.^(h) The admn. of his widow, granted 30 April 1720, to her son, "the Hon. Edmund MORTIMER, Esq."

NEWPORT (Salop.)

i.e., "NEWPORT, co. Salop," Viscounty (*Bradyman*), *et.* 1815 with the EARLDOM OF BRADFORD, which *see*.

^(a) Mountjoy Fort had been erected by his father when Chief Governor of Ireland.

^(b) See vol. v, p. 401, notes "c" and "I," *sub* Mountjoy.

^(c) He was a compounder to the Commonwealth for £4,179 besides £40 a year from land.

^(d) See vol. i, p. 383, note "e," *sub* Boteler.

^(e) "These three brothers were all born at Newport house in the parish of St. Martins in the fields but were all idiots." [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vi, p. 85.]

^(f) "Dominus Newport, vir, in church."

^(g) The date of death however which is given in Doyle's "Official Baronage" is Oct. 1679 for the 3d Earl, and 8 Sep. 1681, for the 4th Earl.

^(h) He left two sisters (1) Isabella, wife of Nicholas Knollys, who sat in the Convention Parl. (1660) as Earl of Banbury, and (2) Anne, *m.* Thomas Porter, 4th son of Eudymion Porter, Groom of the Bedchamber.

NEWPORT (in Ireland.)

i.e., "NEWPORT, of Newport, co. Tipperary," Barony [L.] (*Jocelyn*), *cr.* 1748; see "JOCELYN" Viscounty [L.], *cr.* 1755.

NEWPORT OF BRADFORD and NEWPORT OF HIGH ERCALL.

Barony. I. 1612. 1. SIR RICHARD NEWPORT, of High Erroll, Salop, s. and h. of Sir Francis NEWPORT, of the same, by Beatrix, da. of Rowland LAGON, b. 7 May 1587, was knighted at Theobald's, 2 June 1615; *suc.* his father, 15 March 1622, and was, for his loyalty to the Royal cause, *cr.*, 14 Oct. 1642, BARON NEWPORT OF HIGH ERCALL, co. Salop. He *m.* before 1620, Rachel, sister and coheir of Sir Richard LEVESON, of Trentham, co. Stafford, **K.B.**, da. of John LEVESON, of Haling, co. Kent. He retired to France after the murder of King Charles I. and *d.* there at Moulins, 8 Feb. 1659/1. Will pr. 1651. His widow *d.* in London, 31 Jan. 1661.

II. 1651. 2. FRANCIS (NEWPORT), BARON NEWPORT OF HIGH ERCALL, s. and h., b. 23 Feb. 1620; *suc. to the peerage*, 8 Feb. 1650/1. He was *cr.*, 11 March 1675. VISCOUNT NEWPORT OF I. 1675. BRADFORD, co. Salop, and on 11 May 1694, EARL OF BRADFORD. See "BRADFORD" Earldom, *cr.* 1694; *ex.* (with this Barony and Viscounty) 1782.

NEWPORT-PAGNEL.

i.e., "ANNESLEY OF NEWPORT PAGNEL, co. Buckingham," Barony [*Annesley*], *cr.* 1661 with the EARLDOM OF ANGLESEY, which see; *ex.* 1761.

NEWPORT-PRATT.

i.e., "WHITWORTH OF NEWPORT-PRATT, co. Galway," Barony [L.] (*Whitworth*), *cr.* 1800; see "WHITWORTH" Earldom, *cr.* 1815; *ex.* 1825.

NEWRY.

i.e., "ORWELL OF NEWRY, co. Down," Barony [L.] (*Vernon*), *cr.* 1762; see "SHIPBROOK OF NEWRY" Earldom [L.], *cr.* 1777; *ex.* 1783.

See "SHIPBROOK OF NEWRY, co. Down," Earldom [L.] (*Vernon*), *cr.* 1777; *ex.* 1783.

i.e., "NEWRY AND MORNE, co. Down," Viscounty [L.] (*Needham*), *cr.* 1822 with the EARLDOM OF KILMOREY [L.], which see.

NEWTON [Ireland.]

See "PLUNKET OF NEWTON, co. Cork," Barony (*Plunket*), *cr.* 1827.

NEWTON [England.]

Barony. I. 1892. 1. WILLIAM JOHN LEGH, of Lyne Park, Cheshire, and Golborne Park, co. Lancaster, s. and h. of William LEGH, of Brymbo, co. Denbigh, by Mary, da. and h. of John WILKINSON, of Ratcliffe Hall, co. Leicester, was b. 19 Dec. 1828; ed. at Rugby; entered the army, 1848, serving in the Crimean war and retiring as Capt. 21st Fusiliers; *suc.* his uncle, Thomas Legh, 8 May 1857, in the estates of Lyne and Golborne abovenamed;

M.P. for South Lancashire, 1859-65, and for East Cheshire, 1868-85, and was *cr.*, 27 Aug. 1892,^(a) **BARON NEWTON** of Newton in Makerfield, co. Lancaster. He *m.*, 29 May 1856, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Emily Jane, da. of the Ven. Charles Nourse Wodehouse, Archdeacon of Norwich, by Dulcibella Jane, da. of William (HAY), EARL OF ERROLL [S.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 7,100 acres in Cheshire and 6,700 in Lancashire. Total 13,800 acres, worth £45,000 a year. *Principal Residences.* Lyme Park, near Stockport, Cheshire, and Golborne Park, near Warrington, Lancashire.

NEWTON SAINT CYRES.

i.e., "SAINT CYRES OF NEWTON SAINT CYRES, co. Devon," Viscounty (*Northcote*), *cr.* 1885 with the EARLDOM OF IDDESLEIGH, which see.

NEWTOWN.

i.e., "NEWTOWN, co. Donegal," Barony [I.] (*Child*), *cr.* 1718 with the VISCOUNTY OF CASTLEMAINE [I.], which see; *ex.* together with the EARLDOM OF TYLNEY OF CASTLEMAINE [I.], 1784.

NEWTOWN-BUTLER.

Barony [I.] 1. THE RT. HON. THEOPHILUS BUTLER, of Bellurbet, *cr.* Cavan, s. and h. of Francis BUTLER, of the same, by Judith, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Theophilus JONES, of Osbertstown, co. Meath, was joint Clerk of the Pells [I.], 1679; *suc.* his father, 15 Aug. 1702; M.P. for co. Cavan, 1703-13, and for Bellurbet, 1713-14; P.C., 1710, and, being zealous for the Protestant interest, was *cr.*, 21 Oct. 1715, **BARON OF NEWTOWN-BUTLER**, co. Fermanagh [I.], with a *spec. rem.* of that dignity, failing heirs male of his body, to those of his father^(b) taking his seat 12 Nov. following. He *m.* April 1702 (*i.e.*, 24 March 1701/2), Emily, da. of James STOFFORD, of Tara hill, co. Meath, by his second wife, Mary, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Robert FORT, She *d.* 13 and was *bur.* 15 June 1722, in St. Ann's church, Dublin. He *d. s.p.a.*^(c) in his house at St. Stephen's Green, 11 March 1723, and was *bur.* at St. Ann's afd.

II. 1723. 2. BRINSLEY (BUTLER), **BARON OF NEWTOWN-BUTLER** [I.], br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 11 March 1723, under the *spec. rem.* in the creation thereof. He was *cr.*, 12 Aug. 1728, **VISCOUNT LANESBOROUGH**, co. Longford [I.]. See that dignity.

NEWTOWN-PERY.

See "PERY OF NEWTOWN-PERY, co. Limetick," Viscounty [I.] (*Pery*), *cr.* 1785; *ex.* 1806.

NEW ROSS.

See "MULGRAVE OF NEW ROSS, co. Wexford," Barony [I.] (*Phipps*), *cr.* 1707.

NEYLAND.

i.e., "WESTON OF NEYLAND, co. Essex," Barony (*Weston*), *cr.* 1628; see "PORTLAND" Earldom, *cr.* 1623, both becoming *extinct* about 1683.

^(a) One of the eight Baronies conferred by the Salisbury Ministry, on their quitting office. See list thereof vol. v, p. 126, note "c," *sub* "Llangattock."

^(b) See the preamble of this patent in "Lodge," vol. ii, p. 397.

^(c) His only son, James, *d. v.p.*, 10 Jan. 1721, in his 14th year.

NIDDY.

i.e., "NIDDY OF NIDDY, co. Linlithgow," Barony (*Hope*), *cr.* 1814 ;
see "HOPETOUN" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1708, under the 4th and succeeding Earls.

NIEDPATH.

i.e., "DOUGLAS OF NIEDPATH, LYNE, AND MUNARD," Barony [S.]
 (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1687 with the EARLDOM OF MARCH [S.], which *see*.

NILE.

See "NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF BURNHAM THORPE, co. Norfolk,"
 Barony (*Nelson*), *cr.* 1798 ; also Viscounty *cr.* 1801 ; both *extinct* 1805.

See "NELSON OF THE NILE AND OF HILBOROUGH, co. Norfolk," Barony
 (*Nelson*), *cr.* 1801, with a special remainder.

NISBET.

i.e., "KER OF NISBET, LANONEWTOUN, AND DOLPHINSTOUN," Barony
 [S.] (*Ker*), *cr.* 1633 with the EARLDOM OF ANCRUM [S.], which *see*.

NITH.

i.e., "NITH, TORTHORWALD, AND ROSS" Viscounty [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.*
 1682 with the MARQUESSATE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.] and again 1684 with the DUKEDOM
 OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], which *see*.^(a)

NITHSDALE.

Earldom [S.] 1. ROBERT (MAXWELL), LORD MAXWELL [S.], *yr. s. of*

I. 1620, John, LORD MAXWELL [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of David (DOUGLAS),
 with the pre- EARL OF ANCRUM [S.]; *suc.* his elder br., 21 May 1613, but inasmuch
 cedence of 1581, as that Lord had been beheaded for murder was not recognised as
 a Peer till restored by letters under the great seal, 13 Oct. 1618, to
 the title and estate of the family and served heir of his brother,
 13 July 1619. He was *cr.* 20 Aug. 1620, EARL OF NITHSDALE, LORD
 MAXWELL, ESKDALE, AND CARLEILL [S.], with rem. to heirs male whatso-
 ever^(b) and with precedency from 29 Oct. 1581,^(c) being the date of his father's
 creation as EARL OF MORTON [S.] which dignity appears to have reverted, a few
 years later, to the line of its ancient possessors. He defended his castle of Carluarock
 in 1640 against the Parliamentarians and joined Montrose in 1644 for which he was
 excommunicated by the general assembly. He *m.*, 28 Oct. 1619, at St. Mary le
 Strand (*ie. fac.*) Elizabeth, da. of Sir Francis BEAUMONT. He *d.* May 1646.

II. 1646. 2. ROBERT (MAXWELL), EARL OF NITHSDALE and LORD
 MAXWELL [S.], only s. and h.; known as "the Philosopher." He,
 with his father, joined Montrose in 1644; was captured at Newcastle and was
 excommunicated by the general assembly, being *styled* LORD MAXWELL till he *suc.* to
 the *peerage* [S.] in May 1646. By act, 5 Feb. 1647, he was restored against his
 father's forfeiture. He, who was Hereditary Sheriff of Kirkcudbright, *d. unm.*, 5 Oct.
 1667.

^(a) See also vol. iii, p. 160, note "b," *sub* "Douglas."

^(b) "The regulating patent of their Earldom is not to heirs male but *hereditas masculis et assignatis quibuscunque* as is instructed in the orig. creation which is by act of Parl. in 1581. They then held it under the title of Earl of Morton, but on the 29th of August, 1621, the King wishing that the family should exchange the style of Morton for Nithsdale issued a charter accordingly but solely for that purpose for it at the same time expressly *confirms* and *confirms* the old dignity," &c. [*Biddell*, 1833.]

^(c) This precedency was disputed by some of the ten Earls who had been created between 1581 and 1628 but was confirmed by decret of the Privy Council, 11 Jan. 1621.

III. 1667. *S.* JOHN (MAXWELL), EARL OF NITHSDALE, LORD MAXWELL AND LORD HERRIES OF TERREGLES [S.], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of John, LORD HERRIES OF TERREGLES, by Elizabeth, sister of Robert (MAXWELL), 1st EARL OF NITHSDALE [S.], which John was only s. and h. of William, LORD HERRIES OF TERREGLES (*d.* 1601), who was s. and h. of Agnes, *suo jure* BARONESS HERRIES OF TERREGLES (*d.* 1594), by John MAXWELL (who sat in Parl. as Lord Herries of Terregles) the said John (who *d.* 1582) being 2d s. of Robert (MAXWELL), 4th LORD MAXWELL [S.] (*d.* 1546), who was grandfather of John, 7th LORD MAXWELL (*cr.* EARL OF MORTON [S.] in 1581), the father of Robert, 1st EARL OF NITHSDALE, above-mentioned. He *suc.* his father as Lord Herries of Terregles [S.] in 1631. He, also, joined Montrose in 1644 and was excommunicated by the general assembly. By the death of his cousin, the 3d Earl, 5 Oct. 1667, he became EARL OF NITHSDALE, LORD MAXWELL, &c. [S.] He m. Elizabeth, sister of John (GORDON), 1st Viscount KENMURE [S.], da. of Sir Robert GORDON, of Lochinvar, by Isabella, da. of William (RUTHVEN), 1st EARL OF GOWRIE [S.] He *d.* 1677.

IV. 1677. *J.* ROBERT (MAXWELL), EARL OF NITHSDALE, &c. [S.], s. and h., styled LORD MAXWELL till he *suc.* to the peerage [S.] in 1677. He m. Lucy, da. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of George (GORDON), 1st MARQUESS OF HUNTLY [S.] He *d.* March 1695/6.

V. 1695/6. *S.* WILLIAM (MAXWELL), EARL OF NITHSDALE [1620], to LORD MAXWELL [1449?], LORD HERRIES OF TERREGLES [1490], and 1715/6, LORD MAXWELL, ESKDALE, AND CARLILE [1620] in the peerage of Scotland, only s. and h. He, who was previously styled LORD MAXWELL, *suc.* to the peerage [S.], March 1695/6. He joined in the insurrection of 1715; was taken prisoner at the battle of Preston, 14 Nov., and found guilty of high treason, Jan. 1715/6, being sentenced to be executed 14 Feb. following, but effected his escape from the Tower of London by the contrivance of his courageous wife, Winifred, da. of William (HERBERT), 1st MARQUESS OF POWIS, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward (SONNEBURY), MARQUESS OF WOMBURN. Being attainted *all his honours became forfeited.* (a) He, who in 1725 was made **K.T.** by the titular King James III., *d.* in Rome, 20 March 1744. His widow *d.* there in 1749.

[WILLIAM MAXWELL, styled LORD MAXWELL, only s. and h., to whom his father had disposed the family estates, 28 Nov. 1712, reserving his own life rent, which last accordingly was all that was forfeited in 1715/6. On his father's death, 20 March 1744, he *suc.* to the family estates and assumed the style of Earl of Nithsdale notwithstanding the forfeiture thereof. He m. firstly, before 1720, his cousin, Catherine, 4th da. of Charles (STEWART), 4th EARL OF TRAQUAIR [S.], by Mary, da. of Robert (MAXWELL), 4th EARL OF NITHSDALE [S.] She *d.* at Paris, 16 June 1765. He m. secondly, 11 Aug. 1767, at St. Geo. Hart. sq., (b) Anne FOX, spinster. She *d.* in London, 6 March 1773. He *d.* there s.p.m., 4 Aug. 1776. (c)]

NOCTON.

i.e., "GODERICH OF NOCTON, co. Lincoln," Viscountcy (Robinson), *cr.* 1827 with the EARLDOM OF RIPON, which see.

(a) See vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," sub "Duffus," for a list of the 19 Scotch peerages (of which this was one) forfeited by the rising of 1715.

(b) "William Maxwell, Esq., commonly called Lord Nithsdale, widower, and Ann Fox, spinster. *Lie A. C.*"

(c) See vol. iv, p. 221, note "a," sub "Herries," as to William Maxwell, the heir male of the Earldom of Nithsdale and Barony of Maxwell, opposing in 1858 the claim of the heir general to the Barony of Herries of Terregles [S.] This William *d.* s.p. in 1863 after which date the male heirship is not certain. See "*Herald*," pp. 172—174.

NOEL OF RIDLINGTON.

i.e., "NOEL OF RIDLINGTON, co. Rutland," Barony (*Noel*), *cr.* 1616/7; see "CAMDEN" Viscounty, *cr.* 1628, *sub* the 2d Viscount, both dignities becoming extinct (together with the Earldom of Gainsborough) 1798.

i.e., "NOEL OF RIDLINGTON, co. Rutland," Barony (*NOEL, formerly EDWARDS*), *cr.* 1841, with the EARLDOM OF GAINSBOROUGH, which see.

NOEL OF TITCHFIELD.

i.e., "NOEL OF TITCHFIELD, co. Southampton," Barony (*Noel*), *cr.* 1681; see "GAINSBOROUGH" Earldom, *cr.* 1682; *cr.* 1798.

NONSUCH.

i.e., "NONSUCH, co. Surrey," Barony (PALMER, *nee* VILLIERS), *cr.* 1670, with the DUKEDOM OF CLEVELAND, which see; *cr.* 1774.

NORBOROUGH.

See "FITZWILLIAM OF NORBOROUGH, co. Northampton," Earldom (*Fitzwilliam*), *cr.* 1746.

NORBURY and NORBURY OF BALLYCRENODE.

Barony [I.] 1. THE RT. HON. JOHN TOLER, 2d s. of Daniel TOLER, of Beechwood, co. Tipperary, by Letitia, da. of Thomas OTWAY, of Castle Otway, in that county, was b. 3 Dec. 1745; Barrister (Dublin), 1770; M.P. for Trade, 1776; for Philipstown, 1781, and for Newborough, 1790; Solicitor General [I.], 1789-98; P.C. [I.], 1798; Attorney General [I.], 1798-99, distinguishing himself in the prosecution of the Irish rebels; Chief Justice of the Common Pleas [I.], 1800-27, being *cr.* 27 Dec. 1800, (a) BARON NORBURY OF BALLYCRENODE, co. Tipperary [I.]. He was, on his retirement from office, *cr.* 23 June 1827, (b) VISCOUNT GLANDINE, of Glandine, King's county, and EARL OF NORBURY [I.] with a *spec. rem.* to his second son. He m., 2 June 1778, Grace, da. of Hector GRAHAM, Secretary of the Court of Common Pleas [I.], by Isabella, da. of Robert MAXWELL, of Fellows Hall. She, in consideration of her husband's services, was *cr.* 24 Nov. 1797, BARONESS NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON, co. Tipperary [I.]. She d. 21 July 1822. He d. 27 July 1831, in Dublin, aged 85. Will pr. March 1832.

Barony [I.] 2. DANIEL (TOLER), BARON NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON and BARON NORBURY OF BALLYCRENODE [I.], 1st s. and h. He, who was of unsound mind, *suc.* to the former Barony on the death of his mother, 21 July 1822, and to the last named Barony on the death of his father, 27 July 1831. He d. *nom.*, 30 Jan. 1832, aged about 52.

Earldom [I.] 2 and 3. HECTOR JOHN (GRAHAM-TOLER), EARL OF NORBURY, &c. [I.], 2d s., b. 27 June 1781; styled VISCOUNT GLANDINE, 1827-31; *suc.* to the peerage [I.] as Earl of Norbury, &c., on the death of his father, 27 July 1831 (under the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that dignity and *suc.* to the Baronies of Norwood of Knockalton and Norbury of Ballycrenode [I.] on the death of his elder br.

(^a) He was one of the nine Commoners ennobled that day. See vol. i, p. 166, note "^a," *sub* "Ashtown."

(^b) The remainder of this Earldom being different from that of the Barony of Norwood (vested in the grantee) it was rightly considered as a new creation and not a promotion under the act of the Irish union. The three extinct peerages which were accordingly made use of, for this purpose, were (1) Newcomen (2) Whitworth and (3) Carleton.

next above-named as heir male of the body of the grantee of each of those dignities. He took the name of *Graham* in addition to that of *Toler*. He *m.*, 1 Jan. 1808, Elizabeth, only da. and h. of William BRABAZON, of Brabazon Park, co. Meath, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of John PHIBBS, of Liscomby, co. Sligo. He *d.* 3 Jan. 1839, aged 57, having been shot by an assassin in the grounds of his house, Darrow Abbey, near Killebeggan, on the 1st. Will pr. Jan. 1840. His widow, who inherited the considerable estates of the family of Phibbs in the counties of Sligo, Leitrim, and Mayo, *d.* 25 Aug. 1859, aged 73, in Belgrave square.

Earldom [I.] }
 III. }
Barony [I.] } 1839.
 IV. }

3 and 4. HECTOR JOHN (GRAHAM-TOLER), EARL OF NORBURY, &c. [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. *b.* 17 Sep. 1810; styled VISCOUNT GLANDINE from 1831 till he *suc.* to the peerage [I.], 3 Jan. 1839. He *m.*, 7 Nov. 1848, at Piltownweem, Stewart, da. of Major Gen. Sir Henry BETHUNE, Bart., *de jure*^(a) EARL OF LINDSAY [S.], by Countess, da. of John TROTTER. He *d.* 26 Dec. 1873, in his 64th year, at Valence Park, near Westerham, Kent. His widow, who was *b.* 3 Sep. 1825, living 1893.

Earldom [I.] }
 IV. }
Barony [I.] } 1873.
 V. }

4 and 5. WILLIAM BRABAZON LINDSAY (GRAHAM-TOLER), EARL OF NORBURY [1827], VISCOUNT GLANDINE [1827], BARON NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON [1797], and BARON NORBURY OF BALLYGRENODE [1809], to the peerage of Ireland, only surv. s. and h. *b.* 2 July 1862, at Valence Park *abd.*; styled VISCOUNT GLANDINE till he *suc.* to the peerage [I.], 26 Dec. 1873.

Family Estates.—These, in 1853, consisted of 7,798 acres in co. Tipperary; 2,453 in co. Clare; 1,024 in co. Mayo, and 1,006 in co. Sligo. Total 12,281 acres, worth £4,409 a year. *Principal Residence.* Darrow Abbey, in King's county, and Caber House, Dublin.

NORFOLK.

Earldom. 1. RALPH DE GAEL^(b) (*Guadel*^(c) or *Wael*), Seigneur de Montfort and De Gael, in Brittany, appears to have been^(d) the s. of Ralph, Baron EARL OF HEREFORD, or (according to Guimard, the old Norman poet), EARL OF EAST ANGLIA (defeated by the Irish and Welsh, 1055), who was s. and h. of Dreux, or Drogo, COUNT OF THE VEXIN AND

(a) According to the decision of the House of Lords, 5 April 1878, in consequence whereof that Earldom was confirmed to his son.

(b) He was probably so named as having been born in the castle of Gael in Brittany.

(c) "It is to be noticed that the *orthodox* Latin form of Gael was Guadel; thus the Abbey of St. Méen de Gael is writ Sancti Meveuni de Guadel, or Sancti Meveunij de Guadellensis. It is only *Latin* writers call him *Gauder*. Wace says Raoul de Gael." [*Ex. inform.* G. W. Watson.]

(d) This is the opinion of Mr. Planché both in his "*Earls of East Anglia*" [*Arch. Ass.*, vol. xxi.], and his "*Conqueror and his Companions*" and is confirmed by that of Mr. G. W. Watson (whose knowledge of the Norman and English Earldoms of that period is well known) who writes as under: "Freeman's suggestion (called by Planché "Mr. Taylor's suggestion, strongly enforced by Mr. Freeman"), as to Ralph de Gael's parentage [*viz.*, that he was son of Ralph Straba or the Staller] is hardly worth notice. Five persons received the title of Earl (*Comes*) in William the Conqueror's time by reason of the Conquest of England [*viz.*, 1], Roger, Vicomte D'Hiemois [Earl of Shrewsbury or Arundel]; Hugh, Vicomte D'Avranchin [Earl of Chester]; William Fitz Osborn whose qualifications are well known [Earl of Hereford]; Bishop Odo, the Conqueror's half brother [Earl of Kent], and Ralph de Gael [Earl of Norfolk.] Consequently any parentage for the latter which is not of the first order is ridiculous. The only argument against Planché's hypothesis (which, by the way, makes Ralph

AMANS, by Goda, or Ehtda [Edith I], da. of Ethelred, **King of England**. His mother was not improbably the heiress of the estates of Gael and Montfort^(a) which undoubtedly he somehow inherited. He was b. before 1040; knighted before Oct. 1066 when as commander of a band of Bretons he was styled "*Le Breton*" at the battle of Hastings, rose viceshortly afterwards, as aeward from the Conqueror, the district known as the *Conspate of the East Angles*, comprising the counties of Norfolk, Suffolk, and part of that of Cambridge, and thus apparently becoming **EARL OF NORFOLK**, being styled^(b) in 1071 *Earl of Norwich*. He had two years previously in April 1069 repulsed an invasion of the Dunes at Norwich. He m. about 1071 Emma, da. of William (Fitz Osborn), Earl of Hereford (who was *Seigneur de Breteuil and Dapifer of Normandy*), by Adeliza, da. of Roger de Toth. He joined with Roger de Breteuil in the rebellion of 1074^(c) against the Conqueror planned^(d) at the fatal "bridesale" of Ixingham whereby his *English Earldom and estates* became forfeited when, with his wife, he retired to Brittany, both of them finally joining the Crusade in the time of Pope Urban and dying on the journey^(e) to Palestine.^(f)

hair to Edward the Confessor, and he, indeed, pretended to the Crown; according to Orderic, in the 1074 rebellion is [the question as to] how did he get Gael and Montfort in Brittany? Not through his father certainly. But his mother was Getha, a Saxon, according to Planché.^(g)

^(a) Mr. G. W. Watson furnishes the following statements as to this Breton descent being paternal or maternal. "I. Ordericus calls him *Ralph the Breton*; the continuator of William of Jumièges calls him *Genere Britani*; William of Malmesbury (Lib. 111) calls him *a Breton on his father's side*, and Wace calls him *a Breton*." On the other hand, "II. The Saxon chronicle calls him *Drythiac (Breton) on the mother's side and son of an Englishman called Ralph*. Though the preponderance of evidence is for No. I, I incline to No. II, judging that Earl Ralph inherited his Breton estate from his unknown mother, and I do so because of a charter in the cartulary of the Abbey of Beaulieu in Brittany (edit. M. Aurelien de Courson, p. 239), where the witnesses are Eudes, Vicecomes (of Parhoët), Radulfus Anglieus Comes, Radulfus de Fulgeres (Fulgures), etc., etc., Anno 1089. He must then have been an Englishman." (See, however, p. 36, note "d," *circa finem*, as to Planché's statement of Earl Ralph's mother being a Saxon.)

^(b) Ordericus Vitalis.

^(c) "His rebellion I ascribe to 1074. (Chron. Mailros and Fl. of Worcester) rather than to 1075. (Sax. Chron. and H. Huntingdon.)" *Ex inform.* G. W. Watson.

^(d) Planché gives a highly probable reason for this rebellion in his "*Conqueror and his Companions*" vol. ii, pp. 1-15, viz., the double murder in 1065 of Walter de Mantes and Blüta, his wife, in order to secure the Comté de Maine; the murder of Conan, the good Count of Brittany, the disinheritation and banishment of William, Count of Mortain, all which (the Earl is reported to have said) "and other such crimes have been perpetrated by William in the case of his own kinsfolk and relatives and he is ever ready to act the same part towards us and our Peers." These doings are all recited and "not contradicted by Ordericus and have never been disproved." Of course the relationship of Walter de Mantes as paternal uncle to Earl Ralph is on the presumption that that Earl's father was Earl of Hereford (or East Anglia) as presumed in the text.

^(e) "Contra Turcos Hierusalem perrexit et in via dei paupers et peregrinos cum uxore alit." (Ord. Vit., lib., iv. c. 11.)

^(f) "By his wife, Emma, Earl Ralph had three sons (1) William, who appears to have been the eldest, as, in 1102, he claimed the succession to his uncle, William de Breteuil. He d. soon after (Ord. Vit., lib., xi. c. 4) (2) Ralph, his successor, and (3) Alan, who accompanied his father on the crusade in 1096 (Ord. Vit., lib., ix. c. 2.) Ralph II.'s da. [Alicia] m. [after 1120] Robert Bossu, Earl of Leicester, etc. [who d. 5 April 1168.] The descendants of Ralph long held a conspicuous place among the Barons of Brittany till they at length by a series of fortunate marriages became one of the wealthiest houses in France, for Ralph VII., Sire de Montfort and de Gael, m. Isabel, eldest da. and principal heir of John, Sire de Lohéac and de la Roche-Bernard, and (dying 28 March 1394), was father of Ralph VIII., Sire de M., de G., de L., etc., who m. Jean, eldest d. and prince h. of John, Sire de Kerghalay, and was father of John de Montfort, who in marrying (22 Jan. 1404/5), Anne, da. and sole h. of Guy XII., Sire de Laval, agreed to take the name of Guy de Laval, and the

- II. 1140? J. Hugh Le Brood, 2d s. of Roger Le Broon,⁽⁴⁾ of
to Framlingham, co. Suffolk, Steward, or Seneschal, of the King's house-
1176. hold⁽⁵⁾ (d. 15 Sep. 1107), by Adeline, da. and coheir of Hugh de
Grestenstede (the Seneschal), was b. before 1100; *anc.* his elder br.
William (who was drowned in the White ship 27 Nov. 1112 as Steward; was
Governor of Norwich 6th 1122, and appears, during the civil wars of King Stephen
and the Empress Maud, "to have surpassed his fellows in acts of desertion and
treachery."⁽⁶⁾ His first act, however (when he swore that King Henry I. had named
Stephen as his successor) contributed greatly to Stephen's accession to the throne
(1135). By that King he was *cr.* before Feb. 1141,⁽⁷⁾ EARL OF NORFOLK, and
was in receipt of the third penny of that county, at the agreement between Stephen
and Henry touching the Crown. He soon, however, turned against him, but was
with him in the disastrous battle of Lincoln (2 Feb. 1141), tho' he held Ipswich
against him in 1153 on behalf of Henry, by whom he was, shortly after his accession to
the throne in Dec. 1154, confirmed as Earl⁽⁸⁾ and as Steward of the Household. He
was Sheriff of Norfolk, 1158-57. In 1173, he joined the revolt of Prince Henry, against
the King, his father, but submitted 25 July 1174, renewing his homage, surrendering
his castles, paying a fine and becoming a crusader. He m. Julia, sister of
Aubrey, 1st Earl of Oxford, da. of Aubrey de Vere and Adeliza, his wife. He
appears to have m. secondly, before 1154, Gundreda. He d. before 9 March 1176/7,
probably in the Holy Land, no less than 70 years after the death of his father.⁽⁹⁾

undifferenced arms of Montmorency-Laval for himself and all his successors. With
her he acquired the vast domains of the house of Laval. The descendant in the 4th
generation of this John de Montfort (called Guy de Laval XIII.), Claude called Guy
XVII, died s.p. 25 May 1547, the last male descendant of Earl Ralph of Norfolk, as
I suppose; there may of course have been junior lines existing subsequently." (*See*
inform. G. W. Watson. See also that Gentleman's "Size Quarters of Isabel of
Gloucester" (in "the Genealogist" N. S. vol. 2.) where it is stated that Amicia,
Countess of Leicester was heiress of Breteuil, Lire and Glos.

(4) See under title of "The Earls of East Anglia" (Brit. Arch. Ass., vol. xii,
1857), a good account of the Bigot family by J. R. Planché, who suggests that the
name is of the same class as *Le Angevin, Le Fleming, Le Breton, Le Poitevin, Le*
Scoth, &c., and signifies (*Le Visigot, Vigot, Wigot or Bigot*) the Visigoth. This certainly
seems more likely that the derivations from "By God," "By goat," and "Bigot's
Draschiers," all of them there alluded to.

(5) See vol. v, p. 280, note *b¹ for some remarks on this and other offices of
state. This office (*Seneschallus Hospitalis*) is totally distinct from that of the Hugh
Steward of Kaghul.

(6) See "Aut. Biogr." for the lives of four of these five Earls of the house of Bigot,
ably written by E. Maunde Thompson.

(7) See vol. v, p. 86, note "a," sub "Lincoln" for some account of the 15
Earldoms conferred during the reign of King Stephen.

(8) The charter of Henry II. (1154?) whereby "Hugo Bigot erigitur in comitem
Norfolke" is printed in *Coll. Typ. et Gen.*, vol. viii, p. 67. In it the King says
"Solatis me fecisse Hugon Bigot comitem de Norfolc, scilicet de tercio denario de
Nordwic et de Norwic" the grant being to him and his heirs in the same way as that
of any other English Earldom.

(9) There is great confusion about his wives for besides that "it would appear that
Juliana survived him and remarried with Wulceline de Mammot" it is stated by (R.
Du Mont) a contemporary writer "that Earl Hugh had a second son, William, by
Margaret his wife, da. of Robert Sutton," while "Sir William Segar gives him two
sons, by a wife, named Gundreda, who m. afterwards Roger de Glainville. Of course,
the Earl could not leave three widows." [Planché's "Earls of East Anglia" as in
note "a" next above]. The evidence as to the wife, Margaret Sutton, rests only on
the assertion of Robert Du Mont.

(10) In a MS. (Viucent 19) in the Coll. of Armas is a rough pedigree making this
Hugh to die in 1136, and his son, another Hugh, to die in 1177, on the authority of
Fabian, who states that the first Hugh died very shortly after he was made an Earl.
If this is so "we should not only reduce the extraordinary number of years [70]
between the death of Roger and his son, but also have another Earl to dispose of to
one of these [see note "f" next above] very awkwardly situated Countesses."

Gundreda, Countess of Norfolk (from whom her step-son, Earl Roger recovered some lands, acquired by her during coverture), *m.* Roger DE GLASVILLE, and was living a widow (1159-1200), 1 John.

III. 1189. 2. ROGER LE BIGOD, s. and h., by Juliana, *b.* before 1159; *see* his father in 1176, but, owing to a dispute with his step-mother, Gundreda, touching the inheritance, was apparently not allowed by King Henry II. to inherit the Earldom. He, however, acted as Steward in the court held at Guildford in 1186. By charter, 27 Nov. 1189, of King Richard I., he was confirmed in the Stewardship^(a) as well as in the Earldom, becoming thereby EARL OF NORFOLK. He was joint Ambassador to France, 1189, to arrange for the crusade; was present at the great council at Nottingham, 30 March, and was a supporter of the canopy at the second coronation, 17 April 1194, of Richard I.; a Justiciar and a Justice itinerant in Norfolk; one of the envoys to summon the King of Scotland to do homage, 1200; accompanied the King to Poitou, 1215; but was (with his eldest son), one of the 25 guardians of the *Magna Charta*, 15 June 1215, being accordingly excommunicated. He is said to have been "restored Earl of Norfolk," 3 April 1218, and his rights were recognised at the Council of Oxford, 12 May 1221 (four months before his death) by the new King Henry III. He *m.* Ida before 1190.^(b) He is said to have *m.* "Isabella, da. of Hameline, EARL OF WARREN," possibly the same as the above-mentioned Ida. He *d.* between May and Aug. 1221.

IV. 1221. 3. HUGH (LE BIGOD), EARL OF NORFOLK, Hereditary Steward of the Household, &c., s. and h., who with his father was, June 1215, one of the 25 Guardians of the *Magna Charta*; *see* to the Earldom and the office of Steward, 1221; was in command against the Welsh, 1223. He *m.* about 1212, Maud, 1st da. of William (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, by Isabel, da. and h. of Richard (DE CLARE, called Strongbow), EARL OF PEMBROKE. He *d.* (a few years after his father), Feb. 1224/5. His widow, who became 5 Dec. 1245, coheiress of her h., Aveline, the last EARL OF PEMBROKE of that race, inheriting thereby the office of *Marshal of England* (which she surrendered to her son in 1248-49) as also the manor of Hempsted-Marshall, in Berks,^(c) *m.* before 13 Oct. 1225 (as his second wife) William (DE WARRENSE), EARL OF SURREY, who *d.* 27 May 1240. She is said to have *m.* (as a third husband) Walter DE DEXSTAVILLE.

V. 1224/5. 4. ROGER (LE BIGOD), EARL OF NORFOLK, Hereditary Steward of the Household, &c., s. and h., *b.* about 1213; *see* his father, 1224/5, and *m.* at Alnwick, May 1225 (when but a boy) Isabel, sister to ALEXANDER II., King of Scotland (to whom he was in ward), da. of WILLIAM (the Lion), King of Scotland, by Ermengarde DE BEAUMONT. Her h. put away on the pretext of consanguinity but received her back again (by ecclesiastical sentence) in 1233. He was *knights* by the King, 22 May 1233; was in the French expedition, 1242; was one of the Envoys sent to Lyons in June 1245 to protest against the Papal exactions. By surrender of his mother, 1245-49, he became *Marshal of England*. In 1258 he was one of the 12 chosen to represent the Barons for the reforms entitled "*The Provisions of Oxford*," and was on 7 Nov. 1259, made Joint Guardian of England, being then on the side of De Montfort in opposition to the King and being one of the five Earls^(d) assn. to "*Montfort's Parli.*" 24 Dec. 1264, holding the castle

(a) As freely as Roger his grandfather and Hugh his father had held it. This militates against the interpolation of another Earl as suggested in note "1" next above.

(b) This date is evolved from his calling himself "Earl of Norfolk" in the charter, in which he mentions this wife Ida.

(c) By right of the tenure of this manor it would seem that she and her heirs had right to the office of *Marshal of the Household*. See vol. vi, p. 261, note "d," *sub* "MARSHAL."

(d) See vol. iii, p. 365, note "d," *sub* "Fitz John," for a list of the Earls and Barons summoned thereto.

of Orford, in Suffolk, for that party.^(a) In July 1266 he was a Commissioner to admit rebels into "the King's Peace."^(b) He *d. s.p.*, 4 July 1270, aged about 57, and was *bur.* at Thetford.

VI. 1270, *J.* ROGER (LE BIGOD), EARL OF NORFOLK, *Marshal of England, &c.*, nephew and h. being s. and h. of Hugh LE BIGOD, 1306. Justiciar of England, 1257-60 (yr. s. of Hugh, 3d EARL OF NORFOLK), by his first wife, Joan, da. of Robert BERNET, was h. 1240; *see* his father in Nov. 1266, becoming, four years later, on the death of his uncle, *Earl of Norfolk*, doing homage, as such, 25 July 1270. He took part in the wars of Edward I. and was one of those who compelled that King to ratify the great charter in Feb. 1301. He surrendered his titles and estates to the Crown,^(c) 12 April 1302, receiving them back, with rem. to the heirs male of his body, 12 July following. He *m.* firstly in or after 1265, Alina, widow of Hugh (LE DESPRENCE), LORD LE DESPRENCE, da. and h. of Sir Philip BASSET, of Wycombe, Bucks, sometime Justiciar of England, by Hawise or Ela, da. of William (LORNESTON), EARL OF SALISBURY. She was living 1271 and aged 26. He *m.* secondly in 1290 (18 Ed. I.), Alice, da. of John de Avenues, CONST. OF HAINSAULT. She was living 1302. He *d. s.p.*, 11 Dec. 1306, aged 66, when *all his honours* (according to the surrender of 1302) passed to the Crown and became merged therein.

VII. 1312. *I.* THOMAS PLANTAGENET, styled "of Brotherton," 5th s. of King Edward I., being his first s. by his second wife, Margaret, da. of PHILIP III., KING OF FRANCE, was h. 1 June 1300, at Brotherton, co. York; was *cr.* (by the King, his brother), 15 Dec. 1312, EARL OF NORFOLK,^(d) with rem. to the heirs of his body and was sum. to Parl. 18 March following, receiving also all the lands held by the late Earl. He was likewise *cr.*, 10 Feb. 1315/6, *Marshal of England*. He served frequently in the Scotch wars. He *m.* firstly Alice, da. of Sir Roger HALYS, of Harwich. He *m.* secondly Mary, widow of Sir William BRANSE, da. of William (DE ROOS), LORD ROOS. He *d. s.p. &c.*,^(e) Aug. 1338, aged 38, when his dignities either became *extinct*^(f) or *lapsed* between his two daughters and coheirs. He was *bur.* at Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk. His widow *m.* Ralph (COBBHAM), LORD COBBHAM (*su cr.* 1324) and *d.* 1352.^(g)

^(a) THE EARLDOM OF NORFOLK was towards the close of the rebellion of the Barons against Henry III. granted by that King (tho' the grant was one which he was powerless to enforce against its then holder) in Dec. 1265 to the Count of St Paul. The passage in Rishanger (fo. 106) relating thereto is as follows: "Invitatis, tunc prece quam pretio, Comite Sancti Pauli (filio Comitis Burgundie), aliisque copis (i.e. "forces"), militibus de partibus transmarinis, quibus terras ex hereditamentis [Rex] contulerat et promiserat, sicut Comiti de Sancto Paulo, quem comitatu cingebat *Norfolchie*, licet sapientiam non suscepisset terrorum, nec personaliter partes illas ardire presumerat, sciens Comitem Rogerum Le Bigot, virum bellicosum et desideranter obviasse." [*Ex inform. J. Horace Round.*]

^(b) Doyle's "*Official Baronage*."

^(c) His yr. br., John Le Bigod (with whom possibly he had quarrelled) was thus disinherited. He was aged 40 years at the Earl's death to whom he was heir, but appears to have inherited nothing, neither is any more known of him.

^(d) Or Earl of Norfolk and Suffolk for "in his deed dat. 5 Aug. [1312], 6 Ed. III., he wrote himself *Thomas, Comes Norff. et Suff. et Marchallus Anglie*, and in a grant in French dat. [1333], 7 Ed. III., to which his seal is annexed *Thomas, fcz du Noble Roy, Comte de Northfolke et Suffolke, Marchal d'Angleterre*." [Sandford.]

^(e) Edward Plantagenet, his only s. and h. ap. (by his first wife), *d. s.p.* and *v.p.* having *m.* Batrix, da. of Roger (Mortimer), Earl of March. She *m.* (secondly) before 1337 Thomas (DE BRASSE), Lord Brasse (who *d.* 1361) and *d.* 1383-4.

^(f) "The Earldom of Norfolk is by most writers considered to have become *extinct* on the Earl's decease, but, as it was created to the heirs of the body, it probably eventually vested in Margaret, Duchess of Norfolk, his daughter, and from her passed to the families of Segrave and Mowbray" [*i.e.*, thro' the family of Segrave to that of Mowbray.] Courthope.

^(g) Her s. and h., Sir John Cobham, was "called the son of Mary, the Countess Marshal." See vol. ii, p. 321, *sub* "Cobham."

VIII. 1375. 2. and 1. MARGARET *suo jure* COUNTESS OF NORFOLK, eldest da. and coheir *b.* about 1320, who in 1375 (by the death *s.p.* of her niece Jean, COUNTESS OF SURFOLK) became sole heir to her father's Earldom and was consequently styled "Margaret Marshal, Countess of Norfolk," 15 March 1377,^(a) as also in the Rolls of Parl. [1397-98] 21 Ric. II.^(b) She *m.* firstly before 15 Dec. 1338, John (SEGRAVE), 3d LORD SEGRAVE, who *d. s.p.m.* on Easter Tuesday, 1353, aged 35. She *m.* secondly in or shortly before 1354, Walter (MANNY), LORD MANNY, who *d. s.p.m.* in London, 13 Jan. 1371/2, and was *bar.* in the Charter House.^(c) Will dat. 30 Nov. 1371, pr. at Lambeth, 13 April 1373. She, in the 25th year of her widowhood, was *cr.* 29 Sep. 1397, DUCHESS OF NORFOLK, for her life, on the same day that her grandson and heir apparent was *cr.* Duke thereof. She *d.* 21 March (1399/400), 1 Hen. IV., aged about 80, and was *bur.* in the Grey Friars, London. On her death, the *Duchy of Norfolk* (conferred on her for life) became extinct, but the Earldom devolved on her grandson as below.

Dukedom. 1 and 3. THOMAS (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK (1397),
II 1397. EARL OF NORFOLK (1312), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM (1383), LORD MOWBRAY and LORD SEGRAVE, *Earl Marshal of England*, grandson and h., being 2d s. of John, LORD MOWBRAY (*d.* 1368), by Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS SEGRAVE (*d.* in or before 1376), da. and h. of John (SEGRAVE), LORD SEGRAVE, by Margaret, *suo jure* DUCHESS AND COUNTESS OF NORFOLK above-named. He, who was *b.* about 1365, became LORD MOWBRAY and LORD SEGRAVE, on the death, 10 Feb. 1381/2, of his elder br. John, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, being himself *cr.* 12 Feb. (1382/3), 6 Ric. II., EARL OF NOTTINGHAM; K.G., 1383-84; *Marshal of England* (for life), 30 June 1385. He served in the naval victory over the Spaniards and French, 21 March 1386/7, and in other military expeditions. He joined the King's party against the Duke of Gloucester (the King's uncle) of whose murder he was accused of being an accomplice,⁽¹⁾ and was consequently rewarded by large grants of land being *cr.* 10 Feb. 1397, *Earl Marshal of England*, and on 29 Sep. 1397, DUKE OF NORFOLK, the same day on which his maternal grandmother was *cr.* Duchess of Norfolk for her life as above-mentioned. By her death, 24 March 1399/400, he became EARL OF NORFOLK [1322] some few months before his death. He *m.* firstly (contract 15 March 1382/3), Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS STRANGE DE BLACKMERE, who *d. s.p.* a few months later, 23 Aug. 1388, in her 10th year. He *m.* secondly in or before 1355 (pardon for this marriage dat. 18 Feb. 1389), Elizabeth, relict of William MONTACUTE, styled LORD MONTACUTE (slain 1382-83), eldest sister and coheir [1415] of Thomas FITZALAN, EARL OF ARUNDEL, being da. of Richard, EARL OF ARUNDEL, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of William (DE BOURCH), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON. He was, however, banished from the realm shortly after Oct. 1398, and apparently (tho' wrongly) considered to have been thereby deprived of his dignities. He *d.* of the pestilence, at Venice (on his return from a pilgrimage to Palestine) 24 (or 27) Sep. 1409,⁽²⁾ aged about 36 and was *bur.* at Venice *ad. ad.* His widow who was *b.* 1372, and who as "the Countess Marshal" had had robes of the order of the Garter, on St. George's day 1386, *m.* (thirdly) Sir Gerald UPPELLE. She *m.* fourthly Sir Robert GOSMILL, of Hovingham, Notts, and *d.* 8 July 1425.

(a) "R. Clous, no. 15," as quoted in Doyle's "Official Baronage."

(b) Nicolas.

(c) Belz in his "Knights of the Garter" states him to be *bur.* there, but Sandford (Book III, chap. vii, says he was *bur.* at Manny, in the diocese of Cambray, in a monastic church of his own foundation.

(d) There is an account of his conduct which "exhibits him in the most odious light" in Belz's "Knights of the Garter."

(e) *i.e.*, "Upon the Monday next before the feast [29 Sep.] of St. Michael the Archangel, 1 Hen. IV." [Dugdale] King Henry IV. began his reign 30 Sep. 1399. The date 22 Sep. is given in Belz's "Knights of the Garter," the other authorities give 27. "Nicolas" and "Courthope" give 1413 as the date of death under "Nottingham," and "1399" under "Norfolk." The date is of some importance as unless he survived his grandmother (who *d.* 24 March 1399/400), he would not (as her heir) have become (as stated in the text) *Earl of Norfolk*.

Dukedom.	} 1400.	3 and 4. THOMAS (DE MOWBRAY), <i>de jure</i> DUKE
III.		AND EARL OF NORFOLK, ^(a) s. and h., b. 17 Sep. 1355; suc.
Earldom.		his father in Sep. 1400, at the age of 14 as EARL OF
X		NOTTINGHAM, &c., and in all his other dignities save that

the title of *Duke of Norfolk* was not attributed to him, and he was usually known under the style of "EARL MARSHAL." He m. Constance, da. of John (HOLLAND), DUKE OF EXETER, by Elizabeth, da. of John (PLANTAGENET, styled "of Gaunt"), DUKE OF LANCASTER. He d. s.p., being beheaded (without any trial or attainer) at York, 10 June 1405, aged 18 (having joined in the Scrope conspiracy), and was bur. in York Minster. His widow m. Sir John GREY, K.G., s. and h. ap. of Reginald, 3d LORD GREY DE RUTHIN, by whom, who d. v.p. 27 Aug. 1439, she was mother of Edmund, 1st EARL OF KENT.

Dukedom.	} 1405; restored 1421.	3 and 5. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), <i>de jure</i> DUKE
IV.		AND EARL OF NORFOLK, ^(a) br. and h., b. 1390; suc. his
Earldom.		brother, 10 June 1405, as EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., and
XI.		in all his other dignities save that the title of <i>Duke of Norfolk</i> was not attributed to him and he was usually known till 1421 as "EARL MARSHAL," being annul. as such ^(b) to Parl., 22 March 1312/3, 1 Hen. V., and

having had livery of his lands a few days previous. He, tho' absent (from sickness) from Agincourt, took a prominent part in the wars in France, being Governor of several towns therein; K.G., 3 May 1421; Bearer of the second Sceptre at the Coronation, 21 Feb. 1421, of the Queen Consort; P.C. and one of the Councillors of Bezevay, Dec. 1422. His claim^(c) to be DUKE OF NORFOLK^(d) (under the patent of 1397 granted to his father) was allowed, 14 July 1421.^(e) He officiated as Earl Marshal, 6 Nov. 1429, at the Coronation of Henry VI. He m. (ie.,^(f) 12 Jan. 1411/2, to marry at Raby), Katharine, da. of Ralph (NEVILL), 1st EARL OF WESTMORLAND, by his second wife, Lady Joan BEAUFORT, legitimated da. of John (PLANTAGENET, styled "of Gaunt"), DUKE OF LANCASTER. He d. 19 Oct. 1432, aged 42, at Epworth, co. Lincoln, and was bur. in the Carthusian Abbey there. Will dat. 19 Oct. 1432, pr. at Lambeth, 14 Feb. 1432/3.^(g) His widow m. secondly Sir Thomas STRANGWAYS and thirdly (as his second wife) John (BEAUFORT), VISCOUNT BEAUFORT, who was slain,

(a) "The title of Duke of Norfolk was withheld from him upon the erroneous plea that having been conferred upon him in the Parl. of 21 Richard II. the proceedings in which were avoided by an act of 1 Hen. IV. the dignity of Duke of Norfolk fell under that act." [Burke's "*Peerage*," 1893.]

(b) This writ, directed "*Comiti Marischallo*," would appear to have been a *poenige dignitas* (similar to that of the "Earl Marischal" in Scotland) as *Earl Marshal*. See vol. v, p. 261, note "I," sub "Marshal."

(c) "He claimed precedence of the Earl of Warwick (1424), 3 Hen. VI., and in the same year claimed to be *Duke of Norfolk* to him and his heirs male and *Earl of Norfolk* to him and his heirs general. (Rot. Parl., iv, p. 271.)" [Courthope.]

(d) "Though his elder brother never assumed the title of Duke of Norfolk and tho' this Duke was *restored* to the dignity, it does not appear that the act of banishment of their father rendered them incapable by law of succeeding to his honors as he was not thereby *attainted* or his blood in any way corrupted." [Nicholas.] This "is proved" (adds Courthope) by the proceedings of 17 July 1424, when his "claim to the Dukedom under the patent to his father was allowed."

(e) No mention was, apparently, made of the *Earldom of Norfolk* to which (under its creation in 1312), he and his heirs general were entitled. Such sort of omission however, in the case of a person possessing a peerage of the same designation, tho' of a higher grade, appears to have been at that date not unusual.

(f) *Test. Ebor.* (Sortes' Society), vol. iii, p. 321.

(g) "Dugdale's abstract (vol. i, p. 130), states that it was dat. 20 May (1429), 7 Hen. VI., and that it contains directions for the removal of the bones of the testator's father from Venice to Epworth, but no such bequest [direction?] appears in the copy given in *Royal Wills* [where it is] printed at length." [*Test. Vet.*]

19 July 1460. She *m.* fourthly and finally, when an old woman, about 1461, Sir John WYDEVILLE (some 50 years her junior) a br. of Elizabeth, Queen Consort to Edward IV., which John was put to death (with his father) in 1469.^(a)

Dukedom. }
V. } 1432. 4 and 6. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF
Earldom. } NORFOLK, &c., and *Earl Marshal*, s. and h., b. 12 Sep.
XII. } 1415; knighted (by the King), 19 May 1426; *suc. to the*
peerage, &c., 19 Oct. 1432; was Joint Ambassador to
France, 1439 and 1447. By patent, 4 March (1444/5), 23
Hen. VI., his Dukedom was confirmed to him with
precedence next to the Duke of Exeter.^(b) **K.G.**, 28 May
1451; P.C., 1451; served as Earl Marshal at the Coronation, 28 June 1461, of
Edward IV.; Chief Justice in Eyre south of Trent, 1461. He *m.* before Feb. 1444
Eleanor,^(c) sister of Henry (BOUCHIER), Earl of Essex, da. of William, Earl of Er.
in Normandy, by Anne, Dow. Countess of Stafford, da. of Thomas (PLASTAGENET,
styled "of Woodstock"?), DUKE of GLOUCESTER. He d. 6 Nov. 1461, aged 46, and
was bur. at Thetford. Esch., 1 Ed. IV. Will dat. 28 Oct. 1461, at Mag. Coll.,
Cambridge. His widow d. Nov. 1474. *Inq. post mortem*, 11 Hen. VI.

Dukedom. }
VI. } 1461. 5 and 7. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NOR-
Earldom. } FOLK [1397], EARL OF NORFOLK [1312], EARL OF NOTTING-
XIII. } HAM [1383], EARL OF SURREY AND WARRENNE [1451], LORD
MOWBRAY and LORD SEGHAVE, also *Earl Marshal*,^(d) only
s. and h., b. 18 Oct. 1444; was *cr. v.p.*, 24 March 1451,
EARL OF SURREY AND WARRENNE; **K.B.**, 27 June
1461, *suc. to his father's dignities*, 6 Nov. 1461, and was
succ. to Parl. 28 Feb. 1467, **K.G.**, 24 April 1472; was one of the Captains for the
invasion of France, June to Sep. 1475. He *m.* before 29 Oct. 1462, Elizabeth, da. of
John (TALBOT), 1st Earl of SHREWSBURY, by his second wife, Margaret, da. and
coheir of Richard (BEAUCHAMP), Earl of Warwick. He d. s.p.m., at Framlingham
Castle, Norfolk, 17 Jan. 1475/6, aged 31, when the *Duke of Norfolk*, the *Earldom of*
Nottingham, and the *Earldom of Surrey and Warrenne*, became extinct. He was bur.
at Thetford; Esch. 17 Ed. IV. Will signed "*M. Norff.*", dat. 28 Oct. 1461.^(e) His
widow, by will dat. 6 Nov. 1506, pr. 28 June 1507, directs her burial to be in the
Nuns choir of the Minories, Aldgate.

Earldom. }
XIV. 1476, } 8 and 1. ANNE, *suo jure* Countess of Norfolk [1312],
to } Baroness MOWBRAY and Baroness SEGHAVE and (presumably)
1481. } Countess MARSHAL,^(f) only da. and h. She was b. 10 Dec. 1472,
and, at her age of five years, *m.* at St. Stephen's Chapel, Westm.,
15 Jan. 1477/8, Richard (PLASTAGENET), DUKE OF YORK second s.
of King Edward IV., who, in contemplation^(g) of such mar-
riage, was *cr.* on 12 June 1476, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM and,
on 7 Feb. 1477, EARL WARRENNE and DUKE OF NORFOLK.
VII. 1477. } She appears to have d. an infant and s.p. 16 Jan. 1480/1, in the
to } lifetime of her husband and was bur. in Westm. Abbey. At her
1483. } death the *Earldom of Norfolk* and the *dignity of Earl Marshal*,

^(a) "That such a match should have led to much unhappiness is only what we might expect but the words in which this seems to be intimated by William Worcester are enigmatical to modern readers: *Vindicta Bernardi*, he says, *inter eosdem postea patuit*." [*Nat. Biogr.*, vol. xvii, p. 197, sub "Elizabeth, Queen of Edward IV."]

^(b) Four Dukedoms were conferred on 29 Sep. 1397, of which Exeter [granted to John (Holand), Earl of Huntingdon], was the third, and Norfolk the fourth. See vol. iii, p. 297, note "a," sub "Exeter."

^(c) She is misnamed "*Anne*" by Dugdale, vol. ii, p. 129.

^(d) See vol. v, p. 262, note "c," sub "Marshal," as to this dignity.

^(e) 4th Rep. Hist. MSS, p. 461.

^(f) Compare this with the grant of in 1513 to Sir Charles Brandon of the Viscounty of Lisle on his betrothal to the *suo jure* Viscountess Lisle, in which case the actual marriage never took place.

reverted to the Crown, but the *Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave* fell into abeyance.^(a) Her husband (together with his br. **King Edward V.**) was murdered (in his 10th or 11th year), 23 June 1483. (See fuller particulars of him, under "York," Duke dom, *cr.* 1477; *cr.* 1483). By his death the *Dukedom of York*, the *Dukedom of Norfolk*, the *Earldom of Nottingham* and the *Earldom of Warren* became extinct.

Dukedom.

VIII. 1483, **1.** JOHN (HOWARD), LORD HOWARD, was *cr.*, 28 June 1483, DUKE OF NORFOLK, as also "*Earl Marshal of England* with other offices, &c., appurtenant thereto," the remainder being to heirs male of his body.^(b) He was s. and h. of Sir Robert HOWARD,^(c) of Stoke Newland, co. Suffolk, by Margaret, da. of Thomas (Mowbray), DUKE AND EARL OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, LORD MOWBRAY and LORD SEGRAVE. He was b. about 1439; *sue.* his father, April 1436: was in the French wars, 1452-53; M.P. for Norfolk, 1455, and being a zealous adherent to the house of York was knighted by King Ed. IV., 29 March 1461, at the battle of Towton, and was in that year Carver to the King; Sheriff for Norfolk and Suffolk, 1461; Constable of Norwich Castle, &c.; Treasurer of the Household, 1467-74; Lieut. of the town of Calais, 1469. Soon after the restoration of King Henry VI.^(d) he was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD HOWARD) by writs directed "*Johanni Howard de Howard, Militi*," dat. 15 Oct. (1470), 49 Hen. VI., to 15 Nov. (1482), 22 Ed. IV. He proclaimed, in Suffolk, Edward IV. as King in March 1471; **K.G.**, 22 April 1472; Capt. Gen. of the fleet, 1479. Having by the death, 16 Jan. 1477/8, of his cousin, Lady Anne Mowbray, da. and sole h. of John (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, become, in right of his mother, a coheir^(e) of that powerful family and succeeding to a moiety of their vast estates, he bore the Royal banner at the funeral, May 1483, of King Ed. IV.; was Steward of the Duchy of Lancaster and P.C., 1483, being *cr.* by King Ric. III., 28 June 1483, *Duke of Norfolk* and "*Earl Marshal of England*" as aboveset out. He was High Steward for the Coronation,^(f) 30 June to 7 July 1483. He is styled in letters missive (1484), of King Ric. III.,

^(a) The coheirs were the representatives of her great grand aunts, the two daughters of Thomas (Mowbray), 1st Duke of Norfolk, *gr.* (1) Isabel, who m. firstly Henry Ferrers who d. s.p.m. and secondly (1423-24) James (de Berkeley), Lord Berkeley. She d. 27 Sep. 1472 being ancestress of the succeeding Lords Berkeley, of whom William, her 1st s. and h. was, in 1483, *cr.* Earl of Nottingham (one of the Mowbray Earldoms) being afterwards *cr.* Marquess of Berkeley; (2) Margaret, who m. Sir Robert Howard (who d. 1436), by whom she was mother of John, Lord Howard, *cr.* in 1483, Duke of Norfolk, ancestor of the succeeding Dukes, the heirs male of her body, and of (1) the Lords Mowbray, Segrave and Stuarton and (2) the Barons Petre of Writtle the coheirs general thereof.

^(b) "*Creations, 1483-1618*" in sp. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records, where it is added that "the said offices had reverted to the Crown by the death s.p.m. of John, late Duke of Norfolk," of whom the grantee was one of the two coheirs. On the same day Thomas Howard, the son of the grantee, was *cr.* Earl of Surrey and the Earldom of Nottingham (which, like the Dukedom of Norfolk, had also belonged to the family of Mowbray), was conferred on William (Berkeley), Viscount Berkeley, the other coheir of that family. See tab. ped., p. 45, note "a."

^(c) In "*The Top. and Gen.*," vol. ii, pp. 90-96, is a good account, by the Rev. G. Munford, of the family of Howard, of East Winch, co. Norfolk, of which Sir Robert was a cadet.

^(d) Notwithstanding this mark of favour he appears to have continued (or very shortly afterwards to have returned to) his adherence to the house of York.

^(e) The other coheir was William (Berkeley), Lord Berkeley, whose mother, Isabel, was another da. of the said Thomas (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk. He was *cr.* in 1481, Viscount Berkeley and, in 1483, Earl of Nottingham, one of the dignities held by the said Duke. See note "e" next above.

^(f) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," sub "Daers" for a list of the 45 Peers present at that Coronation.

Duke of Norfolk, LORD MOWBRAY AND SEGRAVE,"^(a) whence the abeyance of those Baronies is presumed^(b) to have been terminated in his favour. Admiral of

(a) Tabular pedigree shewing the descent of the Howard family from the earlier owners of the Earldom [or Dukedom] of Norfolk, the Earldom of Surrey, and the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave.

Thomas Plantagenet, called "of Brotherton" (younger son of King Edward I.) was cr. 1312 Earl of Norfolk; d. s.p.m.s. 1338.

John de Warenne *alias* Plantagenet, styled in various writs, 1282-97, Earl of Surrey and Sussex, being s. and h. of William (d. 1240) who was s. and h. of Hameline Plantagenet (bastard br. of King Henry II.) by Isabel da. and h. of William (de Warenne), Earl of Surrey. He d. 1204.

Margaret, da. and h.: cr. in 1397 Duchess of Norfolk; d. 1398.

John (Segrave), Lord Segrave d. s.p.m. 1353.

John de Warenne *alias* Plantagenet, 1st s. and h. of John; d. v.p.

John, Earl of Surrey and Sussex; d. s.p. 1374.

Edmund (Fitz-Alan), EARL OF ARUNDEL, attainted and d. 1326.

Alice (de Warenne *alias* Plantagenet), sister and heir to John, Earl of Surrey, &c.

Elizabeth (Segrave) only da. and h.

John (Mowbray), Lord Mowbray; d. 1369.

Richard Fitz-Alan, restored as EARL OF ARUNDEL in 1331; styled Earl of Surrey in 1361; d. 1378.

Thomas (Mowbray) Lord Mowbray and Segrave, cr. in 1353 Earl of Nottingham and in 1397 Duke of Norfolk; d. 1400.

Klizabeth (Fitz-Alan) 1st sister & coheir, aged 40 and upwards in 1415.

Thomas (Fitz-Alan), restored in 1400 as Earl of Arundel and Surrey, d. s.p. 1415.

Two other sisters and coheirs: see Tab. Ped. in vol. I., p. 152, sub. "Arundel."

Richard (Fitz-Alan), EARL OF ARUNDEL, &c., attainted and d. 1397.

John, LORD ARUNDEL; d. 1379 being ancestor of the Earls of Arundel, of the families of Fitz-Alan & Howard since 1415. See Tab. Ped. in vol. I., p. 152, sub. "Arundel."

Thomas (Mowbray) Earl of Norfolk; d. s.p. and under age. 1432. His issue became extinct in 1478.

John (Mowbray) Duke of Norfolk; d. 1432. His issue became extinct in 1478.

James (Berkeley), LORD BERKELEY; d. 1463.

Isabel (Mowbray), whose issue became coheir to her father. (1478)

Sir Robert Howard of Stoke Newland, co. Suffolk; d. 1486.

Margaret (Mowbray) whose issue became (1478) coheir to her father.

Baroness Berkeley, representative (1894.)

John Howard, cr. Lord Howard in 1470 and Duke of Norfolk in 1483; attainted and d. 1485.

Thomas Howard, cr. v.p. Earl of Surrey in 1483; attainted 1485; restored as Earl of Surrey 1489; cr. Duke of Norfolk in 1514 with the precedence (1397) of any former Duke; d. 1524.

(b) See vol. v, p. 414, note "a," as to this presumption, but, since that note was written, there has appeared an article of great interest and research, by "J. H. Round," entitled "The determination of the Mowbray abeyance," recently (Jan. 1894) published in "The Law Quarterly Review" (No. xxxvii.) which deals in a masterly

England, Ireland and Aquitaine, 1483. He was slain (together with King Richard III., on whose behalf he was fighting) at the battle of Bosworth, 22 Aug. 1485, aged

manner with the arguments accepted by the Lords' Committee for Privileges on the claim in 1877 of Lord Stourton (as coheir) to the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave. It is there remarked that tho' the case of the Windsor Barony in 1660* had hitherto been considered "the earliest undoubted case of the determination of an abeyance by the Crown" this decision of 1877 "carried back the practise *per saltum* to the days of Richard III. as the said Committee decided "that the abeyance of the Mowbray and Segrave Baronies had been determined in favour of the Howards *previously to the reign of Queen Elizabeth* and believed that it was done by Richard III." The letters missive of King Richard III. in 1484, in which these Baronies are included in the style of the Duke of Norfolk, are the ground of this belief, which would make the date of the presumed determination to be between Feb. and Sep. 1484, inasmuch as these Baronies are not mentioned in the general pardon to the Duke, 24 Feb. 1483/4, "describing him by all the titles and names which could be attributed to him." But even assuming that these Baronies were duly vested in Duke John in 1484 they were obviously forfeited by the act of attainder in 1 Hen. VII. [1485] and are still under such forfeiture inasmuch as the act of "*restitution*" in favour of his son, "Thomas, late Earl of Surrey," expressly stipulates that this statute "extend not to the said Thomas to any honour, estate, name, and dignity, but *only to the honour, estate, name, and dignity of Earl of Surrey.*" If, however, the abeyance was not determined before Sep. 1484, but subsequently, viz. after the restoration of the Baridom of Surrey in 1489 tho' before 1558 (the Committee ruling that it was so determined "*previously to the reign of Queen Elizabeth*") we lose the evidence (such as it is) that the letters missive afford and have absolutely no proof of any such determination. In that case, "we are, therefore, admittedly dependent [solely] on a retrospective induction from the act of 1604" in which restitution is made "to the honour, state, and dignity of Earl of Surrey and to such dignity of Baronies only which the said late Duke of Norfolk forfeited and lost [1572] by the said attainder." Mr. Russell then remarks that "these guarded words could not do more than restore to the Earl such Baronies as he could prove to have vested in the late Duke. They were not and did not profess to be a determination of abeyance nor did they even name a single Barony" but "even if they had, the recognition of a wrongful assumption could not operate as a creation or even a determination of abeyance." The assumption of dignities was an ancient practice² and even a recognition of such

* "In the Windsor case (1660) the determination was effected by formal patent but in that of Ferrers (1677) merely by the issue of the writ which has since been the usual practise. But in the Mowbray case there is no evidence *how or even when* the abeyance was determined."

† "This extraordinary expression may have originated in the petitioner's claim that the Baronies '*were vested in the reign of Elizabeth in Thomas, Duke of Norfolk*' (attainted 1572) a loose expression which is by no means equivalent to *at the accession* [1558] of Elizabeth," such words being, apparently, "merely a careless blunder" and meaning "previously to the death [1572] of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk, who lived in the reign of Elizabeth."

‡ Instances are quoted, viz. (1) the *ex jure* Baynesse Hungerford who took the styles of six Baronies "two of them [Honor and Peverell] not genuine and one [Mordaunt] in abeyance" (2) the Earls of Northumberland who assumed the Baronies of Fitz Payne and Bryan to neither of which they had any right. (3) the Radcliffes, Earls of Sussex who assumed the Baronies of Egremont and Burrell both being in abeyance, while (4) of the four coheirs of the Barony of Lichfield (which fell into abeyance in 1557) two, the Earls of Northumberland and Dudley "coolly assumed it temp. Charles I. and even had it assigned to them on their Garter plates" (5) the Baronies of Bolbec, Sandford, and Radbourne, which in 1628 were found to have passed away to heirs general a century before but which five Earls of Oxford in succession had since then assumed, tho' indeed two of these so called Baronies were never titles of peerage while as to the third (Radbourne) no Earl of Oxford was more than a coheir thereto (6) the Barony of Grey de Ruthven, to which the Duke of Kent, along with various, long after, in 1698, it had passed to the heir general and even after such heir had proved his right thereto and taken his seat accordingly.

about 55, (2) and was bur. at Leicester, tho' subsequently removed to Thetford, co. Norfolk. He was attainted (shortly after his death), 7 Nov. (1485), 1 Hen. VII., when *all his honours became forfeited*. He m. firstly about 1442, Catharine, da. of Sir William DE MOLEKES of Stoke Pogis, Bucks, and sister of William, who was slain 1428, aged 22. She d. 1453, and was bur. at Stoke Newland. M.I. He m. secondly, Feb. 1466, Margaret, widow of John NURREYS, of Bray, Berks, relict (formerly) of

when wrongfully assumed (such as not improbably were those of Mowbray and Segrave by the letters missive of Ric. III.) was not uncommon.* The titles of "Mowbray and Segrave" were *used and by each of the coheirs* (Berkeley and Howard) tho' not till a period long after of Richard III., *viz.* in the Howard case, by a funeral certificate of the Duchess of Norfolk in 1563 wherein her husband is styled "*Lord Mowbray, Segrave and of Brewe*," and by a Garter plate of 1611, while, in the Berkeley case, part of the style of the Marquess of Berkeley in 1439 was "*Lord of Mowbray and Segrave*" as was likewise that of several of his successors, such style also appearing on mon-inscriptions to that race from 1613 to 1698. (See vol. i. sub "Berkeley," p. 231, note "b," p. 232, notes "a" and "c," and p. 334, note "a.") However "down to 1877 the position of the question was this. The *Barony of Segrave* was believed to be still in abeyance" between the Berkeley coheir and the Lords Stourton and Petre as coheirs of the Howard coheir; indeed, "so universal was this belief that a modern Barony of Segrave was created in favour of the Fitz Hardinge Berkeleys [*er.* 1831; *er.* 1857.] As to *Mowbray* there were doubts. Mr. Courthope in his *Historic Peerage* (1857) referring to the Mowbray summons of 1640 held that 'it may reasonably be doubted whether this writ of summons did not create a new Barony instead of affecting the abeyance of the ancient dignity. But in any case no other evidence for the determination of the abeyance was supposed to exist. In Lord Stourton's original petition it was accordingly claimed 'that the Barony of Mowbray continued in abeyance until the year 1640 when King Charles I. was pleased to determine the ' by summoning Henry Frederick Howard as Lord Mowbray.' This allegation, ignored the difficulty that the party to whom the writ was issued was not a the dignity at the time." Mr. Round's view is that "the Mowbray summons is exactly parallel with the Strange and Clifford summonses of 1628" when the a. h. ap. of the Earl of Derby was sum. as Lord Strange "tho' the Earls since 1594 had not been entitled to that Barony," and when the a. and h. ap. of the Earl of Cumberland was sum. as Lord Clifford "tho' that Barony had passed away from the Earldom in 1605." A somewhat similar case was the summons to Algernon Seymour in the Barony of Percy in 1722 under the erroneous impression that the ancient Barony of that name had *jure matris* vested in him. "In all three cases the result of this error was, admittedly, the creation of a wholly new Barony. My contention is [writes, in conclusion, the learned writer], that the Mowbray summons of 1640 was an error precisely similar, and as for the admission of the original *precedence* it was similarly admitted in the case of Percy."

(*) This distich, quoted by Shakespeare in his "King Richard III." is said to have been sent to him as a warning on the eve of the day of that battle.

"Jocky of Norfolk, be not too bold
For Dickon, thy master, is bought and sold."

* Instances are quoted (1) "Walter Devereux, Earl of Essex (*d.* 1576) assumed among his styles the *Earldom of Essex, the Viscountcy of Bouchier, and the Barony of Lonsyne*, the first was a Norman Countship (extinct since 1538), the second was also an extinct dignity, and the third a fancy title. Now, my point is [writes Mr. Round] that these titles, wrongly assumed tho' they were, were recognized *nominatim* in the Devereux act of restoration (1604) as having been '*lawfully and rightly*' held by the Earl of Essex! This is evidence far stronger than that of the Howard restoration act in the very same year (1604) which vaguely speaks of '*such dignities of Baronies*' as the Howards may have lost by the attainder of 1572" (2) "The best known and latest instance of erroneous recognition by the Crown is the patent of creation for the Barondom of Leicester in 1784 [conferred on George (Townshend), Lord de Ferrers, and Compton.] In this instrument three Baronies [Bouchier, Luvaine, and Basset], were [in addition to those of De Ferrers and Compton] recognized as vesting in the Earl, to none of which he could prove a right."

Nicholas WYFOLD, Lord Mayor of London (1450), da. of Sir John CHEDWORTH. She d. a widow, 1494 and was bur. at Stoke Nayland. Will dat. 13 May 1490, pr. 3 Dec. 1494.

IX. 1514, I. "THOMAS [HOWARD], EARL OF SURREY, *Earl Marshal with precedence and Treasurer of England*,"^(a) was cr. 1 Feb. 1512/3,^(b) DUKE OF NORFOLK, with a clause of precedence entitling him to the place held by any former Duke of Norfolk,^(c) putting him thus in the position of his great grandfather, Thomas (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, so cr. in 1507, such creation being confirmed by act of Parl., 5 Hen. VIII.^(d) He was s. and h. of the late Duke, by his first wife; was b. 1443; ed. at Thetford school; Esquire of the body, 1473; Sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1476; M.P. for Norfolk, 1478; *Knighted* 18 Jan. 1478; cr. 28 June 1483, EARL OF SURREY, on the same day that his father was raised to the Dukedom. K.G., June 1483; P.C., 1483; Steward of the Household, 1483-84; Bearer of the Sword of State at the Coronation, 7 July 1483, of King Ric. III.^(d) He was with his father, at the fight at Bosworth (*see ante Regia*), 22 Aug. 1485, and was there taken prisoner, being attainted, 5 Nov. following when his honours became forfeited. After more than three years imprisonment, he was by act of Parl., Jan. 1489/90, *restored* in blood, and to the dignity (only) of the *Earl of Surrey*; Chief Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1489, and distinguished himself that year against the northern insurgents, as also, in 1497, against the Scots. P.C., 1501; Treasurer of England, 1501-22; LORD HIGH STEWARD for the trial of Lord Dudley, 1501; Marshal of England for the Coronation, 23 to 24 June 1509, of Henry VIII., at which he was bearer of the King's sceptre and spurs. He was cr. 10 July 1510, "*Earl Marshal of England*"^(e) for life; was joined in several important embassies; was Lieut. Gen. in the north, July 1513, gaining (9 Sep.) the important victory over the Scots at Flodden, and was accordingly rewarded by being cr. 1 Feb. 1513/4,^(f) Duke of Norfolk as above-stated, his eldest son being on the same day *Earl of Surrey* for his life, which dignity the Duke had in cr. already resigned.^(f) He was GREAT CHAMBERLAIN (during a minority), 29 May 1510, was GUARDIAN of ENGLAND, 31 May to 13 July 1520, during the King's absence in France and was LORD HIGH STEWARD, 13 May 1521, for the trial of the Duke of Buckingham. He w. firstly, 30 April 1472, Elizabeth, widow of Sir Humphrey BOURCHIER (by whom she was mother of John, Lord BERNERS, 1474-1553), da. and h. of Sir Frederick TYLNEY, of Ashwellthorpe, co. Norfolk, by Elizabeth, da. of Lawrence CHENEY and Elizabeth, da. of Sir John CORAYNE. She, as Countess of Surrey, d. 4 April 1497. *Ing. post mortem* 23 Oct. (1497), 13 Hen. VII. Will dat. 23 Feb. (1471/2), 11 Ed. IV. and 8 May 1472,^(g) He m. secondly (dispensation^(h) is related, in 2d degree, with lic. to marry at chapel of the castle at Sheriff Hutton, 17

(a) "Creations, 1483-1496" in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records.

(b) On the same day Thomas his s. and h. ap. was cr. Earl of Surrey for life, a dignity which the father resigned in the son's favour for that period.

(c) The patent is printed in the Mowbray case, and was confirmed by act of Parl., 5 Hen. VIII. It was one of numerous cases of a grant of precedence before "*the statute of precedence*" of (1539-46), 31 Hen. VIII. had been enacted. See vol. i, p. 329, note "a" sub "*Banbury*." It is well observed by Mr. J. Horace Round that the words "*Alignis Dux*" in the patent could not possibly refer only to *one* Duke, viz. John (Howard) Duke of Norfolk and his three years (1483-85) tenure of the Dukedom.

(d) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," sub "*Dacre*" for a list of the 45 Peers present at that Coronation.

(e) At the same time was added an augmentation to his coat of arms (see "*Vincene*" 218" [p. 61] in the Coll. of Arms), founded on the royal coat of Scotland (whose King had been slain at Flodden) the grant being made to him "*et hereditibus suis*."

(f) The words in the patent are "*Et cum idem nup. Comes per scriptum suum*," &c., "*remiserit nobis et hereditibus n'ris pro termino vite prefati Thome filij, nomen Cemitis Surrey, &c.*" Pat. 5 Hen. VIII. p. 2.

(g) *Test. Fel.* p. 483, where (erroneously) the will of Eliz., Dow. Duchess of Norfolk, dat. 1506, and pr. 1507, is incorporated with that of Elizabeth, Countess of Surrey, who d. 1497.

(h) *Test. Ebor* (Surtees Soc.) vol. iii, p. 360.

Aug. 1497), Agnes, da. of Sir Philip Trivet of Boston, co. Lincoln. He d. at Framlingham Castle, 21 May 1524,^(a) aged about 50, and was bur. at Thetford Abbey, tho' subsequently removed to Framlingham and to the Howard Chapel at Lambeth. His will dat. 31 May 1520, pr. 26 July 1524. His widow was bur. 31 May 1545, at Thetford, but removed 13 Oct. to Lambeth. Her will dat. 12 March 1542, pr. 9 Nov. 1545.

X. 1524, 2. THOMAS (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK and EARL OF SURREY, a. and h. by 1st wife; b. 1473; styled LORD HOWARD, 1459—1514; served in Scotland under his father (then Earl of Surrey), by whom he was knighted in 1478; cf. K.G., 23 and inst. 27 April 1510, being degraded from that order 1546/7, but restored in 1553; Lord High Admiral, 1513-35; Capt. of the Vanguard at the victory over the Scots at Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513, being in reward *ex* 1 Feb.

1513/4, EARL OF SURREY for his life (a dignity resigned^(b) for that period by his father) on the same day that his father was raised to the Dukedom of Norfolk, sitting v.p. in Parl. accordingly; ^(c) H.C., 1514; CHIEF GOV. OF IRELAND (as Lord Lieut.), 1520-23, Lord High Treasurer, 1522, in succession to his father whom he suc. 21 May 1524, as Duke of Norfolk; Lieut. of the order of the Garter, 1525; took an active part in the overthrow of Cardinal Wolsey; signed the threatening letter to the Pope in 1529; Knight of St. Michael of France, 25 Oct. 1532, going in 1533 to that kingdom, on "a fruitless embassy."^(d) He was *ex* 28 May 1554,^(e) Earl Marshal of England, being from 26 to 27 June 1534, Lord High Steward for the trial of Lord Dacre and from 15 to 18 May 1536, for that of (his niece) Anne Boleyn, the Queen Consort, of whom he had hitherto been the "Chief Adviser;"^(f) he had the principal part in the bloody suppression of the Pilgrimage of Grace being President of the north, 1537-38; after this he headed the opposition against the new religion and the Vice-gerent Cromwell, on whose fall he arranged the marriage of his niece Katharine Howard, with the King; was Lieut. Gen. of the forces in France in 1544; but soon afterwards was (with his eldest son), found guilty of high treason, and attainted 20 Jan. 1546/7, whereby all his honours became forfeited, and tho' by

(a) "The career of Howard is an excellent example of the process by which the Tudor Kings converted the old nobility into dignified officials and reduced them into entire dependance on the crown. Howard accepted the position, worked hard, abandoned all scruples and gathered every possible reward." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(b) Vide p. 48, note "f."

(c) *The precedence of the son of a Duke*, &c., when enjoying a peerage of less rank than that to which by courtesy he is entitled, is illustrated as under, from "the Lord's Journals" (vol. i, pp. 23-24), where it appears that on the 15th Feb. 1513/4, the Earl of Surrey claimed precedence both *in* and *out* of the House as the eldest son of a Duke, *i.e.* (as a junior Marquess) above all Earls. On the 17th the Lord Chancellor decreed that he was to take his place in the house according to the date of his creation, and not according to his rank, which, however, *out of the house* was to be preserved. Accordingly that day he sat, last but one of the Earls, the Earl of Worcester, who had been *ex* on the same day being his junior.

This decision as far as it has any effect *out* of the House of Lords seems to militate in some measure against the law of precedence among women, so far as concerns the daughters of Dukes, Marquesses and Earls, who [according to the "*Order of Precedence*" pub. in 1851, by Sir C. G. Young, *Garter*] "if they intermarry with a Peer, follow the rank of their husband, when their courtesy-rank merges in the dignity of the peerage."

The decision also as to its effect *within* the house, somewhat militates against the custom of the a. and h. ap. of a Peer, being placed in the precedence due to his father's Barony, when sum. v.p. to the House of Lords therein; for tho' in the case of Surrey there was (1) a *new* creation and (2) the dignity was an *Earldom*, yet it was made on the *resignation* of that dignity by the father for that purpose (for the life of the son); and one would have expected by analogy, the precedence of 1483 (its original creation) to have been allowed to such Earldom.

(d) "*Nat. Biogr.*" where it is added "Norfolk hoped to fill Wolsey's place, but he was entirely destitute of Wolsey's genius. He could only become the King's tool in his dishonourable purposes. . . . He acquiesced in all subsequent proceedings and waxed fat on the spoils of the monasteries."

(e) See vol. v, p. 261, *sup* "Marshal."

the King's death (on the 28th) sentence of death was not carried out, he continued a prisoner during the reign of Ed. VI., not being released till Queen Mary entered London, 3 Aug. 1553, on which day he was fully *restored*. P.C., 1553: Lord High Steward for the trial of John (Dudley), Duke of Northumberland, 17 to 18 Aug. 1553; bearer of the Crown at the Coronation of Queen Mary, 1 Oct. 1553, and Lieut. Gen. in 1554, against Wyatt's rebellion. He m. firstly, 4 Feb. 1494/5, the Lady Anne PLANTAGENET, 5th da. of King Edward IV., by Elizabeth (WYNTON) his Queen. She, who was b. at Westm., 2 Nov. 1475, was living 22 Nov. 1519, but d. s.p.s.^(a) (probably in 1512), before 8 Jan. 1512/3, and was bur. at Thetford, (but removed to Framlingham. He m. secondly, before 8 Jan. 1512/3, Elizabeth, da. of Edward (STAFFORD), Duke of BECKINGHAM, by Eleanor, da. of Henry (PERCY), Earl of NORTHUMBRELAND. He d. at Kenninghall, co. Norfolk, 25 Aug. 1554, aged 80, and was bur. at Framlingham. Will dat. 18 July, and pr. Nov. 1554, and again 11 June 1589.^(b) *Inq. post mortem*, 31 March 1555, at the Shere house, Norwich. His widow, from whom, owing to his "discreditable private life"^(c) he had been separated, d. 30 Nov. and was bur. 7 Dec. 1558, in the Howard chapel at Lambeth. M.I. Will dat. 30 Nov. 1558, pr. 9 Jan. 1558/9, and again June 1589.^(d)

(a) Of her four children only one lived to be baptized, which child v. 4 Aug. 1508, and was bur. at Lambeth being called in his M.I. "Lord Thomas, s. of Thomas, Lord Howard, and of his wife the da. of Edward IV."

(b) "Norfolk was influential more thro' his position than thro' his abilities and did not scruple at personal intrigue to secure his power. Still, subservient as he might shew himself, he was not so useful as men like Cromwell and his hopes of holding the chief place were constantly disappointed. He was hot tempered, self-seeking, and brutal, and his career shews the deterioration of English life under Henry VIII." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(c) *Vide* p. 49, note "d."

(d) Tabular pedigree illustrating the relationship of the Dukes and Earls of Norfolk, of the family of HOWARD, to each other, as also to the holders of the various **Peerages** conferred on that family.

Sir Robert Howard; = Margaret, da. of Thomas (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, d. 1436. Lord Mowbray and Segrave. Her issue became coher to that family in 1478.

(I) Sir John Howard, cr. Lord Howard in 1470 and Duke of Norfolk in 1483. He was styled in letters missive (1483) Lord Mowbray and Segrave; attainted and slain 1485.

Elizabeth Tilney, 1st wife. = (II) Thomas, Earl of Surrey, so cr. v.p. in 1483; cr. Duke of Norfolk in 1514, d. 1524. = Agnes Tilney, 2nd wife.

Anne, da. of King Edward IV., d. tainted 1546; s.p.s., 1st wife, d. 1554. = (III) Thomas, Duke of Norfolk; attainted 1546; restored 1553; d. 1554. = Lady Anne Stafford, 2nd wife. Elizabeth, m. Lord Edmund Thomas (Holeyn) Earl of WILTSHIRE. = Lord Edmund Howard, d. 1538. William Howard, cr. Baron Howard of Effingham in 1564; d. 1573.

Thomas Howard, yr. son; cr. Viscount Bindon 1559. This title and his male issue extinct in 1606. = Lady Anne Boleyn; beheaded 1536. = Henry VIII, King of England, 1509-47. = Katherine (Howard); beheaded 1542.

Henry Howard, styled Earl of Surrey, 1st s. and h. ap., beheaded v.p. 1547. Elizabeth, Queen of England, 1558-1603. Charles, 2nd Baron Howard of Effingham, Lord Admiral, &c., cr. Earl of Nottingham 1596. This title and his male issue extinct in 1631. Sir William Howard, ancestor of the Barons Howard of Effingham since 1861; who, from 1731 to 1816, and again, since 1837, were Earls of Effingham.

[SIR HENRY HOWARD, styled EARL OF SURREY, 1st s. and h. ap. by second wife; b. about 1517, was well known as being versed in classical and modern literature, as also as a poet; was brought up at Court with the King's illegit. son, the young Duke of Richmond; was at one time designed as husband for the Princess

See page 50.

A

Lady Mary Fitz-Alan, da. (whose issue became sole heir) to Henry, Earl of Arundel, 1st wife. (IV) Thomas, Duke of Norfolk; suc. his grandfather 1554; attainted and beheaded 1572. Margaret, da. and h. of Thomas (Audley) Lord Audley of Walden, 2nd wife. Henry Howard, cr. Earl of Northampton 1604; d. s.p. 1614.

Philip (Howard) Earl of Arundel, who suc. his maternal Grandfather as such in 1580; attainted 1589, d. 1595. Anne, sister and coheir of Geo. (Dacre) Lord Dacre of GILLES- LAND. Thomas Howard, cr. Lord Howard de Walden in 1597, and Earl of Suffolk in 1603; d. 1626. Lord William Howard of Naworth Castle, d. 1610.

(V) Thomas Howard, styled as Earl of Arundel and Surrey in 1604; cr. Earl of Norfolk 1614; d. 1646. Lady Alethea Talbot, da. and eventually h. of Gilbert, 7th Earl of Shrewsbury. Sir Philip Howard, ancestor of the Earls of Carlisle (so cr. 1661). Sir Francis Corby, ancestor of the Howards of Corby.

Theophilus, 2nd Earl of Suffolk, &c.; d. 1640. Thomas Howard, cr. Earl of Berkshire in 1622; d. 1669. Edward Howard, cr. Baron Howard of Escrick in 1628. This title and his male issue extinct in 1715.

George, 4th Earl of Suffolk; d. s.p.m. 1691. Henry 5th Earl of Suffolk, whose issue male became extinct on the death of the 10th Earl in 1745. Charles, 2nd Earl of Berkshire; d. s.p.m. 1679. Thomas 3rd Earl of Berkshire, d.s.p.m. 1706.

James, 3rd Earl of Suffolk and Lord Howard de Walden; d. s.p.m. in 1682, being ancestor (thru' the female line) of the succeeding Lords Howard de Walden. William Howard, whose grandson suc. in 1706 to the Earldom of Berkshire, and in 1745 to the Earldom of Suffolk, being ancestor of the succeeding Earls of Suffolk and Berkshire.

(VI) Henry Frederick, Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk; he was sum. v.p. in 1639 as Lord Mowbray and placed above all other Barons. He d. 1652. William Howard, cr. Baron Stafford in 1640 with a spec. rem.; cr. subsequently Viscount Stafford; attainted 1678; beheaded 1680. Mary, sister and heir of Henry (Stafford), Lord Stafford. She was cr. Countess of Stafford, in 1688; d. 1693.

B
See page 52.

Henry Stafford-Howard, 1st s. and h.; cr. Earl of Stafford in 1688 with a spec. rem. He d. s.p. 1719. John Stafford-Howard; d. 1714.

William, 2nd Earl of Stafford, d. 1734, being father of the 3rd Earl who d. s.p. in 1750. John Paul, 4th Earl of Stafford, d. s.p. 1762, when that title, as also the male issue of his grandfather became extinct. Mary, m. Thomas Plowden, being ancestress (in the female line) of the Lords Stafford.

E

Mary; accompanied the King to France in Oct. 1532; carried the 4th sword at the Coronation, June 1533, of Anna Boleyn, at whose trial (15 May 1536) he acted as Earl Marshal; *cf.* **K.G.**, 23 April, and *inst.*, 22 May 1541; Marshal of the army to besiege Montreuil where he was wounded, 19 Sep. 1544; was made, in 1545, Gov. of Boulogne; was defeated by the French at St. Etienne, Jan. 1546/5, and superseded in command. He was (with his father) indicted for high treason, 13 Jan. 1546/7, found guilty and executed *v.p.* (but nine days before the death of the blood-thirsty

See page 51.

B

(VII) Thomas Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk. He, in 1660, was restored as **Duke of Norfolk**. He *d.* unum. 1677.

(VIII) Henry, **Duke of Norfolk**, Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk, who in 1672 had been *cr.* Earl of Norwich; *d.* 1684.

Philip Howard, a Cardinal of the church of Rome; *d.* Cumberland. 1694, aged 64.

Charles Howard of Greystock, *co.* land, *d.* 1718.

Bernard Howard, youngest son, *d.* 1717.

(IX) Henry, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* s.p. 1701.

Lord Thomas Howard, of Worsop, Notts; *d.* 1689.

Henry Charles Howard of Greystock, *d.* 1720.

Bernard Howard, only son, *d.* 1735.

(X) Thomas **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* s.p. 1732.

(XI) Edward, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* s.p. 1777, when the **EARLDOM OF NORWICH** became extinct.

Philip Howard, of Buckenham, *co.* Norfolk, *d.* s.p.un. 1749.

(XII) Charles, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* 1786.

Henry Howard, of Glossop, *co.* Derby and of Sheffield, Notts, *d.* 1787.

Winifred, 1st da. and coheir, who, with her sister, represented John (Howard), 1st Duke of Norfolk and the *Baronies to which he was entitled*. She *m.* in 1749, William (Stourton), Lord STOURTON and *d.* 1751, being ancestress of the **Lords Mowbray, Segrave and Stourton**.

Anne, 2nd and yst. da. and coheir, *m.* in 1762, Robert (Petre), **BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE** and *d.* 1787.

(XIII) Charles, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* s.p. 1815.

(XIV) Bernard Edward, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c., *d.* 1842.

Lord Henry Thomas Molyneux-Howard; *d.* 1824.

Edward Charles Howard, whose issue male became extinct by the death of his grandson, Cardinal Howard, 16 Sept. 1892, aged 62.

(XV) Henry Charles, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c.; *d.* 1856.

Henry Howard, of Greystock, *co.* Cumberland, *d.* 1875; ancestor of the family there settled.

(XVI) Henry Granville, **Duke of Norfolk**, &c.; *d.* 1860, father of the present (1894) Duke, &c.

Edward George Howard, *cr.* in 1869 **Baron Howard of Glossop**; *d.* 1893.

King) on Tower hill, 21 Jan. 1546/7, aged about 30. He was *bur.* at Allhallows Barking, but removed subsequently to Framlingham²⁴. He *m.* in Pentecost 1532 (his bride being then 15) Frances, *da.* of John (de Vere), Earl of Oxford, by Elizabeth *da.* and *h.* of Sir John Trussard. His widow *m.* before 1553, Thomas STAYNINGS, of East Soham, Suffolk, who recorded his pedigree in 1561. She *d.* there 30 June 1577, and was *bur.* at Framlingham.]

XI. 1551, **8. THOMAS (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF**
to **SURREY, LORD MOWBRAY, and LORD SEGRAVE, and possibly LORD**
1572. **HOWARD,**(?) grandson and *h.*, being *s.* and *h.* of Sir Henry HOWARD,
K.G., styled EARL OF SURREY, and Frances, his wife, both above-
named, which Henry *d.* v.p., 15 Jan. 1546/7. He was *b.* 10 March 1536: was restored
in blood and honours, 2 Sep. 1553, being then *styled* EARL OF SURREY; **K.B.** 29 Sep.
1553, officiating as assistant Earl Marshal at Queen Mary's Coronation, 1 Oct. 1553,
and being first Gent. of the Chamber to King Philip, July to Aug. 1554. He *m.* *to*
the peerage, 25 Aug. 1554; Lord Lieut. of Norfolk and Suffolk, 1559; Lieut. Gen. in
the North, 1559—1560, for the expulsion of the French from Scotland; P.C., 1563,
and sometime Vice President of the Council: *sc.* M.A. of Cambridge, 10 Aug. 1564,
and of Oxford, 19 April 1568; Knight of St. Michael of France, 24 Jan. 1566; (?)
Chief Commissioner, Sep. to Nov. 1568, to investigate the disagreements of Mary,
Queen of Scots, with her subjects, his endeavours to obtain that Queen for himself in
marriage being a matter of notoriety. He was imprisoned on suspicion till Aug. 1570
but, resuming his intrigues, was found guilty of high treason, 16 Jan. 1571/2, and
attainted, when *all his honours* were forfeited. He was beheaded on Tower hill,
2 June 1572, aged 36, and was *bur.* in the chapel in the Tower.⁽⁴⁾ He *m.* firstly,
before Nov. 1556, Mary, *da.* (whose issue, in 1520, became sole heir) to Henry (Fitz
ALAN), EARL OF ARUNDDEL, by his first wife, Catharine, *da.* of Thomas (GREY),
MARQUESS OF DORSET. She, who was *b.* 1510; *d.* (in childbirth), 25 Aug. 1557, at Arundel
House, in the Strand, Midx., in her 17th year, and was *bur.* at St. Clement Danes.
He *m.* secondly, in 1557, Margaret, widow of Lord Henry DUNLEVY, 1st *da.* and at
length sole heir of Thomas (ADDLEY), BARON ADDLEY OF WALDEN, by his second wife,
Elizabeth, *da.* of Thomas (GREY), MARQUESS OF DORSET, *above-named*. She, who was
b. 1510 (being 4½ years old at the death of her father) *d.* at Norwich, 9 Jan. 1563/4,
and was *bur.* the 17th at St. John the Baptist there, but afterwards removed to

(⁴) Sir Egerton Brydges speaks of him ("Collins," vol. i, pp. 93-96) in most eulogistic terms. His conduct, however, both as Governor of Boulogne, and elsewhere shews him to have been a somewhat hot-headed and imprudent young man, with an overpowering estimate of his own importance. This was born out by his quarrelling the arms of Edward the Confessor, against the wish of his father and in defiance of the rules of Heraldry, which piece of folly and conceit was actually the main charge of high treason against him, and the only one for which there was testimony of any legal value.

(⁵) The Committee for Privileges of the House of Lords, in the case of the claim of Lord Sturton to the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave, decided in 1877 that these two Baronies were in the Howard family before [1558] the time of Queen Elizabeth. Their *rationes decidendi* was the recognition of such Baronies in 1183 by letters missive of Richard III. as vested in John (Howard), Duke of Norfolk, but unless their Lordships held that the act of restoration, 2 Sep. 1553, reversed the attainder of 1485 (which does not seem to be the case) there is no indication whatever of the abeyance of these Baronies being terminated by the Tudor line of kings in favour of the Howards. In the event of the attainder of 1485 being reversed the *Barony of Howard* (1470) would since 1553 follow the course of the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave. See p. 45, note "b," for a full account of the Mowbray case in 1877.

(⁶) Robert (Durdley), Earl of Leicester, was also so made on the same day by the French King, the idea being to cement a reconciliation ordered to be made between them by the Queen.

(⁷) "Norfolk was not a clear-headed man and was not conscious of the bearing of his acts. He floated with the stream, trusting to his own good fortune and to his good intentions. He took up the project of marrying Mary, because he believed that his position in England was a sufficient guarantee against all risks. He trusted to his personal popularity and to the exertions of others." [Nat. Biogr.]

Framlingham. Ing. post mortem at Wallham. Her. 30 Sep. 1573. He m. thirdly, after July 1566, Elizabeth, Dow. BARONESS DACHY OF GILLISLAND, 2d da. of Sir James, LAYBURN, of Cynswick, co. Westmorland. She d. in childhood, 4 Sep. 1567, in his lifetime. Her admon. 19 June 1568.

Earldom. J. THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, EARL

XV. 1644. OF SUSSEX, LORD MOWBRAY, LORD SEGRAYE, LORD MALTRAYERS, and possibly LORD HOWARD,^(a) grandson and heir, being s. and h. of Philip (HOWARD), sometime (1580-89).

EARL OF ARUNDEL (to which dignity he had *suc.* on the death of his maternal grandfather in 1580) the said Philip, being s. and h. of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk, by his first wife, Mary, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), Earl of Arundel, all abovenamed; was h. 7 July 1585; *suc.* his father 19 Oct. 1595; and was *restored* by act of Parl., 18 April 1601 to the *Earldom of Arundel*, and to such honours as Philip, Earl of Arundel, his father (who had been attainted 14 April 1589), had enjoyed as also to the *Earldom of Surrey* ⁴² and to such dignities of Baronies^(b) as Thomas, late Duke of Norfolk his grandfather lost by attainder." K.G., 23 April 1611. Having obtained in 1627 an act of Parl. settling the Earldom of Arundel,^(c) the Barony of Maltravers and the (so called) Barony of Fitzalan of Clan and Oswaldestre, on (in the first instance) the heirs male of the body of his grandfather, Duke Thomas (with divers other *quod, &c.*) he was cr. 6 June 1644, EARL OF NORFOLK,^(d) with rem. to the heirs male of his said grandfather. He d. at Palms, 4 Oct. 1640, aged about 60.

XVI. 1646. B. HENRY FREDERICK (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, SUSSEX and Norfolk. &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. h.

15 Aug. 1608; styled LORD MALTRAYERS from 1624 till 13 April 1639, when he was sum v.p. in (what was, or what at all events was considered^(e) to have been) his father's Barony, as LORD MOWBRAY, being on the 16th placed at the upper end of the Barons' bench. He *suc.* his father as EARL OF ARUNDEL, SUSSEX AND NORFOLK, &c., 26 Sep. 1646, and d. 17 April 1652, aged 43.

(a) See p. 53, note "b."

(b) This vague expression (by no means tantamount to stating that there were any Baronies so vested) is the chief argument (if the letters missive of Ric. III. are given up as being forfeited by the attainder of 1485) for the decision in the Mowbray case that the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave, were possessed by the Howard family "before the time of Queen Elizabeth," which last expression is apparently (incorrectly) used for 1572 (14 Eliz.) the date of the *death* of Duke Thomas. See p. 45, note "b."

(c) "It is a singular fact, that according to the limitation of the Earldom of Arundel and the Barony of Fitz-Alan of Clan and Oswaldestre, and that of Maltravers, by the Act of 3 Car. I., the Earls of Suffolk, who descend from Lord Thomas Howard (afterwards Lord Howard of Walten and Earl of Suffolk), are postponed in the succession to these dignities to the Earls of Carlisle, notwithstanding that their ancestor, [i.e., the ancestor of the *Earls of Carlisle*] Lord William Howard, was a younger brother of Lord Thomas Howard, the 1st Earl of Suffolk of this family. It is thus manifest that the Suffolk line can never inherit the Earldom and Baronies in question but under the last clause in the limitation, viz., as heirs [general] of the grantee [on failure of all issue male or female of the said Lord William Howard, the younger brother of their ancestor.] The cause of this strange omission probably was, that Thomas Howard, 1st Earl of Suffolk, died several years before the Act of Limitation passed, whilst Lord William, his brother, survived until 1640; but it is nevertheless extraordinary that Theophilus 2nd Earl of Suffolk, son and heir of Thomas the 1st Earl, should have been so entirely passed over in the succession." [Courthope]. See also vol. i, p. 154, note "c," *sub* "Arunel."

(d) The probable reason of this creation was to preserve the title of *Norfolk* to the Howard family with a view to the restoration of the Dukedom of Norfolk. Had such title been granted to another family it would probably (as in the case of "Monmouth" granted in 1689 to the Mordaunt family after the attainder in 1685 of the Duke of Monmouth) have militated against such restoration. This opinion would be similar to that of the protesting Peers, as quoted in the protest against the creation of the Barony of Bath in 1792.

(e) See vol. v, p. 415, note "a" and see also p. 53, note "b."

XVII. 1652. 3 and 4. THOMAS (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY DUKEDOM. AND NORFOLK, &c., s. and h.; b. 9 March 1637; ed. at Utrecht; styled LORD MALTRAVERS, 1640-52; *son, in the peerage* (as Earl) of

XII. 1660. Arundel, &c.), on death of his father, 17 April 1652, becoming also LORD FURNIVALL, STRANGE DE BLACKMERE AND TALBOT, on the death of his paternal grandmother, Alethea, Dow. COUNTESS OF ARUNDEL. While with his grandfather in 1615, at Padua, he had a brain fever from which his mental faculties never recovered⁽¹⁾; nevertheless on the petition of the Earls of Suffolk and Berkshire, the Viscount Stafford and the Barons Howard of Charlton and Howard of Escrick (all male descendants of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk attainted in 1572), and of other nobles (in all 91), he was *restored to the Dukedom of Norfolk* (forfeited in 1572), by act of Parl., 29 Dec. 1660, confirmed by another act 20 Dec. 1661, with limitation to him and the heirs male of his body; failing which to Henry Frederick, Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk, his father, and the heirs male of his body; in default of which, to Thomas, Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk, his grandfather, and the heirs male of his body; failing which, to Philip, Earl of Arundel and Surrey (father of the said Thomas, Earl of Arundel, Surrey and Norfolk last mentioned) and the heirs male of his body; failing which, to the heirs male of the body of Thomas, Earl of Suffolk, half-brother of Philip, Earl of Arundel and Surrey last mentioned; in default of which, to the heirs male of the body of Lord William Howard of Naworth, brother of the said Thomas, Earl of Suffolk; failing which, to Charles, Earl of Nottingham lineally descended from Thomas Duke of Norfolk (so *cr.* 1514) and the heirs male of his body.⁽²⁾ He *d.* unm. at Padua, 13 Dec. 1677, aged 50, and was *bur.* (nearly a year later) 11 Dec. 1678, at Arundel. Admon. 21 Feb. 1679/8, and agsin 14 Dec. 1685.

Dukedom, XIII, } 1677.
Earldom, }
XVIII, }

5 and 4. HENRY (HOWARD) DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK AND NORWICH, *Earl Marshal*, &c., br. and h.; b. 12 July 1628, at Arundel House, Strand; styled LORD HENRY HOWARD, 1661-70; High Steward of Guildford, 1663-73; F.R.S., 1666; *cr.* D.C.L., of Oxford, 5 June 1668. He was *cr.* 7 March 1669, BARON HOWARD OF CASTLE RISING, co. Norfolk; 1669, being *cr.* 19 Oct. 1672, EARL OF NORWICH, as also,

at the same date *Earl Marshal of England* with like *remu.* (save for the exclusion of his eldest br.) as that of the Dukedom of Norfolk restored to his said brother in 1660. He *suc.* as *Duke of Norfolk*, &c., 1 Dec. 1677. He *m.* firstly before 1654, Anne, 1st da. of Edward (SOMERSET), 2d MARQUESS OF WORCESTER, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir William Dormer. He *m.* secondly his mistress,⁽³⁾ Jane, da. of Robert BICKERTON, Gentleman of the King's wine cellar. He *d.* 11 Jan. 1683/4, at Arundel House, Strand, aged 55, and was *bur.* at Arundel, tho' his heart was deposited in the convent of St. Elizabeth at Bruges. Will dat. 29 Jan. 1681/2, to 8 Jan. 1683/4, and pr. 15th.⁽⁴⁾ His widow *m.* Thomas MAXWELL,⁽⁵⁾ Major Gen. in the army. She *d.* 28 Aug. 1693, at Rotherham, co. York, aged 49, and was *bur.* at Arundel.

⁽¹⁾ Sir Edward Walker, however, (*Hist. Discourses*, p. 220) speaks of him as "A Gentleman of a goodly person."

⁽²⁾ According to this limitation (which is the same as that of the office of Earl Marshal, granted to his brother in 1672), the descendants of Sir William Howard, 2d son of William, 1st Baron Howard of Effingham (ancestor to the present Earls of Effingham) are omitted. See tabular pedigree on p. 50, note "d."

⁽³⁾ See petition, 24 March 1676/7, of "Edward and Bernard Howard, Esqres" setting forth that Earl Henry had since the death of Ann his late wife "been cohabiting with one Mrs. Jane Bickerton, whom he had disclaimed having at any time married" and praying that no issue born before marriage should onst the right heirs. [9th Rep. Hist. MSS. App. p. 88.]

⁽⁴⁾ He was a munificent patron of the fine arts. See vol. i, p. 154, note "a" as to his donations to the Univ. of Oxford, the College of Arms, and the Royal Society, London.

⁽⁵⁾ See "Vinecent, 20" [p. 57.] at the College of Arms.

Dukedom.

XIV.

Earldom.

XIX.

1684.

6 and 5. HENRY (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, *Earl Marshal*, &c., s. and h. by first wife, & 11 Jan. 1653/4; ed. at Mag. Coll., Oxford; or. M.A. of Oxford, 5 June 1658. He was *styled* EARL OF ARUNDEL from 1677 to 1684, being, however, ann. r.-p., 27 Jan. 1678/9, in his father's Barony, as LORD MOWBRAY, by writ directed

"*Henrico Mowbray, Cæsar*." He joined the Protestant faith in April 1679^(a) was Constable of Windsor Castle, 1682; Lord Lieut. of Berks and Surrey, 1682, and of Norfolk, 1683; suc. to the *Dukedom of Norfolk*, &c., 11 Jan. 1684; or. D.C.L. of Oxford, 1 Jan. 1684; cl. K.G., 6 May, and inst., 22 July 1685, being the first so nominated by James II. but was one of the most active of the nobility in arms against that King in 1688; [9] P.C., 1689; Col. of a Regt. of Foot, 1689. He m. 8 Aug. 1677 (lic. D. and C. of Westm. on 3d), Mary, da. and h. of Henry (MORRIS ST.), 2d EARL OF PETTBOROUGH, by Penelope, da. of Barnabas (O'BRIEN), EARL OF THOMOND [L.] From her, who in 1697 became *jure* BARONESS MANDAMPT (see that dignity) he was separated for her misconduct in Michelbourne, 1685, and finally divorced by act of Parl., 11 April 1700^(c). He d. s.p. of apoplexy at Norfolk House, St. James' square, 2 April 1701, aged 46, and was *bur.* the 8th at Arundel. Ashmole 7 May 1701, and 18 Feb. 1746/7.

Dukedom.

XV.

Earldom.

XX.

1701.

2 and 6. THOMAS (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, *Earl Marshal*, &c., nephew and h., being s. and h. of Lord Thomas HOWARD, of Worksop, Notts, by Mary Elizabeth, da. of Sir John SAVILE, Bart., which Thomas was next br. (of the whole blood) to the late Duke. He was b. 11 Dec. 1683, and suc. *in the peerage*, 2 April 1701.

He m., 26 May 1709, Maria Winifreda Francisca, da. of Sir Nicholas SUGGERS, Bart., of Stonyhurst, co. Lancaster, by Catharine, da. and coheir of Sir Edward CHAMBERLAIN, Bart., of Hesleyside. He d. s.p. at Norfolk House, St. James' sq., 23 Dec. 1732, aged 49, and was *bur.* at Arundel. Will dat. 26 May 1730. pr. 31 Jan. 1732/3. His widow, who was b. in Bedford Row, 26 and *bur.* 28 Nov. 1692, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, m. the Hon. Peregrine WIDDECOMBE (who took part in the Jacobite rising of 1715) and d. 24 Sep. 1754; being *bur.* at Milton, co. Lancaster. Her will pr. 1754.

Dukedom.

XVI.

Earldom.

XXI.

1732.

3 and 7. EDWARD (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, *Earl Marshal*, &c., br. and h., b. 5 June 1686; was suspected of favouring the Jacobite insurrection in 1715 and tried for high treason but acquitted. He suc. *in the peerage*, 23 Dec. 1732. He m., 26 Nov. 1727, Mary, 2d da. and coheir of Edward BLOUNT, of Blagden, Devon, by

Anne, da. of Sir John GUISE, Bart. She d. 27 May 1773, aged 71, and was *bur.* at Arundel. He d. s.p. at Norfolk House, St. James' square, 20 Sep. 1777, in his 92d year, and was *bur.* 2 Oct. at Arundel.^(d) Will pr. 1777. On his death the *Earldom*

(a) Luttrell's "*Diary*."

(b) See vol. i, p. 28, note "b," sub "*Abingdon*" for a list of these, and for the prominent part therein taken by the Duke of Norfolk.

(c) Notwithstanding this *legal* divorce, and that the lady is styled in the lic. to marry her second husband (at the Fac. office), 15 Sep. 1701, as "*Lady Mary Mordaunt, aged about 40. spinster*" the widow, of her goods was granted as "*Mary, Dow. Duchess of Norfolk*" to her husband, Sir John Germaine, Bart. As early as 24 Nov. 1694, the Duke had received 100 marks as damages (no very great amount) in an action at the King's bench from "*Mr. Jermain for lying with the Duchess*."

(d) The magnificent house at Worksop, Notts, containing 500 rooms built by him (on an estate inherited from the Talbots, Earls of Shrewsbury), was with its valuable pictures, statues, &c., burnt to the ground, 22 Oct. 1761, at a loss of some £100,000. This mansion, however, he recommenced in the Italian style and finished the central but on the death of his nephew and h. presumptive, Edward Howard (s. of his br,

of *Norwich* [1679] and the *Barony of Howard of Castle Rising* [1669] became extinct, while the various *Baronies in fee*^(a) which he had inherited fell into abeyance between his two nieces and coheirs,^(b) but the Dukedom and Earldom of Norfolk, the Earldom of Surrey, as also the Earldom of Arundel and the Baronies thereto attached (by the act of Parl. 1627) devolved as under,

Dukedom.	} 1777.	9 and 8. CHARLES (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, <i>Earl Marshal</i> , LORD FITZ ALAN, CLEN, AND OSWALDESTRE, and LORD MALTREVERS, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Henry Charles HOWARD, of Greytstock, co. Cumberland, by Mary, da. and coheir of John AYLWARD, of London, merchant, which Henry Charles was s. and h. of Lord Charles Howard, of Greytstock afove., and of Deepdene, in Dorking, co. Surrey (d. 1713), who was yr. br. to Thomas restored in 1660 as Duke of Norfolk. ^(c) He was b. 1 Dec. 1720; F.S.A. and F.R.S., 1768. He suc. to the peerage, 20 Sep. 1777. He m., 8 Nov. 1739, at Workshop Manor, Kithurine, da. and coheir of John BROCKHOLES, of Cloughton, co. Lancaster, by his second wife, Mary, da. and coheir of Michael JOHNSON, of Treyzell Hall, co. Durham. She, who was b. 30 April 1718, d. 21 Nov. 1784, aged 66, and was bur. 2 Dec. at Arundel. Will pr. May 1785. He d. 31 Aug. 1786, aged 65, and was bur. 7 Sep. (with his father and grandfather) at Dorking. ^(c) Will pr. Sep. 1786.
XVII.		
Earldom.		
XXII.		

Dukedom.	} 1786.	10 and 9. CHARLES (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, <i>Earl Marshal</i> , &c., only s. and h. b. 14 and bap. 16 March 1746, at St. Anne's, Soho; F.R.S., 1767, and F.S.A., 1779; styled EARL OF SURREY, 1777-86; renounced the Roman Catholic faith and became M.P. for Carlisle, 1780-86; ^(d) Deputy Earl Marshal, 30 Aug. 1782; Lord Lieut. of the West Riding, 1782-93; a Lord of the Treasury, April to Dec. 1788; P.C., 1788-98; suc. to the peerage (as Duke of Norfolk, &c.), 31 Aug. 1786; well known as a supporter of the Whig party and as a friend of the Prince Regent, but was deprived of all his offices by the King in Jan. 1798. ^(e) In 1807, however, he was made Lord Lieut. of Sussex. He m. firstly, 1 Aug. 1767, at Dublin, Mariana, da. and h. of John CORRIGAN, of Ballyvolane, co. Cork, by (—), da. and coheir of Michael MOORE, of Drogheda. She d. in childbirth, 28 May 1768, and was bur. at Dorking. He m. secondly, 2 April 1771, at St. Geo. Hauc. sq., Frances, da. and h. of Charles FITZGERALD-SCUDAMORE, formerly FITZROY, of Holme Lacy, co. Hereford, by Frances, divorced wife of Henry, Duke of BEAUFORT, ^(f) only da. and h. of James (SCUDAMORE), 2d Viscount SCUDAMORE [L.] He d. a.p.s. at Norfolk house, St. James' square, 16, and was bur. 23 Dec. 1815, at Dorking, aged 69. ^(g) Will dat. 25 Nov. 1815, pr. 15 Feb. 1816. His widow, who was b. 10 Feb. 1749/50, in St. Geo. Hauc. sq., d. a hematic, 22 Oct. 1820, aged 70, at Holme Lacy, and was bur. there. Admon. Dec. 1820.
XVIII.		
Earldom.		
XXIII.		

Philip), which occurred on 7 Feb. 1767, in his 24th year, proceeded no further with it. It was pulled down by the Duke of Newcastle who had purchased the property in 1840 for £360,000 (3,000 acres at £60 an acre) from Bernard Edward, the 12th Duke of Norfolk.

(a) These Baronies appear to comprise Mowbray, Segrave (of both of which the abeyance was terminated in 1877) Furnivall, Strange de Blackmere, and Talbot, and possibly (if not still subject to the attainder of 1485) Howard.

(b) See tabular pedigree, p. 50, note "d."

(c) He was author of "Anecdotes of the Howard family," &c.

(d) He, however, "asserted that three as good Catholics sat in Lord North's last Parl. as ever existed, viz., Lord Nugent, Sir Thomas Gascoyne, and himself; indeed his own renunciation of the Romish church was attributed more to ambition than to conviction." [Wrexall's "Memoirs,"]

(e) The occasion was the toast he had given at a political dinner of nearly 2,000 people, viz., "Our Sovereign's health—the Majesty of the People."

(f) See vol. i, p. 282, note "a," sub "Beaufort."

(g) There is plenty about him in Wrexall's "Memoirs" where it is said that

Dukedom.

XIX.

Earldom.

XXIV.

1815.

11 and 10. BERNARD EDWARD (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, *Earl Marshal, &c.*, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Henry HOWARD, of Glossop, co. Derby, by Juliana, da. of Sir William MOLTREUX, Bart., which Henry (who d. 1787, aged 74), was 1st surv. s. and h. of Bernard HOWARD (d. 1735), only s. and h. of Lord Bernard

HOWARD (d. 1717, yst. h., to Thomas, the restored Duke of Norfolk in 1660.^(a) He was b. 21 Nov. 1735, at Sheffield; F.R.S., 1799; F.S.A., 1812; *suc. to the peerage*, 16 Dec. 1815. By act of Parl., 24 June 1824, he and his successors were empowered to exercise the office of Earl Marshal notwithstanding their adhesion to the Roman Catholic faith; admitted to his seat in the House of Lords, 28 April 1829 (under the Roman Catholic Relief Bill) and was a supporter of the Reform Bill; P.C., 1830; K.G., 18 Aug. 1834. He m., 24 April 1789, at her father's house, St. Geo. Han. sq., Elizabeth, 3d da. and coheir of Henry (BELASTSEL), 2d EARL OF FACCONBREY, by his first wife, Charlotte, da. of Sir Matthew Lamb, 1st Bart. She, who was b. 17 Jan. and bap. 14 Feb. 1770, at St. Geo. Han. sq., was divorced by act of Parl. May 1794.^(b) He d. 16 March 1842, aged 76, at Norfolk House, St. James' sq., and was bur. in the Fitzalan chapel at Arundel.^(c) Will pr. May 1842.

Dukedom.

XX.

Earldom.

XXV.

1842.

12 and 11. HENRY CHARLES (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, *Earl Marshal, &c.*, only s. and h., b. 12 Aug. 1791, in George street, Hanover sq., his baptism being reg. at the Portuguese chapel, South Audley street; styled EARL OF SURREY, 1812-42; M.P. for Horsham, 1829-32, and for West Sussex, 1832-41; P.C., 1837; Treasurer of the

Household, 1837-41; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, July to Sep. 1841; was sum. to Parl. v.p., 16 Aug. 1841, in his father's Barony, as LORD MALTRAVERS, but *suc. to the Dukedom of Norfolk* (a few months later), 16 March 1842; Master of the Horse, 1840-52; K.G., 4 May 1843; Lord Steward of the Household, 1853-54. In politics he was a staunch Whig. He m., 27 Dec. 1814, at Cleveland House, Cleveland Row, St. James' Westm., Charlotte Sophia, 1st da. of George Granville (LAVESON-GOWER), 1st DUKE OF SUTHERLAND, by Elizabeth, *neo jure* Countess of SUTHERLAND. He d. 18 Feb. 1856, in his 65th year, at Arundel Castle, and was bur. (with his father) at Arundel. Will pr. May 1856. His widow, who was b. 8 June 1788, and who was Lady of the Bedchamber till 1843, when she became an extra Lady thereof, d. 7 July 1870, aged 82.

Dukedom.

XXI.

Earldom.

XXVI.

1856.

13 and 12. HENRY GRANVILLE (FITZALAN-HOWARD, formerly HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, *Earl Marshal, &c.*, b. 7 Nov. 1815, in Great Stanhope street, and bap. at Norfolk House, St. James' square, and generally known as LORD FITZALAN till 1842; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; entered the Royal Horse Guards, 1835,

retiring as Captain; M.P. for Arundel, 1837-51, and for Limerick, 1851-52. By Royal warrant, 26 April 1842, he (and his brothers and sisters) took the name of *Fitzalan* before that of *Howard*; styled EARL OF ARUNDEL AND SURREY from 1842 till

"Strong natural sense supplied in Lord Surrey the neglect of education and he displayed a sort of rude eloquence whenever he rose to address the House, analogous to his formation of mind and body. In his youth he lead a most licentious life; drunkenness was in him an hereditary vice, his father, the Duke of Norfolk, indulged equally in it."

(^a) See tabular pedigree, p. 50, note "d."

(^b) The cause was *crim. con.* with the Hon. Richard Bingham whom she m. on 26 of the same month and who in 1799 *suc.* as 2d Earl of Lucan [I.] She d. 24 March 1819.

(^c) The following extraordinary statement is in the Annual Register for 1823. MARRIAGES, 1823, March. "Lately His Grace the Duke of Norfolk to Lady Mary Ann Gage, relict of Sir Thomas Gage, Bart."

he *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke of Norfolk, &c.), 18 Feb. 1856; was a zealous Roman Catholic, being called (by Montalembert) "the most pious layman of our times." He *m.*, 19 June 1839, at St. Mary's, Bryanston sq., Marylebone, and also at 1 Hyde Park place, Paddington, Augusta Mary Minna Catherine, 2d da. of Edmund (LYONS), 1st BARON LYONS OF CHRISTCHURCH, by Augusta Louisa, 2d da. of Josiah ROGERS, Capt. R.N. He *d.* at Arundel Castle, 25 Nov. 1860, aged 45, and was *bur.* 6 Dec. at Arundel, in a chapel erected for that purpose. His widow, who was *b.* 1 Aug. 1821, *d.* 22 March 1886, at Norfolk House, St. James' sq., aged 64, and was *bur.* at Arundel. Will pr. 7 July 1866, over £87,000.

Dukedom.	} 1860.	14 and 13. HENRY (FITZALAN-HOWARD), DUKE
XXII.		OF NORFOLK [1514, with the precedence of 1397], EARL OF
Earldom.		ARUNDEL [1139?], EARL OF SURREY [1483], EARL OF
XXVII.		NORFOLK [1644], LORD MALTRAVERS [1380], and LORD

FITZALAN OF CLUN and OSWALDESTRE [1627(?)], Premier Duke and Premier Earl, *Earl Marshal* [1672], 1st s. and h., *b.* 27 and *imp.* 31 Dec. 1817, at Carlton terrace, St.

James' Park; known as LORD MALTRAVERS till 1856 when he was styled EARL OF ARUNDEL and SURREY till he *suc. to the peerage* (as Duke of Norfolk, &c.), 25 Nov. 1860; ed. at the Oratory School at Edgbaston; P.C., 1809; K.G., 22 Feb. 1856; (b) Special Envoy to the Pope, 1827. He *m.*, 21 Nov. 1877, at the Roman Catholic pro-Cathedral, Brompton, Midx., Flora Paulina Hetty Barbara, 1st da. of Edith, *quo jure* COUNTESS OF LOUDOUN [S.], by Charles Frederick (ARNEY-HASTINGS), 1st BARON DOWNSFORD. She, who was *b.* 13 Feb. 1854, *d.* 11 April 1887, at Arundel Castle, and was *bur.* in the Fitzalan chapel at Arundel. Admon. 30 Sep. 1887, above £16,000.

(*) Neither the Barony of Fitzalan of Clun and Oswaldestre, nor that of Fitzalan (alone) nor that, or those, of Clun and Oswaldestre (if these names indicate a separate or even two separate Baronies from that of Fitzalan) was or were, any one of them a Parliamentary Barony but simply a territorial dignity. The date of such creation is consequently 1627 the date of the act of Parl. The matter is ably and tersely stated by Mr. J. H. Round in an article on "The determination of the Marchioness of Salisbury" [in 1877] in the "*Law Quarterly Review*" for Jan. 1894 (No. xxxvii), as follows: "The Howards in 1627 foisted upon the Crown the titles and dignities of the Baronies of Fitzalan, Clun, and Oswaldestre, and Maltravers, which they assumed, tho' it is admitted that Maltravers *alone* was a genuine peerage Barony. The Crown was actually induced not only to recognise them *all* (to the eternal confusion of peerage students) but to wrench them from their natural descent and to entail them, together with the Earldom and Castle of Arundel, on the Howards by special act of Parl." It is owing to this "wrench" that since 1777 the Dukes of Norfolk have been Earls of Arundel and Lords Maltravers, the representation of these peerages having passed from the Howard family (to the families of Stourton and Petre) at that date.

(b) His Grace is the 12th Earl of Arundel who has been a Knight of the Garter, thus representing (as it may be loosely called taking into consideration the act of Parl. of 1627 whereby that Earldom was vested in the Howard family) a greater number of these knights than any other nobleman. Of these Earls of Arundel seven (1086, 1400, 1432, 1471, 1474, 1525, and 1544), were of the Fitzalan and five (1511, 1636, 1894, 1848, and 1856), of the Howard families, of whom the last four were also Dukes of Norfolk. There were besides four other Dukes (Howard) of Norfolk who were K.G.'s so that his Grace is the 8th Duke of the Howard family who has held that order, but the 13th Duke of Norfolk so honoured, if the five Dukes (those *de jure* as well as those *de facto* being reckoned) of the family of *Monbray* are included, to whose precedence (under the patent of 1514) his Grace is entitled. Among other noblemen now [1894] existing a similar representation is as follows (2) Rutland (*cr.* 1525) ten Earls, of whom six were also Dukes; (3) Worcester (*cr.* 1514) nine Earls, of whom six were Dukes of Beaufort; (4) Derby (*cr.* 1435) eight Earls; (5) Bedford (*cr.* 1556) eight Earls, of whom six were also Dukes; (6) Devonshire the seven Dukes in succession tho' none of the three (1618-84) preceding Earls held that order; (7) Shrewsbury (*cr.* 1442) seven Earls, of whom the last was in 1694 *cr.* Duke; (8) Pembroke (under the existing creation of 1551) six Earls; (9) Somerset,

[**PHILIP JOSEPH MARY HOWARD**, styled **EARL OF ARUNDRELL AND SURREY**, only s. and h. ap., b. 7 Sep. 1879, at Norfolk House, St. James' sq.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1882, consisted of 21,440 acres in Sussex; 16,440 in the West Riding of Yorkshire (worth 438,897 a year); 4,460 in Norfolk; 3,172 in Surrey; 1,274 in Derbyshire; 47 in Suffolk; 25 in Staffordshire, and 2 in Nottingham. Total 49,866 acres, worth 475,596 a year, not inclusive of the value of mines or of shooting. *Principal Residences*.—Arundel Castle, Sussex; Derwent Hall, Derbyshire; and The Farm, near Sheffield.

NORMAN CROSS.

i.e., "CARTSFORT of the hundred of NORMAN CROSS, co. Huntingdon," Barony (*Probly*); cr. 1801; see "CARTSFORT" Earldom [I.], cr. 1789.

NORMANBY.

Marquessate. I. **JOHN (SHEFFIELD)**, **EARL OF MULGRAVE, &c.**

I. 1694. b. 8 Sep. 1647; suc. his father in the peerage, 24 Aug. 1648;

Dukedom. and was cr. 10 May 1694. **MARQUESS OF NORMANBY**,

I. 1703. co. Lincoln, being, subsequently, cr. 9 March 1702/3, **DUKE OF THE COUNTY OF BUCKINGHAM AND OF NORMANBY**. He d. 24 Feb. 1720/1, in his 73d year.

[**JOHN SHEFFIELD**, styled **MARQUESS OF NORMANBY**, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 26 Sep. 1710, and d. 16 Oct. following.]

[**ROBERT SHEFFIELD**, styled **MARQUESS OF NORMANBY**, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.; b. 11 Dec. 1711; d. an infant 1 Feb. 1711/5.]

II. 1721, 2. **EDMUND (SHEFFIELD)**, **DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY** [1703], **MARQUESS OF NORMANBY** [1694], **EARL OF MULGRAVE** [1625], and **BARON SHEFFIELD OF BUTTERWICK** [1547], 3d but only surv. s. and h., by third wife, b. 3 Jan. 1715/6. He d. a minor and unm. 30 Oct. 1735, when all his honours became extinct.

Viscounty. I. **HENRY (PHIPPS)**, **BARON MULGRAVE OF NEW ROSS**,

I. 1812. co. Wexford [I.], grandson of William Phipps, by Catharine, da. and h. of James (ANNESEY), 3d **EARL OF ANGLESEY**, and Catharine his wife, afterwards third wife to John (SHEFFIELD), 1st **DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY, &c.**, abovenamed (which Catharine last named was mother to Edmund the 2d and last Duke, who devised to her the estates of the Sheffield family) was b. 14 Feb. 1755; suc. his elder br. (BARON MULGRAVE [G.B.], &c.) 10 Oct. 1792, in the Irish peerage (only) as 3d **Baron Mulgrave of New Ross** [I.]; was cr. 13 Aug. 1794, **BARON MULGRAVE of Mulgrave**, co. York, and 7 Sep. 1812, **VISCOUNT NORMANBY of Normanby**, co. York,^(a) and **EARL OF MULGRAVE** in the said county. He d. 7 April 1831, aged 76. For fuller particulars see "Mulgrave" Earldom, cr. 1812, sub the first Earl.

II. 1831. 2 and 1. **CONSTANTINE HENRY (PHIPPS)**, **EARL OF MULGRAVE**, **VISCOUNT NORMANBY**, and **BARON MULGRAVE**, also **BARON MULGRAVE OF NEW ROSS** [I.], 1st s. and h., b. 15 May 1797;

III. 1838. at Mulgrave Castle, co. York; styled **VISCOUNT NORMANBY**, 1812-31; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A. 1818; M.P. for Scarborough, 1818-20; for Higham Ferrers, 1822-26, and for Malton, 1826-30; a

(cr. 1547), five Dukes; (10) Lincoln (cr. 1572) five Earls, of whom three were Dukes of Newcastle. It is remarkable that the Marquessate of Winchester, tho' a creation of 1551, supplies but three such Knights, of whom two were also Dukes of Bolton.

^(a) There is a village of Normanby, near Whitby, co. York, as well as the better known one, near Market Rasen, co. Lincoln.

See fuller particulars under "Buckingham," Dukedom, cr. 1703; cr. 1735.

supporter of the party for "reform;" *see, to the peerage*, 7 April 1831, as 2d Earl of Mulgrave, &c.; Gov. of Jamaica, 1832-34; P.C., 1832; **G.C.H.**, 1832; Lord Privy Seal, July to Nov. 1834, with a seat in the Cabinet; Viceroy of Ireland (as Lord Henry), 1835-39, being *cr.*, 25 June 1835,⁽¹⁾ MARQUESS OF NORMANBY, co. York; Sec. of State for the Colonies, Feb. to Aug. 1839; for the Home Department, 1839-41; Ambassador to Paris, 1846-52; **G.C.B.**, 10 Dec. 1847; **K.G.**, 19 Feb. 1851; Minister to Florence, 1854-58. He *m.*, 12 Aug. 1818, Maria, 1st *da.* of Thomas Henry (Londesborough), 1st Baron Ravensworth, by Maria Susanna, *da.* of John Simpson, of Bradley. He *d.* after a short illness, 28 July 1863, aged 66, at Hamilton Lodge, South Kensington. His widow, who was *b.* 20 April 1793, and who was for many years a Lady of the Bedchamber to Queen Victoria, *d.* at Mulgrave Castle, 20 Oct. 1882, aged 84. Will *ps.* 24 Aug. 1883, above £2,000.

Marquessate.	} 1863.	2 and 3. GEORGE AUGUSTUS CONSTANTINE
IV.		(Phipps) MARQUESS OF NORMANBY, &c., only s. and
Viscounty.		h., <i>b.</i> 23 July 1819; styled VISCOUNT NORMANBY,
III.	} 1890.	1831-38, and EARL OF MULGRAVE, 1838-63; sometime
		(1833) an officer in the Scots Fusileer Foot Guards; Major in the North York Militia, 1843-53; M.P. for Scarborough, 1847-51 and 1852-57; P.C., 1851; Comptroller of the Household, 1851-52; Treasurer of the Household, 1853-58; Governor of Nova Scotia, 1858-63; <i>see, to the peerage</i> , 28 July 1863, as Marquess of Normanby; one of the Lords in Waiting, May to July 1866, and again, 1868-69; Capt. of the Gentlemen-at-Arms, 1869-71; Governor of Queensland, 1871-74; K.C.M.G. , 9 March 1874; Governor of New Zealand, 1874-78; G.C.M.G. , May 1877; Governor of Victoria, 1879-84; G.C.B. , 9 Jan. 1885. He <i>m.</i> , 17 Aug. 1844, Laura, <i>da.</i> of Robert Russell, Capt. R.N. She <i>d.</i> at 69 Queen's Gate, Kensington, 26 Jan. 1885, aged 68. He <i>d.</i> at Brighton, 3 April 1890, in his 71st year.

Marquessate.	} 1890.	3 and 4. CONSTANTINE CHARLES HENRY
V.		(Phipps) MARQUESS OF NORMANBY [1838], EARL OF
Viscounty.		MULGRAVE [1812], VISCOUNT NORMANBY [1812], and
IV.	} 1890.	BARON MULGRAVE [1794], also BARON MULGRAVE OF
		NEW ROES [1767], in the peerage of Ireland, 1st s. and
		h., <i>b.</i> 29 Aug. 1816; generally known as VISCOUNT
		NORMANBY till 1863 and styled EARL OF MULGRAVE,
		1863-90; took Holy Orders, 1870; Vicar of Worsley, co. Lancaster, 1872-90; M.A. (Hon.) of Univ. Coll., Durham, 1882; Chaplain at San Remo, in Italy, 1884; <i>see, to the peerage</i> , as Marquess of Normanby, &c., 3 April 1890; Canon of Windsor, 1891.

Family Estates.—These, in 1882, consisted of 6,834 acres in the North Riding of Yorkshire, worth £7,037 a year. *Principal Residence.* Mulgrave Castle, near Whitby, co. York.

NORMANTON.

1. CHARLES AGAR, yr. br. of James, 1st VISCOUNT CLIF-
Earldom [1.] *DES OF GOWRAN* [1.], being 3d s. of Henry AGAR, of Gowran Castle,
 L. 1806. co. Kilkenny, by Anne, sister of Welbore (ELLIS), 1st Baron MESTRE,
da. of Welbore ELLIS, Bishop of Meath, was *b.* 22 Dec. 1736, in
 Dublin; ed. at Westminster school and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1759;
 M.A., 1762, being *cr.* D.C.L., 31 Dec. 1765; took holy orders and was Chaplain to the
 Viceroy of Ireland (the Duke of Northumberland) 1763; Dean of Kilmore, 1765;
 Bishop of Cloyne, 1768; P.C. [1.] 1779; Archbishop of Cashel,⁽²⁾ 1779 and Arch-
 bishop of Dublin, 1801-09. He had meanwhile amassed an immense fortune and

(1) This was one of the "Coronation" peerages of Queen Victoria, for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 145, note "b," *sub* "Carew."

(2) During the 20 years he held this see he completed the destruction "of the magnificent old cathedral on the rock of Cashel." See Col. Chester's "Westm. Abbey Registers" where are some severe and well-merited remarks on the career of this covetous and most worldly Prelate.

acquired three (temporal) peerages,⁽¹⁾ being *cr.* on 12 June 1795, BARON SOMERTON of Somerton, co. Kildare [I.], on 30 Dec. 1800,⁽²⁾ VISCOUNT SOMERTON [I.], and finally, on 4 Feb. 1806, EARL OF NORMANTON, of co. Kilkenny [I.] He m. 22 Nov. 1776, at Dublin, Jane, 1st da. of William Benson, of Downpatrick, co. Down, formerly a Merchant of Dublin, by Frances, da. of George MACARTNEY-PORTER, of Belfast. His Grace *d.* after three days illness, in Great Cumberland place, Marylebone, 14 and was *bur.* 21 July 1809, at Westminster Abbey, aged 72. Will pr. 1809. His widow *d.* at 13 Montagu square, Marylebone, 25 Oct. and was *bur.* 1 Nov. 1826, at Westminster Abbey, aged 74. Will pr. Nov. 1826.

II. 1809. 2. WELBORE ELLIS (AGAR), EARL OF NORMANTON, &c.

[I.], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 20 Nov. 1778; *ed.* at Trin. Coll., Dublin; B.A., 1798; *styled* VISCOUNT SOMERTON, 1806-09; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as Earl of Normanton, 14 July 1809. He m. 17 May 1816, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Diana, 1st da. of George Augustus (HERBERT), 11th EARL OF PEMBROKE, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Topham BEACLERK. She, who was *b.* 5 Feb. and *hap.* 7 March 1790, at St. George's abd., *d.* 2 Dec. 1841, and was *bur.* at Somerley, co. Southampton. Admon. Feb. 1853. He *d.* at 3 Seamore Place, Midx., 26 Aug. 1868, in his 90th year, and was *bur.* at Somerley abd. Will pr. Oct. 1868, under £700,000.

III. 1868. 3. JAMES CHARLES HERBERT WELBORE ELLIS (AGAR),

EARL OF NORMANTON [1806], VISCOUNT SOMERTON [1800], and BARON SOMERTON [1795], in the peerage of Ireland, 1st s. and h., *b.* 17 Sep. 1818, at Ditchley House, Oxon; *styled* VISCOUNT SOMERTON till 1868; *ed.* at Westminster School and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1841. He was M.P. for Wilton, 1841-52; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as Earl of Normanton, on 26 Aug. 1868. He was *cr.* 9 April 1873, BARON SOMERTON OF SOMERLEY, co. Southampton [U.K.] He m., 15 April 1856, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Caroline Susan Augusta, 4th da. of William Keppel (BARRINGTON), 6th VISCOUNT BARRINGTON OF ARDOLASS [I.], by Jane Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (LYNDELL), 1st BARON RAVENSWORTH. She was *b.* 21 Oct. 1834.

[CHARLES-GEORGE-WELBORE-ELLIS AGAR, *styled* VISCOUNT SOMERTON, 1st s. and h. *ap.*, *b.* 27 April 1858, in Prince's terrace, Hyde Park; Lieut. 7th Hussars, 1879-83. He *d.* v.p. and min. (of influenza), 17 Jan. 1891, aged 35, at Woodyates, in Cranborne, Dorset, and was *bur.* at Ellingham, Hants.)

[SIDNEY-JAMES AGAR, *styled* VISCOUNT SOMERTON, 2d but 1st *sutv.* s. and h. *ap.*, *b.* 9 April 1865.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 10,060 acres in Wiltshire; 9,468 in Hants; 7,020 in Lincolnshire; 1,153 in Dorset, and 1,065 in Northamptonshire, besides 7,625 in co. Tipperary; 5,567 in co. Kilkenny, and 1,003 in co. Limerick. Total 42,961 acres, worth £48,280 a year. *Principal Residence*, Somerley, near Ringwood, Hants.

NORRAGH.(c)

See "WELLESLEY OF NORRAGH, in Ireland," Marquessate [I.] (*Wellesley*), *cr.* 1799; *co.* 1842.

(1) See vol. ii, p. 118, note "a," *sub* "Callan," as to the four peerages conferred within 40 years on different members of the family of Agar.

(2) See vol. i, p. 208, note "c," *sub* "Avonmore," as to the nine Viscountcies [I.], &c., conferred on this day.

(c) See vol. iv, p. 352, note "d," *sub* "Kent," as to a Barony of Norragh [I.] said to have been *cr.* 16 May 1399, attributed to Thomas (de Holaud), Earl of Kent, 1397-1400.

NORREYS or NORRIS DE RYCOTE.

Barony by Writ. 1. SIR HENRY NORREYS, or NORRIS, of Rycote, Oxon, s. and h. of Sir Henry NORRIS (beheaded 14 May 1536), by Mary, da. of Thomas (FLEMMING), LORD Dacre of the SOUTH, was b. about 1530

and having m. Margaret, yst. of the two daughters and coheirs^(a) of John (WILLIAMS), LORD WILLIAMS DE THAME, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Thomas BLENDLOW, acquired with her the said manor of Rycote where he was knighted, 1566, being then aged about 30 or upwards; was M.P. for Berks, 1547-52, and for Oxon, 1571-72; was Ambassador to France, 1572 and was sent, to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NORRIS DE RYCOTE) from 8 May (1572) 14 Eliz., to 24 Oct. (1597). 39 Eliz., by writs directed "*Henrico Norris de Rycote Cæsar.*" In (1575), 18 Eliz., he had an act of restoration in blood (his father having been attainted), and he appears to have been long since (*Qy.* in 31 Hen. VIII.) restored to his estates. He was m. M.A. at Oxford, 11 April 1588.^(b) He d. July 1601 and was bur. at Rycot. Will dat. 24 Sep. 1589, pr. 2 July 1601. Monument at Westm. Abbey.

II. 1601. 2. FRANCIS (NORRIS), LORD NORRIS DE RYCOTE, grandson and h., being s. and h. of William NORRIS, Marshal of Berwick, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Richard Mousson, of Cashobury, Herts, which William was 1st s. and h. of the late Baron, but d. v.p., 25 Dec. 1582. He was b. 6 July 1552, being aged one year two months and sixteen days on 20 Sep. 1583. He was sum. to Parl. from 17 Oct. (1601), 43 Eliz., to 5 April (1614), 12 Jac. I.; K.B., 6 Jan. 1604/5; attendant on the Ambassador to Spain, 1605, and was cr., 28 Jan. 1620/1, VISCOUNT THAME and EARL OF BERKSHIRE.^(c) He m. Bridget, 2d da. (whose issue, in 1625, became coheir) to Edward (de Vere), 17th EARL OF OXFORD, by his first wife, Anne, da. of William (Cecil), 1st BARON BURGHLEY. He d. s.p.m. legit. at Rycote of wounds inflicted by himself, 29 Jan. 1623/4, when the *Earldom of Berkshire and Viscountcy of Thame* became extinct. Will pr. 1624.

III. 1624. 3. ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS NORRIS DE RYCOTE, only da. and h. She m., 27 March 1622, at St. Mary Aldermay, London, Edward WRAY, Groom of the Bedchamber to Charles I., a yr. a. of Sir William WRAY, 1st Bart. She d. s.p.m. and was bur. 28 Nov. 1645, at Westminster Abbey.^(d)

IV. 1645. 4. BRIDGET, *suo jure* BARONESS NORRIS DE RYCOTE, b. 12 May and bur. 15 June 1627, at Hackney, Midx. She m. firstly the Hon. Edward SACKVILLE (yr. s. of Edward, 4th EARL OF Dorset), who d. s.p. 1646, being slain at or soon after the battle of Kidlington and bur. at Withyham, Sussex. She m. secondly (as his second wife) Montagu (BERTIE), 2d EARL OF LINDSEY. She was bur. (with her mother), 24 March 1656/7, at Westm. Abbey. Her husband d. 25 July 1666, aged 58, being suc. in his honours by the issue of his first wife.

V. 1657. 5. JAMES (BERTIE), LORD NORRIS DE RYCOTE, only s. and h. of his mother, b. 1654 and suc. her in that dignity, 24 March 1656/7. He first sat in Parl. "as a Peer by descent" under the style of "*James Norris de Rycot.*" 13 April 1675 (*Journals*, xii, 553), and was again sum., 17 Oct. 1679, and 1 March 1679/80. He was cr., 30 Oct. 1682, EARL OF ABINGDON, co. Berks. See that dignity with which this Barony has since continued to be united.

^(a) Isabel, the other coheir, m. Richard Wenman, ancestor of the Viscounts Wenman [L.]

^(b) See vol. v, p. 49, note "e," sub "Lincoln," for a list of those ("*purpureo habitu induti*") who were then so created. His two sons, Henry and Thomas, mat. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.) in 1571, being then aged respectively 17 and 15 as sons of a Baron.

^(c) In this patent it is "*Comes Berkshire*," tho' in others (at other dates) "*Comes Berks.*" See vol. i, p. 343, note "a," sub "Berkshire."

^(d) "*The Lady Elizabeth Norris*, wife of Edward Ray, Esq."

NORTH.

i.e., "Dacre de North" [or "Dacre of the North"]; see "Dacre de GILLESLAND" Barony (*Dacre*), *cit.* 1450; declared to be *in abeyance* since 1569 tho' claimed as late as 1834.

NORTH DE KIRTLING.

Barony by
Writ.

I. 1554.

1. EDWARD NORTH, only s. of Roger North, of London, merchant (*d.* 1509), by Christiana (widow of Ralph WAREX), da. of Richard WAREX, of Sevington, co. Kent, was *b.* about 1496; became Clerk of the Council of the City of London; a Clerk of Parliament, 1531; King's Serjeant at Law, 1536; Treasurer of the Court of Augmentations and subsequently, 1534-38, Chancellor thereof; P.C., 1545, and having purchased the manor of Kirtling, co. Cambridge, was M.P. for that county, 1542-44, 1547-52, and 1553. He was one of the executors of Henry VIII. and was P.C. to Edw. VI. and Queen Mary, being *sum.* to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING) by writs addressed "*Edwardo North de Kirtling, Comes*" from 17 Feb. (1553/4), 1 Ph. and Mary, to 5 Nov. (1558), 5 and 6 Ph. and Mary, and taking his seat, 7 April 1554; Lord Lieut. of Cambridgeshire, 1559. He *m.* firstly about 1525 Alice, widow of John BRADSTRE, of Hants, relict (formerly) of Edward MYRREY^(a) of London, da. of Oliver SQUIRE, of Southby, near Portsmouth. With her he acquired considerable property. He *m.* secondly about 1559 Margaret, widow of Sir David BROOKE, Lord Ch. Baron of the Exchequer (1553-58), relict formerly of Robert CHURCHSEY, Alderman of London (*d.* 1555) and previously of Andrew FAASSETS, da. of Richard BUTLER, of London. He *d.* at his house called the Charter House, London, 31 Dec. 1561, aged about 68, and was *bur.* at Kirtling. M.I. Will *dat.* 20 March 1563/4, pr. 28 Feb. 1564/5. *Inq. post mortem*, 26 April 1565^(b) His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 2 June 1575, and was *bur.* at St. Laurence Jury, London. M.I. Will pr. 1575, 1576, and Sep. 1582.

II. 1564.

2. ROGER (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, 1st s. and h., aged 35 at his father's death in 1561, having been M.P. for Cambridgeshire, 1555, 1559, and 1563-64, and K.B. at the Coronation of Queen Elizabeth, 15 Jan. 1558/9. He was *sum.* to Parl. from 20 Sep. (1566), 8 Eliz., to 24 Oct. (1597), 39 Eliz. He was one of the Peers who tried the Duke of Norfolk in 1573; entertained the Queen at Kirtling in 1580; accompanied the Earl of Leicester to the Netherlands, where he is said to have been made a Knight-Banneret, being severely wounded, 22 Sep. 1586, at Zutphen. He was Ambassador to King Charles IX. of France; P.C. and Treasurer of the Household, 1597. He *m.* Winifred, widow of Sir Henry DUDLEY (slain 1544), da. of Robert (Rich.) LORD RICH (sometime Lord Chancellor), by Elizabeth, sister of William JESSA, of London. She probably *d.* before him. He *d.* 3 and was *bur.* 20 Dec. 1600, at Kirtling, aged 70.^(c) M.I. Will *dat.* 20 Oct. 1600, pr. 23 Jan. 1600/1.^(d)

III. 1600.

3. DUDLEY (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Sir John North, by Dorothy, da. and coheir of Sir Valentine DALE, Master of the Requests, which John who was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Lord *d.* v.p., 5 June 1597, being slain in the Flemish wars, his

^(a) There is a M.I. at Kirtling (see Lysons's "Cambridgeshire") to Edward Myrre, h. in London, a great traveller, who *d.* 1553, in his 27th year, who probably was son of this Edward and Alice, his wife.

^(b) His picture, of which there is a copy at Peterhouse College, Cambridge, (to which he was a benefactor) has this curious distich under it.

"Nobilis hic vere fuerat, si Nobilis ullus,
Qui sibi principium Nobilitatis erat."

^(c) Camden says of him "that he was a person of great briskness and vivacity with a head and heart fit for service." [*Hist. of Queen Eliz.*]

^(d) An abstract thereof is in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 99.

burial being recorded on the 6th, at St. Gregory's, London.^(a) He was *bur.* at St. Gregory's, 18 Sep. 1532. Having "consumed the greatest part of his estate in the gallantries of King James's court [he] retired and lived more honourably in the country, upon what was left, than ever he had done before."^(b) During this "more honourably" spent period, he was one of the peers nominated in 1545 by the Parliament to manage the affairs of the Admiralty, being also said to have "carried into the country with him the drops of an old courtier" and to have been "capricious, violent, vindictive, tyrannical and unprincipled."^(c) He *m.* Frances, 6th and yet, da. and coheir of Sir John BROCKET, being his only child by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Roger MOORE, of Banaster, Oxon. He *d.* 16 Jan. 1556, aged 85, and was *bur.* at Kirtling. M.I. Will pr. 1557. The will of his widow was pr. 1577.

IV. 1566. 4. DUDLEY (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, s. and h.; ed. at the Univ. of Cambridge; K.B., 3 Nov. 1515; M.P. for Horsham, 1525-29; for Cambridgeshire, April to May 1540, and again 1540 to 1543, (when he was sequestrated), and for Cambridge, 1550; served in the army, under Sir Francis Vere, and was author of several religious treatises. He was never sum. to Parl. He *m.* 24 April 1532, at Hackney, Mdx., Anne, 2d da. and coheir of Sir Charles MONTAGU, of Cranbrook, Essex (br. of Henry, 1st Earl of MANCHESTER), by his second wife, Mary, da. of Sir William WHITMORE. He *d.* 24 June 1577, and was *bur.* at Kirtling. Will pr. 1577. His widow *d.* 1580, aged 57, and was *bur.* at Kirtling. Will dat. 27 Nov. 1577, pr. 3 April 1581.

V. 1577. 5. CHARLES (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING [1554], and LORD GREY DE ROLLESTON [1573], s. and h.;^(d) *b.* about 1536, and knighted before 1567. He, having *m.* (Lic. Vic. Gen., 6 April 1567, he about 25 and she about 23), Katharine, widow of Sir Edward MOSLEY, 2d and last Bart. of Hough, co. Lancaster, and also of Rolleston, co. Stafford, da. (but not heir or coheir) of William (GREY), 1st Baron GREY OF WENKE, by Cecilia [or Priscilla] da. of Sir John WESTWORTH, was sum. to Parl. v.p., as a Baron (LORD GREY DE ROLLESTON) by writ, 24 Oct. (1573), 25 Car. II., directed "*Carolo North Grey de Rolleston, Chevr.*" He *suc.* his father, 24 June 1577, as "*Lord North de Kirtling*," and was again sum. to Parl., 1 Jac. II., by writ directed "*Carolo North et Grey de Rolston, Chvr.*" He *d.* 1590, in his 56th year and was *bur.* at Kirtling. M.I. Will pr. 23 Jan. 1591, and again 18 June 1595. His widow *m.* Col. Francis RUSSELL, who survived her. She *d.* in Barbadoes. Admon. 18 June 1595.

VI. 1590. 6. WILLIAM (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, and LORD GREY DE ROLLESTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 22 Dec. 1573; *suc.* to the Peerage, 1590, taking his seat in the House of Lords, 16 Jan. 1598; distinguished himself in the wars under the Duke of Marlborough having his right hand shot off, 13 Aug. 1704, at Blenheim, and becoming Lieut.-General; P.C. to Queen Anne; Lord Lieut. of Cambridgeshire and Governor of Portsmouth. He appears, however, to have been subsequently a "Jacobite" and to have been *cr.* as Earl [EARL NORTH?] in 1722 by the titular King James III.^(e) He *m.* Maria Margaretha, da. of Cornelius DE VOSO, Lord of Elmeest in the United Provinces and Receiver General to the States of Holland.^(f) He *d.* s.p. at Madrid, 31 Oct.

(a) The following extracts are from the registers of St. Gregory's, London; 1532, Sep. 18. "Mr. Dudley North, son of John North, Esq., heir of Roger, Lord North," baptized.

1597, June 6. "Sir John North, son and heir of Lord North" buried.

(b) Roger North's "Life of Lord Keeper Guilford."

(c) "Collins," vol. iv, p. 466.

(d) Francis North, his next br., sometime Lord Keeper, was *cr.* in 1683 Baron Guilford, being grandfather of Francis, the 1st Earl of Guilford, who on 31 Oct. 1743, *suc.* his cousin as the 7th Lord North de Kirtling.

(e) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," for a list of these "Jacobite" peerages.

(f) Of the famous house of "LA MARK" see "Douglas" vol. i, p. 534.

1734, aged 60, when the issue of his father as also the *Barony of Grey de Rolleston* became extinct. Will pr. 2 April 1735. His widow, who retained Kirtling for her life, *m.* in 1735 Patrick (MURRAY), 7th LORD ELIHASK [S.], who d. s.p. legit., 3 Aug. 1778, in his 76th year. She d. 6 June 1762, and was bur. at Aberlady. M.I.^(a)

VII. 1734. 7. FRANCIS (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING

[1554], and BARON GUILFORD [1683], cousin and heir, being 1st s. and h. of Francis, 2d BARON GUILFORD (d. 17 Oct. 1729, aged 55), who was 1st s. and h. of Francis, 1st BARON GUILFORD (d. 5 Sep. 1685, aged 37), who was 2d s. of Dudley, 4th LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, above-named. He, who was b. 13 April 1704, *suc.* his father, 17 Oct. 1729, as *Baron Guilford* and *anc.* his cousin above-named, five years subsequently, 31 Oct. 1734, as *Lord North de Kirtling*. He was *cr.*, 5 April 1752, EARL OF GUILFORD, and d. 4 Aug. 1790, aged 86.

VIII. 1790. 8. FREDERICK (NORTH), EARL OF GUILFORD,

LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 13 April 1732; styled LORD NORTH, 1759-65, and well known as Prime Minister; *anc.* to the peerage, 4 Aug. 1790. He d. 5 Aug. 1792, aged 60.

IX. 1792. 9. GEORGE AUGUSTUS (NORTH), EARL OF GUILFORD [1752], LORD NORTH DE KIRTLING [1554], and BARON

GUILFORD [1683], 1st s. and h., b. 11 Sep. 1757; *suc.* to the peerage, 5 Aug. 1792. He d. s.p.m., 20 April 1802, aged 44, when the *Earldom* and *Barony of Guilford* passed to his br and h. male, but the *Barony of North de Kirtling* fell into abeyance between his three daughters and coheirs,^(b) the heirs general thereof.

X. 1841. 10. SUSAN, *suo jure* BARONESS NORTH DE KIRTLING, 2d

da., being 1st da. by the second wife, Susan, da. and coheir of Thomas COURTS, of Westminster, banker; b. 6 Feb. 1797, at Waldershare, near Dover, co. Kent; *m.*, 18 Nov. 1835, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Col. the Rt. Hon. John Sidney DRYLE, afterwards NORTH, who by Royal lic., 20 Aug. 1838, took the name of North in lieu of that of Dryle. By the death of her elder and only surv. sister (the Marchioness of Bute), 11 Sep. 1841, the *abeyance of the Barony of North de Kirtling* terminated in her favour.^(c) She d. at her residence (since called "North House") on Putney Hill, Surrey, 5 March 1884, aged 87, and was bur. at Wroxton, Oxon. Will pr. over £14,000. Her husband (2d s. of Lieut. Gen. Sir Charles William DRYLE, K.C.B.), was M.P. for Oxon, 1852-85, and was living 1894.

XI. 1884. 11. WILLIAM HENRY JOHN (NORTH), LORD NORTH DE

KIRTLING, only s. and h., b. 5 Oct. 1835; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; sometime Lieut. 1st Life Guards; *suc.* to the peerage, 5 March 1884. He *m.*, 12 Jan. 1858, Frederica, da. of Richard Howe COCKERELL, Commander R.N., by Theresa (afterwards COUNTESS OF EGLINTON [S.]), da. of Charles NEWCOMEN.

Family Estates.—These, in 1882 (those of the then *suo jure* Baroness and of her husband and son being reckoned together) consisted of 3,620 acres in Oxon (worth £6,940 a year); 3,130 in Cambridgeshire^(d) (worth £4,248 a year); 2,246 in Northamptonshire (worth £4,576 a year); 723 in Warwickshire, and 446 in Essex. Total 10,164 acres, worth £18,215 a year. *Principal Residence*,^(d) Wroxton Abbey, near Banbury, Oxon.

(a) This mon. inscr. is given in full in "Douglas" vol. i, p. 534.

(b) These were (1) Maria, b. 26 Dec. 1793, Marchioness of Bute, who d. s.p., 11 Sep. 1841 (2) Susan, who inherited the Barony in 1841 (3) Georgiana, b. 6 Nov. 1798, who d. unm., 25 Aug. 1885.

(c) See p. 68, note "a," sub "Northampton."

(d) Kirtling (called also Catlage) Hall, in Cambridgeshire, was disused as a residence after 1734, one wing thereof being pulled down before 1752 and the rest in 1801.

For fuller particulars see "Guilford" North, cr. 1752.

NORTH MOLTON.

i.e., "BORINGDON OF NORTH MOLTON, co. Devon," Viscounty (*Parker*), *cr.* 1815, with the EARLDOM OF MORKLEY, which see.

NORTHALLERTON.

i.e., "NORTHALLERTON," Viscounty, *cr.* 1706 with the DUKEDOM OF CAMBRIDGE, which see; merged therewith in the Crown, 1727.

NORTHAMPTON.

Earldom. I. WALTHEOF, to whom about 1072 was granted the marriage of Judith, niece (by the sister *ex parte maternâ*) of King William I., was by him made (or confirmed) EARL OF HUNTINGDON and EARL OF NORTHAMPTON. He *d. s.p.gr.*, being beheaded, 31 May 1075.

II. 1080† I. SIMON SAINT-LIS, or SENLIS, having been to designed as the husband of Judith, widow of Earl Waltheof above-named, was *cr.* about 1080 EARL OF HUNTINGDON and EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, and *m.* in or after 1086 Maud, 1st da. and coheir of the said Earl Waltheof and Judith. He *d.* in or before 1109 when both Earldoms^(*) appear to have been resumed by the Crown.

III. 1140† 2. SIMON (SAINT-LIS, or SENLIS), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, s. and h., who tho' dispossessed (when an infant) of both his father's Earldoms was *allowed* the Earldom of Northampton before 1141. On the death of (his br. of the half blood *ex parte maternâ*) Henry, of Scotland, Earl of Huntingdon, 12 June 1152, he was recognised, by King Stephen, as EARL OF HUNTINGDON.^(b) He *d.* Aug. 1153.

IV. 1153, 3 SIMON (SAINT-LIS, or SENLIS), EARL OF NORTH- to AMPTON, s. and h., *b.* about 1138, was (as had been the case 1184, with his father) dispossessed, when an infant, of the Earldom of Huntingdon, tho' *allowed* (apparently at once) the Earldom of Northampton, he being in ward to the King, 1153-59. He was recognised in or soon after the death, July 1174, of William, King of Scotland (Earl of Huntingdon and Cambridge) as EARL OF HUNTINGDON. He *d. s.p.* (1183-84), 30 Hen. III., when all his honours became extinct.

V. 1337. 1. WILLIAM DE BOHUN, yst. s. of Humphrey (DE BORTON), EARL OF HEREFORD, by the Lady Elizabeth PLANTAGENET, da. of King Edward I., was *b.* about 1310; took part with the young King in the suppression of Mortimer in 1330 and was *cr.*, 16 March 1336/7, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, "*sibi et heredibus suis*," receiving at the same time, in tail male, the reversion of the Castle, &c., of Oakham, co. Rutland (which fell to him in Jan. 1341, of Stamford and Grantham, co. Lincoln (which fell to him June 1337) and of Fotheringhay, co. Northampton. He was on several important embassies to France, Scotland, &c.; was at the naval victory of Sluys, 24 June 1340; was Capt. Gen. of

See fuller particulars under "Huntingdon" Earldom.

^(*) The Earldom of Huntingdon, but not apparently that of Northampton, was granted about 1111 to David of Scotland (subsequently, 1124, King Alexander I. [S.]), who had *m.* about 1109 Maud, Dow. Countess of Huntingdon and Northampton. See vol. iv, p. 283, note "a," *sub* "Huntingdon."

^(b) See vol. iv, p. 42, note "c," *sub* "Gloucester," as to his investiture.

Britanny; defeated the French, 1342; was at the battle of Cressay, 26 Aug. 1349; **K.G.**, 1359. He m. in 1338 Elizabeth, widow of Edmund (MONTGOMERY), LORD MORTIMER DE WINCHESTER (who d. 17 Dec. 1334), 3d da. of Bartholomew (DE BADLESMEKE), LORD BADLESMEKE, by Margaret, da. and coheir of Thomas DE CLARE. She, who in 1338 became coheir to her br., Giles, LORD BADLESMEKE, d. (1356), 30 Ed. III. He d. 16 Sep. 1360, and was bur. at Wulden, co. Essex.

VI. 1360, 2. HUMPHREY (DE BOHUN), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, s. to and h., b. 1341; *see* his father as *Earl of Northampton*, 16 Sep. 1360, 1373. *and suc. his uncle (a year later)*, 15 Dec. 1361, as *EARL OF HEREFORD and EARL OF ESSEX and Hereditary Constable: K.G.*, 1365. He d. *s.p.m.*, 16 Jan. 1372/3, aged 31 (having daughters and coheirs) when *all his honours reverted to the Crown.*^(b)

[The title of *Earl of Northampton* is sometimes attributed tho' apparently erroneously^(b) to THOMAS (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER, EARL OF BUCKINGHAM, &c., who was affianced in 1374 to Lady Eleanor DE BOHUN, 1st da. and coheir of Earl Humphrey abovenamed. He appears in right of his said wife to have had the style of *EARL OF ESSEX*, in which county her estates chiefly lay. He was murdered Sep. 1397 when, having been attainted, *all his honours were forfeited*. See fuller particulars under "GLOUCESTER" Dukedom, *cr.* 1385; *forfeited* 1397.]

[HENRY (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF LANCASTER, EARL OF DERBY, &c., having m. between July 1380 and March 1381 Lady Mary DE BOHUN, 2d and yst. da. (who d. 1394 as Countess of Derby) of the abovenamed Earl Humphrey, is in consequence of this match some times considered as *Earl of Hereford and Northampton*, and was unquestionably (in consequence thereof) *cr.*, 29 Sep. 1397, *DUKE OF HEREFORD*.]

(a) *Reversion to the Crown* appears formerly to have been the case as to all Dignities, which were held (as was this Earldom) with rem. to the heir *general* of the body ["*sibi et heredibus suis*"] of the grantee, in every case when the holder thereof died leaving but coheirs to the dignity. With respect to *Baronies* by writ, according to the modern practice, a coheir of such dignity, when by the determination of the allegiance he or she becomes the *sole* heir, is allowed the same (as in the case of the Barony of North in 1841) without any intervention of the Crown. With respect, however, to *Earldoms*, those dignities have *never* been held to fall into *allegiance* nor (as in Scotland) to devolve on the senior coheir as heir of line. The Crown, doubtless, frequently granted the Earldom to the husband or son of one of the coheirs especially, perhaps, to such coheir as possessed the "*caput*" of such Earldom. The action of the Crown in such matters was, however, various, *e.g.*, the action of the four successive Kings of the early Plantagenets was as follows, *viz.* (1) on the death of the Earl of Gloucester, in 1183, leaving three daughters and coheirs; that Earldom was allowed to the youngest of them by Henry II. (to whose son, John, she was betrothed), tho' the heirs of the elder coheirs subsequently obtained the same; (2) on the death of the Earl of Salisbury in 1196 that Earldom was allowed by Richard I. in marriage with Ela, one of the three daughters and coheirs of the late Earl to the King's bastard brother, William de Longespée; (3) on the extinction of the old line of Beaumont, Earls of Leicester, in 1204, that Earldom was granted by King John to one of the two coheirs, while the Earldom of Winchester [or Southampton] was given to the other; (4) the Earldom of Chester, which in the old line came to an end in 1222, was granted in 1237 by Henry III. to John of Scotland, a coheir, he being s. and h. of the elder sister of the late Earl, and on the death of the said John s.p. (who left four sisters as his coheirs) was by the same King annexed to the Crown. It would seem, therefore, that in the case of an Earldom lapsing to the Crown by reason of coheirs that the King retained or regranted the same as he thought fit. In some cases, however, such Earldoms may, possibly, have been *mero motu* assumed by the husband or son of one of the coheirs without any direct grant from the Crown in the first instance, the Royal recognition following soon afterwards.

(b) See vol. iv, p. 43, note "d," *sub* "Gloucester."

FORM. He suc. his father, 3 Feb. 1393/4, as DUKE OF LANCASTER, and was elected King of England, 30 Sep. 1399, as **HENRY IV.**, when all his honours merged in the Crown. See fuller particulars under "LANCASTER" Dukedom, *et*. 1392, sub the second Duke.]

[HUMPHREY (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, s. and h. of Edmund, EARL OF STAFFORD, by Anne, da. and h. of Thomas (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER, by Eleanor, 1st da. and coheir of Humphrey (DE BOHUN), EARL OF Hereford, Essex, and Northampton, abovesaid, *sup.* his father (when but a year old), 21 July 1403, as *Earl of Stafford*, &c., and appears, in right of his mother, to have styled himself (among other titles) *Earl of Buckingham*, *Earl of Hereford* and *Earl of Northampton*,⁽¹⁾ in an indenture dat. 13 Feb. (1413/4), 22 Hen. VI. He was *cr.*, 14 Sep. 1444, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM; see that dignity with which all the honours enjoyed by this Duke continued united till they were forfeited, 17 May 1521, by the execution and attainder of his great grandson, Edward (Stafford), the 3d Duke of Buckingham.]

Marquessate. I. WILLIAM PARR, br. to Katharine, 6th and last

I. 1547-54, **Queen Consort** [1543-47] to Henry VIII., being only s. and h. of Sir Thomas PARR, of Kendal, co. Westmorland, and of Parr in Prescot, co. Lancaster, by Maul, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas GERRARD, of Greene's Norton, co. Northampton, was b. about 1512, being aged six in (1518-19) 10 Hen. VIII.; *sup.* his father, 12 Nov. 1513; was M.P. for Northamptonshire, 1529-36, and Sheriff, 1533 and 1537; knighted, 13 Oct. 1537; *cr.* in 1538 or 1539 [March 1538/9?] by patent **BARON PARR**,⁽²⁾ and sum. to Parl. from 28 April 1539, to 4 June 1543; Lord Warden of the Scotch Marches and Councillor of the North, 1543; **K.G.**, 23 April 1543, till degraded from that order in 1553. He married (lic. London, 9 Feb. 1545/7, to marry at the chapel of the manor of Stanstead) Anne, only child of Henry (Bourchier), 2d EARL OF Essex, by Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Sir William Say. This lady, who by the death of her father *s.p.n.*, 13 March 1539/40, became *eo jure* BARONESS BOURCHIER he repudiated by act of Parl., 17 April 1543, in which her children were declared bastards and incapable of inheriting,⁽³⁾ but, notwithstanding, this, he was a few months later *cr.* (by the King, his sister's husband), 23 Dec. 1543, **EARL OF ESSEX**, "with the same place and voice;⁽⁴⁾ in Parl. as [was held by his divorced wife's father], Henry Bucher, late Earl of Essex."⁽⁵⁾ He was one of the executors of Henry VIII. and one of the batch of Peers made on the accession of Edward VI.⁽⁶⁾

⁽¹⁾ He did not, however, style himself Earl of Essex, tho' that Earldom (and not the Earldoms of Hereford and Northampton) appears to have been the one assumed (*jure marito*) by his maternal grandfather, Thomas (Plantagenet), Duke of Gloucester abovesaid.

⁽²⁾ This creation is said by Dugdale to have been "*Parr of Kendal*," but the words "of Kendal" are not given in the "*Creations, 1483-1646*," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records, where it is stated that the month is not mentioned. The patent enrolled immediately before this creation is dated 10 March and that immediately following it is dated 17 March, 1538/9.

⁽³⁾ See as to this lady in "*The Counts of En*," by R. E. Chester Waters, alluded to in vol. i, p. 393, note "c," *sub* "Bourchier." It may be added thereto that, in Baker's "*Northamptonshire*," vol. ii, p. 69, she is said to have been "then living with one Hunt, alias Huntly, by whom she had several children." See also Nicolas's "*Adulterine Bastardy*," p. 59, in which the law of the land is clearly laid down that tho' the lady had had a child "begotten, as is notoriously known, in adultery," yet that such child being "born during the espousals" between her and Lord Parr "by the law of the land is inheritable and may pretend to inherit all."

⁽⁴⁾ See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," as to precedence of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant.

⁽⁵⁾ See "*Creations, 1483-1646*," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

⁽⁶⁾ See vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford," as to these Peers. The title suggested for him by the late King was Marquess of Essex.

when he was *cr.*, 16 Feb. 1516/7, MARQUESS OF NORTHAMPTON.^(a) During this reign he exercised great influence: was GREAT CHAMBERLAIN, 1550-53; Commissioner^(b) for the investiture of Henry II., King of France, with the Gauger, which took place, 20 June 1551, at Chateau Brieenne; Lord Lieut. (at different periods) of the counties of Cambridge, Bedford, Huntingden, Northampton, Norfolk, Hertford, Oxford, Berks. and Buckingham. He, as leader of the "Protestant" party, was naturally one of the signatories^(c) 16 June 1553, of the letters by which Edward VI. settled the Crown on Lady Jane Grey, and was one of the four Lords^(d) who with (her father-in-law), the Duke of Northumberland, did homage to her as Queen, 9 July 1553. He was in consequence attainted, in Aug. 1554, whereby *all his honours were forfeited*, but was restored in blood, tho' not in honours, very shortly afterwards, 5 May 1554. At the accession of Queen Elizabeth he was made P.C. and was by her again *cr.*, 13 Jan. 1558/9, MARQUESS OF NORTHAMPTON,^(e) with (it is generally said) a clause of precedence of the former (1517) creation. He was also re-instituted as K.G., 24 April 1559, but the *Earldom of Essex and Barony of Percy* remained under the attainder of 1554. He was again, also, Lord Lieut. of Northamptonshire. His first marriage with the Baroness Bouchier and the repudiation thereof, 17 Apr. 1543, has already been mentioned.^(f) Within five years thereof [*i.e.*, before Jan. 1548], he married (?) Elizabeth, *da. of George (Baron), Lord Capetia*, by Anna, *da. of Edmund (Brave), Lord Braye*.^(g) This marriage was confirmed and the former marriage annulled^(h) by act of Parl. obtained (1552), 8 Edward VI., but the confirmation was, in the next reign repeated (1553), 1 Mary, and the parties were separated. This lady, who was *d.* 12 June 1526, *d. s.p.*, 2 April 1565, and was *bur.* in St. Paul's cathedral, London. The Marquess *m.* for the third time, in or about April 1566, Helena, *da. of Wolfgang Von Staveland*, of Sweden, by "Agnete Lilly," his wife.⁽ⁱ⁾ He *d. s.p.*, 28 Oct. 1570,^(k) and was *bur.* at St. Mary's, Warwick,^(l) when the *Marquessate of Northampton* (the only peerage title he then possessed) became extinct. Esch., 24 Eliz. Admon. 7 May 1572/3. His widow *m.* about 1560 Sir Thomas Gorges, of Langford, Wilts, Gentleman Usher of the Privy Chamber, who *d.* 30 March 1610. She *d.* April 1635 and was *bur.* (with her 2d husband) in Salisbury cathedral. Will dat. 6 Nov. 1634, pr. 13 April 1635.

Earldom.

VII. 1604, 7. HENRY HOWARD, *yr. br. of Thomas, Duke of*
to NORFOLK, being 2d s. of Sir Henry Howard, styled EARL OF
1614. SURREY, by Frances, *da. of John (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD*, was
b. 25 Feb. 1539/40, at Shottesham, co. Norfolk; was restored in
blood (his father having been attainted), 8 May 1559; *ed.* at King's

(a) This was but the 10th Marquessate that had been created. See a list of the earlier ones in vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," *sub* "Derset."

(b) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Cathcart," for a list of these special Gauger missions.

(c) See vol. iii, p. 70, note "f," *sub* "Derby."

(d) See vol. iv, p. 288, note "d," *sub* "Huntingdon."

(e) He is there styled "William Parre, Kn^t," formerly Baron Parr of Kendal, Ear of Essex, and Marquess of Northampton." See "Crestions, 1483-1646," in ap. 476 Rep. D.K. Pub. Records, where, however, nothing is said about the clause as to the precedence.

(f) She *d.* in obscurity but a year before her former husband, 28 Jan. 1571. See fuller particulars as to her, under "Bouchier" Barony.

(g) The Protestant Canonists stated "that the band of wedlock being broken by the mere act of infidelity [of the first wife] the second marriage was lawful."

(h) See vol. i, p. 394, note "b," *sub* "Bouchier," as to this act being "without precedent."

(i) The Marchioness in her will describes her father as "Her Wolfe Snachenbough, of Fillingroome in Ringroome, in Ostergetland," within the Kingdome of Swedland, and her mother as "Agnete Lilly."

(k) "His delight was music and poetry and his exercise war, tho' his skill in the field answered not his industry nor his success his skill. King Henry called him *an integrity* and King Edward *his honest uncle*." [Baker's "Northamptonshire," vol. ii, p. 60.]

(l) Dugdale gives an interesting account of the disinterment of the remains of this nobleman some 50 years before the date of his own publication.

Coll., Cambridge, becoming M.A. of that Univ. in 1564 and being incorporated as M.A. at Oxford, 19 April 1568.^(p) By King James I.^(q) he was made P.C. in 1603; Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1604; Joint Commissioner for the office of Earl Marshal, 1604, and was cr. 16 March 1603/4,^(r) BARON OF MARNHULL, co. Dorset, and EARL OF NORTHAMPTON; el. K.G., 24 April, and inst., 16 May 1605; Lord Privy Seal, 1608-14; High Steward of the Univ. of Oxford, 1609-14; Chancellor of the Univ. of Cambridge for a short time in 1612; First Commissioner of the Treasury, 1612-14; sometime Lord Lieut. of the counties of Hertford (June to Aug. 1605) and of Norfolk, 1605. He d. unm. at Northampton House,^(s) in the Strand, Midd., 15 June 1614, aged 74, when *all his honours became extinct*.^(t) He was bur. (as Lord Warden) in the chapel of Dover Castle, whence in 1698 his monument was removed to the chapel of Greenwich College. Will, in which he styles himself "of the Catholike and Apostolic Church," pr. 1614.

VIII. 1618. 7. WILLIAM (COMPTON), LORD COMPTON,^(r) s. and h. of Henry, 1st Lord COMPTON (see cr. 1572), by his first wife Frances, da. of Francis (HASTINGS), 2d EARL OF HUNTINGDON, was b. before 1572; and having suc. his father *in the peerage*, 10 Dec. 1589, was ann. to Parl. by writs from 19 Feb. (1592/3), 35 Eliz. to 5 April (1614). 2 Jan. 1. He was M.A. of Cambridge, 20 Feb. 1595, and of Oxford, 30 Aug. 1605,^(s) having been cr. K.B., 5 Jan. 1604/5; was Lord President of the Council of Wales, 1617-30, and was cr. 2 Aug. 1618,^(t) EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, being invested with that dignity at the Bishops' palace at Salisbury; el. K.G., 25 Sep. 1628, and inst. 21 April 1629;^(u) P.C., 1629. He was

^(p) He voted as such, 30 Aug. 1655, on the occasion of the King's visit to Oxford. See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," sub "Ellingham."

^(q) "The suppleness and flattery which had done him small service in his relations with Elizabeth (who suspected him of intriguing with the Queen of Scots) gave Howard a commanding position from the first in James I.'s Court." [*Nat. Bigr.*]

^(r) See "Creations, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records, where, however, this creation (together with that of the Earldom of Dorset) *again* appears on 14 March 1604/5.

^(s) This mansion, which was built for him, passed to his nephew, the Earl of Suffolk, from whom it descended to the Earls of Northumberland whose name it subsequently bore. It is well known from Canaletti's picture thereof.

^(t) He "took an active part in political business and exhibited in all his actions a stupendous want of principle. He was a Commissioner for the trial of his personal enemies, Sir Walter Raleigh and Lord Cobham, in 1603; for that of Guy Fawkes in 1605; and of Garnett [the Jesuit] with whose opinions he was in agreement in 1606." He in 1604 "accepted a Spanish pension of £1,000 a year," and in 1613 "in accordance with his character, gave his support to his grandniece, Lady Frances, da. of Thomas Howard, Earl of Suffolk, in her endeavours to obtain a divorce from the Earl of Essex," she being "desirous of marrying the King's favourite, Robert Carr, Earl of Somerset," by promoting which union "Northampton doubtless thought to obtain increased influence at Court." The evidence, however, that he had "a direct hand in the murder of Sir Thomas Overbury [which arose out of this disgraceful affair]" "was not conclusive tho' his political enemies credited him therewith." However, "despite his lack of principle, Northampton displayed a many-sided culture [*viz.*, in architecture, astrology, philosophy, civil law, divinity, history, &c.], and was reputed the most learned nobleman of his time." [*Nat. Bigr.*]

^(u) The family of Compton is one of the twelve given in Drummond's "Noble British families." See vol. i, p. 77, note "a," sub "Aldanley."

^(v) He was one of several so created on occasion of the King's visit to Oxford. See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," sub "Ellingham."

^(w) See vol. iii, p. 113, note "e," sub "Devonshire," as to the nicknames of the grantees of the four Earldoms, conferred this month. That of Northampton was "*erased*." See as to his mental instability p. 72, note "a."

^(x) "He rode to his installation [at Windsor] from Salisbury house in the Strand, with such splendor and gallantry and exhibited such a glorious show that Mr. Ashmole, in his *History of the Garter*, has taken particular notice of it and the retinue that accompanied him." [*Collins*, vol. iii, p. 236.]

also Lord Lieut. of Warwickshire (1602 and 1604); of north and south Wales, with Worcestershire, Herefordshire and Salop (1617) and of Gloucestershire (1622). He *m.* (a) in 1594, Elizabeth, only child of Sir John Spencer, (b) of Clumberbury in Islington, Lord Mayor of London (1594-95), by Alice, widow of William Cox, relict formerly of Henry Leake (d. 1583), da. of Thomas Bromwich, wll of London; (c) He *d.* at his house in the Savoy, 21 June 1630, aged about 70, and was *bur.* at Compton Wingates, co. Warwick. Admon. 10 Nov. 1630. His wife survived him. Her admon. as "of Compton, co. Warwick," 7 June 1632.

IX. 1630. 2. SPENCER (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON and LORD

COMPTON, only s. and h. *b.* at Compton, May 1601; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; **K.B.**, 4 Nov. 1616; *styled* Lord COMPTON, 1618-30, and was summoned to Parl. in his father's Barony as Lord COMPTON, taking his seat, 1 April 1626, having previously, 1621-22 been M.P. for Ludlow; Master of the Robes to the Prince of Wales (whom he accompanied to Spain) 1622-25, and to the King, 1625-28; *see, to the Earlston of Northampton*, 21 June 1630; Lord Lieut. of Warwickshire and Gloucestershire, 1630. He distinguished himself greatly in the Royal cause; was one of the nine peers impeached by Parl. for refusing to return from the King at York, being also one of those, who on 13 June 1642, engaged to obey no ordinance without the King's consent. After taking part in several engagements he, when in command, gained a victory, 19 March 1642/3, (d) at Hopton Heath over the Parl. force, but was himself slain therein, aged 41, and *bur.* at Allhallows, Derby. He *m.* in 1621 (after 29 Oct.) Mary, da. of Sir Francis Beaumont, br. of Mary, *see* *John* COLLEGE OF BUCKINGHAM.

X. 1642/3. 3. JAMES (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON and LORD

COMPTON, 1st s. and h. *b.* 19 Aug. 1622; *styled* Lord COMPTON, 1630-43; ed. at Eton, Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Warwickshire, 1640 till disabled in 1643; *re.* D.C.L., of Oxford, 1 Nov. 1642; *see, to the peerage (as Earl)* 19 March 1642/3. At Edgehill, at Banbury, and at Hopton Heath (where he was severely wounded) he fought for the King in his father's lifetime, and subsequently, 12 May 1648, routed a large party of rebels at Middleton-Cherney, and was in command at the first battle of Newbury, at Badbury, &c. He was, accordingly, heavily fined by the Parl. party. He took part in the unsuccessful plot of Lord Holland to set Charles II. on the throne and headed a band of 200 gentlemen, 20 May 1660, on the entrance of that King to London. Lord Lieut. of Warwickshire, 1660; F.R.S., 1673; P.C., 1673; Col. of a Reg. of Foot, 1673; Constable of the Tower, 1675-79; a Lord of Trade, 1677. He *m.* firstly, 5 July 1647, at St. James' Churchwell, Isabella, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Richard (SACKVILLE), 3d EARL OF DORSET, by Anne, (*de jure*), *see* *John* BARONESS CLIFFORD, da. and h. of George (CLIFFORD), 4d EARL OF CUMBERLAND. She, who was *b.* 6 Oct. 1622, *d.* at Lincoln Inn fields, 14 Oct. 1661. He *m.* secondly in or before 1664, Mary, da. of Baptist (NOEL), 3d Viscount

(a) She is said to have eloped with Lord Compton from her father's house, concealed in a baker's basket and to have been consequently disinherited, tho' subsequently forgiven. It appears from Pryn's M.S. journal (10th Rep. Hist. M.S.; Ap. vii, p. 84), that on the death of her father in 1611, his Lordship "oppressed with the greatness of his sudden fortunes, fell madde," tho' after "being kept in the Tower (lower of London) a little while" he "recovered"; also that "at the first coming to his great estate" he "within less than eight weeks spent 272,000, most in great horses, rich saddles and plays."

(b) He was called from his great wealth "the rich Spencer." He *d.* 2 March 1609/10 (and his widow but five weeks later) leaving some £500,000, or as some said £300,000.

(c) See *ped.* of Leake and some interesting particulars concerning the persons therein mentioned in *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. v, p. 51.

(d) He is one of those included in the "The Loyalists' Bloody Roll." See vol. 3, p. 194, note "c," sub "Aubigny."

(e) He was the eldest of six sons, of whom five were knights, viz., himself, Sir Charles, Sir William, Sir Spencer (which last named three, tho' all under 20, fought for their King at the battle of Edgehill), and Sir Francis while the sixth (Henry Compton), was the well-known (martial) Bishop of London.

CAMDEN, by his third wife, Hester, da. and coheir of Thomas (WOTTON), 2d BARON WOTTON. He *d.* at Castle Ashby, co. Northampton, 15 Dec. 1681, in his 69th year, and was *bur.* at Compton, which church he had rebuilt. Admon. 10 May 1682. His widow *d.* 22 Aug. 1719. Will pr. Sep. 1719.

[(-) COMPTON, styled "THE LORD COMPTON," 1st s. and h. ap., by first wife, *b.* 21 May 1648, and "d. within a day or two."(*)]

[WILLIAM COMPTON, styled LORD COMPTON, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. by first wife, *b.* 27 May 1653; *d.* 18 Sep. 1681.(*)]

[JAMES COMPTON, styled (since 1661) LORD COMPTON, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. by first wife: *b.* 14 April 1659; *d.* 5 Aug. 1662.(*)]

XI. 1681. J. (GEORGE (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON and LORD COMPTON, 4th but 1st surv. s. and h., being 1st s. by the second wife, *b.* 18 Oct. 1661; styled LORD COMPTON till he *suc. to the peerage* (as Earl), 15 Dec. 1681. He was *ed.* at Ch. Ch. Oxford, and *cr.* M.A., 18 Feb. 1682; Lord Lieut. of Warwickshire, 1686-87,^(b) and again, 1689-1727; was one of the nobility in arms for the Prince of Orange in 1688.(*) at whose coronation, as William III., 11 April 1689, he was Bearer of the Sceptre with the cross, and whom he entertained at Castle Ashby in 1695. P.C., 1702-07, 1711 and 1714; Constable of the Tower, 1712-15; Lord Sewer at the coronation of George I., 20 Oct. 1714. He *m.* firstly, in 1686, Jane, da. of Sir Stephen Fox, of Farley, Wilts, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of William WHITTLE, of Lancaster. She *d.* 10 June 1721. He *m.* secondly, 3 July 1726, Elizabeth, widow of Sir George THOROLD, Bart., da. of Sir James RUSHORT, 1st Bart., by Alice, da. and h. of Edmund PIER, of Harrow on the Hill. He *d.* 15 April 1727, and was *bur.* at Compton.^(d) Will pr. May 1727. His widow *d.* 15 Jan. 1749/50. Will pr. 1750.

XII. 1727. G. JAMES (COMPTON) EARL OF NORTHAMPTON [1618] and LORD COMPTON [1572], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 2 and *bap.* 9 May 1687; styled LORD COMPTON till 1727, being M.P. for Warwickshire, 1710-11, and sum. to Parl. in his father's Barony as *Lord Compton*, 28 Dec. 1711, taking his seat, 2 Jan. 1711/2. He *suc.* his father as *Earl of Northampton*, 13 April 1727; bore the ivory rod with the dove, 11 Oct. 1727, at the Coronation of George II., and assisted in 1751 at the funeral of the Prince of Wales. He *m.* 3 March 1715/6, at St. Anne's, Soho, Midx., Elizabeth, *suo jure* BARONESS DE FERRERS, da. and h. of the Hon. Robert SHIRLEY (by Anne, da. and h. of Sir Humphrey FERRERS, of Tamworth), which Robert was 1st s. and h. ap. of Robert (SHIRLEY), 1st EARL FERRERS. She, who was *b.* 19 Aug. 1694, at Staunton Harold, co. Leicester, and who *ans. to the above named Barony*, 25 Dec. 1717, on the death s.p.m. of her said father, *d.* in Brook street, St. Geo. Han. sq., 13, and was *bur.* 21 March 1740/1, at Compton, aged 46.^(*) He *d.* s.p.m., 3 Oct. 1754, aged 67, when the *Barony of Compton* devolved on his only surv. da. and h., Charlotte, *suo jure* BARONESS DE FERRERS, and passed to her descendants.^(*) Will pr. 1754.

(*) See "the Diary of Lady Anne Clifford."

(b) He was one of the Lord Lieutenants dismissed by James II. for not supporting his policy. See vol. i, p. 28, note "a," *sub* "Abingdon" for a list of them.

(c) See vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub* "Abingdon" for a list of these.

(d) Macky says of him in his "Characters" that he "is nephew to the Bishop of London [this, apparently, was his chief title to fame] and a very honest gentleman. He will never make any great figure, but in his own house, where he entertains his friends very well. He is a tall lusty man, towards 40 years old."

(e) See tabular pedigree in vol. iii., p. 234, note "a," *sub* "Ferrers," for her descent and for the subsequent devolution of the Baronies of De Ferrers and Compton on her descendants.

XIII. 1754. 6. GEORGE (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, br. and h. male, b. 1692; Major 2d troop of Horse Guards, 1713; M.P. for Tamworth, 1727-35, and for Northampton, 1735-42 and 1747-54; a Lord of the Treasury, 1743-44; *suc. to the peerage*, 3 Oct. 1754. He m., 5 March 1748, Frances, da. of the Rev. Thomas PAYNE. He d. s.p., 6 Dec. 1758, aged 66. Will pr. 1758. His widow m., 26 Nov. 1761, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Claudius AMYAND, sometime (1750) Under Sec. of State, who d. s.p. in Mount street, 1 April 1774, aged 55.^(a) She d. 25 Dec. 1801, aged 81, at Richmond, co. Surrey. Will pr. 1801.

XIV. 1758. 7. CHARLES (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, nephew and h., being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Charles Compton, of Eastbourne, Sussex, by Mary, da. and h. of Sir Berkeley LUTY, Bart., of Broomhouse, Herts, which Charles had named (sometime Envoy to the Court of Portugal) was 3d s. of the 4th Earl, and d. 20 Nov. 1755. He was b. 22 July 1737; ed. at Westminster School and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; matric., 4 Jan. 1755, and then aged 17; *suc. to the peerage*, 6 Dec. 1758, and took his seat, 2 May 1759; D.C.L. of Oxford, 3 July 1759; bore the ivory rod with the dove, 23 Sep. 1761, at the Coronation of George III.; Ambassador to Venice, Aug. 1762 to June 1763. He m., 13 Sep. 1759, at Audley chapel, St. Geo. Han. sq., Anne, 1st da. of Charles NUEL (SOMERSET), 4th DUKE OF BEAUFORT, by Elizabeth, sister and h. of Norborne, LORD BOLTON, da. of John Symes BARKLEY. She, who was b. 11 March 1740/¹, and *bap.* at St. Geo. Han. sq., d. 18 May 1763, at Naples, and was *bur.* at Compton. He d. s.p.m.^(b) a few months later, 18 Oct. 1763, at Lyons, in France, aged 26, and was *bur.* 29 Nov. at Compton. Will pr. 6 Dec. 1763.

XV. 1763. 8. SPENCER (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, br. and h. male, b. 16 Aug. 1738; ed. at Westminster school; sometime, 1756-60, an officer in the Coldstream Guards, and the 70th foot; Groom of the Bedchamber, 1760-63; M.P. for Northampton, 1762-63; *suc. to the peerage*, 18 Oct. 1763, taking his seat Nov. following; Lord Lieut. of Northampton, 1771. He m. firstly in 1758, Jane, only surv. child of Henry LAWTON, of Northampton. She d. at Castle Ashby, 26 Nov. 1767, and was *bur.* there, Admon. 8 May 1772. He m. secondly, 16 May 1769, at East Barnet, Herts, Anne HOUGHAM, Spinster, who d. s.p. 1784. He d. at Berne in Switzerland,^(c) 7 April 1796, aged 57, and was *bur.* at Avenches, in the Canton of Berne. Will pr. Sep. 1796.

XVI. 1796. 9 and 1. CHARLES (COMPTON), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, only s. and h., by first wife; b. 24 March 1760, and *bap.* 21 at Yardley Hastings, co. Northampton; *styled* Lord COMPTON, 1763-96; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; or. M.A. 1779; M.P. for Northampton, 1784-96, *suc. to the peerage*, 7 April 1796, taking his seat 9 May following; Lord Lieut. of Northamptonshire, 1796; F.S.A., &c. He was cr. 7 Sep. 1812, BARON WILMINGTON^(d) of Wilmington, co. Sussex. EARL COMPTON of Compton, co. Warwick, and MARQUESS of the county of NORTHAMPTON. He m. 18 Aug. 1787, at St. Margaret's, Westminster, Mary, 1st da. of Joshua SMITH, of Erlestone park, Wilts, by Sarah, da. of Nathaniel GILBERT, of Antigua. He d. at Dresden, 24 May 1828, aged 68, and was *bur.* at Castle Ashby. Will pr. Aug. 1828. His widow d. at Brighton, 29 March 1843, in her 76th year, and was *bur.* at Castle Ashby. Will pr. May 1843.

^(a) Fed. of Amyand in "Mis. Gen. et Her.," N.S., vol. iv, p. 180.

^(b) Lady Elizabeth Compton, his only da. and h., b. 25 June 1760, m., 27 Feb. 1782, George (Cavendish), 1st Earl of Burlington, whose family thus acquired the estate of Compton Place, in Eastbourne, Sussex.

^(c) "The expenses of a Parliamentary contest at Northampton induced him for many years before his death to retire to Switzerland. See Gent. Mag., lxxvi, p. 356." ["Collins," vol. iii, p. 263.]

^(d) The Earldom of Wilmington had been conferred in 1780 on his great grand-uncle, Sir Spencer Compton, K.B., sometime Speaker of the House of Commons, on whose death s.p. in 1743 it had become extinct.

Marquessate. }
II. }
Earldom. } 1828.
XVII. }

2 and 10. SPENCER JOSHUA ALWYNE (COMPTON), MARQUESS OF NORTHAMPTON, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.^(*) b. 2 Jan. 1790, at Erleatoke park afd. and bap. there; styled LORD COMPTON, 1796—1812, and EARL COMPTON, 1812-28; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1810; M.P. for Northampton, 1812-20; resided in Italy, 1820-30; *suc. to the peerage*, 24 May 1828, taking his seat 9 July; LL.D. of Cambridge, 6 July 1835; F.R.S., 1836; President of the Royal Society, 1838-49; D.C.L., of Oxford, 24 June 1850. He m. 24 July 1815, by spec. lic. in Dundas street, Edinburgh, Margaret, 1st da. and h. of line of William DOUGLAS-MACLEAN-CLEPHANE, of Torloisk in Scotland, formerly William CLEPHANE,^(b) Major General in the army, by Marianne, da. of Lachlan MACLEAN, of Torloisk afd. She d. at Rome, 2 April 1830, and was bur. at Castle Ashby. Will pr. Aug. 1833. He d. suddenly at Castle Ashby 17, and was bur. there, 25 Jan. 1851, aged 61. Will pr. March 1851.

Marquessate. }
III. }
Earldom. } 1851.
XVIII. }

3 and 11. CHARLES (DOUGLAS-COMPTON, formerly COMPTON), MARQUESS OF NORTHAMPTON, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 26 May 1816, in Parliament street, and bap. at St. Margaret's, Westminster; took by Royal lic., 5 Jan. 1831 the name of Douglas before that of Compton; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1837. He m. 5 July 1859, at Castle Ashby, Theodosia, da. of Henry VYNER, of Newby hall, co. York, by Mary, yst. da. and coheir of Thomas Philip (DE GREY, formerly ROBINSON), EARL DE GREY. She d. 18 Nov. 1864, at Northampton house, 145 Piccadilly. He d. a.p. 3 March 1877, at Castle Ashby, aged 60.

Marquessate. }
IV. }
Earldom. } 1877.
XIX. }

4 and 12. WILLIAM (COMPTON), MARQUESS OF NORTHAMPTON (1812), EARL OF NORTHAMPTON (1818), EARL COMPTON (1812), and BARON WILMINGTON (1812), br. and h., b. 20 Aug. 1818, in York place, Marylebone, and bap. 4 Oct. at Castle Ashby; entered the Royal Navy, 1831, serving in the Chinese war; retired Captain, 1866, becoming in 1869 retired Rear Admiral, and finally, 1880, retired Admiral. He *suc. to the peerage*, 3 March 1877; was Chief Commissioner with the Garter^(c) to King Alfonso XII., of Spain, who was invested therewith, at Madrid, 11 Oct. 1881, he being made Knight Grand Cross of Charles III., of Spain, that same day; K.G., 9 July 1885. He m., 21 Aug. 1844, at the British Embassy, Naples, Eliza, 3d da. of Admiral the Hon. Sir George ELMOR, K.C.B. (2d s. of Gilbert, 1st Earl of Minto), by Eliza Cecilia, da. of James NESS. She d. 4 Dec. 1877, at Florence.

[CHARLES-JOHN SPENCER COMPTON, styled EARL COMPTON since 1877, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 13 July 1849, and bap. at Castle Ashby; M.P. for Warwickshire (Stratford Division), 1885-87. He d. unm. and v.p., 5 Sep. 1887, at Torloisk, in the Isle of Mull, aged 38, and was bur. at Castle Ashby.]

[WILLIAM-GEORGE-SPENCER-SCOTT COMPTON, styled EARL COMPTON, since 1887, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.; b. 23 April 1861, and bap. at Castle Ashby; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; was 2nd Sec. in the Diplomatic service; M.P. for Warwickshire (Stratford Division) 1885-86, and for Yorkshire (Barnsley Division)

(*) His elder br., Spencer Compton, was b. 8 and d. 23 June 1788, before his father had *suc. to the peerage*.

(b) George Clephane, the father of this William, m. Anne Jean, da. and h. of the Rev. Robert Douglas by Helen, da. and h. of Sir Robert Douglas, of Kirkness. See Douglas's "*Baronage of Scotland*" (1798), pp. 317—319, sub "Clephane of Carslogie, co. Fife."

(c) She was the writer of "Irene," and of other poems.

(d) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," sub "Cathcart" for a list of these special Garter missions.

since 1889; member of the London County Council. He m. 30 April 1834, at St. Margaret's Westminster, Mary Florence, only surv. child and h. of William (BINGHAM), 2d BARON ASHBURTON, by his second wife, Louisa Caroline, da. of the Rt. Hon. James Alexander STEWART-MACKENZIE. She was b. 26 June 1860.]

[WILLIAM-BINGHAM COMPTON, generally known as LORD WILMINGTON, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 6 Aug. 1835.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1885, consisted of 9,610 acres in Northamptonshire, 4,989 in Warwickshire and three in Bucks, besides 8,000 in Argyllshire (worth but £1,221 a year) and 864 in Kinross-shire. Total 23,501 acres, worth £23,870 a year. *Principal Residence.* Castle Ashby, co. Northampton; Compton Wynyates, near Kington, co. Warwick, and Torloisk, in the isle of Mull, Scotland.

NORTHBOURNE OF BETTESHANGER AND OF JARROW GRANGE.

Barony. 1. SIR WALTER-CHARLES JAMES, Bart., only s. and h. of John JAMES, sometime Minister to the Netherlands, by Emily Jane, da. of Robert (STEWART), 1st MARQUESS OF LONDONDERRY [1.], which John (who d. v.p., 4 June 1818), was 1st s. and h. ap. of Sir Walter James JAMES, formerly HEAD, Bart., of Langley hall, Berks (so cr. 28 July 1791), was b. 3 June 1816; *sue.* his said grandfather *as Baronet*, 8 Oct. 1829; ed. at Westminster school and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1836; M.A., 1840; M.P. for Hull, 1837-47; High Sheriff of Kent, 1855, and was cr. 5 Nov. 1884, BARON NORTHBOURNE OF BETTESHANGER, co. Kent, AND OF JARROW GRANGE, co. pal. of Durham. He m. 17 April 1841, Sarah Caroline, 5th da. and coheir of Cuthbert ELISON, of Hepburn hall, co. Durham, by Grace, da. and coheir of Henry IBBETSON, of St. Anthony's, co. Northumberland. She d. 21 Jan. 1890, at Betteshanger. He d. there 4 Feb. 1893, in his 77th year and was *bur.* at Betteshanger. Will dat. 19 May 1890, pr. at £30,788.

II. 1893. 2. WALTER HENRY (JAMES), BARON NORTHBOURNE OF BETTESHANGER AND JARROW GRANGE, s. and h., b. 25 March 1846; ed. at Radley school, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1868; M.A., 1869; M.P. for Gateshead, 1874-93, *sue. to the peerage*, 4 Feb. 1893. He m. 25 Aug. 1868, Edith Emmeline Mary, da. of John Newton LANE, of King's Bromley manor, co. Stafford, by Agnes, da. of William (BAGOT), 2d BARON BAGOT of Bagot's Bromley.

Family Estates.—These, in 1889, consisted of 3,968 acres in Northumberland; 2,319 in Kent, and 330 (worth £6,000 a year) in co. Durham. Total 6,617 acres, worth £12,949 a year. *Principal Residence.* Betteshanger park, near Sandwich, Kent.

"The return gives a rental of £25,000 in Durham made up of the total values of property, where he is only ground landlord."

NORTHBROOK and NORTHBROOK^(a) OF STRATTON.

Barony. 1. SIR FRANCIS THORNHILL BARING, Bart., of Stratton Park, Hants, s. and h. of Sir THOMAS BARING, 2d Bart., of the same, by Mary Ursula, da. of Charles SEALY, of Calcutta, Barrister-at-Law, was b. 20 April 1798, at Calcutta; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A. and Double First Class, 1817; M.A., 1821; Barrister (Line. Inn), 1823; M.P. for Portsmouth, 1826-35; a Lord of the Treasury, 1830-34; Joint Sec. thereto, June to Nov. 1834, and April 1835 to 1839; P.C., 1839; Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1839-41; *sue.* his father in the Baronetcy (cr. 1793), 3 April 1843; was First Lord of the Admiralty, 1849-52. He was cr., 4 Jan. 1866, BARON NORTHBROOK OF STRATTON, co. Southampton. He m. firstly, 7 April 1825, Jane, 5th

^(a) Both Northbrook and West Stratton are tithings in the parish of Mitcheldever, Hants, while East Stratton is a curacy united to that parish.

da. of the Hon. Sir George GARR, Bart., **K.C.B.** (3d s. of Charles, 1st EARL GREY), by Mary, da. of Samuel WHITBREAD, of Bedwell Park, Herts. She, who was b. 20 Oct. 1804, *d.* 23 April 1838. He *m.* secondly, 31 March 1841, Arabella Georgina, da. of Kenneth Alexander (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF EFFINGHAM, by Charlotte, da. of Niel (PRIMROSE), 3d EARL OF ROSEBURY [S.]. He *d.* (six months after his elevation to the peerage), 6 Sep. 1866, aged 79, at Stratton Park. His widow, who was b. 25 Jan. 1809, *d.* 10 Dec. 1884, aged 75, at Brighton.

II. 1866. 2 and 1. THOMAS GEORGE (BARING), BARON NORTHBROOK OF STRATTON, 1st s. and h. by first wife; b. 22 Jan. 1826; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.A. and 2d Class Classics, 1846, and having

been Private Sec. to the Board of Trade, Home Office, India Board, and Admiralty, was a Lord of the Admiralty, 1857-58; M.P. for Penryn and Falmouth, 1857-66; Under Sec. for India, 1859-61; for War, 1861-66, and again, 1868-72; *suc. to the peerage*, 6 Sep. 1866; P.C., 1869; VICEROY OF INDIA, as Gov. Gen. 1872-76; **G.C.S.I.**, 13 April 1876, being *cr.* 10 June 1876, VISCOUNT BARING OF LEE, co. Kent, and EARL OF NORTHBROOK, co. Southampton; D.C.L. of Oxford, 21 June 1876; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1880-85; High Commissioner to Egypt, Aug. to Nov. 1884; LL.D. of Cambridge, 1892. He *m.*, 6 Sep. 1848, Elizabeth Harriet, sister of Henry Gerard (STURT), 1st BARON ALLINGTON, 3d da. of Henry Charles STURT, of Cridel, Dorset, by Charlotte Penelope, da. of Robert (BREDESELD), 6th EARL OF CARDIGAN. She, who was b. 12 Jan. 1824, *d.* 3 June 1867, at Stratton Park.

[FRANCIS GEORGE BARING, styled VISCOUNT BARING, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 8 Dec. 1850, at Florence; ed. at Eton; served in the Rifle Brigade and Gren. Guards, 1870-80; M.P. for Winchester, 1880-85, and for North Beds, 1886-92.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883 consisted of 9,236 acres in Hants and 823 in Kent. Total 10,059, worth £12,710 a year. *Principal Residence.* Stratton park, near Mitcheldever, Hants.

NORTHESK, or ETHIE.

Earldom [S.] 1. SIR JOHN CARNEGIE, of Ethie, co. Forfar,^(a) yr. br. of David, 1st EARL OF SOUTHESK [S.], being 2d s. of David CARNEGIE, of Panbride, one of the eight commissioners of the Treasury [S.] (called "Octavians") 1595-98, by his second wife, Euphemie, da. of

Sir John WEIR, of Weirys, was b. about 1580; had a charter from his father of the lands of Adhie [Ethie] &c., 1 March 1595/6; was knighted before 1611; Sheriff of Forfarshire, 1620; was *cr.* 20 April 1639, LORD LOUR [S.], with rem. to his heirs male for ever, being *cr.* 1 Nov. 1647, EARL OF ETHIE, LORD LOUR AND EGGLESMADIE [S.], with a like rem. He was fined no less than £6,000 by Cromwell's act of grace, 1654. In 1662 he "got his titles changed to EARL OF NORTHESK and LORD ROSEHILL"^(b) [S.]. He *m.* firstly Magdalen, widow of John BASKINE, of Dun, da. of Sir James HALYBURN, of Pitcon. He *m.* secondly, 29 April 1652, Margory MAULE, by whom he had no issue. He *d.* 18 Jan. 1667,^(c) aged about 88.

II. 1667. 2. DAVID (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK and LORD ROSEHILL [S.], s. and h., by first wife, *suc. to the peerage*, [S.], 18 Jan. 1667. He *m.* (contract 19 Oct. 1637 and 12 Jan. 1638), Jean, 1st da. of Patrick (MAULE), 1st EARL OF PANMURE [S.], by his first wife, Frances, da. of Sir Edward STANHOPE. He *d.* 12 Dec. 1679,^(d) His widow *d.* Nov. 1685.

(a) One of Sir William Fraser's sumptuous works is "the History of the Carnegies, Earls of Southesk," 1867, Edinburgh, 2 vols. 8vo.

(b) Wood's "Douglas," where it is added that Rosehill was "an eminence on the road side near the gate of Eggleismadie on the banks of the Northesk."

(c) In "Milne's notes" his death, 18 Jan. 1667, is entered as "James, Earl of Ethie, 'tho' that of his son, Dec. 1679, is given as David, Earl of Northesk."

(d) The date given in "Milne's notes," as also that on which, in Wood's "Douglas," his son is said to have *suc.* him is "1679" tho' in the latter work his death is said to have been in 1677.

III. 1679. 3. DAVID (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], s. and h., b. Nov. 1643; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 12 Dec. 1679, and was served heir of his father and grandfather, 5 May 1681. He m. (contract dat. 2 Sep. 1669), Elizabeth, da. of John (LINDSAY), EARL OF CRAWFORD AND LINDSAY [S.], High Treasurer [S.], by Margaret, da. of James (HAMILTON), 2d MARQUESS OF HAMILTON [S.]. She d. Jan. 1688. He d. Oct. 1688.

IV. 1688. 4. DAVID (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], s. and h., *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Oct. 1688, and was served heir of his father, 26 Oct. 1693; took the oaths and his seat in Parl. [S.], 19 July 1698; Sheriff of Forfarshire and P.C., 1702; a Lord of Police [S.]. He supported the Scotch union and became REP. PEER [S.], from that date till his death in 1729. He m. 29 Jan. 1697, Margaret, 2d da. of Margaret, *vis countess of Wemyss* [S.], by her first husband David (WEMYSS), LORD BURNISLAND [S.]. He d. 14 Jan. 1729. His widow d. at Edinburgh, 29 March 1763.

V. 1729. 5. DAVID (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., b. 11 June 1701; *styled LORD ROSEHILL* till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 Jan. 1729. He d. unm., 24 June 1741.

VI. 1741. 6. GEORGE (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], br. and h., b. 2 Aug. 1716, at Edinburgh Castle; named after King George I.; entered the Naval Service, being in command of "the Preston" in 1744 and of "the Oxford" in 1755, and becoming finally, 1778, Admiral of the White, having, long previously, *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 24 June 1741. He m., 30 April 1748, at Melville House, Anne, da. of Alexander (LESLIE), EARL OF LEVES AND MELVILLE [S.], by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of David MONYKENSSE. She, who was b. 27 Feb. 1730, d. at Edinburgh, 8 Nov. 1779, in her 50th year. He d. at Ethie, 22 Jan. 1792, aged 76, being then the third flag-officer in the Service. Will pr. May 1792.

[DAVID CARNEGIE, *styled LORD ROSEHILL*, 1st s. and h. ap., b. at Edinburgh, 5 April 1749; Ensign, 25th Foot, 1765 to 1767, when he went to America, where (in Maryland) he m., Aug. 1768, Catherine CAMERON, elsewhere called Margaret CHEER. He d. s.p. and v.p. at Rouen, in Normandy, 19 Feb. 1788, in his 39th year.]

VII. 1792. 7. WILLIAM (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 10 April 1758; entered the Naval Service, 1771; *styled LORD ROSEHILL* on the death of his br. 1778 till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], in Jan. 1792. REP. PEER [S.], 1796, 1802, and 1806; was in command of "the Britannia" (100 guns), 1803, and greatly distinguished himself, being then Rear Admiral of the White (as 3d in command under Lord Nelson) at the battle of Trafalgar, 21 Oct. 1805, receiving the thanks of Parl. &c. (a) K.B., Jan. 1806, being invested 5 June following, and becoming G.C.B. in 1815; Admiral, 4 June 1814; Rear Admiral of Great Britain, 1821-31, and Commander-in-Chief at Plymouth, 1827-30. He m., 9 Dec. 1788, at Paris, Mary, (b) da. of William Henry RICKETTS, of Longwood, Hants, by Mary, 1st sister of John (JEVVIS), 1st EARL OF ST. VINCENT and VISCOUNT ST. VINCENT OF MEAFORD. He d. in Albemarle street, 28 May 1831, aged 73, and was bur. 8 June (near Nelson and Collingwood) in St. Paul's cathedral, London. Will pr. Aug. 1831. His widow d. 20 Nov. 1835. Will pr. June 1836.

[GEORGE CARNEGIE, *styled LORD ROSEHILL*, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 3 Nov. 1791; ed. at Twyford School and at Winchester; entered the Naval Service. He d. unm. and v.p. in his 16th year, being lost on board H.M. ship "The Blenheim," 2 Feb. 1807. Admon. Nov. 1808.]

(a) He received also an augmentation to his armorial ensigns, commemorating the victory of Trafalgar.

(b) The heirs male of the body of this lady are in remainder to the Viscountcy of St. Vincent of Meaford, cr. 21 April 1801.

VIII. 1831. 8. WILLIAM HOPETOUN (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 16 Oct. 1794; styled LORD ROSEHILL, on the death of his br. in 1808, till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], in May 1831. He m., 14 Feb. 1843, at Blenheim Lodge, Hants, Georgiana Maria, 1st da. of Admiral the Hon. Sir George ELLIOT, K.C.B. (2d s. of Gilbert, 1st EARL OF Minto), by Eliza Cecilia, da. of James NESS, of Osgodby, co. York. She d. 23 Feb. 1874, at the Palazzo Poli, Rome, in her 63d year. He d. 5 Dec. 1878, aged 84, at Longwood House, Hants.

IX. 1878. 9. GEORGE JOHN (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 1 Dec. 1843, at Longwood House afd.; styled LORD ROSEHILL till he *suc. to the peerage* [S.], in Dec. 1878; joined Scots Fusilier Guards, 1862, becoming Lieut. Col. in 1873, and retiring in 1874; KEP. PERK [S.], 1885-91; sometime Vice President of the Soc. of Antiquaries. He m., 28 Feb. 1865, at Kingston, near Portsmouth, Elizabeth, da. of his maternal uncle, Admiral Sir George ELLIOT, K.C.B., by Hersey Susan Sulney, da. of Lieut. Col. WAUCHOPE, of Nidderly Marischall. He d. 9 Sep. 1891, aged 48, at Longwood House afd. and (having been cremated at Woking) was *bur.* in Owlesbury Church. Personality £74,312, probate duty being paid on £6,827. His widow, who was b. 28 June 1843, living 1894.

X. 1891. 10. DAVID JOHN (CARNEGIE), EARL OF NORTHESK and LORD ROSEHILL, [S.], s. and h., b. 1 Dec. 1865; styled LORD ROSEHILL, 1878-91; ed. as Eton; Aide-de-camp to the Gov. of Victoria, 1889; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 9 Sep. 1891. He m., 3 Feb. 1894, at St. Saviours, Walton street, Chelsea, Elizabeth Boyle, 1st da. of Major General G. S. HALLOWES.

Family Estates.—These, in 1888, consisted of 4,844 acres in Forfarshire, besides 2,845 in Hants and 48 in Staffordshire. Total 7,735 acres, worth £9,758 a year. *Principal Residences*.—Ethie House, near Arbroath, co. Forfar, and Longwood House, near Winchester, Hants.

NORTHINGTON.

Earldom. 1. ROBERT HENLEY, 2d s. of Anthony HENLEY^(a) (a well-known wit and politician), by Mary, da. and coheir of the Hon. Peregrine BENTINCK (y. s. of Montagu, 1st EARL OF LINDSEY), b. about 1708; ed. at Westminster, and at St. John's Coll., Oxford; matric. 19 Nov. 1728, and then aged 16; Fellow of All Souls' Coll., 1727; B.A., 1728; M.A., 1733; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1732; *suc.* his elder br. in the family estates, 1746; M.P. for Bath, 1747-57; King's Counsel, 1751; Sol. Gen. to the Prince of Wales, 1751, and Attorney Gen. to the said Prince, 1754; Attorney Gen., 1756-57, being knighted 6 Nov. 1756; P.C., 1757; LORD KEEPER OF THE GREAT SEAL^(b) 1757-61, and, as such, presided as Speaker of the House of Lords, tho' for three years as a commoner, being *cr.* 27 March 1760, LORD HENLEY, BARON HENLEY OF GRAINGE, co. Southampton; ^(c) LORD HIGH STEWARD for the trial of Earl Ferrers, 16 to 18 April 1760; ^(d) LORD CHANCELLOR, 1761-66, being *cr.* 19 May 1764, EARL

^(a) This Anthony was a y. s. of Sir Robert Henley, of the Grange, Hants, and grandson of Sir Robert Henley, who held the lucrative post of Master of the Court of King's Bench.

^(b) He was the last person designated as *Lord Keeper*, the holder of the Great Seal, being, ever since 1761, known as *Lord Chancellor*. "It is difficult to account for the unmeaning imposition of the two titles since the time of Queen Elizabeth, when an act of Parl. took away every essential difference that might have existed previously and declared them to be equal in power, jurisdiction and dignity." [Foss's "Judges," *sub* "Henley."]

^(c) Having been an adherent of the "Leicester-House party" of the late Prince of Wales, he was unacceptable to George II., but the necessity of appointing him Lord High Steward for the trial of Earl Ferrers, obliged his peerage creation.

^(d) Horace Walpole says "he neither had any dignity, nor affected any" at this trial.

OF NORTHINGTON,^(*) co. Southampton: Lord Lieut. of Hants, 1764-72, Lord High Steward (the 2nd time) for the trial of Lord Byron, 16 to 17 April 1765; Lord President of the Council, 1766-67.^(*) He m. 19 Nov. 1743, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Jane, sister and coheir of Sir John HURAND, 3d Bart. (who d. 20 Nov. 1730, aged 17), da. of Sir John HURAND, 2d Bart., of Ipsley, co. Warwick, by Rhoda, da. of Sir Thomas BROUGHTON, Bart. He d. (90 years after retiring from office), 14 Jan. 1772, aged 64, at the Grange afd., and was bur. at Northington. M.I. Will pr. Feb. 1772. His widow d. in Grosvenor square, 12 Sep. 1787. Will pr. Oct. 1787.

II. 1772, 2. ROBERT (HESLEY), EARL OF NORTHINGTON [1764], to and Lord HENLEY, Baron HENLEY OF GRAINGER [1760], 2d but only 1786. surv. s. and h., b. 3 Jan. 1746/7, at St. Andrew's, Holborn, and bapt. there 31st; ed. at Westminster School and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; mat. 24 Oct. 1763; one of the Tellers of the Exchequer, 1768; styled Lord HENLEY, 1764-72; M.A. of Oxford, 30 April 1766, and LL.D. of Cambridge, 3 July 1769; M.P. for Hants, 1768-72; Master of the Hanaper Office, 1771; *suc. to the peerage*, 14 Jan. 1772, taking his seat 17 Feb. following; K.T., 18 Aug. 1773; F.R.S., 1777; P.C., 1783; Viceroy of Ireland, as Lord Lieut., 1783, during the time of the Volunteer Convention at Dublin in Nov. 1783, but resigning in 1784 with the Coalition Ministry.^(*) He d. unm. at Paris, 5 July 1786, aged 39, when all his honours became extinct. He was bur. at Northington. Admon. July 1786.

NORTHLAND OF DUNGANNON.

Viscounty [I.] J. THOMAS KNOX, of Dungannon, co. Tyrone, & and

I. 1791. h. of Thomas KNOX, of the same, and of Ballycully, co. Down, by Hester, da. of John BENTON, of Ardquin, co. Down, was b. 20 April 1729; was M.P. for Dungannon, 1765-81, and having *suc. his father*, 25 March 1769, was *cr.*, 8 Jan. 1781, BARON WELLES OF DUNGANNON, co. Tyrone [I.], taking his seat, 11 Feb. 1782, and on 5 July 1791, was *cr.* VISCOUNT NORTHLAND OF DUNGANNON, co. Tyrone [I.]. *See* PEER [I.] (being one of the 28 chosen at the Union), 1800-18. He m., 25 Aug. 1753, Anne, sister of Thomas, 1st Viscount DE VESSEY, da. of John Denny (VESSEY), 1st Baron KNAPTON [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of William BROWNELOW. She d. 14 Oct. 1805. He d. 5 Nov. 1818, in his 90th year, at Dungannon Park.

^(*) A hamlet united to Swarraton, Hants, being the parish in which the Grange estate is situated.

^(b) A martyr to gout; of a violent temper and much addicted to swearing, he was (says Lord Eldon) "a great lawyer," while the King, in 1766, says of him that "there is no man in my service on whom I so thoroughly rely." In 1765, by calling the King's attention to the omission of the name of the Princess of Wales (his mother) from the Regency bill, he upset the Greyville administration, and in 1766, he was the cause of the dismissal of that of Lord Buckingham. It is curious that Lord Thurlow, his successor as Chancellor, should like him, have "never failed to mingle oaths and execrations with his common discourse." Northington is thus alluded to in Anstey's "New Bath Guide" ["Bath, 1766"]

"Lord Ringbone, who lay in the parlour below,
On account of the gout he had got in his toe
Began on a sudden to curse and to swear—
I protest, my dear mother, 'twas shocking to hear
The outcries of that reprobate, gouty old Peer,
'All the devils in hell, &c.'"

[Wraxall's "Memoirs" edit. 1884, vol. i, p. 412.]

^(c) The Earl of Mornington (afterwards Marquess Wellesley) writes from Dublin, 15 Sep., 1783, as under "I have seen N[orthington], such a bustled head I never saw, yet so polite that I really pitied and felt sincerely for his situation. The general cry is *weak government*." [Hist. MSS., comm. 13th Rep. App., Part iii, p. 221. Fortescue MSS. at Drogheda.]

II. 1818. 2. THOMAS (KNOX), VISCOUNT NORTHLAND OF DUN-
GANNON, &c. [I.], s. and h., b. 5 Aug. 1751. He was cr., 6 July 1826,
BARON RANFURLY OF RANFURLIE, co. Renfrew [U.K.] and on 14 Sep. 1831,
EARL OF RANFURLY [I.]; see that dignity.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

"For a long period [130 years] subsequent to the Norman Conquest the history of the (so-called) Earls of Northumberland is involved in considerable obscurity, and the nature of the dignity these Earls possessed, and the power they exercised, are as uncertain and undefined as the limits of the territory from which they derived their title; for the territory then known as Northumberland extended not alone over the county properly so called, but over a great portion of the country north of the Humber, including the cities of Durham and York, for during the government of Mercar, York-shire was certainly within the limits of the Earldom, although the advancing power of the Normans much limited the authority of his successors.

Before the creation of HENRY PRACY to the Earldom in 1377 the greater number of the persons enumerated in the following list may rather be considered as holding their lands or dignities by virtue of rights descended to them from their Saxon ancestors, than as members of the feudal system introduced by the Norman monarchs into England: the remoteness of the district aided the turbulence of the people in their resistance to the yoke of the stranger, and until the Norman authority in the southern parts of the kingdom was more firmly established, it appears to have been the policy of the Sovereigns to acknowledge for a time the rights of these individuals; they appointed them, therefore, **Governors** over this distracted province, and left them to rule it more as their Saxon predecessors had done, than as Earls of Northumberland properly so called, if that appellation is to be considered as a name of dignity under the Feudal system introduced by the Normans." [Courthope.]

[A list of these **Governors** of Northumbria, sometimes called Earls of Northumberland, is as under.

I. 1066. **MORCAR**, yr. s. of Algar, the Saxon Earl of Mercia, *b.* before 1045; was in possession of the government^(a) of Northumbria at the time of the invasion of the Conqueror in 1066 and was (on submission) confirmed by him therein, but rebelling soon afterwards was deprived and imprisoned. He was living 1088.

II. 1067. "**COSPI**, uncle to Tosti (Morcar's predecessor), slain five weeks after receiving the dignity [of the government of Northumbria], by Osulph, son of Eadulph, whom Morcar had entrusted with that part of his government which lay beyond the Tyne." [Courthope.]

III. 1067. **SIR ROBERT DE COMYNES**, Capt. of a band of mercenaries in the Norman army, received from the King the government of Northumbria (probably the part south of the Tyne or Durham) but was slain, 28 Jan. 1069 (with most of his followers) by the people at Durham.

IV. 1067, **GOSPATRIC**, s. of Maldred, by Ealdgyth, da. and h. of to Ugtred, Prince or Governor of Northumbria (by Elgiva, da. of 1072. Ethelred, King of England), was *b.* between 1040 and 1048; joined the Danes in an invasion of the north of England, but making peace with King William was, at Christmas 1067, entrusted with the Government of Northumbria. He was, however, for rebellion, deprived thereof in

^(a) He is said to have been elected thereto in or soon after Oct. 1065 by the Thanes of Yorkshire and Northumberland.

Oct. or Nov. 1072, when he fled to Scotland, and receiving the territory of "*Dunbar*" is thus generally considered as the 1st Earl of *DUNBAR* [S.] He d. probably before 1115, and is most likely the "*Gospatrius Comes*," whose monument was at Durham. See fuller particulars under "*DUNBAR*," Earldom [S.]

V. 1072, **WALTHEOF, EARL OF HUNTINGDON AND NORTHAMPTON**, s. to a. and h. of Seward, Governor of Northumbria, by Eilfreda, da. of Aldred, a former Governor thereof, received the government of Northumbria about Nov. 1072. He d. a.p.m. being beheaded 31 May 1075. See fuller particulars under "*HUNTINGDON*," Earldom.

VI. 1075, **WALCHER, BISHOP OF DURHAM (1071-80)**, b. before 1025, to and sometime a Priest at Liege, received the government of Northumbria (after May) 1075, but was murdered at an assembly of the people convened at Gateshead, 14 May 1080.^(a)

VII. 1080, **AUBREY**, a Norman Knight and Noble, received the to government of Northumbria in 1080, "but proving unfit for the dignity he returned into Normandy about 1085."^(b)

VIII. 1085, **GEOFFREY, BISHOP OF COUTANCES**, in Normandy, had the government of Northumbria in 1085, "of whom it is said, in the year 1088, that *co tempore Northymbrie regnum consulum regabat*."^(c) He d. 2 Feb. 1093.

IX. 1093? **SIR ROBERT DE MOWBRAY**, Seigneur of Basoches and to Mowbray, in Normandy, nephew to the said Bishop Geoffrey; suc. 1095. his said uncle, 2 Feb. 1093, in 280 manors in England, and probably at that date was constituted Governor or Earl of Northumbria, being referred to as "*Comes Northumbrensis*" in a charter of King William II. in 1100 for settling certain disputes between him and the Bishop of Durham. He was, however, deprived in 1095 and imprisoned for, it is said, some 30 years. He m. in 1095 Matilda DE LAIGLE, niece of Hugh, Earl of Chester. He took the Benedictine habit at St. Albans about 1125.

X. 1139. 1 **HENRY (OF SCOTLAND), EARL OF HUNTINGDON**, only s. and h. ap. of David, King of Scotland, by Maud, 1st da. and coheir of Waltheof, Earl of Huntingdon and Northampton, Governor of Northumbria abovenamed, b. 1110; was made *Governor of Northumbria*,^(d) 9 April 1139, and is styled (by Roger de Hoveden), *Earl of Northumberland*. He d. v.p. 12 June 1152.

XI. 1152, 2. **MALCOLM (OF SCOTLAND), EARL OF HUNTINGDON**, s. and h., b. about 1140. He suc. his grandfather as to 1156. **King of Scotland**, 24 May 1153, and in 1156, resigned to England his right to Northumberland, Cumberland and Westmorland, being confirmed at the same time as **EARL OF HUNTINGDON**; see that dignity.

For fuller particulars see "*HUNTINGDON*," Earldom.

^(a) It is said that "*his wife was Adgitha, da. of Aldred, a former Earl.*" [Courthope.] If so, she was sister to Eilfreda, mother of his predecessor. In any case she must have ceased to have been his wife before he took Holy orders.

^(b) Courthope. See addenda as to his being often confused with Aubrey de Vere.

^(c) Courthope

^(d) He is ranked by Orderic and others (tho' not by Dugdale) among the Earls of Northumberland, and is admitted, as such, by Vincent in his correction of Brooke's "*catalogue*."

II. 1190. HUGH DE PERCY, BISHOP OF DURHAM (to which see he
to had been appointed, at the age of 28, in 1183), "called by some
1194. writers nephew of King Stephen; purchased the Earldom [or
rather perhaps, the Government of Northumberland] from King
Richard, (when about to set out for the Holy Land), for £11,000, and was left by the
King during his absence Justiciary of the North; imprisoned and deprived of his
Earldom [or Government] by his cousin-german, Louischamp, Bishop of Ely, Justiciary of
the South,"^(*) on 19 April 1194. He d. 3 March 1195.

The Earldom of Northumberland, as an undoubted peerage dignity
was held as under.]

Earldom. I. HENRY (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY [1299], s. and h. of

I. 1377. HENRY, 3d LORD PERCY^(b) by his first wife, Mary, da. of Henry
to PLANTAGENET, EARL OF LANCASTER (grandson of King Henry
1406. III.), was b. 1342, knighted before 4 Feb. 1362; suc. his father, 17
June 1368, being then aged 26; distinguished himself in the wars in
France; K.G. about 1368; soon to Parl. from 6 April (1369), 43 Ed.
III.^(c) to 20 Jan. (1375/6), 49 Ed. III. and again, 1 Dec. (1378), 50 Ed. III.^(d) by writ
directed "*Memoirs de Percy, Marechal d'Angleterre*:" was MARSHAL OF ENGLAND, Dec.
1370, and officiated as such, at the coronation of Richard II., by whom he was cr. on
that day, 16 July 1377. EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND.^(e) He was sometime
Warden of the Scotch Marches, and in 1388, Ambassador to Scotland; was Captain
of Calais, 1390-91; was one of the twelve Peers, who (with six commoners) were
invested by Parl. in 1398, with the power of both houses, and one of the three
Henries,^(f) who chiefly effected the deposition of King Richard II. By the new King
(Henry IV.) he was made, 30 Sep. 1399, LORD HIGH CONSTABLE for life, receiving
also, 19 Oct. 1399, "the Lordship of the Isle of Man."^(g) He and his eldest son
obtained 14 Sep. 1402, a signal victory over the Scots at Homildon Hill, in Northum-
berland, but not being suffered by King Henry IV. to reap the advantages they con-
sidered their due therefrom, they rebelled against him, designing to raise the heir general
of Edward III. [Roger (Mortimer), Earl of March], to the Crown. At the battle of
Shrewsbury, where his br., the Earl of Worcester, and his s. and h. ap., fought for
this cause, 23 July 1403, the Earl himself was not present but tho' at first not
attainted he was so in 1405 whereby all his honours became forfeited.^(h) He was

(*) [Courtage]. He (as was Henry of Scotland) is admitted as an Earl of Northum-
berland by Vincent (tho' not by Dugdale) in his correction of Brooke's "catalogue."
The authority seems Matthew Paris, who narrates the purchase of the Earldom,
adding that King Richard I. "when he was giving the Rev. Prelate with the
sword (as the custom of that time was) used these words, "*Am not I a good craftsman
that have made a new Earl of an old Bishop*." [Coll. Top. et Gen., vol. iv, p. 351.]

(b) In 1887 were issued for private circulation two handsome vols. (of nearly 700
pages each) 8vo, illustrated with pictures, entitled, "The House of Percy, from the
Conquest to the 19th century, by Edward Barrington de Fonblanque."

(c) The previous writ, 24 Feb. (1367/8), 42 Ed. III., which was to his father has in
it the words "*le pere*," which (properly) are omitted in this writ.

(d) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(e) "In the patent of his creation (Cart., 1 Ric. II., n. 3), are many remarkable
peculiarities: for therein it is not only granted that the lands of which he then stood
seized or which he should afterwards purchase should be held *sub honore comitali* and
as parcel of his Barldom, but his Earldom itself is limited *sibi et hereditibus suis in
perpetuum*, that is not to his heirs male, but to his heirs general and like a Barony in
fee transmissible, as it should seem, to a female." [Collins, vol. ii, p. 254.]

(f) Henry, Duke of Lancaster (afterwards King Henry IV.), Henry, Earl of Nor-
thumberland and (his s. and h. ap.) Sic Henry Percy, K.G., known as "Hotspur."

(g) See vol. iii, p. 68, note "c," sub "Darby," as to this Lordship.

(h) See Vincent (on Brooke), p. 377, for a copious account of one Matthias whose
letters (circa 1405) are endorsed as those of "*Earl of Northumberland*," and who
is supposed by Vincent to have been a Scot so created as having denounced the Percy
conspiracy to the King.

slain next year in battle at Bramham Moor, 19 Feb. 1407/8, aged 66, being subsequently beheaded and quartered as a traitor. He m. firstly, 12 July 1358, Brancepath Castle, Durham, Margaret (then aged 17), da. of Ralph (or NEVILL), LORD NEVILL, by Alice, sister of Hugh, EARL OF GLOUCESTER, da. of Hugh (AUBLEY) LORD AUBLEY. She d. 12 May 1372, before her husband was cr. an Earl. He m. secondly, about 1381, Maud, DOWY CONTESTRESS OF ARQUES [S.], only m. of Thomas (LACY), 2d LORD LACY, by Margaret, da. of Thomas (or MORTIMER), 1st LORD MORTIMER OF WINCHESTER. She, who in 1360 had become the sole heir of her family, left Pontfries Castle (which she had inherited from her first husband) as well as her own vast estates (Cockermouth, Egremont, &c.), to the Percy family(*) and d. ap. in her husband's lifetime, 24 Dec. 1392.

[SIR HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, but better known as "*Hotspur*," s. and h. ap. by first wife, b. 20 May 1364; knighted, 18 July 1377, at the Coronation of Richard II. when his father was cr. an Earl; distinguished himself in several expeditions against the Scots as also in France; was Gov. of Berwick and Warden of the Scotch Marches; K.G., 1388; was in command, 10 Aug. 1388, at the bloody battle of Otterburn, near the Cheviot Hills,(b) against the Scots, where he was taken prisoner but soon ransomed. He was Governor of Calais, Governor of Berwick, &c., and was one of the three Henries(c) who chiefly effected the deposition of King Richard II. He was with his father, 14 Sep. 1403, at the victory over the Scots at Homildon Hill and joined with him in the rebellion against King Henry IV., being slain v.p. at the defeat at Shrewsbury, 23 July 1403, aged 39, when his head was fixed over the gates at York and his body *bur.* in the Minster there. He m. Elizabeth, da. of Edmund (MORTIMER), EARL OF MARCH, by Philippa, da. and h. of Lionel (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, 2d surv. s. of King Edward III. She, who was b. at Usher, 12 Feb. 1371, m. for her second husband Thomas (DE CAMOYSE), LORD CAMOYSE, and was living (1416-17), 5 Hen. V.(d) He d. 28 March 1419, and was bur. at Froton, Sussex. M.L.

II. 1414. 2. HENRY DE PERCY, grandson and h. of Henry, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, being s. and h. of Sir Henry PERCY, K.G. ("*Hotspur*"), by Elizabeth, his wife above-named, b. 3 Feb. 1393; was ed. at St. Andrew's Univ., Scotland, in which Kingdom he continued till he was restored by the young King Henry V. to his grandfather's dignities, 11 Nov. 1414, becoming thus EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND and LORD PERCY and obtaining from Parl. a charter of creation to that Earldom, 18 March 1415/16. He was in the wars in France, being present at the battle of Agincourt, and was one of the Council of Regency for the young King King Henry VI., in Dec. 1422, to whom he faithfully adhered; was on several embassies to Scotland, and was Constable of ENGLAND, May to Sep. 1450. He m. at Berwick-upon-Tweed soon after Oct. 1414,(e) Eleanor, widow of Richard LE DESPENCER styled LORD LE DESPENCER,(f) s. and h. ap. of Thomas, EARL OF

(a) In consequence of this alliance the arms of *Lucy* (*Gut*, three lucies, haurient, *arg.*), have ever since been born quartered with the *paternal coat* (*Or*, a lion ramp., *above*), of the family. The matter is fully gone into by Vincent (on Brooke) who, however, treats the first coat as being that of Louvain, but an able article on "*The Peerage*" in the "*Quarterly Review*" for Oct. 1893 (p. 396) points out "that the family tradition as to Jocelin of Louvain transmitting to the Percys the ancient arms of Hainault has long been conclusively disproved."

(b) This battle said to be "one of the best-fought actions that happened in that age" is probably the one celebrated in the ballad of "*Chevy Chase*," tho' according to Boethius, that action was a private conflict at Pepperden, near the Cheviots, in 1436, between the then Earl of Northumberland and William (Douglas), Earl of Angus [S.]

(c) See p. 83, note "E."

(d) She may be the "*Isabel Camoyse*, wife of Thomas Camoyse, Knt.," d. 1444 and bur. in Friars Minors.

(e) Their romantic marriage is supposed to be celebrated in the poem of "*The Hermit of Warkworth*." The bridegroom's restoration to his title and estates was probably owing to the influence of his mother-in-law, aunt to King Henry V.

(f) The dispensation for the marriage of this Richard and Eleanor, dat. at Auckland 13 Jan. 1411/12. "*Test Ebor*" [Surtees Soc.] vol. iii, p. 321

GLoucester, da. of Ralph (Nevill), 1st EARL OF WESTMORELAND, by his second wife, Lady Joan BEAUFORT, sister of the half blood to King Henry IV. By her he had no less than nine sons. He was slain, *ex parte regis*, 23 May 1455, at the battle of St. Albans.

III. 1455, 3. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1377], to LORD PERCY [1299], and LORD POYNINGS [1337], 1st a. and b., 4. 25 July 1421, and knighted (when under five years of age) by the infant King, 19 May 1426. Having m. (probably in Nov. 1446, directly after her grandfather's death), Eleanor, *de jure, suo jure* BARONESS POYNINGS^(a) (see that dignity) granddaughter and heir of Robert, LORD POYNINGS (who d. 2 Oct. 1446), he was sum. to Parl. v.p., as LORD POYNINGS from 14 Dec. (1446), 25 Hen. VI., to 26 May (1455), 33 Hen. VI., by writs directed "*Henrico de Percy, filio, Dominus de Poyningis*." He suc. his father as EARL OF Northumberland, &c., 23 May 1455; was Warden of the East Marches, 1457, and Chief Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1459. He was slain *ex parte regis*, 29 March 1461, aged 40, at the battle of Towton, and being attainted at the subsequent Parl., 4 Nov. 1461, all his honours became forfeited. His widow d. Nov. 1474, aged 53.

IV. 1464-65, 1. JOHN (NEVILL), LORD MONTAGU (so *ex* 1461), 3d to s. of Richard (NEVILL), EARL OF SALISBURY, was *cr.* 27 May 1464 1469, or 1465, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, which creation was brought into disrepute and cancelled (1468-69), 8 Ed. IV., he being *cr.* 25 March 1470, MARQUESS OF MONTAGU. See that dignity, forfeited 1471.

V. 1470? 4. SIR HENRY PERCY, only s. and h. of Henry, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and Eleanor, his wife, both above-named, was b. about 1449; imprisoned in the Tower of London 1461, till 27 Oct. 1469; knighted before 2 March 1470, and is said to have been *cr.* EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, 25 March 1470, being sum. to Parl. as such, 19 Aug. 1472. The reversal of his father's attainder took place (1472-73), 12 and 13 Ed. IV.,^(b) whereby he inherited the Earldom [1377] and became also LORD PERCY [1299], and, two years later, by the death of his mother, 11 Nov. 1474, LORD POYNINGS [1337]; P.C., 1474; K.G., 18 Aug. 1474; was in command at the taking of Berwick-upon-Tweed in 1482, being made Governor thereof in 1483; Bearer of the Sword, "*Carbana*," at the Coronation of Richard III.,^(c) 7 July 1483; GREAT CHAMBERLAIN OF ENGLAND, 30 Nov. 1483, to 22 Aug. 1485, having been so appointed by that King, whom, however, he soon afterwards deserted at the fatal fight of Bosworth. He m. about 1476 Maud, da. of William (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, by Anne, da. of Sir Walter DEVENAUX. Being employed to levy in the north an unpopular tax he was murdered by the rabble^(d) at Coxledge, near Topcliffe, 28 April 1486, aged about 40; *bur.* in Beverley Minster. M.I.^(e) Will day, 17 July 1485, pr. 9 Aug. 1491, at Cawood.^(f)

VI. 1489. 5. HENRY ALGERNON (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, LORD PERCY, and LORD POYNINGS, called "*Henry, the Magnificent*," eldest s. and h.,^(g) b. 13 Jan. 1477/8, and suc. to the peerage, 28 April, 1489; K.B., 21 Nov. 1489; K.G. about 1496; was in command at the battle of Blackheath in 1497; accompanied with great magnificence, in 1503, the Princess Margaret to Berwick on her way to espouse the King of Scotland; was at the French

^(a) She is often, tho' erroneously, credited as being also *suo jure* Baroness Fitzpayne and Baroness Bryan, as to which designations see those respective dignities.

^(b) Rolls of Parl., vol. vi. p. 16.

^(c) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c," *sub* "Daera," for a list of the 45 Peers present at the coronation of Ric. III.

^(d) His betrayal of King Richard III., who was very popular in the north, made him odious to that district.

^(e) See "*Collins*," vol. ii, p. 301, for an account of the burials of himself and wife at Beverley and of the opening of her coffin, 15 Sep. 1878.

^(f) *Test. Ebor* (Surtess Soc.), vol. iii.

^(g) An interesting account of his brothers, the younger sons of the 4th Earl and of their issue is in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. ii, pp. 57-66.

defeat at the battle of the Spurs, 1513; Judge of the Lists at the "Field of the Cloth of Gold," 1520; Councillor of the North, 1522.^(a) He *m.* before 1502 Katharine, da. and coheir,^(b) of Sir Robert Spencer of Spencecombe, Devon, by Eleanor, da. (whose issue became coheir) of Edmund (Beaufort), Duke of Somerset. He *d.* 19 May 1527, in his 50th year, and was *bur.* at Beverley. His widow *d.* Oct. 1542. Will dat. 13 Oct., pr. 9 Nov. 1542, at York.^(c)

VII. 1537, G. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND (1377), to Lord Percy (1299) and Lord Poynings (1337),^(d) called "*Henry the Unknighted*," eldest s. and h. *de l.* about 1502; knighted about 1519; was a Page to Cardinal Wolsey,^(e) and *sue. to the peerage*, 19 May 1527; was one of the remonstrants to the Pope in July 1530, to annul the King's marriage, and on 4 Nov. 1530 (being then Warden of the north), arrested Cardinal Wolsey, at Toward Castle, for high treason; *d.* K.G., 28 April, and int. 6 May 1531; President of the Council of the north, 1526-37. He *m.* about Jan. 1524, Mary, 4th da. of George (Talbot), 4th Earl of Shrewsbury, by his first wife, Anne, da. of William (Hastings), Lord Hastings. He *d.* s.p., 30 June 1537, and about 35, at Hackney, co. Mids., and was *bur.* there. M.L. The will of his widow dat. 16 April was pr. 6 June 1537, at York.^(f) At the Earl's death his honours should have passed to his nephew and heir who infamously was, in 1537, *ex.* Earl of Northumberland) the s. and h. of his next br., Sir Thomas Percy, but this Thomas (whom he survived but a few days) having been attainted, *all the honours were, according to the law as received at that period,*^(g) considered incapable of passing thro' an attainted person, and consequently to have become forfeited.

(a) "The system of his domestic economy is handed down to us in a very curious vol. under the following title—*The regulations and establishment of the household of Henry Algonon Percy, the 5th Earl of Northumberland, at his castle at Wressle and Lockfield, in Yorkshire, begun M.D. xii*; London, printed 1770, 8vo." ["*Culivus*," vol. ii, p. 306.]

(b) Eleanor, *cr.* Baroness Hunston, and was grandmother of Sir Henry Percy, *cr.* Baron Hunston.

(c) A copy thereof is in "*Cull. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 374.

(d) The style used by this nobleman was "*Henricus Percy, Comes Northambrie dux Honorum de Cockyrmouth et Petworth, dux de Percy, Lucy, Poynings, Fitzpaine et Bryan, ac guardianus generalis orientaliū et mediarium Marchiarum Anglie versus partes Scotie, ac inhiestum ordinis Garterij Miles*." As to the five Barons, by which he is here styled, only two, Percy and Poynings, belonged to him. See under the Barons of Lucy, Fitzpaine, and Bryan, respectively, from the first of which (Lucy) there was not even a bare descent.

(e) The second son was Sir Thomas Percy, ancestor of the succeeding Earls, while the third and yst. s. was Sir Ingelram Percy, who *d.* s.p. legit. 1538. James Percy (a trunk maker at Dublin) who claimed the Earldom (in May 1679) pretended to be descended from this Ingelram. An interesting account thereof is in "*Cull. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, pp. 266-283.

(f) This gave him (according to Lord Herbert's "*Henry VIII.*") the means of paying his court to Anne Boleyn but any such intention was put a stop to, in the King's interest (tho', apparently, against the inclination of both parties) by the Cardinal to whom accordingly they both were ever afterwards very hostile. The Earl, however, denied on oath, 13 May 1536, "any contract or promise of marriage" between them.

(g) Durham Wills (Surtees Soc.), vol. ii, p. 8.

(h) In 1764, however, the House of Lords decided that, if the attainted person died *in the lifetime* of the person in possession of the dignity, the issue of such attainted person could take. This was in the claim of John Murray (son of Lord George Murray attainted 1745 and died 1760) claiming the Dukedom of Atholl on the death of his uncle, James, Duke of Atholl, who survived his said attainted brother, and died 1764. It was then held "that the petitioner had a right to the titles of his said uncle, claiming as he did as heir male of the body of his grandfather, and though deriving his title through his attainted father, yet claiming nothing from him." See Cruise on Dignities, p. 128. See vol. i, p. 189, note "c," *sub* "Atholl."

Dukedom. 1. JOHN (DUDLEY), EARL OF WARWICK, &c., was *cr.* 11 Oct. 1551, DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He was 1st s. and h. of Edmund Dudley, Counsellor to Hen. VII. (beheaded 18 Aug. 1540), by Elizabeth, *neo jure* Baroness Lisle; was b. 1502; restored in blood, 1512; knighted (by the Duke of Suffolk), 4 May 1523; Sheriff of Staffordshire, 1536; Master of the Horse to the Queen Consort, (Anne of Cleves), 1532-40; M.P. for Staffordshire, 1541-42. Having, however, sold in his mother's lifetime, 27 March 1538, his reversion to the manor of Kington Lisle, Bucks, whereby, when on her death (probably about 1540) he became heir to the grantees (1448 and 1475) of the Barony of Lisle, he failed to comply with the condition of the grants of that dignity and was consequently not entitled to succeed thereto.^(a) He was, however, a year after the death (13 March 1531/2), of his add mother's second husband, Arthur (PLANTAGENET), Viscount Lisle (so *cr.* 1523), *cr.* 12 March 1541/2, VISCOUNT LISLE. He was Warden of the Scotch Marches, 1542-43; Great Admiral of England, 1543-47; being in the expedition against Scotland (wherein Edinburgh was sacked) and at the capture of Boulogne; P.C., 1543; cl. **H.G.**, 23 April, and inst. 5 May 1543; Governor of Boulogne, 1544-46; Ambassador to Paris, 1546; one of the executors of the will of Henry VIII., being consequently one of his batch of Peers^(b) made on the accession of the new King, when he was *cr.* 18 Feb. 1546/7, EARL OF WARWICK.^(c) He was Great Chamberlain, 1547-50; was in command of the army against the Scots in Aug. 1547, gaining the victory of Pinkie the next month, and in 1549 defeating the dangerous agrarian rebellion raised by Ket, the tanner, in Norfolk. By the imprisonment of the Duke of Somerset in 1549 he became all powerful; was Great Admiral (for 2nd time) 1549-50; Master of the Household, 1550-53; President of the Council, 1550; Warden of the North, 1550-51; Earl, Marshal of England, 20 April 1551, being *cr.* 11 Oct. 1551;^(d) Duke of Northumberland, as *styled*. He was Warden of the east, middle and west Marches (for life) 1551, and made in 1552, an almost regal progress to the north. He was the first of the 26 Peers,^(e) who on 16 June 1553, signed the document settling the crown (to the exclusion of the King's sisters) on Lady Jane Grey, whose marriage with his son, Lord Guilford Dudley, he had already (21 May 1552) effected, and was the head of the 21 Counsellors who, 11 July 1553, declared her to be Queen.^(f) A speedy defeat followed, the Duke being arrested at Cambridge, imprisoned 23 July in the Tower, found guilty of high treason, &c., and executed 22 Aug. 1553, on Tower Hill, aged about 51, when, having been attainted, *all his honours became forfeited*. Hen. about 1530, Jane, sister and heir of Sir Richard, and da. of Sir Edward Guilford, Marshal of Calais, by Eleanor, da. of Thomas (West), Lord DE LA WARR. She d. 3 Jan. 1555, aged 46, and was bur. at Chelsea. M.I. Will pr. 1555.

[The Dukedom of Northumberland was assumed by his issue, *viz.*,

[1] In 1620 by Sir ROBERT DUDLEY, his grandson, being the "so-called base" son "

(a) See vol. v, p. 119, note "c," *sub* "Lisle."

(b) See vol. iv, p. 223, note "b," *sub* "Hertford" as to these Peers. The title suggested for him by the late King was *Earl of Coventry* and that he should be made Great Chamberlain. There was, however, good reason for his preferring the title of Warwick. See note "c" next below.

(c) He was s. and h. of Edmund Dudley, by Elizabeth, *neo jure* Baroness Lisle, da. and eventually sole h. of Edward (Grey), Viscount Lisle, by (another) Elizabeth, (*also neo jure* Baroness Lisle, da. and eventually sole h. of John (TALBOT) Viscount and Baron Lisle, 4th s. of John, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury and heir of his mother (that Earl's second wife), Margaret, da. of Richard (Beauchamp), Earl of Warwick, sister (of the half blood) to Henry, Duke of Warwick, the descendants of the said Margaret (*viz.*, firstly, the heirs male, failing which the heirs general, of her body) being in remainder to that *Earldom of Warwick*, which was *cr.* in 1450.

(d) On 11 Oct. 1551, two Dukedoms (Northumberland and Suffolk), one Marquessate (Winchester), and one Earldom (Pembroke) were conferred.

(e) See the names of these in vol. iii, p. 70, note "f," *sub* "Derby."

(f) Her reign extended from King Edward's death, 6th July 1553, to the 19th inst. See Bond's "Handy book for verifying dates."

(g) See vol. vi, p. 48, note "b," *sub* "Leicester," and see also "Dugdale" where a very full and interesting account of the matters affecting his legitimacy is given, and

of Robert, EARL OF LEICESTER, by Douglas, sister of Charles (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF NORTHAMPTON. He was b. at Shrew, co. Surrey, in May 1573 (or 1574), and married at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 24 May 1585, as "the son of an Earl" and aged 14. A few months later by the death of his father, 4 Sep. 1588, he, if legitimate, became entitled to the Earldom of Leicester and Barony of Denbigh, becoming, shortly afterwards by the death of his only surviving uncle, Ambrose (DUDLEY), Earl of Warwick, 21 Feb. 1588/9, entitled to the Earldom of Warwick under the spec. rem. in the creation (26 Dec. 1561) thereof. He also inherited Kenilworth and other considerable estates from his father. In 1593 (when about 21) he was in command of three ships and discovered an island (which he named *Dudleian*) at the mouth of the Orinoco in America (?). He served under the Earl of Essex against Cadix; and was knighted, 5 July 1596. He m. firstly, about 1594 or 1595, one of the three sisters^(a) of Thomas CAVENISH, the Navigator. She d. soon afterwards. He m. secondly about 1596 (before 25 Sep. 1597), Alice, 2d da. of Sir Thomas Ligon, 1st Bart. of Stowleigh, co. Worester. His about the date of this marriage (1596), put forth his claim to legitimacy and to his right to the peerage, but these proceedings were stopped in Oct. 1603 and the Star Chamber in May 1605 pronounced against him. He accordingly left England about 1608 and assuming the style of EARL OF WARWICK settled at Florence, when, as he refused to return, his estates were sold (?). He assisted the Grand Dukes of Tuscany in draining the morasses for forming the port of Leghorn, and thro' the influence of Duke Cosmo, to whose wife he was Grand Chamberlain, obtained from her brother, Ferdinand II., Emperor of Germany, by a diploma, dat. 9 March 1620, a grant or recognition of the titles of DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND and EARL OF WARWICK. By his cousin, Elizabeth, da. of Sir Robert Southwell, of Woodrising, co. Norfolk, by Elizabeth, da. of (his maternal uncle), Charles (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, abovesaid, which Lady he is said to have married (tho' in his wife, Alice's, lifetime) by Papal dispensation^(b) at Lyons about 1608, he had no less than 13 children. She, who was recognised as his wife abroad, d. before him, probably before 1644, and was bur. at St. Pancras, Florence. He d. 6 Sep. 1649, aged about

where it is remarked that tho' the Earl calls him in his will his "base son" he could not "sofly call him otherwise, having openly married Letitia," Dow. Countess of Essex, in the lifetime of the child's mother.

(a) See "The Italian Biography of Sir Robert Dudley," &c., pp. 110, 8vo, with plates, pedigree of his descendants, &c., priv. printed, without date or name of the author (the Rev. Vaughan Thomas.) See also Craik's "Rumour of the Peerage" vol. iii, pp. 86-141, also 4th Rep. Hist. MSS., App. I, pp. 182-184, a long and interesting statement of "Americo Salvetti," 15 Oct. 1621, "Archives, Florence," concerning this "Earl of Warwick," who writes of him that "opinions as to his legitimacy differ. The King neither considers him legitimate nor an Earl," and again "his pretended legitimacy is so obscure that beyond his friends no one believes it."

(b) Their names were Mary, Margaret, and Anne.

(c) Kenilworth, valued at £83,550, was sold in 1611 to Henry, Prince of Wales, for £14,500, subject to the interest of Alice, the wife of Sir Robert Dudley therein which was purchased by Charles, Prince of Wales (by act of Parl. 1622) from her "as if she had been a female sole," so that 63 years after it had been granted by the Crown (to the well known Earl of Leicester) it reverted therein.

(d) Tho' if legitimate, he was heir to his grandfather's *Dukedom of Northumberland* that title was under forfeiture. The titles under the diploma must be considered as foreign creations yet the Emperor is said to have been "very careful throughout to make it appear that in giving these titles he did no more than recognise the rightful descent and actual existence of them" and "merely as his admissions or acknowledgments of them." This diploma "settles the descent of these titles upon Sir Robert Dudley's first born son [by Kliz. Southwell] called the *Illustrious Lord Cosmo* (who died before his father) and upon his other children, priority of birth being duly observed." It is to be observed that the Earldom of Warwick had in 1618 been granted to the family of Rich and the Earldom of Leicester in the same year to Robert Sydney, whose mother, Lady Mary Dudley, was sister to the last Earl. These grants are alluded to in 1644 in the patent of Duchess Dudley.

(e) The plea that his marriage with Alice Leigh was invalid was the strange one that he had seduced her during his marriage with his first wife.

75, at Carbello, near Florence, and was *bur.* either at Boldrone or at St. Pancras *afsd.*^(*) Mounting his second wife, Alice, whom he had left in England had been *cr.*, 23 May 1644, DUCHESS DUDLEY for life. She *d.* a widow and *sp.m.*, 22 Jan. 1669/70. See that dignity *cr.* 1644; *cr.* 1679.

II. CARLO DUDLEY, 2d but 1st surv. s. of the said Robert and Elizabeth, was, according to the abovenamed diploma, "DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND AND EARL OF WARWICK" on his father's death in 1649.^(b) He *m.* in France Maria Medolina GOUFFIER, da. of the Duc de ROHANET in Picardy. He *d.* intestate at Florence, 25 Oct. 1686.^(c)

III. RUPERTO DUDLEY, s. and h.; was "DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND AND EARL OF WARWICK," according to the abovenamed diploma, on his father's death in 1686, having been *styled* Earl of Warwick in 1673 when s. and h. ap. He, who was Chamberlain to Maria Christina, Queen of Sweden, when she was in Rome, was living 1692.

IV. ANTONIO DUDLEY, br. of the above, appears to have been his heir and consequently "DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND AND EARL OF WARWICK," according to the abovenamed diploma. He was a Canon of the Cathedral Church of the Vatican in 1692. He appears to have *d. unm.* in or before 1725^(d) when the male issue of "Duke Carlo" and in all probability that of Sir Robert Dudley himself (*titular Duke of Northumberland, &c.*) became extinct.

Earldom. 7 and 1. THOMAS PERCY, nephew and h. of Henry, EARL

VIII. [1537 of NORTHUMBERLAND, would, according to the present law, have been entitled on that Earl's death, 29 June 1537, to have *suc.* him as EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1377], LORD PERCY [1299], and LORD POYSINGS [1337], notwithstanding the attainder of his father, but such right of succession was not in accordance to the law of that

period.^(e) He was 1st s. and h. of Sir THOMAS PERCY, by Eleanor,^(f) sister and coheir of George HARDYNGE, of Beaupre, co. Durham, which Sir Thomas, being implicated in Aske's rebellion ("The *pilgrimage of grace*") was attainted of high treason and executed at Tyburn in June 1537, a few days *before* the death of the Earl, his brother. He was *b.* 1528; restored in blood, 14 March 1549, and, having crushed a rebellion attempted by the French and re-taken Scarborough Castle, was, after having been *knighthd.* *cr.* 30 April 1557, BARON PERCY, with rem. failing heirs made of his body, to his br., Henry Percy, in like manner, being *cr.* the next day,

(*) Mathematician, Engineer, Shipbuilder, Physician and Author, he was also a Sportsman and the "first of all that taught a dog to sit in order to catch partridges." His antimony powder called "*Pulvis Warwicensis*" is greatly extolled by Cornuacini, a doctor at Pisa.

(b) He, however, appears to have had a brother, Henry, called EARL OF WARWICK, in 1652.

(c) In a letter from Rome, 17 Oct. 1678, he gave many particulars of his family to Antony a Wood, the Antiquary.

(d) In 1728 the family property "in the district of Fiesole passed from the *afsd.* Don [sic] Anthony, son of DUKE CHARLES DUDLEY, to Thomas, son of the Marquis Andrew Pallotti, to hold as the *heir* of the DUKE [sic] ANTHONY DUDLEY, of the *Duchy of Northumberland* and *Earl* [sic] of *Warwick*, as appears by the notarial act of signer Nicolo-Vincenzo Melani, under date, 3 Nov. 1728, filed in Chancery, No. 129." ["Italian Biography" as in note "a" on p. 88.] See also "*Nat. Biogr.*" under (an excellent account of) Sir Robert Dudley, where it is stated that "one of Carlo's daughters married Marquis Pallotti, of Bologna, whose son was hanged at Tyburn, and whose da., Adelaida, *m.* [1705] Charles (Talbot), Duke of Shrewsbury" [who *d.* *sp.*, 1 Feb. 1717/8, aged 57.]

(e) See p. 86, note "h."

(f) This Eleanor *m.* secondly Sir Richard Holland, of Denton, co. Lancaster (who *d.* April 1548) and *d.* a widow 1567.

1 May 1557, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with a like spec. rem. and, in the case of the *Earldom* (but not in that of the *Barony*)^(a) with the place and precedence of his ancestors, former Earls of Northumberland^(b) in consideration that they "*ab antiquo, de tempore in tempore*" had been such Barons.^(c) He accordingly sat^(d) in Parl. as second Earl, viz., between the Barons of Arundel and Westmorland. In 1557, also, he was made Marshal of the army in the North and shortly afterwards was Warden of the Scotch Marches, 1557-59, and Lord Lieut. of Northumberland and Durham; cf. **K.G.**, 22 April, and inst., 23 May 1563. Joining, however (with the Earl of Westmorland) in a conspiracy to re-establish the old religion he was driven into Scotland whence he was betrayed (by the Regent, Earl of Mar), found guilty of high treason and beheaded at York,^(e) 22 Aug. 1572, aged 44. He *d.* s.p.m.s. He *m.* Anne, 3d da. of Henry (Somerset), 2d Earl of Worcester, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Anthony Browne, **K.G.** By the Earl's attainder the ancient *Barony of Percy* [1299], the *Barony of Payntons* [1337], and the *Earldom of Northumberland* [1377] (in all of which he, according to the present law, would *de jure* have been entitled) became forfeited^(f) and have ever since so continued, but the honours conferred on him in 1557 were saved therefrom by the spec. rem. in their creation and devolved on his br. accordingly as below.

[THOMAS PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, only s. and h. He *d.* young and v.p. and was bur. at Leconfield, co. York, 1560.]

IX. 1572. 2. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and

BARON PERCY [1557], br. and h. made, *h.* about 1532; M.P. for Morpeth, 1554-55, and for Northumberland, 1571-72, being knighted, 1557; Sheriff of Northumberland, 1562, remaining loyal to the Queen during his brother's rebellion; *sur. to the peerage* (under the spec. rem. in the creations of the said dignities in 1557 notwithstanding the attainder of the last holder thereof), 23 Aug. 1572, taking his seat, 8 Feb. 1576. Being, however, suspected of plotting in favour of Mary, Queen of Scots, he was imprisoned in the Tower of London and found dead in his bed from a pistol shot (supposed to have been self-inflicted), 21 June 1585, aged about 53. He *m.* before 25 Jan. 1562, his cousin, Katharine, 1st da. and coheir^(g) of

(a) "*Creations, 1482-1546*," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(b) See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Banbury," as to the precedence of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant.

(c) Lord's Journal, vol. i, p. 533.

(d) He died "avowing the Pope's supremacy, affirming the Realm to be in a state of schism, and those obedient to [Queen] Elizabeth no better than heretics." [Collins.]

(e) Any right to these dignities (subject to the attainder of 1572) as *heir general* devolved on his daughters and coheirs and now vests in the descendants of the two who alone left issue. These were (1.) ELIZABETH, *m.* Richard Woodroffe, of Woolley, co. York, "whose descendant and sole heiress *m.* 1719 Aaron Scales, of Banckill, Notts, and is now represented by Edward Pascock, of Bottisford Manor, co. Lincoln, F.S.A." [Barke's "*Peerage*" for 1893] (11.) Lucy, *m.* Sir Edward Stanley, **K.B.**, by whom she had two daughters and coheirs, viz. (1) Frances, who *m.* Sir John Fortescue, Bart., and who (by her son another Sir John Fortescue, Bart.), was represented by her two granddaughters, viz., Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Brown, of Whorwood (who *d.* 1711, from whom no issue is known) and Frances, wife of Henry Benedict Hall, whose granddaughter and heiress *m.* Thomas (Gage), 1st Viscount Gage [1.] and is ancestress of the succeeding Viscounts (2) Venetia, 2d da. of the abovementioned Lucy, *m.* Sir Kenneth Digby, whose granddaughter and heir (Margaret Maria, da. of John Digby, of Cothurst), *m.* Sir John Conway, Bart., whose granddaughter and heir (Honora, da. of John Conway, who *d.* v.p.), *m.* Sir John Glynn, 6th Bart., of Hawarden. The three succeeding Baronets (Honora's descendants) held successively the representation of the said Venetia, which on the death s.p. of the 9th Bart. (17 June 1874), devolved on his two sisters (or their issue), viz. (1) Catharine, wife of the Rt. Hon. William Ewart Gladstone, and (2) Mary, wife of George William (Lyttelton), Baron Lyttelton.

(f) In consequence of this alliance her descendants (the Earls and Dukes of Northumberland) were erroneously (they being only coheirs and not sole heirs) held to be *Lords Latimer*. See vol. v, p. 26, note "c," *sub* "Latimer."

John (SEVILL), LORD LATIMER, by Lucy, 2d da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 2d EARL OF WORCESTER, sister of Anne, Countess of Northumberland, above-named. She, who was aged 31 at her father's death in April 1577 (when she inherited Barton Latimer, co. Northampton, &c.) m., secondly, Francis FITZOS, of Binfield, Berks (who d. 1605) and d. 28 Oct. 1596, being bur. in Westminster Abbey. Admon. 12 March 1596/7, and 14 Nov. 1597.

X. 1585. *B.* HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY [1567], 1st s. and h.^(a) b. April 1564, and styled LORD PERCY from 1572 till he suc. to the peerage, 21 June 1585; served as a volunteer in Holland, 1585-86, and with the fleet, 1588; cl. K.G., 28 April, and inst., 25 June 1593; was at the siege of Ostend in 1601 under Sir Francis Vere, whom he subsequently challenged for want of respect to him; P.C., 1603; Capt. of the Gent. Pensioners, 1603-05; Joint Lord Lieut. of Sussex, 1605-05; ex. M.A. of Oxford, 30 Apr. 1605 (7). He was, however (tho' probably unjustly) suspected of complicity in "the Gunpowder plot" of 5 Nov. 1605, in which his kinsman, Sir Thomas Percy, had a chief part. He was fined £30,000 (afterwards reduced^(c) to £11,000) by the Court of Star Chamber and imprisoned in the Tower of London for more than 15 years, 27 Nov. 1605 to 18 July 1621. In 1628 he obtained a confirmation of his Barony of Percy by patent, 1 Car. I., "that he and his heirs male by reason of his Barony of Percy should be Barons Percy and by reason thereof should have hold and enjoy such and the same seat, place, and dayre of Baron Percy as well in Parl. as elsewhere as and which any ancestor of the said Earl before the making of the said letters patent as Baron Percy at any time had held or enjoyed." He m., in 1594 Dorothy, widow of Sir Thomas PERROT, da. of Walter (DEYKREUX), 1st EARL OF ESSEX, by Lettice, da. of Sir Francis KNOLLYS, K.G. She d. 8 Aug. 1619, and was bur. at Peterworth, the record being also entered on the 14th at Isleworth. He d. 5 Nov. 1632, in his 68th year,^(d) and was bur. at Peterworth. M.I. Funeral certificate at the Coll. of Arms.^(e) Admon. 14 Nov. 1632.

[HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, 1st s. and h. ap., d. an infant and v.p.]

[HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., b. 20 June and bur. 8 July 1598, at Peterworth, the Queen (represented by Lady Rockingham) being godmother. He d. an infant and v.p. in 1597; bur. at Peterworth. M.I.]

XI. 1632. *A.* ALGERNON (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. in London and bap. 13 Oct. 1602; styled LORD PERCY till 1632; ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford; K.B., 1 Nov. 1616; M.P. for Sussex, 1624-25, and for Chichester, 1625-27; sum. to Parl. in his father's Barony as LORD PERCY^(f) and took his seat, 28 March 1626; suc. to the Earldom of Northumberland, 5 Nov. 1632; cl. K.G., 23 April, and inst., 13 May

(a) He had no less than seven brothers all of whom d. s.p., viz. (1) Thomas, d. 1587 (2) William, d. 1648 (3) Sir Charles, d. 1628 (4) Sir Richard, d. 1648-49 (5) Sir Alan, d. 1613 (6) Sir Joceline, d. 1631, and (7) George, d. 1632.

(b) See vol. iii, p. 256, note "a," sub "Effingham," for the names of those so created on the occasion of the King's visit to Oxford.

(c) This sum of £11,000 was paid to the Exchequer, 8 Nov. (1618), 11 Jan. See De Fonblanque's "House of Percy."

(d) He was a great patron of learning, more especially of mathematics, allowing pensions to three noted mathematicians (Torporley, Hues, and Warner), who were called his "Three Magi," the Earl himself being styled "Henry the Wizard."

(e) In it he is styled "Lord Percy, Poynings, Fitzpaine and Bryan," of which four Baronies the first alone belonged to him, and that too only under the grant of 1557, confirmed in 1628. See p. 90, note "c," and p. 86, note "d."

(f) To that Barony was (as mentioned in the text above) granted by patent, 4 Car. I., the precedence of the old Barony of Percy. See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," sub "Banbury."

1635. In 1636 he was in command of the Royal Fleet and gained some successes over the Dutch, being made in 1637 Lord High Admiral of England, a post he retained till 1642. In 1639 he was at the head of affairs^(a) for the King and in 1640 was General of the army to act against the Scots. In Jan. 1642/3 he was Chief Commissioner (being one of the four Earls^(b) then sent) from the Parl. (whose side he had then adopted) to treat with the King at Oxford, as also two years later at Uxbridge and in 1648 at the Isle of Wight. From the Parl. he received several important appointments (including that in 1646 of Governor to the young Duke of York) and was by it *styled a Duke*, 1 Dec. 1645.^(c) He, however, favoured the Restoration and was sworn P.C., 31 May 1660, acting as Lord High Constable, 18 to 23 April 1661, at the coronation of Charles II. and as joint Earl Marshal, 26 May 1662. He was at various times Lord Lieut. of Northumberland, Sussex, Surrey, &c. He *m.* firstly, before 1630, Anne, 1st da. of William (Cecil), 2d Earl of Salisbury, by Catherine, da. of Thomas (Howard), Earl of Suffolk.^(d) She *d.* s.p.m. (of the small pox), 6 Dec. 1637, at Dorset House, Salisbury Court, Fleet street, and was *bur.* from Sion House, Isdelworth, at Petworth. Fun. certificate in Pub. Record office. He *m.* secondly, 1 Oct. 1642, Elizabeth, 2d da. of Theophilus (Howard), 2d Earl of Suffolk, by Elizabeth, da. of George (Hunt), Earl of Duxbury [S.] He *d.* 13 Oct. 1668, in his 66th year, and was *bur.* at Petworth. M.D. Will pr. 1668. His widow survived him till 11 March 1704/5, being *bur.* the 20th at Petworth, aged 97. Will pr. March 1705.

XII. 1668. *5.* JOCELINE (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, to and BARON PERCY, only a. and h., by second wife, & 4 July 1644; 1670. *styled* Lord Percy till 1665; was Page of honour at the Coronation, 23 April 1661; *suc. to the peerage*, 13 Oct. 1668; Lord Lieut. of Northumberland and Sussex, 1668-70. He *m.*, 29 Dec. 1662 (*lie. fac.*, he aged 19 and she 16), Elizabeth,^(e) yst. da. and coheir of Thomas (Warrinestrey), Earl of Southampton, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Francis (Leigh), Earl of Chichester. He *d.* s.p.m. s.p. of a fever at Turin, 21/31 May 1679, aged 25, and was *bur.* at Petworth. Will pr. Nov. 1679. At his death the *Earldom of Northumberland* and *Barony of Percy*, as created in 1567, (being all the honours to which he was entitled) became *extinct*, by the failure of the issue male of the 8th Earl^(f) who alone

(a) Lord Clarendon states that at that time "the bulk and burden of State affairs lay principally on the Archbishop [Laud] of Canterbury, the Earl [Wentworth] of Stafford, the Lord Cuttington, the Earl [Percy] of Northumberland for ornament, the Lord Bishop [Juxon] of London (by his place being Lord High Treasurer), and the two Secretaries, Sir Henry Vane and Sir Francis Windebank, for service and communication of intelligence. These were reproachfully called *The Junta* and enviously at Court *the Cabinet Council*."

(b) Northumberland, Pembroke, Salisbury, and Hulland.

(c) See vol. v, p. 207, note "g," and "Manchester."

(d) See *addenda*, as to his father's repugnance to this match.

(e) He had been previously engaged to her elder sister, Audrey, who *d.* two years before this marriage.

(f) His da. and h., Lady Elizabeth Percy (ancestress of the future Earls and Dukes of Northumberland) was popularly supposed to have inherited the *Barony of Percy*, tho', in reality, the right thereto was (subject to the attainder) vested in the descendants of the 7th Earl (beheaded in 1572) from whom she did not derive. See some account of the claim on her behalf to the Percy dignities, 18 Feb. 1672/3, in the 9th Rep. of the Hist. MSS., App. ii, p. 24, as against James Percy, the alleged heir male.

(g) The male representatives of the house of Percy after 1670 appear to have been as under—

[I.] Alan Percy, of Beverley (1670-92), being a. and h. of Jocelyn (*d.* 1632), a. and h. of Alan (*d.* 1622, aged 62), a. and h. of Edward (*d.* 1590, aged 64), a. and h. of Jocelyn (*d.* 1532), who was 4th s. of Henry, the fourth Earl of the creation of 1377.

[II.] Charles Percy, of Cambridge (1692-1743), being a. and h. of Francis (*d.* 1617, aged 67), a. and h. of Francis (*d.* about 1660, aged about 45), a. and h. of Robert, a. and h. of Thomas (the Gunpowder Plot conspirator, slain 1605), s. of the said Edward, the s. of the said Jocelyn, the 4th s. of Henry, the 4th Earl abovenamed.

[III.] The Rev. Joceline Percy (1743-55), a. and h. of the above Charles; he *d.* s.p.m., Aug. 1755, aged 57, of whose "brothers and cousin nothing has been found of

were in remainder thereto. His widow(?) *m.* (as his first wife) in 1671 at Titchfield, Hants, Ralph (MONTAGU), 1st DUKE (in her lifetime EARL) OF MONTAGU (who *d.* 9 March 1708/9), and was *bur.* 26 Sep. 1690, at Warkton, co. Northampton.

[HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, only s. and h., b. 2 Feb. 1668/9, and *d.* an infant and v.p., 18 Dec. 1669, aged 11 months, being *bur.* at Petworth.]

XIII. 1674. I. GEORGE FITZ ROY, formerly PALMER,^(b) 3d of the three illegit. sons of Barbara, *sur. jure* DUCHESS OF CLEVELAND (wife of Roger [PALMER], EARL OF CASTLEMAINE [I.]), by King Charles II., was b. 28 Dec. 1665, in Merton Coll., Oxford, and *bur.* 1 Jan. at St. John the Baptist. He (when eight years old) was *cr.* 1 Oct. 1674, BARON PONTEFRAC, co. York, VISCOUNT FALMOUTH, co. Cornwall, and EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, being (some eight years later) *cr.* 6 April 1683, DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND; *cl. K.G.* 10 Jan. 1683/4, and inst., 8 April 1684; served in the army, becoming finally (1700/10) Lieut. General, being Col. of the 2d Horse Guards, 1685-89, and again, 1712-15; Gent. of the Bedchamber to James II., Nov. to Dec. 1688; Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1702-14, and of Berks, 1712-14; Constable of Windsor, 1701; acting Great Chamberlain, 21 Dec. 1705; P.C., 1713; Chief Butler of England, &c. He *m.* firstly, early in 1685/6, Catharine, widow of Thomas LUCY, of Charlestown, da. of Robert WHEATLEY, of Bandonell, Berks(?) She *d.* s.p., 25 May, and was *bur.* 3 June 1714, in Westm. Abbey. He *m.* secondly (a few months later) before 12 March 1714/5, Mary, sister of Capt. Mark, and da. of Henry DUTTON(?). He *d.* s.p. legit., 3, and was *bur.* 11 July 1716, in Westm. Abbey, aged 50, when *all his honours became extinct*.^(d) Will dat. 12 March 1714/5, pr. 18 July 1716. His widow *d.* at Frogmore, near Windsor, 27 Aug., and was *bur.* 11 Sep. 1735, at Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 1 March 1737/8, pr. 1 Sep. 1738.

PHILIP (WHARTON), DUKE OF WHARTON, so *cr.* 1718, who had *suc.* his father in 1715 as 2d MARQUESS OF WHARTON, was, by the titular King James III., *cr.* DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND and made *K.G.* both in 1726. He was outlawed for high treason, 3 April 1729, and *d.* 31 May 1731, aged 32. See "WHARTON" Dukedom, *cr.* 1715; *cr.* 1731.

a date subsequent to his death. After the year 1755, if the descent claimed by the Bishop of Dromore was correct and if there was no intervening branch, the representation of the male succession may then have devolved on his father and subsequently upon himself [IV.] Arthur Lowe Percy, of Bridgnorth, *d.* 1761 [V.] Thomas Percy, Bishop of Dromore, *d.* 1811, when the Worcester branch [which claimed descent from Sir Ralph Percy, a younger son of the second Earl of the creation of 1377] became extinct.^(a) See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. ii, pp. 57-66, and vol. vi, pp. 275-282.

The claim (1679-89) of James Percy, the trunk maker, to the Earldom of Northumberland, deducing his descent, in the first instance, from Sir Richard Percy, son of Henry, the eighth Earl [second of the creation of 1557], and subsequently from Sir Ingelram Percy, son of the fifth Earl [of the creation of 1377], was dismissed by the House as "groundless, false, and scandalous." See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, pp. 260-283. He *d.* in the King's Bench prison, 27 Feb. 1693.

(a) She was one of the Court beauties of Charles II.; a memoir of her is in Mrs. Jameson's lives of them.

(b) Under the name of "George Palmer" he was in the remainder to the Duchy of Cleveland, *cr.* 1670.

(c) See Col. Chester's note (in his "Westm. Abbey Registers") to the burials of both his wives as to the report of the first being da. of a "Poulterer," and as to the scandal attaching to the second.

(d) Evelyn describes him as "of all his Majesty's children the most accomplished and worth the owing" and as "extremely handsome and well shaped." His portrait "after W. Wissing" (as engraved in Doyle's "*Official Portraits*") justifies this description. Macky, however (in his "*Characters*") speaks of him as "a tall, black man, like his father, the King, adding that "he is a man of honour, nice in paying his debts," &c. Swift writes of him that "he was a most worthy person, very good natured, and had very good sense."

Earldom. 7. ALGERNON (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, EARL OF

XIV.

1749.

HARTFORD, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of Charles, 6th Duke of Somerset, by his first wife, Elizabeth (widow^(*)) of Thomas Thynne, relict of Henry CAVENDISH, afterwards PERCY, styled EARL OF GLOUCESTER, da. and h. of Jacobine (PERCY), 5th (sibth) EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, was b. 11 Nov. 1684, styled EARL OF HARTFORD till 1748 and, being by the death of his mother (23 Nov. 1722), the representative of his maternal grandfather above named and the inheritor of the vast estates of the Percy family, was sum. in Parl., 23 Oct. 1722, as LORD PERCY, and, under the erroneous impression that he had inherited from his said mother the ancient (1299) Barony of Percy^(b), was placed in the precedency belonging thereto^(c). He suc. his father, 2 Dec. 1745, as Duke of Somerset. He was, in consequence of his maternal descent, *cr.*, 2 Oct. 1749, BARON WARKWORTH of Warkworth Castle, co. Northumberland, and EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with a *spec. rem.* (failing heirs male of his body) to his son in law, Sir Hugh SMITHSON, Bart., and the heirs male of his body, by Lady Elizabeth, his wife (only child of the grantee) with *rem.* to the said Elizabeth and the heirs male of her body, being also on the next day, 3 Oct. 1749, *cr.* BARON LOCKERMOUTH and EARL OF EGREMONT, both co. Cumberland, with a *spec. rem.* (in the like contingency) to his nephews, children of his sister, Lady Katharine WYNDHAM^(d). He d. s.p.m., 7 Feb. 1749/50, aged 65, when many of his titles became *extinct* but the Dukedom of Somerset and Barony of Seymour devolved on his distant cousin and heir male, while the honours *cr.* in 1749 devolved according to the *spec. rem.* in their respective creations. For fuller particulars of him see "Somerset" Dukedom, *cr.* 1847, under the 7th Duke.

XV. 1750. 2 and 1. HUGH (SMITHSON, afterwards PERCY), EARL

Dukedom.

III. 1766.

OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON WARKWORTH [1746], also a Baronet [1660], suc. in law of the above was heir to the above dignities according to the *spec. rem.* in the creation thereof. He was only s. and h. of Langdale SMITHSON, of Langdale, co. York, by Philadelphia, da. of William RAYLEY, of Newby Wisk, in that county; was b. about 1714; matric. at Oxford (14, Ch.), 15 Oct. 1739, being then aged 15, and suc. his grandfather (Sir Hugh SMITHSON, 3d Bart., of Stanwick, co. York), in the *Baronetcy* (*cr.* 2 Aug. 1660), on 2 March 1733; F.R.S., 1736; High Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1738; M.P. for Middlesex, 1740-50. Having m. 16 July 1740 (i.e. Vic. Gen.) at Percy Lodge, in Iwer, Bucks, Elizabeth, only da. and h.^(e) of Algernon (SEYMOUR), DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c., by Frances, da. and coheir of the Hon. Henry THYNNE, he, on the death of her said father, 7 Feb. 1749/50, suc. to the peerage (as Earl of Northumberland, &c.), as above stated, taking two months later, 12 April 1750, the name of *Percy* in lieu of that of *Smithson*. He was Lord of the Bedchamber to Geo. II. and Geo. III., 1753-63; Lord Lieut. of Northumberland, 1753, and Vice Admiral thereof, 1755; el. K.G., 18 Nov. 1756, and inst., 29 March 1757; P.C., 1762;

(*) That her marriage with Mr. Thynne actually took place and was not a mere contract is proved by certain law proceedings quoted in "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 282, to recover £1,000 promised to the "promoter" thereof.

(b) The representation thereof had since 1572 been vested in the descendants of Earl Thomas who d. s.p.m. at that date, when the Earldom of Northumberland and the Barony of Percy *cr.* in 1557 (being settled in tail male) devolved on his br. and h.-male, Earl Henry, the second Earl and Baron of that creation.

(c) See vol. i. p. 20, note "b," *circa finem* (sub "Abergavenny"), as to *precedency* (erroneously) allowed to this and two other Baronies (Straunge and Clifford) *cr.* by writs issued in inadvertence.

(d) See vol. iii, p. 247, note "d," sub "Egremont."

(e) It should be borne in mind that the lady, at the time of her marriage, had little prospect of becoming the heiress of her family tho' she became so four years later on the death of her brother, George Seymour, usually known as Lord Beauchamp, 11 Sep. 1744, on his 19th birthday. This Sir Hugh Smithson is said to have been one of the most handsome men in the Kingdom, and, according to Horace Walpole, had "an advantageous manner and much courtesy in his address," besides being "extremely popular." He was also possessed of no inconsiderable estate and was of good family and the heir of a Baronetcy *cr.* in 1660.

Lord Chamberlain to the Queen Consort, 1762; Lord Lieut. of Middlesex, 1762; Viceroy of IRELAND (as Lord Lisle), 1763-65; Vice Admiral of North America, 1761. He was *cr.*, 22 Oct. 1766, EARL PERCY and DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He was Master of the Horse, 1778-80. Finally he was *cr.*, 28 Jan. 1784, LORD LOVAIN, BARON OF ALNWICK, co. Northumberland, with a *spec. rem.* to his second son, Lord Algernon Percy. His wife, who was *b.* 26 Nov. and *bap.* 1 Dec. 1719, at St. Martin in the fields, *was* her father, 7 Feb. 1749/50, in the Barony of Percy (*cr.* in 1722 by his summons therein) as *au jus*, BARONESS PERCY. She, from 1761 to 1775 was one of the Ladies of the Bedchamber to the Queen Consort, *d.* at Northumberland House, in the Strand, 5, and was *bur.* (with her parents), 18 Dec. 1776, in Westm. Abbey, aged 60.⁽⁴⁾ He *d.* *6* and was *bur.* 21 June 1786, in Westm. Abbey, in his 74th year.⁽⁵⁾ Will pr. 4 July 1786.

Dukedom.

IV.

Earldom.

XVI.

2 and 3. HUGH (PERCY, *sometime* SMITHSON), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1766], EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1749], EARL PERCY [1766], LORD PERCY [1722], and BARON WARKWORTH [1749], also a Baronet [1760]; s. and h., *b.* 14 and *bap.* 25 Aug. 1742, in the parish of St. Geo. Han. sq.; received the name of *Percy* in lieu of that of *Smithson* under the act of Parl., 12 April 1750, above

named, and was styled LORD WARKWORTH, 1750-66, and EARL PERCY, 1766-86; entered the army in 1759, serving with distinction (as Major General) in America in 1775, becoming finally, 1793, General in the army, and being Col. of the 5th Foot, 1768; of the 2d troop of Horse Gren. Guards, 1784, and of the Horse Guards, 1806-12; M.P. for Westminster, 1763-76. By the death, 5 Dec. 1776, of his mother, he became *Lord Percy* [1722] and was *sum. v.p.* in that Barony, taking his seat, 20 Nov. 1777.⁽²⁾ He *sue.* his father as *Duke of Northumberland*, &c., 6 Jan. 1786. Lord Lieut. and Vice Admiral of Northumberland, 1786-99, and 1802-17; F.S.A., 1787; R.R.S., 1788, *cl.* K.G., 9 April 1788, and *inst.*, 29 May 1801. He *m.* firstly, 2 July 1764, by *spec. lic.* in South Audley street, Anne, 3d da. of John (STUART), 3d EARL OF BUTE [S.] (the famous Minister), by Mary, only da. of Edward WORTLEY-MONTAGU. She (by whom he had no issue) was *b.* Aug. 1746 at St. James' Westminster; and was divorced (as Countess Percy) by act of Parl. in March 1779.⁽⁴⁾ He *m.* secondly, 25 May 1779, at the house of her mother in Berkeley square (St. Geo. Han. sq.), Frances Julia, sister of Peter Robert, 1st BARON GWYDYR, 3d da. of Peter BURNELL, of Langley Park, in Beckenham, Kent, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of John LEWIS. He *d.* at Northumberland House, Strand, 10, and was *bur.* 19 July 1817 in Westm. Abbey, aged 75⁽³⁾. Will pr. 12 Feb. 1818. His widow, who was *b.* 21 Dec. 1752 and *bap.* 19 Jan. 1753 at St. Anne's, Soho, *d.* at Langley Park, 28 April and was *bur.* 10 May 1820 in Westm. Abbey, aged 67.⁽¹⁾ Will pr. 30 May 1820.

(*) The entry there is as follows. "The most high, puissant and noble Princess, Duchess of Northumberland, in her own right Baroness Percy, Lucy, Paynings, Fitz Palf, Bryan, and Latimer," thus attributing to her six Baronies of which but one (a *modern* one of Percy *cr.* in 1722 in her own lifetime) properly belonged to her. See as to the first five Baronies, p. 99, note "c" and p. 86, note "d," and as to "Latimer," p. 80, note "f."

(2) He is said to have planted above £12,000 trees annually in Northumberland, and to have effected great restorations at Alnwick Castle in that county, Stanwick, in Yorkshire, and Sion House and Northumberland House, in Middlesex.

(3) As in the case of his maternal grandfather, in 1722, the precedence of the ancient Barony of Percy [1299] was erroneously allowed to him.

(4) The cause was *civil. con.* with "William Bird, Esq." a young gentleman of the Univ. of Cambridge. Her husband was, in the libel exhibited at the trial, 27 May 1778, styled "Hugh, Baron Percy, commonly called Lord Warkworth," altho' since 1766 his courtesy title was apparently "Earl Percy."

(5) He, as "Duke Smithson of Northumberland," is the hero of the "*Chevy Chase*" in "*the Anti-Jacobin*," in which his claim (as the father of "children eight") to "deductions 10 per cent." on Pitt's hair-powder tax is held up to ridicule. In the obituary of the Ann. Reg. for 1817 he is however said to have been "distinguished by the most magnificent liberality."

(6) See vol. iv, p. 126, note "c," sub "Gwydyr" as to her and her sisters.

Dukedom.

V.

Earldom.

XVII.

1818.

3 and 4. HUGH (PERCY), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c., s. and h. by second wife; b. 20 April and *bap.* 21 May 1785; styled EARL PERCY, 1785-1818; ed. at St. John's Coll. Cambridge; M.A., 1805; LL.D., 1809; was M.P. for Buckingham, July to Oct. 1806; for Westminster, Oct. to Nov. 1806; for Lancaster, 1806-07, and for Northumberland,

1807-12. He was sum. to Parl. v.p. 12 March 1812 in his father's Barony as Lord Percy [1722] by writ directed "*Hugh Percy de Percy, Chero.*"^(a) Five years later he suc. his father, 10 July 1817 as *Duke of Northumberland*, &c.; Lord Lieutenant and Vice-Admiral of Northumberland, 1817-47; cl. K.G. 25 Nov. and inst. 4 Dec. 1819; bearer of the second sword at the coronation, 19 July 1821, of George IV.; "Ambassador extraordinary" to Charles X., King of France on the occasion of his coronation, being chief commissioner for investing him with the *Carte*,^(b) 27 June 1827, in Paris; P.C., 1825; VICEROY OF IRELAND, as Lord Lieutenant, 1829-30; High Steward of the Univ. of Cambridge, 1834-46; Chancellor of that Univ., 1830-47. He m. 29 April 1817, Charlotte Florentia, 2d da. of Edward (CLIVE), 1st EARL OF POWIS, by Henrietta Antonia, da. of Henry Arthur (HARRIS) EARL OF POWIS. He d. s.p. at Alnwick Castle, co. Northumberland 11, and was bur. 23 Feb. 1847, in Westm. Abbey aged 61. Will pr. 30 July 1847. His widow, who was b. 12 Sep. 1787 and who was Governess to Queen Victoria, when Princess, d. at Mount Lebanon, in Twickenham, Midx., 27 July and was bur. 3 Aug. 1866 in Westm. Abbey, in her 79th year.

Dukedom.

VI.

Earldom.

XVIII.

1847.

4 and 5. ALGERNON (PERCY), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1766], EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1749], EARL PERCY [1766], LORD PERCY [1722], BARON WARKWORTH [1749] and BARON PARTRICK [1816] also a Baronet [1660], only br. and h., b. 19 Dec. 1792 and *bap.* 15 Jan. 1793 at St. Martin in the fields; entered the Royal Navy becoming in 1850 Rear Admiral of the Blue and in

1862 Admiral on the reserved list. He was en. 27 Nov. 1810, BARON PRUDHOE of Prudhoe Castle, co. Northumberland; was LL.D. of Cambridge, 6 July 1835; O.C.L. of Oxford, 15 June 1841. He suc. his brother 11 Feb. 1847, as *Duke of Northumberland*, &c.; P.C. 1852; First Lord of the Admiralty, Feb. to Dec. 1852; K.G. 19 Jan. 1853. He m. 25 Aug. 1842, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Eleanor, da. of Richard (GROSVENOR), 2d MARQUESS OF WESTMINSTER, by Elizabeth Mary, da. of George Granville (LEVESON-GOWER), 1st DUKE OF SUTHERLAND. He d. s.p. (of the gear) at Alnwick Castle, 12 and was bur. 25 Feb. 1865 in Westm. Abbey aged 72. Will dat. 11 Feb. 1848 (*sic*), pr. 29 March 1865, under £500,000. At his death the *Barony of Prudhoe* [1816] became extinct, but the *Barony of Percy* [1722] devolved on the Duke of Atholl [8.] his great nephew (by the sister) and *heir general*, while the honours *er.* in 1749 and 1766 devolved on the heir male as below. His widow, who was b. 22 Oct. 1820, living 1894.

Dukedom.

VII.

Earldom.

XIX.

1865.

5 and 6. GEORGE (PERCY), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1768], EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1749], EARL PERCY [1766], EARL OF BEVERLEY [1790], BARON WARKWORTH [1749] and LORD LOVAINE, BARON OF ALSWICK [1784], also a Baronet [1660], cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Algernon, 1st EARL OF BEVERLEY and 2d BARON LOVAINE OF ALSWICK, which Earl Algernon was

2d s. of Hugh, 1st DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He was b. 23 June and *bap.* 14 July 1773 at St. Marylebone; styled LORD LOVAINE, 1790-1830; ed. at St. John's Coll. Cambridge; M.A. 1799. He was M.P. for Beeralston, 1799-1830; a Lord of the

(a) As in the case of his father in 1777 and of his great grandfather in 1722 the precedence of the ancient Barony of Percy [1299] was erroneously allowed to him.

(b) The expense of this mission was defrayed by his Grace himself and he was presented by Government on his return with a sword valued at 1,000 guineas. See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," *sub.* "Cathcart" for a list of these special Garfer missions.

Treasury, 1804-00; a commissioner for Indian affairs, 1807-12; a Lord of the Bedchamber to George IV., 1821 and to William IV., July to Dec. 1830. He *succ. to the peerage* on his father's death, 21 Oct. 1830, as *Earl of Beverley*, &c. Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1842-49; P.C. 1842; LL.D. of Cambridge, 4 July 1842; *succ.* his cousin, 12 Feb. 1865 (being then in his 87th year) as *Duke of Northumberland*, &c. He m. 22 June 1801 at St. Geo. Han. sq., Louisa Harcourt, da. of the Hon. James Archibald Sturtz-Wortley-Macreskirk (yr. s. of John, 3d EARL OF BUTE [S.]) by Margaret, da. of Sir David CUNYSHAM, Bart. [S.] She, who was b. Oct. 1781, d. (as Countess of Beverley) 31 Jan. 1848 aged 66 at 3 Portman square. He d. at Alnwick Castle 21 and was *bur.* 30 Aug. 1867 in Westm. Abbey in his 89th year. Will pr. Sep. 1867 under £250,000.

Dukedom.

VIII.

Earldom.

XX.

1867. *He add 7. ALGERNON GEORGE (PERCY), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c.*, 3d but 1st *surv. s. and h.*, b. 20 May 1810, esq. at Eton and at St. John's Coll. Cambridge; *styled* Lord Lovaine, 1830-65

and EARL PERCY, 1865-67; entered the army 1829, retiring as Capt. Gen. Foot Guards, 1897; M.P. for Berwickshire, 1831-32 and for North Northumberland, 1862-67; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1858-59; P.C. 1859; Vice President of the Board of Trade, 1859; *succ. to the peerage* (as Duke of Northumberland) 21 Aug. 1867; D.C.L. of Oxford 21 June 1870, and LL.D. of Cambridge, 1870; Lord Lieut. of Northumberland, 1877; Lord Privy Seal, 1878-80; D.C.L. of Durham 27 June 1882; K.G. (v) 22 Feb. 1886. He m. 20 May 1845, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Louisa 1st da. and coheir of Henry DRAUMOND, of Albury Park, Surrey, by Henrietta, da. of Henry (HAR-DRAUMOND), EARL OF KINSMULL [S.] She who was b. 22 Oct. 1813, d. at Alnwick Castle 18 and was *bur.* 24 Dec. 1899 in Westm. Abbey, aged 77.

[HENRY GEORGE PERCY, *styled* EARL PERCY since 1867, being from 1865 to 1867 usually known as LORD WARKWORTH, 1st s. and h. ap.; b. 20 May 1846; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 21 April 1865; M.P. for North Northumberland, 1868-85; Treasurer of the Household, 1874-75; P.C., 1874; A.D.C. to the Queen; *succ. to* parl. v.p. 28 July 1887 in his father's Barony as LORD LOVAIN. He m. 28 Dec. 1868, Edith, 1st da. of George Douglas (CAMPELLE), DUKE OF ARVILLE [S. and U.K.] by his first wife, Elizabeth Georgiana, da. of George Granville (SUTHERLAND-LYONS-GOWER), 2nd DUKE OF SUTHERLAND. She was b. 7 Nov. 1849.]

[HENRY ALGERNON GEORGE PERCY, usually known as LORD WARKWORTH, 1st s. and h. ap.; b. 21 Jan. 1871; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford, obtaining 1st classical mod. and prize for English Verse in 1891.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 181,616 acres (worth £161,871 a year) in Northumberland, 3,765 in Surrey, 882 in Middlesex and 134 in Durham. *Total* 186,397 acres worth £176,048 a year. *Principal Residences*, Alnwick Castle, Warkworth Castle, Kielder Castle and Peardhoe Castle all in co. Northumberland; Sion House in Isleworth, Middlesex, and Albury Park, co. Surrey.

The Duke of Northumberland is one of the 28 noblemen, who, in 1883, possessed above 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom and stands 8th in point of acreage, tho' 3d [Buckeleuch and Devonshire being above him] in point of income therefrom. See a list of these in vol. ii, p. 54, note "a," sub "Buckeleuch."

The paternal (Smithson) estates of the family, *viz.*, 5,683 acres, worth £8320 a year, at or near Stanwick Park in the North Riding of Yorkshire are not included in this return, being, in 1882, in possession of the Dowager Duchess, widow of the 4th Duke.

The rental of the Percy estates in Northumberland was in 1749 £8,607, in 1765 £25,400, in 1774 £28,000 and in 1778 £50,000. The increase was in a great measure caused by the judicious working of mines. See De Fonblanque's "*House of Percy*."

(*) No less than 15 members of the family of Percy have been Knights of the Garter, *viz.*, (1) the 1st Earl of Northumberland; (2) his brother, the Earl of Worcester, and (3) his son Henry Percy (Hotspur), *styled* Lord Percy; also (4 to 9) the 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th, 9th and 10th Earls of Northumberland; while of the house of Smithson, afterwards Percy (11 to 15) are the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th and 6th Dukes of Northumberland. See p. 59, note "b," sub "Norfolk," as to the number of these Knights in other noble families.

NORTHWICK OF NORTHWICK PARK.

Barony. 1. SIR JOHN RUSHMOT, Bart., of Northwick, co. Worcester, only s. and h. of the Rt. Hon. Sir John Rushmote, 4th Bart., by Anne, da. of George (COMPTON), 4th EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, was b. 23 July 1738 and *bapt.* 30th at St. George's Bloomsbury; *matric.* at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 20 Oct. 1756; was M.P. for Evesham, 1761-96; *sue.* his father as 5th Baronet (a dignity cr. 17 June 1681) in 1773 and was cr. 28 Oct. 1797, BARON NORTHWICK of Northwick Park, co. Worcester. He m. 3 June 1766, at Wanstead, co. Essex, Rebecca, da. of Humphrey Bowles, of Wanstead *afid.* He d. 20 Oct. 1800 aged 62, and was *bur.* at Blackley, co. Worcester. Will pr. Dec. 1800. His widow d. 4 Oct. 1818 at Northwick Park. Will pr. 1819.

II. 1800. 2. JOHN (RUSHMOT), BARON NORTHWICK, also a Baronet, 1st s. and h., b. 16 Feb. 1776 in the parish of St. James' Westminster; *sue.* to the peerage 20 Oct. 1800; was Gov. of Harrow school; F.S.A., &c. He d. *ann.* at Northwick Park, 20 Jan. 1859 aged 89.

III. 1859, 3. GEORGE (RUSHMOT), BARON NORTHWICK [1797] also a Baronet [1661], nephew and h., being only s. and h. of Rev. the Hon. George Rushmote-Bowles, Incumbent of Burford, Salop, by Caroline, da. of John (STEWART), 7th EARL OF GALLOWAY [S.], which George, who was only br. of the late Baron, was b. 7 July 1771, took the name of Bowles in addition to that of Rushmote, by royal lic. dat. 20 June 1817 and d. 17 Oct. 1842, aged 70. He was b. 30 Aug. 1811 at Burford *afid.*; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; *matric.* 16 Dec. 1829; B.A. 1833; M.A. 1836; was M.P. for Evesham, 1837-41 and for East Worcestershire, 1847-69; was sometime Capt. in the 1st Life Guards, but retired in 1842; *sue.* to the peerage, 20 Jan. 1859. He m. 15 April 1869, (a) at Shobdon, co. Hereford, Elizabeth Augusta, widow of George-Drought WARBURTON, Major in the army, 3d da. of William (HAYBURG afterwards BATEMAN-HANBURY) 1st BARON BATEMAN OF SHOBDON, by Elizabeth, da. of Lord Spencer-Stanley CHICHESTER. He d. *s.p.s.* 11 Nov. 1887 aged 76 at the Queen's Hotel, Upper Norwood, Surrey, when *all his honours became extinct*. Will pr. March 1888 under £325,000. His widow, who was b. 16 March 1832, living 1894.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 4,215 acres in Worcestershire; 2,095 in Shropshire; 1,885 in Rutland; 1,260 in Middlesex; 346 in Gloucestershire; 88 in Wilts and 6 in Herefordshire. Total 9,895 acres, worth £17,725 a year. *Principal Residence.* Northwick Park (near Moreton-in-the-Marsh) co. Worcester.

NORTHWODE.

Barony by Writ. 1. SIR JOHN DE NORTHWODE, of Minster, &c., in the Isle of Sheppey, Kent, s. and h. of Sir Roger de Northwode, of the

I. 1813. same, by Bona, sister and h. of John de WALTHAM, of Shorne, in that co., was found h. to his father and aged 31 on 30 Nov. 1288; was one of those summoned with about 60 others 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I. to advise on the affairs of the realm^(a); was several times Sheriff for co. Kent; served in the wars in Flanders and Scotland; was present at the siege of Carlawrock, where he was knighted in 1300 and was *sum.* to Parl. as a Baron (LORD NORTHWODE), 8 Jan. (1312/3), 6 Ed. II., to 20 March (1318/9), 12 Ed. II. He m. in 1282 Joane de BADLESMEKE, of Horton, near Canterbury, and of Bransfield, near Dover. He d. on the vigil of Pentecost (1318/9), 12 Ed. II. *Inq. p. mortem* at Sittingbourne 1318/9.

(a) Lord and Lady Northwick are said to have gained the prize of "the Duncow fitch" on 23 Jan. 1886, receiving it privately, and without the customary forms.

(b) See vol. i., p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote" as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

II. 1319. 2. ROGER (DE NORTHWODE), LORD NORTHWODE, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Sir John N., by Agnes, da. of Sir William GRAYNOR, which John was s. and h. of the late Lord and d. v.p. He was aged 12 in 1319. He served in the wars in Flanders and France, 1341—1344. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron, 3 April (1360), 31 Ed. III. He m. firstly, when aged 15, in 1323, Juliana, da. of Sir Geoffrey DE SAY, of Westminster, by Idonea, da. of William DE LEYBURN. She d. 20 Feb. 1328/9. He m. secondly, 1341—42, Elizabeth, widow of Richard FOMOT, da. of John DE SEGRAVE, of Folkestone, by Juliana, da. and h. of John DE SANDWICH, also of Folkestone. She d. at Canterbury, 11 Dec. 1335, and was bur. at Shepey. He m. thirdly Margaret, widow of Sir Nicholas HALGHTON. She d. 31 Dec. 1340. He m. fourthly, 1342—43, Joan, widow of Thomas DE FAVERHAM. She d. May 1356. He m. fifthly, 1 Aug. 1356, Agnes, widow of Sir John CORHAM. He d. 7 Nov. 1361. *Ing. p. mortem* at Newton, 7 Dec. 1361. His widow m. Christopher STUCKERON.

III. 1361. 3. JOHN (DE NORTHWODE), LORD NORTHWODE, s. and h. by 1st wife, b. 1321; found h. to his father and aged 30 and more in 1361. He greatly distinguished himself in the French wars. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron, 1 June (1363), 37 Ed. III., to 20 Jan. (1375/6), 49 Ed. III. He m. in 1350 (a match which was considered as a mis-alliance) Joan, da. of Robert HERK, of Faversham. He d. 27 Feb. 1377/8. *Ing. p. mortem* at Sittingbourne, April (1378), 2 Ric. II.

IV. 1378. 4. SIR ROGER DE NORTHWODE, s. and h., never appears to have been considered as LORD NORTHWODE. He was aged 33 years at his father's death. He d. s.p.

V. 1383. 5. WILLIAM NORTHWODE, bt. and h., never appears to have been considered as LORD NORTHWODE. He m. Alice. He was present at the battles of Agincourt and Verneuil. He d. (1397), 20 Ric. II., and was bur. at Brethurst.^(a) *Ing. p. mortem*, 7 Hen. IV. His widow m. William SMYTH.

VI. 1397. 6. JOHN NORTHWODE, s. and h., never appears to have been considered as LORD NORTHWODE. He m. Alice, da. of Geoffrey SKELINGTON. He d. s.p. (1418-17), 4 Hen. V. *Ing. p. mortem*. On his death any Barony by writ to which he might have been heir devolved on his two sisters and coheirs (1) Elizabeth, m. Peter CAR, and then aged 24, and (2) Eleanor, m. John ADAM, and then aged 22. Both of these ladies left issue.^(b)

NORTON.

Barony. 1. THE RT. HON. SIR CHARLES-BOWYER ADDERLEY, of Hams Hall, co. Warwick, **K.C.M.G.**, s. and h. of Charles-Clement ADDERLEY, of Coton Hall, co. Stafford (who d. 30 June 1818), by Anna Maria, 1st da. of Sir Edmund CRADOCK-HARTOP, formerly BUNNY, 1st Bart., was b. 2 Aug. 1814, at Knighton, co. Leicester; suc. his great uncle, Charles-Bowyer ADDERLEY, in the family estates, 12 April 1826; matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 7 June 1832; B.A., 1838; M.P. for North Staffordshire (in eight Parls.), 1841-78; P.C., 1858; Pres. of the Board of Health, 1858-59; Under Sec. for

^(a) His epitaph styles him "Willielmus Northwood, verus hæres Domini de Northwood."

^(b) "Of the issue of the said Elizabeth nothing is known, but Eleanor left a s. and h., Thomas Adam, whose posterity in the male line have been traced for five descents, when Richard Adam, the representative of the family, was living, and who, though, twice married, had no issue; Roger, his br., then had issue—1, Richard; 2, John and 3, William; 4, Bridget, wife of Adam Shepherd; 5, Margery, wife of William Howe, and 6, Anne, and in the representatives of the said Roger Adam this Barony is probably vested." See "*Nicolas*."

the Colonies, 1806-68; **K.C.M.G.**, 1869; Pres. of the Board of Trade, 1874-78, and was *cr.*, 16 April 1878. **BARON NORTON** of Norton-on-the-Moors, co. Stafford. He *m.*, 28 July 1842, at Stoneleigh, co. Warwick, Julia-Anne-Eliza, 1st da. of Chandos (Leigh), 1st Baron LEIGH OF STONELEIGH, by Marguerite, da. of the Rev. William Shippen WILKES. She, who was *b.*, 19 Dec. 1820, *d.*, 8 May 1887, at 35 Eaton Place.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,814 acres in Warwickshire; 1,352 in Staffordshire, and 849 in Rutland. Total 4,515 acres, worth (but the value is said to be "understated") £16,225 a year. *Principal Residence.* Hans Hall, near Birmingham, co. Warwick.

NORWICH.

Barony by Writ. 1. **SIR JOHN DE NORWICH**, of Mettingham, co. Suffolk, *s.* and h. of Walter DE NORWICH,^(a) Chief Baron of the Exchequer (1317-29), distinguished himself in the wars with Scotland and France; was sometime Admiral of the Fleet to the northward and was *sum.* to Parl. as a Baron [**LORD NORWICH**], 25 Feb. (1341/2), 16 Ed. III., and 3 April (1360), 34 Ed. III. He is said^(b) to have *m.* firstly Alice, da. of William DE HUNTINGFIELD, by whom he had no issue, and secondly Margaret, da. of (—) MORTIMER, of Atthborough, co. Norfolk. He *d.* (1362), 36 Ed. III.

II. 1362, 2. **SIR JOHN DE NORWICH**, grandson and heir, being to only *s.* and h. of Walter DE NORWICH, and Margaret, his wife, which 1374. Walter was only *s.* and h. ap. of the late Baron, but *d. v.p.* He was aged 14 when he *suc.* his grandfather but was never *sum.* to Parl. He is said^(b) to have *m.* (—), da. of Miles STABLETON, of Bedale, co. York. He made proof of his age (1372), 40 Ed. IV., but *d. s.p.* (1374), 48 Ed. III., when the issue of the first Lord and (accordingly) the *Barony* became extinct.^(c)

NORWICH (city.)

[Hugh (BIGOD), **EARL OF NORFOLK**, who was confirmed in that Earldom about 1154 with the *third penny of Norwich and Norfolk* has thence sometimes been styled **EARL OF NORWICH**. See "**Norfolk**" Earldom.]

Earldom. 1. **EDWARD (DENNY), LORD DENNY DE WALTHAM**, was *cr.*, 24 Oct. 1626, **EARL OF NORWICH**. He was 2d but eventually only *s.* and h. of Henry DENNY, of Cheslunt, Herts, by his first wife, Honora, da. of William (GREY), Lord GREY DE WILTON, and was *b.* 14 Aug. 1569; *suc.* his elder br., Robert Denny, 12 Aug. 1576; knighted, 1586 or 1589, in the Low countries; Clerk of the Recognisances in the Court of Queen's Bench, 1589; M.P. for Westminster, 1593; for Tregony, 1597-98, and for Herts, 1604; High Sheriff of Herts, 1603; *sum.* to Parl. as a Baron (**LORD DENNY DE WALTHAM**) by writs from 27 Oct. (1604), 2 Jac. I., to 17 May (1625), 1 Car. I., directed "*Edwarta Denny de Waltham, Cllr.*," being in 1626 *cr.* *Earl of Norwich* as abovesated. He *m.* Mary, 4th da. of Thomas (CURL), 1st **EARL OF EXETER**, by his first wife, Dorothy, da. and coheir of John (NEVILL),

(a) The Walter de Norwich was *sum.* to Parl. in 8 Ed. II. (1314-15), as a Judge, "this writ cannot be construed to create a Barony." See Townsend's corrections to Dugdale [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vii, p. 270], who (vol. ii, p. 90), erroneously considers this Walter to have been a Baron of Parl.

(b) Banks's "*Bar. Angl. conc.*"

(c) His heir was his father's first cousin, Catharine de Brewse, then aged 32, who was da. and h. of Thomas de Norwich, a br. of the first Baron. She *d. s.p.* (1379-80), 3 Ric. II., when William (de Ufford), Earl of Suffolk (whose mother, Margaret, was sister of the said Thomas de Norwich), was found her heir.

LORD LATIMER. He *d. s.p.m.*, 27 Sep. 1637,^(a) when the *Earldom of Norwich* became extinct but the Barony of Denny de Waltham devolved on his da. and h. See that dignity, *cr.* 1604, *cr.* 1660. Fun. certif. (without date) in Pub. Record office. He is said to have been *bur.* at Waltham.^(b) Will dat. 22 Aug. to 11 Nov. 1636, pr. 11 Nov. 1637. His widow *d.* March 1637/8 and is also said to have been *bur.* at Waltham.^(b) Fun. certif. in Pub. Record office. Admon. 22 March 1637/8.

II. 1644. 1 **GEORGE (GORING), BARON GORING OF HURSTPIERPOINT**, was *cr.*, 28 Nov. 1644, **EARL OF NORWICH**. He was s. and h. of George GORING, of Hurstpierpoint afd., by Ann, sister of Edward, EARL OF NORWICH, abovenamed, da. of Henry DENNY, of Cleghant, Herts; was *b.* about 1582; ed. at Sidney Sussex Coll., Cambridge; *knighthood* at Greenwich, 29 May 1608; Gent. of the Privy Chamber to the Prince of Wales in 1610 and to the King in 1611, being well known at Court for his wit and humour;^(c) M.P. for Lewes from 1621 till void 3 April 1628; Knight Marshal of the Household, 1623; Vice Chamberlain to the Queen Consort, 1626-28; was *cr.*, 14 April 1628, **BARON GORING OF HURSTPIERPOINT**, co. Sussex; Master of the Horse to the Queen Consort, 1628-29; Vice Chamberlain of the Household, 1630-44; P.C., 1630, and again, 1660; took an active part for the King during the Civil war; was a Commissioner of Regency, Aug. to Nov. 1641; accompanied the Queen Consort to Holland in 1642, escorting her back to England in April 1643; negotiated for a French alliance in 1643 and was impeached by Parl. of high treason in Jan. 1643/4, being, however, *cr. Earl of Norwich* by the King, 28 Nov. 1644, as abovemented; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1644-49 and 1660-62. In 1647 he, as General of the Royalist forces in Kent and Essex, took a leading part in the rising for the King, but had to capitulate in Aug. 1648 and was sentenced to death; 6 March 1648/9, tho' subsequently reprieved. He remained abroad with the young King till the Restoration in 1660. He *m.* in or before 1608 Mary, 2d da. of Edward (NEVILLE), LORD ABERCAVEENY, by Rachel, da. of John LESNARD. She was *bur.* 15 July 1648, at Westm. Abbey.^(d) He *d.* at Brentford, Mids., 6. and was *bur.* 14 Jan. 1662/3, at Westm. Abbey, aged about 80. Will dat. at Hampton, 2, and pr. 29 Jan. 1662/3, 3 May 1671, and 21 April 1697.

[GEORGE GORING, styled (since 1644) LORD GORING, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 14 July 1602; was wounded at the siege of Breda in Oct. 1637; M.P. for Portsmouth, 1640-42, being sometime Governor of that town; Lieut. Gen. of the Horse in the King's main army, 1644, with but varied success.^(e) He was in 1646 in command of the English regiments in the Spanish service in the Netherlands; was at the siege of Barcelona in 1652 and appears to have been Lieut. Gen. in the Spanish service. He *m.*, 25 July 1629, Lettice, 2d da. of Richard (BOYLE), 1st EARL OF CORK [I.], by his second wife, Catharine, da. of Sir Geoffrey FENTON. She, who was *b.* 25 April 1610, *d.* in her husband's lifetime. He *d. s.p. and v.p.* at Madrid in July 1657.]

III. 1662/3. 2. **CHARLES (GORING), EARL OF NORWICH [1644]**,
to **BARON GORING OF HURSTPIERPOINT [1628]**, 2d but only surv. s. and
1670/1. h., *b.* about 1615; fought in the Civil wars *ex parte Regis*, being
Col. of a Reg. of Horse in the west, 1645; styled LORD GORING,
1658-63; Clerk of the Council of Wales, 1661; *suc. to the peerage*, 6 Jan. 1662/3.

(a) The date 1630 is generally assumed to be that of his death but is disproved by the date of his will, 22 Aug. (1636), 12 Car., with codicils, 11 Oct. and 3 Nov. following, proved 11 Nov. 1637 (139 Goare), by Mary, his relict.

(b) No such entry appears in the registers there, where are buried the Earl's uncle and grandson, viz., "Sir Edward Denny, Knt., the Elder," on 14 Feb. 1599/600, and James (Hay), Earl of Carlisle, on 15 Nov. 1660.

(c) Weldon (in his "*Secret History of the Court*") describes him as one of the King's three "chief and Master fools."

(d) In the registers thereof she is called "*Anne*" probably by an error of the scribe.

(e) His drunkenness and debauchery militated against his otherwise considerable ability as a leader. His character is very fully described by Lord Clarendon, who writes of him that "of all his qualifications dissimulation was his masterpiece."

He m. about Jan. 1659, Alice, widow of Robert BAUNCE, of Fressingfield, Suffolk, da. and coheir of Robert LEMAN, of Ipswich, by Mary da. of William COOK, of Brome Hall, Norfolk. He d. s.p., 3, and was bur. 7 March 1670/1, at Leyton, Essex, *whence all his honours became extinct*. Will dat. 2 and pr. 15 March 1670/1. His widow was bur. 23 July 1680, at Leyton afd. Her will dat. 6 July, pr. 9 Sep. 1680.

IV. 1672. 1. HENRY (HOWARD), BARON HOWARD OF CASTLE RISING, 2d s. of Henry Frederick (HOWARD), EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, AND NORFOLK, &c., was b. 12 July 1628, and having been cr. 27 March 1669, BARON HOWARD OF CASTLE RISING, co. Norfolk, was cr. 19 Oct. 1672, EARL OF NORWICH. By the death of his eldest br., 1 Dec. 1677, he suc. as DUKE OF NORFOLK, &c. He d. 11 Jan. 1684.

V. 1684. 2. HENRY (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, &c., s. and h. b. 11 Jan. 1655, d. s.p., 2 April 1701.

VI. 1701. 3. THOMAS (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, &c., nephew and h., b. 11 Dec. 1633, d. s.p., 23 Dec. 1732.

VII. 1732. 4. EDWARD (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL to OF ARUNDEL, SURREY, NORFOLK, AND NORWICH, &c., br. and 1777. h., b. 5 June 1686. He d. s.p., 20 Sep. 1777, when the *Barbony of Norwich* and the *Barony of Howard of Castle Rising* became extinct; the *Baronies of Mowbray*, &c., fell into abeyance, but the Dukedom of Norfolk, the Earldom of Arundel (and the Baronies attached thereto by act of Parl. 1627), the Earldom of Surrey and Norfolk, devolved on his cousin, the heir male. See "NORFOLK" Dukedom.

VIII. 1784. 1. ALEXANDER (GORDON), DUKE OF GORDON, &c. [S.], great grandson of George, 1st DUKE OF GORDON [S.], by Elizabeth, (a) 2d da. of Henry (HOWARD), 6th DUKE OF NORFOLK, and 1st EARL OF NORWICH, abovenamed, was b. 18 June 1743; suc. to the peerage [S.], 5 Aug. 1752, and was cr. 2 July 1784, BARON GORDON OF HUNTLEY, co. Gloucester, and EARL OF NORWICH. He d. 17 June 1827, in his 84th year.

IX. 1827. 2. GEORGE (GORDON), DUKE OF GORDON, &c. [S.], to also EARL OF NORWICH, &c., s. and h., b. 2 Feb. 1770. He d. 1836, s.p., 28 May 1836, when the *Dukedom of Gordon* [S.] and the titles cr. therewith, as also the *Earldom of Norwich* and the *Barony of Gordon of Huntley* became extinct but the *Marquessate of Huntly* [S.] devolved on his cousin and heir male. See "HUNTLY," Marquessate [S.]

See "ABINGER OF ABINGER, co. SURREY, AND OF THE CITY OF NORWICH," Barony (Scarlett), cr. 1835.

NORWOOD.

i.e., "EDEN OF NORWOOD, co. SURREY," Barony (*Eden*), cr. 1839, with the EARLDOM OF AUCKLAND, which see; cr. 1849.

(a) The representation of her father (the Earl of Norwich), whose issue male became extinct in 1777, did not, however, vest in the issue of this lady.

For fuller particulars see "Norfolk" Dukedom.

For fuller particulars see "Gordon" Dukedom [S.]

NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON.

- Barony [I.]** 1. GRACE TOLER, wife of John TOLER, Solicitor General [I.], whom she *m.* on 2 June 1778, da. of Hector GRAHAM, Secondary of the Court of Common Pleas [I.], by Isabella, da. of Robert MAXWELL (br. of John, 1st BARON FARNHAM [I.]), was in recognition of her husband's services *et c.*, 7 Nov. 1797, BARONESS NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON, co. Tipperary. Her said husband, who in 1798 became Attorney Gen. [I.] and in 1800 Chief Justice of the Common Pleas [I.], was *cr.*, 29 Dec. 1800, BARON NORBURY OF BALLYORNODE, co. Tipperary [I.], and finally, 23 June 1837, EARL OF NORBURY, &c. [I.], with, in this last instance, a *spec. rem.* See fuller particulars under that dignity. She *d.* 21 July 1832, and he *d.* 27 July 1831, aged 91.
- II. 1822. 2. DANIEL (TOLER), BARON NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON [I.], s. and h., *b.* about 1750; *suc.* his mother *in the peerage* [I.], 21 July 1822, becoming also, on the death of his father, 27 July 1831, BARON NORBURY OF BALLYORNODE [I.] He, who was of unsound mind, *d.* unm., 30 Jan. 1832, aged about 52.
- III. 1832. 3. HECTOR JOHN GRAHAM (TOLER), EARL OF NORBURY [1827], VISCOUNT GLANDISE [1827], BARON NORWOOD OF KNOCKALTON [1797], and BARON NORBURY OF BALLYORNODE [1800], all in the peerage of Ireland, br. and h., & 27 June 1781; *suc.* his father, 27 July 1831, as EARL OF NORBURY and VISCOUNT GLANDISE [I.] under the *spec. rem.* in the creation of those dignities and *suc.* his br., 30 Jan. 1832, in the Baronies above-mentioned. See "NORBURY" Earldom [I.]

NOSTELL.

See "SAINT OSWELL OF NOSTELL in the west riding of the county of York," *Barony (Wlan)*, *et c.* 1865.

NOTTINGHAM.

"Until the reign of King Richard II. no charter or patent of creation to the Earldom^(a) of this County is on record. William Peverel, a natural son of William the Conqueror, obtained the *Lordship* of Nottingham, which passed by an heir female [or by forfeiture] to the family of Ferrers, Earls of Derby. Robert de Ferrers, 2d Earl of Derby, styled himself 'Comes, junior de Nottingham,' from which he has been styled Earl of Nottingham, although the style conveys no such meaning. John, afterwards King of England, amongst the vast possessions given him by his brother, Richard, received a grant of the County and Castle of Nottingham, with the whole honor of Peverel, but the first person who was regularly created Earl of this County was" as below. [*Cherthope*.]

- Earldom.** JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), LORD MOWBRAY AND SEGRAVE, s. and h. of John, LORD MOWBRAY, by Elizabeth (*de jure*) *suo jure* BARONESS SEGRAVE, was *b.* 1864; *suc.* his father (at the age of four), 9 Oct. 1368, as LORD MOWBRAY, and *suc.* his mother in or about 1375 as LORD SEGRAVE; was knighted by Ed. III. 23 April 1377, and was *cr.*, 15 July 1377 (at the Coronation^(b)) of Ric. III.) EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, "*sibi et heredibus suis*,"^(c) He *d.* in London unm. and under age, 10 Feb. (1381/2), 5 Ric. II.,^(d) and was *bur.* in the Friars Carmelites, Fleet street. *Inq.*, 22 June (1382), 6 Ric. II., when the *Earldom of Nottingham* became extinct.

(a) It is not improbable that the counties of Derby and Nottingham were considered as forming but *one* Earldom, like those of Huntingdon and Cambridge, Dorset and Somerset, &c.

(b) See vol. v, p. 412, note "b," *sub* "Mowbray."

(c) One of the many cases in which these words of wide import must be construed as relating only to heirs of the body of the grantee. See vol. iii, p. 107, note "c," *sub* "Devon."

(d) The date is wrongly given by Dugdale as "6 Ric. II." See "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vii, p. 138.

- II. 1382/3. 1. THOMAS (DE MOWBRAY), LORD MOWBRAY AND SEGRAYE, br. and h., *b.* about 1365: was *cr.*, 12 Feb. 1382/3, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, and was *cr.*, 29 Sep. 1397, DUKE OF NORFOLK, but was banished and considered (but apparently in error) to have been deprived of that latter dignity in 1398. By the death of his maternal grandmother, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF NORFOLK, he (apparently) *sue*, her, 24 March 1399/400, as EARL OF NORFOLK.^(a) He *d.* 22 or 27 Sep. 1400, aged about 36.
- III. 1400. 2. THOMAS (DE MOWBRAY), *de jure*^(b) DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., s. and h., *b.* about 1397; usually known under the style of "EARL MARSHAL." He *d.* s.p., being beheaded, 10 June 1405, aged 18, without any trial.
- IV. 1405. 3. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), *de jure*^(b) DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NORFOLK,^(a) EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., br. and h., *b.* 1390; *sue*, to Parl., 22 March 1412/3, as EARL MARSHAL, and restored, 14 July 1424, as DUKE OF NORFOLK, &c. He *d.* 10 Oct. 1433.
- V. 1432. 4. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NORFOLK,^(a) EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 12 Sep. 1415, *d.* 6 Nov. 1461.
- VI. 1461. 5. JOHN (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK to [1397], EARL OF NORFOLK^(a) [1812], EARL OF NOTTINGHAM 1475/6. [1388], EARL OF SURREY AND WARWICK [1451], LORD MOWBRAY, LORD SEGRAYE, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 18 Oct. 1444; *cr.* v.p., 24 March 1451, EARL OF SURREY AND WARWICK; *sue*, to the other dignities in Nov. 1461. He *d.* s.p.m., 17 Jan. 1475/6, aged 31, when the *Dukedom of Norfolk* and the *Earldoms of Nottingham, Surrey, and Warwick*, became extinct.
- VII. 1476. RICHARD (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF YORK, 2d s. of to King Edward IV., being betrothed to Anne, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF 1483, NORFOLK;^(a) &c., da. and h. of John (DE MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NORFOLK,^(a) NOTTINGHAM, SURREY, AND WARWICK, &c., above-named, was *cr.*, 12 June 1476, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, and 7 Feb. 1477, EARL WARWICK and DUKE OF NORFOLK. The marriage took place, 15 Jan. 1477/8, at their ages of five years and the lady *d.* 16 Jan. 1480/1. He *d.* s.p., 22 June 1483, in his 11th year (being murdered with his br., King Edward V.), when all his honours became extinct. See fuller particulars under "YORK," Dukedom, *cr.* 1474; *ex.* 1483.
- VII. 1483. WILLIAM (DE BERKELEY), VISCOUNT BERKELEY and LORD to BERKELEY, s. and h. of James, LORD BERKELEY, by Isabel, da. (whose 1492. issue in 1481 became coheir) to Thomas (MOWBRAY), DUKE OF NORFOLK, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., above-named, was *b.* 1426; *sue* his father as Lord Berkeley, Nov. 1643; was *cr.* VISCOUNT BERKELEY, 21 April 1481, and, having *sue*, to a moiety of the Mowbray estates, was *cr.*, 28 June 1483, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM. He was subsequently *cr.*, 28 Jan. 1488/9, MARQUESS OF BERKELEY. He *d.* s.p.s., 14 Feb. 1491/2, in his 67th year, when the *Marquessate of Berkeley* and the *Earldom of Nottingham* became extinct. See fuller particulars under "BERKELEY" Marquessate, *cr.* 1489; *ex.* 1492.
- IX. 1525. SIR HENRY FITZROY, K.G., illegit. son of King Henry to VIII., *b.* about 1519; was *cr.*, 18 June 1525, EARL OF NOTTING- 1536. HAM and DUKE OF RICHMOND AND SOMERSET. He *d.* s.p., 24 July 1536, aged 17, when all his honours became extinct. See fuller particulars under "RICHMOND" Dukedom, *cr.* 1525; *ex.* 1536.

(a) That dignity had been conferred, 16 Dec. 1312, on the father of the *suo jure* Duchess with rem. to the heirs of his body.

(b) See vol. v, p. 412, note "I," sub "Mowbray."

X. 1596. I. CHARLES (HOWARD), BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, the celebrated Admiral, was *ca.* 22 Oct. 1526, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM.^(a) He was *s.* and *h.* of William, 1st Baron HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM (so *ca.* 1564), by his 2d wife, Margaret, da. of Sir Thomas GAMACK; was *b.* about 1566; Gent. of the Privy Chamber, 1588; M.P. for Surrey, 1563-67 and 1572-73; was General of the Horse against the northern rebels, 1569; knighted before 30 Aug. 1571, when he was *ca.* M.A. of Cambridge; *sur. to the peerage*, 11 Jan. 1571/2; *cl. K.G.*, 23 April, and *inst.*, 22 May 1585; P.C., 1584, being then Chamberlain of the Household; was in 1586 one of the Commissioners for the trial of the Queen of Scots; Lord High Admiral, 1586-1619, and, as such, in supreme command at the defeat of the Spanish Armada in 1588; was joint General of the Fleet and Forces sent against Cadix in 1596, after the capture of which he was *cr. Earl of Nottingham* as aforementioned. He was also sometime Lord Lieut. of Surrey, Sussex, Devon, and Cornwall; P.C. to Queen Elizabeth and to James I., &c. He was Lord High Constable and Lord High Steward at the Coronation of James I., by whom he was sent in 1605 as Ambassador to Madrid to conclude a treaty of peace.^(b) Having resigned, at his age of 83, the post of Lord High Admiral, he in order not to lose precedence, obtained a Royal warrant in 1618 granting him the precedence of the Earldom of Nottingham, *ca.* 1383, as enjoyed by his ancestor, Thomas (Mowbray), Earl of Nottingham, and Duke of Norfolk.^(c) He *m.* firstly, July 1563, Katharine, 1st da. of Henry (CARRY), 1st Baron HENSPON, by Ann, da. of Sir Thomas MORGAN. She *d.* at Arundel House, Midx., 25 Feb. 1602/3, and was *bur.* 28th at Chelsea-Funeral kept, 21 March 1602/3.^(d) He *m.* secondly, Sep. 1603 Margaret, da. of James (STEWART), EARL OF MORAY [S.], by Margaret, da. and *h.* of James (STEWART), also EARL OF MORAY [S.], sometime Regent of Scotland. He *d.* at Haring House, near Croydon, Surrey, 14, and was *bur.* 18 Dec. 1624, at Reigate, aged 88.^(e) Admon. 4 Nov. 1629, and 2 Dec. 1642.^(f) His widow *m.* (as his first wife) William (MONSON), Viscount MONSON of CASTLEMAINE [I.], who, having been, 12 July 1661 degraded from his dignities, *d.* about 1678. She *d.* 4 Aug. 1639, at Covent Garden, Midx., and was *bur.* the 19th at Chelsea. Fun. certifi. in Pub. Record office.

[WILLIAM HOWARD, styled LORD HOWARD since 1596, *s.* and *h.* ap. by

^(a) He was great great grandson of Sir Robert Howard, by Margaret, da. of Thomas (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, and Earl of Nottingham. See tabular pedigree of the Dukes of Norfolk, p. 50, note "d." *sub* "Norfolk."

^(b) The splendour of this mission is mentioned in Hume's "England."

^(c) "In 1618 James I. granted him the same 'place and precedence as well in Parliament as in the Star Chamber, and in all other assemblies and conferences of Council' as was possessed by his ancestor, John Mowbray, 1st Earl of Nottingham, and above all Earls of a later creation. Camden's Notes, *Harl. MSS.*, 5, 176, f. 44. The next folio contains the answer, in the affirmative, of Garter, Clarencieux, and Murray Kings of Arms, to the Earl's question whether his Countess, after his decease, would be entitled to the same precedence; together with a list of the precedents and the grounds upon which they formed their opinion." [Courthope.]

^(d) She is the lady who is said to have retained the ring given her by the Earl of Essex to present to Queen Elizabeth (to rescue him from execution) and of whom the story runs that the enraged Queen "shook the dying Countess on her baid" exclaiming, "God may forgive you but I never can." The Queen's death (24 March 1602/3), happened, however, but a month after her's and only three days before her burial. The following entry from the registers at Chelsea is of interest, *sub* 1602/3. "Katharine, the Countess of Nottingham, died the 25 day February at Arundell howse, London, & buried at Chelsey the 28 day of the same, whose funeralls were honourably kept at Chelsey the 21 day of March 1603. And Elizabethhe, our blessed Queens, died at Richmond the 24 day of the same moneth, &c."

^(e) "A good, honest, and brave man, and as for his person as goodly a gentleman as any of that age" writes Sir Robert Naunton, while Fuller describes him as "An hearty gentleman and cordial to his Sovereign and of a most proper person. He kept seven standing houses, London, Reigate, Effingham, Blechingly, &c." In Osborn's "Queen Elizabeth," p. 80, it is said that his marriage in his old age with "a young lady, allied to King James, set his wisdom many degrees back in the repute of the world."

^(f) A draft will dat. 15 Dec. 1587, is given in "Coll. Top. et Gen.," vol. vi, p. 98.

1st wife. He was *sum. v.p.* in his father's Barony as LORD HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, by writs, 19 March 1602/3, to 5 April 1614. He *d.* v.p. and *s.p.m.*, 28 Nov. 1615, aged 38, when that Barony *reverted* to his father. See fuller particulars under "HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM" Barony, *cr.* 1554.]

XI. 1624. 2. CHARLES (HOWARD), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, and
 BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. male, A at
 the Manor Place, Blechingley, Surrey, 17, and *bur.* 24 Sep. 1579, registered at Reigate;
 M.P. for Blechingley, *thet.* to Nov. 1597; for Surrey, 1597-98; for Sussex, 1601-11,
 and for Shoreham, 1614; *knighthood* at the Charterhouse, 11 May 1603; *styled* Lord
 HOWARD since his brother's death in Nov. 1615 till he *suc. to the peerage* (as Earl of
 Nottingham) in Dec. 1624; Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1626, being again so nom. by
 Parl. in 1642. He *m.* firstly, 19 May 1597, at Sheffield, in Fletching, co. Sussex,
 Charity, widow of William LECHE, of Sheffield *afsd.*, *da.* of Robert WURTE, of Christ-
 church, Hants. She *d.* 18 and was *bur.* 20 Dec. 1618, at Fletching. He *m.* secondly,
 22 April 1620, at St. Peter le Poor, London, Mary, *(a)* sister of Charles, 1st Viscount
 CULLEN [1.], 1st *da.* of Sir William CORATSE, of Rushton, co. Northampton, some-
 time (1619) Lord Mayor of London, by Mary, *da.* of Richard MORRIS, of St.
 Leonard's Eastcheap, London. He *d.* s.p. at Leatherhead, 3, and was *bur.* 8 Oct.
 1642, at Reigate. Will *dat.* 20 Aug., *pr.* 4 Nov. 1642. His widow, who was *bur.*
 12 Oct. 1698, at St. Andrew's Undershaft, London, *d.* 6 and was *bur.* 11 Feb.
 1650/1, at Reigate, aged about 51. Nunc. will *pr.* 18 Feb. 1650/1.

XII. 1642, 3. CHARLES (HOWARD), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, and
 to BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM, *br.* (of the half blood) and h. male,
 1681. being *ysb.* s. of the 1st Earl by his second wife. He was *b.* 25 Dec.
 1610, at Haling house, and *bur.* at Croydon; *knighthood* at Theobalds,
 2 April 1624; M.P. for Gatton, 1625-29; High Steward of Kingston on Thames,
 1642-57; First Commissioner (from the Parl.) to Scotland, 1648. *Item*, Arabella,
 sister of Sir Edward Smith, Lord Ch. Justice of the Common Pleas [1.], *da.* of
 Edward SMITH, of the Middle Temple, London. He *d.* s.p. at Mortlake, Surrey,
 26 April 1681, and was *bur.* at Reigate, when the *Earldom of Nottingham* became
extinct *(b)* but the Barony of Howard of Effingham passed to his cousin and h. male.
 See that dignity. Will *dat.* 3 Dec. 1675, *pr.* 27 April 1681. His widow *d.* 16 and
 was *bur.* 12 Jan. 1681/2, at St. Mary le Strand, Mide.

XIII. 1681. 1. HERNEAGE (FINCH), BARON FINCH OF DAVENTRY,
 Lord Chancellor, was *cr.*, 12 May 1681, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM.
 He was s. and h. of the Hon. Sir Henneage FINCH, of Kensington, sometime Recorder of
 London and Speaker of the House of Commons, by his first wife, Frances, *da.* of Sir
 Edmund BELL, of Beaufre Hall, Norfolk, which Henneage last named was 3d s. of
 Elizabeth, *sua jure* Countess of Winchelsea. He was *b.* 23 Dec. 1621, in Kent
 (probably at Eastwell); ed. at Westm. School and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; *matric.*
 18 Feb. 1635/6; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1615; Treasurer, 1661-72; Solicitor
 General, 6 June 1660, and, having been *knighthood*, was *cr.* next day, 7 June 1660, a
Baronet, as of Rannston, Bucks. "The trials of the Regicides were conducted
 wholly by him and the proceedings were carried on with exemplary fairness and
 judgment." *(c)* He was M.P. for Canterbury in the Convention Parl. of 1660 and for
 Oxford Univ., 1661 to 1673; D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 Nov. 1665; Attorney General,
 1670-73; P.C., 1673; KEEPER OF THE GREAT SEAL, 1673, becoming in 1675 Lord
 CHANCELLOR till his death in 1682. He was *cr.*, 10 Jan. 1673, BARON FINCH OF
 DAVENTRY, co. Northampton. Lord High Steward on several occasions, *viz.*,
 June 1676, March and April 1678, May 1679, and Nov. 1680, for the trials of (1) Lord
 Cornwallis (2) the Earl of Pembroke (3) the Earl of Danby (4) the Earl of Powis, the

(a) "A handsome young woman, they say, to bestow on a man so worn out in
 state, credit, years, and otherwise." [J. Chamberlain to Sir D. Carleton, 29 April 1620.]

(b) This Earl of Nottingham appears to have been the last of this line who was in
 remainder to the Dukedom of Norfolk (as restored by act of Parl., 29 Dec. 1600), and
 to the office of Earl Marshal of England, *as cr.*, 19 Oct. 1672, the limitation of both
 of these dignities not, apparently, extending to the subsequent Lords Howard of
 Effingham, who were descended from Sir William Howard, a younger brother of
 Charles, 1st Earl of Nottingham. See tabular pedigree, p. 50, note "d," *sub* "Norfolk."

(c) Foss's "Judges."

Viscount Stafford, &c. Finally he was *cr.* (a year before his death) *Earl of Nottingham* on 12 May 1681, as above stated. He *d.* 30 July 1686, at Allhallows in the Wall, London, Elizabeth, 1st da. of Daniel Harvey, of Folkestone, Cht. and Grocer, and Turkey Merchant of London, by Elizabeth, da. of Henry KYSSERSLEY, also of London, Merchant. She, who was *bur.* 19 April 1627, at St. Lawrence Pountney, London, *d.* at his house in Queen street, Lincoln's Inn Fields, 15, and was *bur.* 23 March 1675/6, at Kewington. He *d.* in Queen street, 18, and was *bur.* 28 Dec. 1682, at Bunston, in his 61st year.⁽¹⁾ M.F. Will pr. Jan. 1682/3.

XIV. 1682, 2. DANIEL (FINCH), EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, &c., s. and h., b. 1647; styled Lord Finch since 1681 till, shortly afterwards, he *suc.* to the peerage as Earl of Nottingham, 18 Dec. 1682. After being known for 47 years as Earl of Nottingham, he *suc.* 9 Sep. 1729, on the death of his cousin, as EARL OF WINCHILSEA, &c. See that title.

NUGENT and NUGENT OF CARLANSTOWN.

Barony [L.] 1. ROBERT NUGENT, of Carlanstown, co. Westmeath, 2d

1. 1767, but only surv. s. and h. of Michael NUGENT, of Carlanstown afo., by Mary, 5th da. of Robert (BARNEWALL) 12th BARRON THAMESSTOWN [L.], was h. about 1729; *suc.* his father, 13 May 1730; M.P. for St. Maw's, in Cornwall, 1741 and 1747; Comptroller of the Prince of Wales's

Earldom [L.] Household, 1747; a Lord of the Treasury, 1754-59; P.C., 1759; one of the Vice-Treasurers [L.] 1759-65, and again, 1779-82; Pres. of the Board of Trade, 1766-68. He was *cr.*, 19 Jan. 1767, BARON NUGENT OF CARLANSTOWN, co. Westmeath, and VISCOUNT

CLARE [L.], taking his seat, 19 Jan. 1769. Seven years later he was *cr.*, 21 July 1776, EARL NUGENT [L.] with (in this case) a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to (his son in law), George GREENVILLE, of Wotton, Bucks. He *m.* firstly, 11 July 1730, Emilia, 2d da. of Peter (PLUNKETT), 4th EARL OF FINGALL [L.], by Frances, da. of Sir Edward HALES, Bart. She *d.* in childbed, 16 Aug. 1731.⁽²⁾ He *m.* secondly, 23 March 1736, Anna, widow of John KNIGHT (*d.* 1733, aged 50), of Gosfield Hall, Essex, relict formerly of John NEWSHAM, da. of James CRAGGS, one of the Postmasters General (by Elizabeth, da. of Jacob RICHARDS), and sister and coheir⁽³⁾ of the Rt. Hon. James CRAGGS, who *d.* a.p.m. 1721. He assumed the name of *Crags* in addition to and before that of *Nugent*. She, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* 28 Nov. 1756, at Gosfield. He *m.* thirdly, 2 Jan. 1757, at her house in Spring Gardens, St. Martins in the fields, Elizabeth, Dow Countess of BERKELEY, 1st da. of Henry DRAKE, of Ellerton Abbey, co. York, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Edward KENT, Bart. He *d.* a.p.m., in Dublin, 13, and was *bur.* 26 Oct. 1788, at Gosfield, aged 63, when the *Barony of Nugent of Carlanstown* and the *Viscountcy of Clare* [L.] became extinct.⁽⁴⁾ Will pr. 1788. His widow *d.* 29 and was *bur.* 30 June 1792, at Berkeley, aged 72. Will pr. July 1792.

⁽¹⁾ "The fact that thro' an increasing official career of more than 20 years in a time of passion and intrigue Finch was never once the subject of Parliamentary attack, nor ever lost the Royal confidence is a remarkable testimony both to his probity and discretion." [Nob. Biogr.] His abilities as Chancellor are highly prized by Blackstone and his integrity was above suspicion.

⁽²⁾ Her only child, Lieut. Col. the Hon. Edmund Crags-Nugent, 1st Reg. of Foot Guards, *d.* unm. and v.p. in May 1771, aged 40, at Bath.

⁽³⁾ See per. of Crags in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," vol. ii, p. 39, where, however, only the first husband (Newsnam) of this Ann Crags is mentioned.

⁽⁴⁾ According to Wraxall's "*Memoirs*," Glover speaks of him as "a jovial and voluptuous Irishman who had left Popery for the Protestant religion, money, and widows," Wraxall adding that "to a perfect knowledge of the world he joined a coarse and often licentious but natural, strong and ready wit, which no place nor company prevented him from indulging and the effect of which was augmented by an Irish accent that never forsook him." His poetical talents must have been considerable, if, as is said, he was the author of the following lines.

"I loved thee beautiful and kind,
And plight'ed an eternal vow.—
So altered are thy face and mind,
T'were *perjury* to love thee now."

Earldom [I.] 2. GEORGE (NUGENT-TEMPLE-GRENVILLE, *formerly*
II. 1788. GRENVILLE), MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM (so *cr.* 1784), EARL TEMPLE,
 &c., also KALD NUGENT [I.], son in law of the above, having *m.* 16
 April 1775, Mary Elizabeth his 1st *da.* (by the third wife), and
 coheir^(a); *sic.* to the Irish peerage, 13 Oct. 1788, as *Earl Nugent* [I.], on the death
 of the late Earl. The dignity, however, became extinct on the death *s.p.m.*, 26
 March 1889, of his great grandson the last heir male of his body. See "BUCKING-
 HAM" Marquessate, *cr.* 1784, *cz.* (with the Dukedom of Buckingham and Chandos)
 1889.

Barony [I.] 1. MARY ELIZABETH, MARCHIONESS OF BUCKINGHAM,
II. 1800. wife of George, MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM, &c., also EARL NUGENT
 [I.], next above-named, 1st *da.* and coheir of Robert (NUGENT, 1st
 EARL NUGENT, &c. [I.], by Elizabeth, his third wife, all above-named),
 having *m.* her said husband, 16 April 1755 (who *d.* 11 Feb. 1813, aged 60), was *cr.*
 26 Dec. 1800. ^(b) BARONESS NUGENT OF CARLANTOWN, *co.* Westmeath [I.],
 with a *spec. rem.* of that dignity to Lord George Nugent Grenville, her second son.
 She *d.* 16 March 1812, at Buckingham house, Pall Mall, and was *bur.* at Wotton,
 Underwood, Bucks.

III. 1812, 2. GEORGE (NUGENT-GRENVILLE), BARON NUGENT OF
 to CARLANTOWN [I.], second son, *b.* 31 Dec. 1789; matric. at Oxford
1850. (Brasenose Coll.), 25 April 1804, aged 14; B.A.L. 8 July 1810; *sic.*
to the peerage [I.], on the death of his mother, 16 March 1812, under
 the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that dignity; M.P. for Buckingham, 1810-12; for
 Aylesbury, 1812-32, and 1847-50; one of the Lords of the Treasury, 1830-32;
 G.C.M.G., 12 Aug. 1832; Lord High Commissioner to the Ionian Islands, 1832-35;^(c)
 He *m.* 8 Sep. 1813, Anne Lucy, 2d *da.* of Major Gen. the Hon. Vère POUSETT, by
 (—) *da.* of (—) BRECKIN. She, who was *b.* 1 Jan. 1790, *d.* 18 April 1848, aged 58.
 He *d.* *s.p.* 26 Nov. 1850, aged 60, at Lillies, Bucks, when the *peerage* became
extinct. Will pr. March 1851.

NUGENT OF RIVERSTON.

[The validity of this Peerage, *cr.* 3 April 1689, depends on the
 fact as to whether or not at that date, James II. was legally King of Ireland. By
 the English Parl. his throne was declared to have been vacated on 11 Dec. 1688,
 such declaration, however, was not made in *Scotland* till 4 April 1689, while in
Ireland that King was in full possession of Royal authority, the Government being
safely carried on in his name, until the landing of Gen. Schomberg in Ulster in
 Aug. 1689, some four months after this creation. Indeed James II. appears to
 have been the *de facto* King of Ireland even as late as the battle of Boyne in
 July 1690. It is to be noted that Charles II., on 2 July 1650, when he was King of
 Ireland *alone* (monarchy in England having been abolished on the deposition of
 Charles I., *cr.* Thomas Preston, Viscount Tara [I.], a dignity which was always
 fully recognised. Peerages made by a Sovereign in possession have always been
 recognised by his successor, as by Ed. IV. in the case of those made by Henry
 VI., &c. The peerage granted to Nugent was recognised not only by Jas.
 II. (who by patent 28 June 1689, styles the grantee, "Lord Baron Nugent of
 Riverston," and subsequently "Lord Baron of Riverston"), but by Gen. de

^(a) Louisa, the *yr. da.* and coheir *m.* in 1784, Admiral Sir Eliab Hervey, G.C.B.,
 and had a numerous issue. Wraxall, however, states that her elder sister, the
 Marchioness of Buckingham "was the *only* issue of this match, recognised by Lord
 Nugent."

^(b) See vol. i, p. 166, note "a" as to the Irish peerages conferred in Dec. 1800.

^(c) He was an extreme Whig or rather Whig Radical in politics; a zealous partisan
 of the Queen Consort Caroline against her husband, &c. In 1832, he published his
 sympathetic "Memorials of John Hampden."

Glinkell, Commander in Chief of King William's forces, who, in his letter of protection, 5 Oct. 1691, styles him "The Rt. Hon. Thomas, Lord Riverston"; and also by the Commissioners of Irish forfeitures, who in an order dat. 5 July 1701, style him "THE LORD RIVERSTON."

See "Case of William Thomas Nugent, of Pallas, co. Galway, Esq., claiming to be Baron Nugent of Riverston [L.]" 1839 signed by "W. W. Follett" Solicitor Gen., 1834-35, 1841-44, Attorney Gen., 1844-45, and "J. Fleming."

I. 1689. 1. The Hon. THOMAS NUGENT, of Pallas, co. Galway, 3d s. of Richard, 2d EARL OF WESTMEATH [L.], by Mary, da. of Sir Thomas NUGENT, of Moyrath, Bart. [L.], was made King's Council [L.], 12 Sep. 1685; 3d Puisne Justice of the King's Bench [L.], 23 April 1686, and Chief Justice thereof, 15 Oct. 1687. By writ of summons, 3 April 1689⁽¹⁾ to the Parl. at Dublin, on 7 May following, he was cr. BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON, co. Westmeath [L.], such writ containing a *special clause*⁽²⁾ limiting that dignity to himself and the heirs male of his body. On 23 June 1689, he was made CHIEF JUSTICE OF IRELAND, and subsequently (with the Duke of Tyrconnell [L.] and five others), one of the Commissioners of the Treasury. He adhered to the fortunes of his hereditary King and was consequently outlawed, but was subsequently declared entitled to the benefit of the articles of Limerick (having been in that city during its siege) and received back his estates. He m. 1689, Mariam, da. of Henry (BARNEWALL), 2d VISCOUNT BARNEWALL OF KINGS- LAYD [L.], and his only child by his first wife, Mary, 1st da. of John (NETTERVILLE), 2d VISCOUNT NETTERVILLE OF DOUTH [L.] He d. May 1715. His widow, who was b. 26 March 1662, d. 19 Sep. 1735, at Pallas afd.

II. 1715. 2. HYACINTH RICHARD NUGENT,⁽³⁾ *styling himself* BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON [L.], s. and h. He appears to have been outlawed for high treason in 1694, when under seven years of age. In Dec. 1704, he conformed to the established church [L.], and, having gone as a volunteer to Spain, was afterwards made a Cornet in Lord Peterborough's Dragoons. An

⁽¹⁾ The only grants of Irish Peers enrolled on the Patent Roll of 5 James II. are (1) the Barony of FITTON OF GOSWORTH, co. Limerick, cr. 1 April 1689 (2) the Barony of BOURKE OF BOPHIN, co. Galway, cr. 2 April 1689 (3) the Barony of NUGENT OF RIVERSTON, co. Westmeath, cr. 3 April 1689, *which three Baronies all cr. by writ of summons, each containing a special clause for the creation of the hereditary dignity in tale male are the only writs so enrolled* (4) the VISCOUNTCY OF KERMAGE, cr. 20 May 1689 (5) the VISCOUNTCY OF MOUNTASHILL, cr. 23 May 1689, and (6) the VISCOUNTCY OF MOUNT LEINSTER, cr. 23 Aug. 1689. Besides these three Barons and three Viscounts James II. (after the so-called) "abdication" of 11 Dec. 1688, but before he, in 1690, left Ireland) made one Earl and one Duke in the Irish Peerage, viz., the celebrated Gen. Patrick Sarsfield, cr. EARL OF LUCAN in 1689, and Richard (Talbot), Earl of Tyrconnell [L.], cr. DUKE OF TYRCONNELL, 30 March 1689. For list of Peers cr. by James II. after 1689, see vol. i, p. "Albemarle."

⁽²⁾ "Voluntis enim vos et heredes vestros masculos de corpore vestro legitime exsunt Barones Nugent de Riverston in comitatu Westmibldie existere." The three writs issued by James II. on the 1st, 2d, and 3d of April, 1689 (creating the Barony of Fitton of Gosworth, the Barony of Bourke of Bophin, and this Barony) are the only instances of Irish Peers created *by writ*. See "Preface," p. ii, note "a." The only instance in England of a Barony containing a *spec. limitation* inserted in the writ is that of Henry Bromfield, Baron de Vessy, in 1448. See "Lynch," p. 137 and 359-360.

⁽³⁾ All these bore "the title of Riverston" and "at all times since it was granted they have ever asserted and maintained their right and title to it." They all "professed the Roman Catholic religion, and were thereby incapacitated from sitting in the House of Lords [L.]" and "consequently did not apply for writs of summons." Between the time of the Irish union and the emancipation act of 1829, they were similarly disqualified from voting at the election of Irish Peers. See "Case of W. T. Nugent, &c." It would appear, however, that the 2d and 3d Lord conformed, at some period of their lives, to the established church [L.]

act of Parl. in 1727 was passed for his relief, whereby, notwithstanding his attainder, he recovered his estate in Feb. 1736/7, and settled the same 28 and 29 April 1737. He *m.* Susanna Catharina, sister of Marcus, 1st EARL OF TYRONE [I.], and 1st da. of Sir Tristram BERESFORD, 4th Bart, [I.], by Nichola Sophia, yst. da. of Hugh (HAMILTON), 1st BARON GLENAWLY [I.]. He *d. s.p.* 6 March 1737/8, in London, and was *bur.* at Howth. His widow who was *b.* in London, 1 July 1689, *d.* 30 March 1763.

III. 1738. 3. WILLIAM NUGENT,^(a) *styling himself* BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON [I.], br. and h. He also conformed to the established church [I.], 28 Jan. 1738/9, and thereby enjoyed the family estate. He *m.* March 1719, Bridget, widow of Patrick KIRWAN, da. of Charles DALY of Cloghan in King's county and of Callow, co. Galway. He *d.* 11 May 1756. His widow *d.* 14 April 1768.

IV. 1756. 4. ANTHONY NUGENT,^(a) *styling himself* BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON [I.], 3d but only surv. s. and h. He *m.* 25 June 1772, Olivia, da. of Arthur FRENCH, of Tyrone, co. Galway. He *d.* 1814. Will pr. 10 Feb. 1815, at Dublin.

V. 1814. 5. WILLIAM THOMAS NUGENT,^(a) *styling himself* BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON [I.], s. and h., *b.* 29 Sep. 1773. About the year 1839, he claimed that Peerage, but the case does not appear to have been legally referred. He *m.* 1794, Mary Catherine, only da. of Michael BELLEW, of Mount Bellew, co. Galway, by Jane, da. of Henry DILLON. He *d.* 6 Sep. 1851. His widow *d.* 1855.

VI. 1851. 6. ANTHONY FRANCIS NUGENT,^(a) *styling himself* BARON NUGENT OF RIVERSTON [I.], s. and h., *b.* 1 Nov. 1805. On 1 May 1871, he *suc.* his distant cousin as EARL OF WESTMEATH [I.], and established his right thereto in the House of Lords, on 7 July following. See "WESTMEATH" Earldom [I.], cr. 1621, *sub* the 9th Earl.

NUNEHAM.

i.e., "NUNEHAM OF NUNEHAM COURTNEY, co. Oxford," Viscountcy (Harcourt), cr. 1749, with the EARLDOM OF HARCOURT OF STANTON HARCOURT; which *see*; *ex.* 1830.

^(a) *Vide* p. 109, note "c."

O.

OAKHAMPTON, or OKEHAMPTON.

See "BLOOMFIELD OF OAKHAMPTON AND REDWOOD, co. Tipperary," Barony [L.] (*Bloomfield*), *cr.* 1825; *ex.* 1879.

See "MOHUN OF OKEHAMPTON, co. Devon," Barony (*Mohun*), *cr.* 1628; *ex.* 1712.

OAKLEY.

i.e., "CADOGAN OF OAKLEY, Bucks," Barony (*Cadogan*), *cr.* 1718, with a spec. rem. See "CADOGAN" Earldom, *cr.* 1718.

OAKLEY OF CAVERSHAM.

i.e., "OAKLEY OF CAVERSHAM, Oxon," Barony (*Cadogan*), *cr.* 1831; see "CADOGAN" Earldom, *cr.* 1800, under the 3d Earl.

O'BRIEN OF BURREN.

i.e., "O'BRIEN OF BURREN, co. Cork," Barony [L.] (*O'Brien*), *cr.* 1654, with the EARLDOM OF INCHQUIN [L.] which see; *ex.* 1855.

O'BRIEN OF CLARE.

See "CLARE, or O'BRIEN OF CLARE" Viscounty [L.] (*O'Brien*), *cr.* 1662, forfeited 1691.

COL. DANIEL O'BRIEN was *cr.* an Earl [EARL O'BRIEN?] by the titular King James III. in 1747.^(a)

O'CARROLL, see "ELY or ELY O'CARROLL."

OCHILTREE.

Barony [S.] 1. ANDREW (STEWART), LORD AVANDALE [S.], s. and h. of Andrew, LORD AVANDALE [S.], by Margaret, da. of Sir John KENNEDY, of Blairquhan, *suc.* his father (who was slain at Flodden), I. 1543. *in the peerage* [S.], 9 Sep. 1513. Having previously resigned the Barony of Avandale to Andrew Stewart, his s. and h. ap. (who had a charter thereof, 25 July 1531) he finally exchanged the same with Sir James Hamilton,

^(a) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle," for a list of these "Jacobite Peerages."

of Finnart,^(a) for the *Barony of Ochiltree, co. Ayr*, and obtained charters thereof to himself and his son^(b) 2 Sep. 1531. On 15 March 1542/3, he obtained an Act of Parl. to exchange his title of peerage as "*Lord Arundale*" for that of LORD OCHILTREE, or LORD STEWART OF OCHILTREE [S.]. He, as "*Lord Ochiltree*" assented to the treaty of marriage, 25 Aug. 1543, between Queen Mary [S.] and Prince Edward. He m. Margaret, da. of James (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF ARMAR [S.], by his first wife, Beatrix, da. of John (DUMMOUD), LORD DUMMOUD [S.]. *Ibid.* 1548.

II. 1548. 2. ANDREW (STEWART), LORD OCHILTREE [S.], s. and h., who, for his zeal for the reformed faith, is spoken of as "*the good Lord*." He m. before Oct. 1549, Agnes, da. of John CUNNINGHAM, of Caprington. He was living 24 Aug. 1580; but d. between 2 Aug. 1593, and 21 March 1601/2.^(c)

III. 1595? 3. ANDREW (STEWART), LORD OCHILTREE [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of Andrew STEWART, Master of Ochiltree, who was s. and h. ap. of the above Lord, but who d. v.p. before 10 Sep. 1578. He was a Gent. of the Bedchamber to King James VI. [S.], was Gen. of the Ordnance and Gov. of the Castle of Edinburgh. On 11 March 1613/4, he was, with other Scotch and Irish peers, sworn by writ to the Irish House of Lords.^(d) Having suited himself by an expensive style of living, he sold his Scotch estate to his cousin, Sir James Stewart, to whom he also resigned his Scotch Peerage of Ochiltree, the King accepting the same, 27 May 1615. Retaining, however, the King's favour he obtained large grants of land in co. Tyrone, and an Irish peerage, being in pursuance of the King's letters, 28 May 1618, cr. 7 Nov. 1619, *BARON CASTLE STEWART*, of co. Tyrone [I.] See that dignity.

IV. 1615. 4. SIR JAMES STEWART of Killeith, first cousin of the abovenamed Lord, being s. of his paternal uncle, Capt. James STEWART, of Bothwellmuir, sometime EARL OF ARRAN [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of John (STEWART), EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], having acquired, from his said cousin, the lands and peerage of Ochiltree, was by royal warrant, 27 May 1615, confirmed in the same by charter under the great seal, 9 June 1615, becoming thus LORD OCHILTREE [S.], the said charter granting that dignity to him and his heirs male [general], tho' the warrant only authorised the grant to Sir James and his posterity. He "sat in Parl. among the higher Barons, 7 March 1617, and thereafter [17 and 28 June] in the same year. He is ranked conformably to the old precedence of his predecessors, but it is remarkable that these were the only sittings under the reconveyance."^(e) In 1631, he was imprisoned for about 20 years in Blackness Castle, having accused, but failed to substantiate, a charge of treason against the Marquess of Hamilton [S.]. He afterwards supported himself by practising medicine. He m. firstly, Margaret, da. of

(a) "It was confidently attempted in the Sutherland case [1771] to reduce the subsistence of the territorial principle by the assertion that Sir James Hamilton, tho' thus again the acquirer of the dignified title of Arundale did not in consequence become a nobleman of that title; with what foundation may appear, when, on the other hand, I have discovered that in a legal transaction about 1540 he is styled '*now Lord Arundale*' (act and decree Register of the Court of Session) and that he elsewhere before his death is described as a nobleman. The subsequent disgrace and forfeiture of Sir James (so familiar in history) with the qualified restoration only of his territory eventually (in 1543) to his heir by a bargain with the Regent Chastelleraut may account for the future withholding of the title." [Riddell, p. 509.]

(b) See vol. i, p. 206, note "a," as to some confusion respecting "*the Master of Arundale*" being slain at Pinkie in 1547.

(c) In the "additions" to Wood's "Douglas," p. 741, a third Andrew, Lord Ochiltree is introduced as s. and h. of the 2nd Lord, and he it is who is said to have d. about 1592, but there seems no ground for this introduction.

(d) See vol. i, p. 2, note "a," sub "Abercorn."

(e) Riddell, p. 811, where it is stated that the title of Ochiltree is included in the Parl. Rolls in 1670, 1672, and 1673, as well as in the Union roll.

Ughtred MACDOWALL of Gartland,^(a) He *m.* secondly before 1652, Mary LIVINGSTON. He *d.* about 1660. His widow was living Feb. 1675.

II. 1660? *5.* WILLIAM (STEWART), LORD OCHILTREE [S.], yst. but
in only surv. s. and h. by second wife,^(b) *b.* about 1660. He *d.* ann. at
1675. the Univ. of Edinburgh, 12 Feb. 1676, in his 16th year, when the
issue male of his father became extinct and the *peerage*, if not extinct,
became *dormant*.

[Andrew Thomas Stewart, who in 1774 established his right in the Irish House of Lords to be BARON CASTLE-STEWART [I.] as heir male of the body of the 1st Lord (which Lord in 1615 resigned the Barony of Ochiltree [S.] as abovestated), claimed in 1768 to vote at the election of *Scotch Peers* as LORD OCHILTREE on the ground of being the heir male (collateral) of the grantee (1615) of that Barony. Tho' his vote was not then allowed, it was so at a subsequent election in 1790. His claim to the peerage of Ochiltree was heard, 1791-92, and on 16 April 1793, the Lords' Committee decided "that Lord Castle-Stewart, claiming the title of Lord Ochiltree, and who voted as such, had not made out his claim."^(c)]

i.e., "COCHRANE OF PAISLEY AND OCHILTREE," Barony [S.] (*Cochrane*), *cr.* 1662, with the EARLDOM OF DUNDONALD [S.], which see.

OCKHAM.

See "KING OF OCKHAM, co. Surrey," Barony (*King*), *cr.* 1725.

i.e., "OCKHAM, of Ockham, co. Surrey," Viscountcy (*King*, afterwards *King-Noel*), *cr.* 1838, with the EARLDOM OF LOVELACE, which see.

ODORNEY.

i.e., "ODORNEY" Barony [I.] (*Fitz-Maurice*), *cr.* 1537, with the VISCOUNTCY OF KILMAOLE [I.], which see; *zc.* 1541.

OFFALY.

See "FITZ GERALD OF OFFALY," an ancient Barony [I.], held by the family of FITZ GERALD from about 1176 to 1316^(d) when the 7th holder thereof was *cr.* EARL OF KILDARE [I.]

^(a) By her he had a son, William, Master of Ochiltree, who *d.* before him in 1645, whose will was confirmed, 12 May 1646, at Edinburgh.

^(b) It appears that he was son of "*Dame Mary Livingstone, Lady Uchiltry*," from her receipt, 12 Feb. 1675, to pay for the expenses of his funeral. See Wood's "*Douglas*" (additions), vol. ii, p. 742.

^(c) "His claim was disallowed upon the ground of the *charter* [of 1615] not having been duly warranted by the Crown and consequently effete. The Lords, moreover, were not satisfied with the evidence of the pedigree, altho' it had been held by the Irish House of Peers in 1774 to instruct the right of the party to the Irish Barony of Castle-Stewart." [*Riddell*, p. 812.]

^(d) "There is important evidence that no *Barony of Offaley* was supposed to be vested in the Earls of Kildare, *temp.* Hen. VIII., for, on 26 June 1537, the Council of Ireland writing to the King on Bernard O'Connor, the native Chief of Offaley, recommend him to 'make this man denizen and create him *Baron of Offaley* and he to have the same of His Highness' gift after English laws.' (*Corew Papers*, i, 124.) Bernard submitted on March 6 following and as 'late Lord and Captain of Offaley' petitions that by the King's letters patent 'he may be *Baron of Ofayley*.' (*Ibid.*, i, 137.") [*Round's "Earldom of Kildare and Barony of Offaley"* in "*The Genealogist*," N.S., vol. ix, pp. 202-205.]

- Barony [J]** 1. **GERALD FITZ-GERALD**, br. and h. of Thomas, }
 I. 1554. **EARL OF KILDARE** [I.] (who was beheaded and attainted, 3 Feb. }
 1536/7), was b. 28 Feb. 1525, and was cr. (by Queen Mary), 13 }
 May 1554, **EARL OF KILDARE** and **BARON OFFALY** }
 [I.], "a new creation with limitation to the heirs male of the body of the }
 grantee, but with clauses granting the same precedence in Parl. and out of it }
 as any of the Earl's predecessors had enjoyed,"^(a) Subsequently, however, }
 23 Feb. 1568/9 (1 Eliz.) an act was passed "for restoring the Earl of Kildare, }
 his brother and sister to their blood," in which the Earl's creation in 1554 is }
 created and acknowledged. Between those two dates he had, in 1559, sat in }
 Parl. [I.] He d. 16 Nov. 1585, aged 60. }
- II. 1585. 2. **HENRY (FITZ-GERALD), EARL OF KILDARE** and }
BARON OFFALY [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. male^(b) b. }
 1562; suc. 1585; d. s.p.m. 1597. }
- III. 1597, 3. **WILLIAM (FITZ-GERALD), EARL OF KILDARE** }
 to and **BARON OFFALY** [I.], 1st and h. He d. unm. April 1599, }
 1599. when the *Earldom of Kildare* and *Barony of Offaly* [I.], as cr. }
 in 1554, became extinct, but the old *Earldom of Kildare* [I.], }
 which had "existed concurrently with them from 1569" }
 passed under that act of restoration to the heir male.^(c) }

See fuller particulars under "Kildare" Earlston [I.]

- Barony [I]** 1. **DAME LETTICE DIGBY**, widow, relict of Sir Robert }
 I. 1620. **Digby, of Coleshill, co. Warwick, da. and h. of Gerald Fitz-Gerald,** }
styled LORD FITZ-GERALD (by Catherine, sister of William, 1st Earl }
OF BANBURY, da. of Sir Francis KNOLLYS, K.G.), which Gerald, }
 who was s. and h. ap. of Gerald, **EARL OF KILDARE and BARON OFFALY [I.]** }
 (so cr. 1554), d. v.p. and s.p.m. June 1580, in his 21st year, was b. about 1572; m. }
 about 1600 the said Sir Robert Digby (who d. 24 May 1618, and was bur. at Coleshill)

(a) Round's "*Earldom of Kildare*," &c., as on p. 113, note "d," where it is added, "This brings it exactly into line with Queen Mary's other patents of the Earldoms of Devon (1553), and Northumberland (1558). In all three cases we have a new creation without restitution of blood; in all three cases we have, accordingly, a new limitation and yet a grant of the same precedence as the original title." See, also, as to "Precedency of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant." Vol. i, p. 229, note "a," and "Banbury."

(b) His eldest br. Gerald Fitz-Gerald, had d. v.p. and s.p.m. June 1580, in his 21st year, leaving a da. and h., Lettice, who was in 1620, cr. **BARONESS OFFALY [I.]**, for life as mentioned further on in the text.

(c) "It could only have been under this act [1569] that the heir male inherited [in 1599] the Earldom and even then he could not succeed, except by special grant, to the creation money of £20 attached to the creation of 1554. Now the act of 1569 was not, as alleged, a reversal of the attainder, but only a restoration in blood, despite the attainder. It seems to me, therefore, that this act is of great interest in its bearing of restitution of blood as affecting the descent of Peerage dignities. The cases with which it should be compared are Stafford (1 Ed. VI.), Lumley (1 Ed. VI.), and Darcy (2 Ed. VI.) * * * In the cases of Lumley and Darcy it is held that the attainder not having been reversed the original Barony [i.e., a Barony in fee] is still under forfeiture; in that of Stafford the form of restitution approaches closely to that employed in the Kildare act" tho' it contains words excepting therefrom any dignity, &c., possessed by the late Duke of Buckingham, the last holder, other than such as are in this act limited and appointed. "Are we then justified in holding that apart from this saving clause the act of restitution would have enabled Henry [Stafford] to claim all the Duke's dignities as the Kildare act [1569], must have enabled the heir to claim [in 1599] the *Earldom of that name*? If so it surely reverses the accepted doctrine on the subject," [as held in "Lumley," "Darcy," &c.] See Round's "*Earldom of Kildare*," &c., as on p. 113, note "d."

afsd.), and appears about 1606, to have claimed as heir *general*^(a) of her said paternal grandfather, certain estates as also the *Barony of Offaly* [I.] The manors and lands of *Geashill* (30,000 acres) in the King's county were accordingly allotted 11 July 1619 to her and her heirs and, by way of a compromise, she was *cr.* 20 July 1620, *BARONESS OFFALY* [I.] for life with a *spec. clause* that the said Barony was to revert again to the house of Fitz Gerald of Kildare in tail male and not to the children of the said Lettice, the grantee; her eldest son, Robert Digby, however, being at the same date *cr.* *BARON DIGBY OF GEASHILL* [I.] with a *spec. rem.* in favour of all his yr. brothers. She, having gallantly defended her Castle of Geashill against the Irish rebels in 1641, *d.* 1 Dec. 1653, and was *bur.* at Culeshill afsd.

II. 1658. 2. GEORGE (FITZ GERALD), EARL OF KILDARE, and *BARON OFFALY* [I., *happ.* 23 Jan. 1611/2; *succ.* as *Earl of Kildare*, 11 Nov. 1620, and *succ.* 1 Dec. 1653, as *Baron Offaly* on the death of his cousin, the *sen. juve.* *Baroness* abovenamed, under the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that dignity in 1620. See "KILDARE" Earldom [I.] with which this Barony has been thenceforth united.

OGILVY.

See "OGILVY OF AIRLIE," Barony [S.] (*Ogilvy*), *cr.* 1491.

i.e., "OGILVY OF BANFF," *rectius* "BANFF," Barony [S.] (*Ogilvy*), which see; *cr.* 1612; *dorm.* or *ex.* 1863.

i.e., "OGILVY OF CULLEN," Barony [S.] (*Ogilvy*), *cr.* 1698, with the *VISCOUNTCY OF SEAFIELD* [S.], which see.

i.e., "OGILVY OF DESKFORD AND CULLEN," Barony (*Ogilvy*), *cr.* 1701, with the *EARLDOM OF SEAFIELD* [S.], which see.

OGILVY OF DESKFORD.

Barony [S.] 1. SIR WALTER OGILVY, of Deskford and Findlater, s.

1. 1616. and h. of Alexander Ogilvy (who *d.* before 1567), by Barbara, da. of Walter Ogilvy, of Bayne, *succ.* his grandfather, James Ogilvy, of Deskford and Findlater, in those lands between 1568 and 1594, and having been knighted, was *cr.* 4 Oct. 1616,^(b) **LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD** [S.] He m. firstly Agnes, 1st da. of Robert (ELPHINSTONE), 3d **LORD ELPHINSTONE** [S.], by Margaret, da. of Sir John DRUMMOND. She *d.* s.p.m. He m. secondly Mary, 3d da. of William (DOUGLAS), **EARL OF MORTON** [S.], by Agnes, da. of George (LESLIE), **EARL OF ROTHE** [S.] He was living 30 July 1623, but dead in Feb. 1628.

II. 1630† 2. JAMES (OGILVY), **LORD OGILVY OF DESKFORD** [S.], s. and h. by second wife. He was *cr.* 20 Feb. 1638, **EARL OF FINDLATER** [S.], but, having no male issue, he resigned his honours and obtained, 18 Oct. 1641, a new grant thereof with *rem.* to his son in law, Sir Patrick Ogilvy, of Inchmartin, and the "*heirs male*" of the said Patrick. See "FINDLATER" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1638, with which this Barony continued united till both became *dormant* in 1811.^(c)

^(a) This claim was under the restitution act of 1569, and on the supposition that it was a Barony in fee, which assumption was strenuously opposed by the heir male. The King, however, "*by one of the compromises he loved*" by privy seal, 26 June 1620, "recognised Lettice as in possession of the dignity (of which the very existence was hypothetical) on condition of its passing to the Fitz-Geralds in tail male at her death." [Round's "*Earldom of Kildare, &c.*, as on p. 113, note "d."]

^(b) For the creation of Lord Ogilvy, of Deskford, reference is made by Crawford (Peerage, p. 144), to Sir George Mackenzie's MS. of the Baronage of Scotland. The limitations do not appear. [Wood's "*Douglas*," vol. ii, p. 732.]

^(c) See vol. iii, p. 353, note "a," as to a claim in 1812 to these dignities as heir male collateral.

OGLE.

- Barony by Writ.** 1. **SIR ROBERT OGLE**, of Rothal Castle, Northumberland, s. and h. of Robert OGLE, of the same, by Maud, da. of Sir Thomas GREY, of Herton, Northumberland *sac.* his father in 1437, being, in 1438, Sheriff of Northumberland. He early adopted the Yorkist cause and was, in 1461, made Warden of the East Marches, Constable of Alnwick, &c., being sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD OGLE) from 26 July (1461), 1 Ed. IV., to 7 Sep. (1469), 2 Ed. IV. He *m.* Isabel, da. and h. of Alexander KIRKBY, of Kirkby, co. Lancaster. He *d.* 1 Nov. 1469.
- II. 1469. 2. **OWEN^(*) (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, s. and h., aged 30 and upwards at the death of his father in 1469. He was sum. to Parl. from 15 Nov. (1482), 22 Ed. IV., to 15 Sep. (1485), 1 Hen. VII. He served at the battle of Stoke and at the relief of Norham Castle besieged by the Scots. He *m.* Eleanor, da. of Sir William HYLTON, of Hylton, usually known as "*Baron of Hylton*" by Mary, da. of J. STANMERON. He *d.* in or soon after 1485. His widow *m.* George PERCY.
- III. 1485? 3. **RALPH (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, only s. and h. He was sum. to Parl. from 17 Oct. (1509), 1 Hen. VIII. to 28 Nov. (1511), 3 Hen. VIII. He *m.* Margaret, da. of Sir William GASCOIGNE. He *d.* 1512, *Inq. post mort.* at Morpeth, 16 March 1512/3.
- IV. 1512. 4. **ROBERT (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, s. and h. He was sum. to Parl. 23 Nov. (1514), 6 Hen. VIII. to 3 Nov. (1529), 21 Hen. VIII. He fought at Flodden in Nov. 1513. He *m.* "Anne, da. of Thomas, s. and h. of George, LORD LEMLEV."^(b) He was slain at Petherbergh in Scotland (1539-40), 31 Hen. VIII.
- V. 1540. 5. **ROBERT (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, s. and h., who never was sum. to Parl., but who had livery of his lands in 1540. He *m.* firstly, Dorothy, da. of Sir Henry WIMBORNTON, of Widdrington. He *m.* secondly, Jane, da. of Sir Cuthbert RATCLIFFE, of Dilston. He was slain^(c) by the Scots at the battle of Halidon-Rig, 6 March 1544/5. *Inq. post mortem* at Alnwick, 31 May (1545), 38 Hen. VIII. Will dat. 5 March 1543, *pr.* at Durham.^(d) His widow *m.* Sir John FORSTER.
- VI. 1544/5. 6. **ROBERT (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, s. and h. by first wife, aged 18 at the death of his father in 1544; Warden of the Middle Marches, 1551. He was sum. to Parl. from 14 Aug. (1553), 2 Ph. and Mary, to 5 Nov. (1558), 5 and 6 Ph. and Mary. He *m.* Joan, widow of Sir Henry WHARTON, da. and h. of Sir Thomas MAULEVERER, of Allerton Mauleverer, co. York, by Eleanor, da. of Sir Thomas OUGHTRED. He *d.* s.p., 13 Aug. 1562, at Allerton *msd.* Will dat. 27 July 1562, *pr.* at Durham.^(d) Inventory at Richmond. His widow *m.*, as his first wife, Sir Richard MAULEVERER (living at Allerton, 1584), who *d.* 1603.
- VII. 1562. 7. **CUTHBERT (OGLE)**, LORD OGLE, br. of the half blood to and h., being s. of the 5th Lord by his second wife. He was sum. to 1597. Parl. from 11 Jan. (1562/3), 5 Eliz., to 17 Oct. (1601), 43 Eliz.^(e) He *m.* Catharine, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Reginald CARNARY, of

(*) He is erroneously called "George" instead of "Owen" by Polydore Virgil.

(b) "Dugdale," who quotes Glover's Collection. There seems, however, no such being as this Thomas Lumley, whose da. (had she existed) would have represented the Lumley Barony.

(c) In this battle the Lord Rure was also slain.

(d) *Test. Durham* in Surtees Soc.

(e) This apparently was about four years after his death.

Halton, co. Cumberland. He *d. s.p.m.* and was *bur.* 16 March (33 Eliz.), 1596/7, at Bothal, when the *Barony* fell into *abeyance*.^(*)

VIII. 1626. *S.* DAME CATHERINE CAVENDISH, widow, 2d and *yst.* *unified* *da.*, became, on the death *s.p.* in Dec. 1626 of her elder sister, sole heir to her father, and as such entitled to be *pro jure* BARONESS OGLE. She *m.* 11 July 1591, as his second wife, Sir Charles CAVENDISH, of Welbeck Abbey, Notts (yr. br. of William, 1st EARL OF DEVONSHIRE), which Charles *d.* 1 April 1617, aged 64, and was *bur.* at Bolsover. By letters patent, 4 Dec. 1628, she was declared "*Baroness Ogle, of Ogle, co. Northumberland,*" with "confirmation of the dignity to her and her heirs for ever."^(b) She *d.* 1629.

IX. 1629. 9 and 1. WILLIAM (CAVENDISH), EARL OF NEW-
Earldom. CASTLE-ON-TYNE, VISCOUNT MANSFIELD, LORD OGLE, &c., only *surv. s.* and *h.* *sup.* 16 Dec. 1593; was *cr.* VISCOUNT MANS-

I. 1664/5. FIELD, &c.,^(c) 3 Nov. 1620, and EARL OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE, &c., 7 March 1627/8. He *suc. his mother as Lord Ogle* in 1629. He was *cr.* 27 Oct. 1643, MARQUESS OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE, and 16 March 1664/5, EARL OF OGLE and DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, both co. Northumberland. He *d.* at Welbeck. 25 Dec. 1676, aged 83.

Earldom. 2 and 10. HENRY (CAVENDISH), DUKE
II. OF NEWCASTLE [1664/5], MARQUESS OF NEWCASTLE-
Barony by Writ. 1676 ON-TYNE [1643], EARL OF NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE
1691. [1627/8], EARL OF OGLE [1664/5], VISCOUNT MANS-
FIELD [1620], LORD OGLE [1661] (possibly) BARON
X. OGLE of BOTHAL [1620],^(c) and BARON CAVENDISH
OF BOLSOVER [1627/8], 4th and *yst.* but only *surv.*
s. and *h.* *b.* 24 June 1630; styled VISCOUNT MANS-

FIELD, 1659-65, and EARL OF OGLE, 1665-76; *suc. to the peerage*, 25 Dec. 1676. He *d. s.p.m.s.* 26 July 1691, at Welbeck, in his 61st year, and was *bur.* at Bolsover. At his death the *Barony of Ogle* fell into *abeyance*.^(d) while all his other dignities became extinct.

[HENRY CAVENDISH, afterwards PERCY, styled EARL OF OGLE since 1676, only *s.* and *h. ap.* He *d. s.p.* and *v.p.* 1 Nov. 1680, in his 18th year, having been the first husband of Lady Elizabeth Percy, heiress of the estates of that family.]

^(*) The coheirs were his two daughters of whom (1) Joane *m.* before 23 Nov. 1584, Edward (Talbot), 8th Earl of Shrewsbury, and *d. s.p.* as his widow, Dec. 1626, when her sister (2) Catherine became *pro jure* Baroness Ogle as mentioned in the text.

^(b) See "*Creations*, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. It would have been more natural that the heirs indicated should have been those "of her body," inasmuch as her heirs *general* might carry the Barony further than the *heirs of the body* of the 1st Baron. The form in which the letters patent of 12 June 1628, acknowledged the right of Mrs. Milman to "the ancient Barony of Berkeley" was that she was entitled thereto "as the heir general of Sir James de Berkeley, Kut., in whose favour the said Barony was created in 1221."

^(c) See p. 22, note "a," *sub* "Newcastle," as to the idea that he was at the date of his Viscountcy (3 Nov. 1620), *cr.* Baron Ogle of Bothal, co. Northumberland.

^(d) The coheirs were his five daughters of whom two *d. s.p.*; of the others (1) Margaret, *m.* John (Holles), Earl of Clare, *cr.* Duke of Newcastle, and had an only *da.* and *h.* who *m.* Edward (Harley), Earl of Oxford, and *d.* 1755, leaving an only *da.* and *h.*, who *m.* William (Bentinck), 2d Duke of Portland, into which family the estates of Bolsover, Welbeck, &c., were thus conveyed. On the death of the 5th Duke, of Portland, 6 Dec. 1879, the representation of this coheir devolved eventually (1889) on his Grace's only *surv.* sister, Lucy, Dow. Baroness Howard de Walden (2) Catherine, *m.* Thomas (Tuston), 6th Earl of Thanet, by whom she had five daughters and coheirs (3) Arabella, *m.* (as first wife) Charles (Spencer), 3d Earl of Sunderland, and left one *da.* as her sole heir, who *m.* (as first wife) Henry (Harcord), 4th Earl of Carlisle, leaving two daughters as her coheirs of whom one *m.* Jonathan Cope (in her right of Orton Longueville) while the other *m.* Thomas Duncombe, of Helmsley, co. York.

For fuller particulars see "NEWCASTLE" Duke-
dom, *cr.* 1664/5; *ex.* 1691.

OGLE OF BOTHAL.

A Barony of this designation is sometimes said to have conferred 3 Nov. 1620, on Sir William Cavendish, together with the Viscounty of Mansfield, but there does not appear any valid proof thereof.^(a)

OGLE OF CATHERLOUGH.

Viscounty [L.] J. WILLIAM OGLE, was M.P. for Winchester, April 1. 1645, to May 1646, and again 1646 to 1648, when he was disabled. He was "SIR WILLIAM OGLE, Knt."^(b) was cr. 28 Dec. 1645, VISCOUNT OGLE OF CATHERLOUGH, co. Catherlough [L.], but no more is known of him.

OGLETHORPE.

THEOPHILUS OGLETHORPE, s. of Sir Theophilus OGLETHORPE, of Westbrook, in Godalming, co. Surrey;^(c) was M.P. for Haslemere, 1708-10, but soon afterwards retired to Messina in Sicily. He was cr. a Baron (BARON OGLETHORPE) in 1717, by the titular King James III.^(d) He d. unm. in France in or before 1733.

ANNE OGLETHORPE, sister of the above^(e) was cr. a Countess (COUNTESS OGLETHORPE) in 1722, by the titular King James III.^(d) She d. unm.

O'GRADY OF ROCKBARTON.

i.e., "O'GRADY OF ROCKBARTON, co. Limerick," Barony [L.] (*O'Grady*), cr. 1831, with the VISCOUNTY OF GULLANORE OF CAHIR-GULLANORE [L.], which see.

O'HAGAN OF TULLAHOGUE.

Barony. J. THOMAS O'HAGAN, s. of Edward O'HAGAN, of Belfast, by Mary, da. of Capt. Thomas BELT, was b. 29 May 1812; Barrister (Dublin) 1836; Queen Counsel [L.], 1849; Queen Serjeant [L.], 1859; Solicitor General [L.], 1860-61; Attorney Gen. [L.], 1861-65; P.C. [L.], 1861; M.P. for Tralee, 1863-65; Justice of the Common Pleas [L.], 1865-68; LORD CHANCELLOR [L.], Dec. 1868 to Feb. 1874, and again May 1880 to Nov. 1881, being (as such) cr. 14 June 1870, BARON O'HAGAN OF TULLAHOGUE,^(a) co. Tyrone. On his retirement from office he was, 17 Jan. 1882, made K.P. He m. firstly, 5 Feb. 1836, Mary, da. of Charles Hamilton TRELLIS, of Belfast. She d. Oct. 1868. He m. secondly, 2 Aug. 1871, at St. Mary's, Barnley, co. Lancaster, Alice Mary, yst. da. and coheir of Charles TOWNLEY, of Towneley, co. Lancaster, by Caroline Harriet, da. of William Philip (MOLYNEUX), 2d EARL OF SEFTON [L.]. He d. of paralysis, 1 Feb. 1885, in his 73d year, at Hereford House, Park street, Midx., and was bur. in Glasnevin Cemetery, co. Dublin. His widow living 1894.

(a) See p. 22, note "a," sub. "Newcastle."

(b) Lodge's list of patents of Irish Peers. In Burke's "*Extinct Peerage*" the name is given as "*Richard Ogle*." There was a "*Richard Ogle, co. Lincoln*," who was knighted 23 April 1603, and d. before 1627 (admon. 20 Nov. 1627), who clearly was not the grantee. See his ped. in "*The Genealogist*," vol. i, p. 320.

(c) Pedigree in Manning's "*Surrey*," vol. i, p. 613.

(d) See list of these "*Jacobite Peerages*," vol. i, p. 59, note "b," sub. "*Albemarle*."

(e) This according to O'Donovan's "*Tribes of Hy Fiaichrach*" was the ancient seat of the Clan O'Hagan from whom the grantee claimed descent.

II. 1885. 2. THOMAS TOWNLEY (O'HAGAN), BARON O'HAGAN OF TULLAHOBUE, s. and h. by second wife, b. 5 Dec. 1878, at 19 Chesham place, Midx.; *suc. to the peerage*, 1 Feb. 1885.

Family Estates.—These, in 1882 (being Lady O'Hagan's share of the Townley estates) consisted of 1,695 acres in Lancashire, and 604 in Yorkshire. *Total* 5,299 acres, worth £1,884 a year. *Principal Residence*. Woodlands, Clonsilla, co. Dublin.

OAKHAM.

The name of this town, co. Rutland, is sometimes supposed to have been used in 1566 in the creation of the Barony of Cromwell, but the dignity appears to have been "*Cromwell* [only] and not "*Cromwell of Oakham*."⁽¹⁾

OKEHAMPTON, see "OAKHAMPTON."

OLD WARDEN.

See "ONGLEY OF OLD WARDEN," Barony [L.] (*Henby-Ongley*), *cr.* 1776; *ex.* 1877.

OLDCASTELL.

Barony by Writ.

L 1409,
to
1417.

JOHN OLDCASTELL, s. of Sir Richard O., of co. Hereford, b. about 1360, distinguished himself as a soldier, and was knighted.⁽¹⁾ He was Sheriff of co. Hereford (1405-06), 7 Hen. IV. He m. thrice, viz. firstly Katharine, da. of Richard AP YEVAN, by Isabella his wife. By her he had a son, John, aged 23 (1415-16), 4 Hen. V.⁽²⁾ He m. secondly a lady, who brought him four children.⁽³⁾ He m. thirdly (as her fourth husband) in or before 1409, Joan, *neo jure* BARONESS COBHAM, and (probably in consequence of this marriage, tho' not under the designation of Cobham, to *prove* such to have been the case) was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD OLDCASTELL) by writs directed, "*Johanni Oldcastell Ch'c.*," from 26 Oct. (1409), 11 Hen. IV., to 22 March (1412/3), 1 Hen. V. He is, however, generally considered as LORD COBHAM *jure uxoris* and in his declaration of 1413, and in the proceedings of Parl. against him in 1417 (both hereafter alluded to) is designated, in the first as "John Oldcastle, Kut. and Lord Cobham," and in the second as "Dominum Joh'em Oldcastell, Militem, Dominum de Cobham."⁽⁴⁾ Having long been an active patron of Wycliff, and having adopted "the Lollard" doctrines, he became a principal leader of that sect, and was, under the heresy act passed by Henry IV., arrested 23 Sep. 1413, and brought before the Archbishop's Court in London, where, at St. Paul's, he read a declaration of his faith. He was excommunicated and imprisoned in the Tower, whence, however, he escaped to Wales. Being suspected, however, as unnecessary to a rising of the Lollards under Sir Roger Aston, 1000 marks was promised for his capture, and he was retaken at Broniarth, co. Montgomery, and having been adjudged a "traitor to the King," was drawn thro' the city of London, and "hung and burnt hanging," at St. Giles's Hospital Gate, 25 Dec. 1417. His *peerage dignity* (if reckoned a distinct one from that of "Cobham") was forfeited under his sentence.

⁽¹⁾ See vol. ii, p. 432, note "b," *sub* "Cromwell."

⁽²⁾ He is said (without, however, any good authority) to have been a friend of "young Prince Harry" (afterwards Henry V.), and to have been the prototype of the Falstaff, celebrated by Shakespeare.

⁽³⁾ At which date this John was found heir to Isabella, his mother's mother.

⁽⁴⁾ Henry, Katharine, Joan and Maud. "*Henry Oldcastle*, son and heir of John, Lord Cobham" is alluded to in *Pat. 7 Hen. VI.*, 1428-29. See Banks's "*Bar. Angl.*," vol. i, p. 161, note "b."

⁽⁵⁾ *Rot. Parl.*, vol. iv, p. 109b.

OLDERFLEET.

i.e., "Hill of Olderfleet," Barony [L.] (*Hill-Trecoir*), *ca.* 1766, with the Viscountcy of DUNHAMON [L.] which see: *ca.* 1862.

OLIPHANT.

Barony [S.] I. SIR LAURENCE OLIPHANT, of Aberchady, s. and h.

I. 1456? of Sir John O., of the same, by Isabel, da. of Walter GUTHRY, of Auchterhouse, *sur.* his father (who was slain), 25 Jan. 1445/6; was *cr.* probably in (or before) 1456(?) a Lord of Parl. as LORD OLIPHANT [S.], under which designation he sat in Parl. 14 Oct. 1467, and subsequently. He conducted treaties with the English, 1484 and 1491; was a P.C. and was one of the Lords of Session, 1495. He m. Isabel, *gss.* da. of William [HAY], 1st EARL OF ERBOLL [S.], by Beatrice, da. of James [DOUGLAS], LORD DALKEITH [S.]. He d. about 1498.

II. 1498? 2. JOHN (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], s. and h.^(b) He was *v.p.* a defender in a civil suit as early as Jan. 1488/9. He *sur.* to the peerage [S.] about 1498 and sat in Parl., 13 March 1503/4. He m. before 10 Oct. 1493, Elizabeth, da. of Colin [CAMERON], 1st EARL OF ARBUTHNOT [S.], by Isabel, 1st da. and coheir of John [STEWART], 2d LORD LOCH [S.]. He d. 1516. His widow living 1516.

III. 1516. 3. LAURENCE (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of Colin OLIPHANT, Master of Oliphant, by Elizabeth, da. of William [KEITH], 3d EARL MARSHALL [S.], which Colin d. *v.p.*, being slain^(a) at Flodden field, 9 Sept. 1513.^(d) He *sur.* to the peerage [S.] in 1516; purchased the vast estates in Caithness inherited by his cousin, Andrew Oliphant,^(e) of which he had charter 1526 and 1533. He was taken prisoner, Nov. 1543, at the rout of Solway and ransomed in July 1543 for 800 marks sterling.^(f) He m. before 25 May 1526, Margaret, 1st da. of James SANDILANDS, of Croyie. He d. 26 March 1556, at Aldwick, *co.* Caithness.

IV. 1566. 4. LAURENCE (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], s. and h. ^(g) *sur.* to the peerage [S.], 26 March, and was *sworn* heir in Sep. 1536. He joined the association at Hamilton, 8 May 1568, on behalf of Queen Mary [S.]. He m. (contract 1552), Margaret, 2d da. of George [HAY], 6th EARL OF ERBOLL [S.], by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Alexander ROBERTSON, of Strowan. He d. 16 Jan. 1593, at Aldwick *qsd.*, and was *bur.* there.

(a) The place assigned to this peerage at the decret of making in 1606 was 17th out of the 37 Baronies then existing, being between the Barony of Maxwell [1445?] and the Barony of Lovat [1460?].

(b) His *gr.* br., William Oliphant, of Berriedale, acquired that and other estates by marriage with Christian, da. and h. of Alexander Sutherland, of Duffus, which estates were resigned about 1520 by their son, Andrew Oliphant, to the then Lord Oliphant. This William is in Wood's "*Douglas*" made (erroneously) the ancestor of the Oliphants of Gask.

(c) His only br., Laurence Oliphant, Abbot of Inchaffray, perished with him. This Abbot was, by a bastard son, ancestor of the Oliphants of Bachelton, who resumed the title.

(d) See p. 63, note "b," *sub* "Lennox," for a list of the Scotch nobles and their eldest sons there slain.

(e) See note "b" next above. The non-entry duties of these estates for 120 years amounted to £7,000.

(f) His annual revenue was at that date estimated at 100 marks sterling.

(g) His *gr.* br., William Oliphant, of Newton, *co.* Perth, m. his cousin, Margaret, da. and coheir of Andrew Oliphant, of Berriedale, and was ancestor of the Oliphants of Gask, that estate being acquired by their grandson, Laurence O., by purchase in 1625 from the 5th Lord. A good account of this branch is in Burke's "*Conemara*," vol. iv, pp. 258—261, and in Oliphant's "*Jacobite Lords of Gask*," which Lords became extinct by the death *s.p.*, 7 Dec. 1847, of James Blair Oliphant, of Gask.

V. 1593, 5. LAURENCE (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], grandson to and h., being s. and h. of Laurence OLIPHANT, Master of Oliphant, by Christian, 2d da. of William (DOUGLAS), 2d EARL OF MORAY [S.], which Laurence lastnamed (who was involved in the "*Raid of Ruthven*"^(a), *d. v.p.*, being lost at sea in March 1584.^(b)) He was b. 21 March 1583, and *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 18 Jan. 1593. He is called "a base unworthy man" and alienated^(c) most of the extensive estates he had inherited in the counties of Caithness, Fife, Forfar, Perth, Kincardine, Haddington and Edinburgh. He *m.* before 28 Jan. 1607, Lillias, 1st da. of James (DRUMMOND), 1st LORD MADRITY [S.], by Jean, da. of Sir James CHISHOLM. He *d. s.p.m.*^(d) in or before 1631, having "executed a procuratory of resignation of his honours in favour of Patrick Oliphant, his collateral heir male," the effect of which (as decided by the Court of Session, 11 July 1633) in the claim of the peerage by his da. and h. (as *heir general*) against the *heir male*, was, that (there having been no regraint), he "had denuded himself and his descendants of the dignities" till the King should declare his pleasure thereon.^(e)

VI. 1633. 1. PATRICK OLIPHANT, heir male of the above, being s. and h. of John OLIPHANT, of Newland, by Lillias, da. of Patrick (GRAY), LORD GRAY [S.], which John (generally *styled* Master of Oliphant), was 2d s. of Laurence, 4th LORD OLIPHANT. He was served *heir general* to his said father, 14 June 1623, and *heir male* to Laurence, 5th LORD OLIPHANT in 1633, at which date he claimed that title by virtue of the last Lord's resignation in his favour, which was, however, found inept by the Court of Session as beforestated. He was accordingly *cr.* in 1633,^(f) LORD OLIPHANT [S.], with rem. to heirs male of his body,^(g) the precedence of the *old* Barony of Oliphant being given to a Barony of Mordington [S.], conferred on the *heir general*. He obtained lands on the Deveron in Banffshire. He was present in Earl, 12 June 1672. He *m.* firstly, Elizabeth, da. of Sir Patrick CHEYSE, of Esselment. She *d. s.p.m.*^(h) He *m.* secondly, Mary (a Roman Catholic), da. of James CHICHOPE, of Frendraught, not improbably the 1st VISCOUNT FRENDRAUGHT [S.]. He *d.* about 1680, but certainly before 2 March 1697.⁽ⁱ⁾

VII. 1680† 5. CHARLES (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], s. and h. by second wife. He, who was a Roman Catholic under James II. and a Protestant under Queen Anne, took his seat, 12 Oct. 1706, and was a sturdy opponent of the Union [S.]. He was served *heir* of his father, 1 April 1707. He *m.* Mary, widow of Patrick MELDRUM, of Leathers, da. of (—) OULVY, of Milntoun of Keith. He *d.* in or before 1709.

VIII. 1709? 3. PATRICK (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], only s. and h., "a youth much given to horse racing." He served in Dumbarton's regiment, under Marlborough at the taking of Bouchain in 1712. He,

^(a) See "*N. and Q.*," 7th S., ix, 343, for some notice of this "Master of Oliphant," by "Sigana," [i.e., M. J. M. Shaw-Stewart.]

^(b) Oliphant's "*Jacobite Lairds of Gask*" where it is stated that Dupplin and Aberdalgie were disposed of to the Earl of Kinnoull [S.], but that Gask "was made over to his cousin," i.e., Laurence Oliphant, of Newton.

^(c) He had a da. and h., Anne, who claimed the Barony as *heir* of line, to which she would have been entitled had not her father denuded himself and his heirs of the dignity. Her husband, Sir James Douglas, was however *cr.* Lord Mordington [S.], in 1641 (see that dignity), with the precedence of the Barony of Oliphant.

^(d) See vol. v., p. 369, note "b," *sub* "Mordington," where the matter is fully set out.

^(e) "Sir James Balfour (Annals, vol. ii., p. 203), the Lord Lyon at the time, informs us that in 1633, Patrick Oliphant was *cr.* Lord Oliphant." ("Riddell" p. 181, note 3).

^(f) This limitation is recited in the patent of the peerage of Oliphant granted in 1769 by the titular King James III.

^(g) Her only da. Lillias *m.* in 1634, Sir Laurence Oliphant, of Gask, in right of which descent her great grandson, Laurence claimed the Barony as *heir* of line on failure of the issue of her brothers of the half blood in 1748.

^(h) There is a letter of that date from Charles, Lord Oliphant.

on 11 May 1709, made over all his lands in Banffshire to his cousin, James Oliphant, of Gask, in favour of whom, (who is called "the only person capable of supporting and preserving their family," he gave a procuratory of resignation of his honours to the Crown, registered 14 July 1711, in the books of Council and Session, which procuratory was however, never completed. He *d. unm.* 14 and was *bur.* 18 Jan. 1720/1, at St. James' Westm.^(a) Will pr. 1722.^(b)

IX. 1721. 4. WILLIAM (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], uncle and h., being 2d s. of Patrick, the 1st [VIth] Lord. He was a Roman Catholic and a Col. in the French service. He fought for James II. at Killbuck and took a prominent part in the Stuart rising in 1715 but escaped to France and was residing at Orleans in 1720. He, however, returned to Scotland and *d. unm.* and intestate at (his cousin's house) Williamstown, co. Perth, late in Dec. 1728.^(c)

X. 1728, 5. FRANCIS (OLIPHANT), LORD OLIPHANT [S.], nephew to and h., being only s. and h. of Captain the Hon. Francis Oliphant 1748. (dead before 1721), was *b.* about 1715; *suc.* to the peerage [S.] in 1728 and voted at the election of Peers [S.] down to 1747. He obtained a pension from the Government. He *m.*, 18 Jan. 1747, in London, Mary LINGREY, of York. He *d. a.p.* at Islington, Midx., 19 April 1748, when the *Barony* conferred (1633) in tail male on his grandfather became extinct. His admin. 1 Aug. 1748, granted to his widow.

XI. 1748, 6. WILLIAM OLIPHANT, s. of Charles OLIPHANT, of to Langton, one of the Clerks of Session, assumed the title^(d) of 1751. LORD OLIPHANT [S.] in 1748 and voted (without protest) as such in 1750 at the election of Scotch Peers. He *d. a.p.*, 3 June 1751, at Gravesend, near Holyroodhouse, having (it is said) acknowledged Laurence Oliphant, of Gask, to be the heir to the peerage.^(e)

(^a) The entry is "Mr. Patrick Oliphant, m." tho' (curiously enough) the burial in the same registry of one of the impostor Lords, 5 Nov. 1770, is "Right Hon. David, Lord Oliphant, m." The "m." stands for "man."

(^b) At his death Andrew Oliphant, an officer in the army, assumed the title of Lord Oliphant on which the Laird of Gask writes, 25 May 1721, that it "cannot be conceived" who this person is "unless it be Andrew O., a bastard son of Patrick, Lord O., grandfather to the late Lord."

(^c) See "N. and Q.," 3d S., ix, 55, for a spirited ballad entitled "The Dragoon and Piggy," which most probably refers to him.

(^d) It is unknown on what ground he did so; probably as heir male collateral to the grantees of 1633 in the erroneous impression that the dignity was to heirs male general. His descent is unknown but was alleged to be from Peter Oliphant, said (in the very erroneous account of the family in Wood's "Dionæa") to be a 2d s. of Laurence, the 3d Lord, and said (elsewhere) to be next br. to the said 3d Lord, and an elder br. of William, ancestor of the Oliphants, of Gask, but see p. 123, note "b."

(^e) Another *ex-distant* Lord Oliphant appears before 4 Oct. 1760, at which date the admin. of Hon. David Oliphant, of the Isle of Jamaica, Bachelor, is granted to his father, David, Lord Oliphant. The will of David, Lord Oliphant, who *d.* in Scotland, 27 Oct. 1770, was pr. in London Nov. 1770. He appears to have been a descendant of a bastard son of Laurence Oliphant, Abbot of Inchaffray (s. of the 2d Lord) who was slain at Flodden, whose descendants settled at Bachelton. John Oliphant, of Bachelton, "commonly called Lord Oliphant," *suc.* to that estate in Oct. 1770, to whom *suc.* in 1781 John Harrison Oliphant, to whom *suc.* in 1791 John Oliphant, who was *suc.* by Margaret, who *d.* 1800, and was *suc.* by (her great aunt) Janet (b. 1781) afterwards Baroness Elibank [S.]. The claim early in the 19th century of Francis Oliphant "owner of a Pottery work" near Glasgow was terminated by his death *a.p.m.* Consult "N. and Q.," 4th S., ix, 322 and 393.

XII. 1760. LAURENCE OLIPHANT, of Gask, co. Perth, s. and h. of James OLIPHANT, of Gask afoe., b. about 1692; was in arms for the Stuart cause in 1715 and attainted accordingly and was by patent⁽¹⁾ from the titular King James III. dat. at Rome, 14 July 1760, cr. LORD OLIPHANT [S.] with *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to those of his said father and with the precedence of the Barony of Oliphant granted by Charles I. [in 1633] to Patrick Oliphant and resigned [1711] by his grandson in favour of the said James Oliphant, father of the said Laurence. The grantee, however, resolved not to bear the title till the Stuarts were restored. He d. in 1767, aged 75. His s. and h., Laurence Oliphant, of Gask, d. 1 Jan. 1792, whose s. and h., Laurence, d. at Paris, 1819, leaving Laurence his s. and h. (then but 21) who d. unm. 1824 and was suc. by his br., James Oliphant,⁽²⁾ of Gask, who d. Dec. 1847, aged 43, being "the last heir male of that Laurence Oliphant who bought Gask from Lord Oliphant in 1625."

OLLERTON.

See "HAWKESBURY OF HASSELBECH, co. Northampton AND OF OLLERTON, Sherwood forest, co. Nottingham," Barony; (*Fuljanbe*), cr. 1893.

O'MALLUN, see GLEAN-O'MALLUN.

OMBERSLEY.

See "SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, co. Worcester," Barony (*Sandys*), cr. 1743; co. 1797.

See "SANDYS OF OMBERSLEY, co. Worcester," Barony (*Hill*, nee *Sandys*), cr. 1802.

O'NEILL, and O'NEILL OF SHANE'S CASTLE.

- Barony [L.]** 1. JOHN O'NEILL, of Shane's Castle, formerly Edenduffarrig, co. Antrim, by Catharine, 2d da. and coheir of the Rt. Hon. St. John Brodrick, of Middleton, co. Cork, was b. about 1740; suc. his father, 16 Aug. 1769, and, having been several years M.P. for co. Antrim, and a P.C. [I.], was cr. 30 Nov. 1793, **BARON O'NEILL** of Shane's Castle, co. Antrim [L.] being subsequently, cr. 3 Oct. 1795, **VISCOUNT O'NEILL** [L.] He m. 18 Oct. 1777, Henrietta, only da. and h. of Charles Boyle, styled LORD DUNGARVAN (s. and h. ap. of John, 5th EARL OF CONN [I.]), by Susanna, da. of Henry HOARE. She d. 3 Sep. 1793. He d. 17 June 1798, of wounds received in an action with the Irish rebels at Antrim.
- II. 1798.** 2. CHARLES HENRY ST. JOHN (O'NEILL), VISCOUNT O'NEILL, &c. [L.], s. and h., b. 22 Jan. 1779; suc. to the peerage [L.], 17 June 1798; was cr. in Aug. 1800, **VISCOUNT RAYMOND** and **EARL O'NEILL** [L.]; **RET. PEER** [L.], 1801-31, being one of the 28 originally chosen; **K.P.**, 13 Feb. 1809; many years Lord Lieut. of co. Antrim, and Col. of its Militia; P.C. [L.]; Joint Postmaster Gen. [L.], &c. He d. unm. at the Bilton Hotel, Sackville street, Dublin, 25 March 1841, aged 62, when the *Earldom* of O'Neill and the *Viscounty* of Raymond [L.], became extinct. Will pr. Oct. 1841.
- Earldom [L.]** I. 1800, to 1841.

⁽¹⁾ The patent is printed in Oliphant's "*Jacobite Lairds of Gask*," p. 310.

⁽²⁾ In 1839 (90 years after the death of the 5th [Xth] Lord) James Oliphant, of Gask, claimed the peerage as heir male of the body of William Oliphant, of Newton, the only yr. son of Colin, Master of Oliphant (slain at Flodden), s. and h. ap. of the 2nd [11th] Lord. He declared that "after every possible inquiry he could discover no evidence of any competitor claiming a nearer descent." [Oliphant's "*Jacobite Lairds of Gask*," p. 447.]

Viscounty [I.] 3. JOHN BRUCE RICHARD (O'NEILL), Viscount

III. 1811, O'NEILL [1795], and BARON O'NEILL OF SHANE'S CASTLE [1793],
 to in the peerage of Ireland, only br. and h.; b. 30 Dec. 1870, at
 1855. Shane's Castle; entered the army in 1799, becoming a General
 in 1854; was M.P. for co. Antrim, 1802-41; Constable of
 Dublin Castle; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 25 March 1841; *Ren*

PEER [I.], 1842-55. He *d. unm.*, 1855, aged 74, at Shane's Castle and, *all his*
honours became extinct.

Barony [U.K.] 1. WILLIAM O'NEILL, formerly CHICHESTER, Clerk

I. 1868. in Holy Orders, cousin of the above, was s. and h. of the Rev.
 Edward CHICHESTER, Rector of Kilmore, co. Armagh, by Catherine,
 da. of Robert YOUNG, of Cullinagh House, co. Donegal, which
 Edward (who *d.* June 1840), was s. of the Rev. William CHICHESTER, D.D., Rector of
 Clonmany, &c. (*d.* 31 Aug. 1812), who was s. of the Rev. Arthur CHICHESTER, by
 Mary, only da. and h. of Henry O'NEILL, which Henry (who *d.* 1721 *v. p.* and *s. p.*)
 was elder br. to Charles O'NEILL, of Shane's Castle, father of the 1st Viscount
 O'NEILL [I.]. He was b. 4 March 1813, at Cullinagh House; ed. at Shrewsbury School
 and at Trin. Coll., Dublin; B.A. (honours), 1836; was ordained, 1837; Prob. of Christ
 Church, Dublin, 1848-59; took the name of O'NEILL in lieu of that of *Chichester* by
 Royal lic. [I.] in 1855 on succeeding to the O'Neill estates, on the death of the
 last Viscount, under the will of the late Earl. He was *cr.*, 18 April 1868, BARON
 O'NEILL of Shane's Castle, co. Antrim [U.K.]. He *m.* firstly, 3 Jan. 1839,
 Henrietta, 1st da. of Robert TORRENS, one of the Judges of the Common Pleas [I.]
 She *d.* 17 Jan. 1857. He *m.* secondly, 8 April 1858, Elizabeth Grace, da. of the
 Ven. John TORRENS, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin. He *d.* 18 April 1883, aged 70,
 at Shane's Castle, and was *bur.* at Drumahaire. His widow living 1894.

II. 1883. 1. EDWARD (O'NEILL, sometime CHICHESTER), BARON
 O'NEILL OF SHANE'S CASTLE, s. and h. by first wife, b. 31 Dec. 1839,
 at Derrynoyd, co. Derry; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; took (with his father) the
 name of O'Neill in lieu of that of *Chichester* in 1855; M.P. for co. Antrim, 1863-80;
suc. to the peerage, 18 April 1883. He *m.*, 30 June 1873, at St. Peter's, Eaton square,
 Louisa Katharine Emma, 1st da. of Thomas Barves (COCHRANE), 11th EARL OF
 DUNDONALD [S.], by Louisa Harriet, da. of William Alexander MACKENZIE. She
 was b. 1 Sep. 1848.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 65,912 acres in co. Antrim valued at
 £44,000 a year. *Principal Residence.* Shane's Castle, co. Antrim.

ONGLEY OF OLD WARDEN.

Barony [I.] 1. ROBERT HENLEY-ONGLEY (formerly ROBERT HENLEY),

I. 1776. of Old Warden, Beds, s. of Robert HENLEY, of St. Clement Danes,
 Midd. (living 1726 but dead before 1751), by Anne, only da. and h.
 of (—) MARIAM, and Sarah, his wife, sister of Sir Samuel ONGLEY^(*)
 (*d. s. p.* 1726), and aunt of Samuel ONGLEY (*d. s. p.* 1747), both of Old Warden and;
 was b. before 1728 (at which date he was 3d son of his father); *suc. to the estate of*
Old Warden and, and assumed the name of *Ongley* after that of *Henley*; was M.P.
 for Bedford, 1754-61, for Beds. 1761-80 and 1784-85, having been (meanwhile)
cr., 30 July 1776, BARON ONGLEY OF OLD WARDEN in Ireland. He *m.*, 4 May
 1763, Frances, da. and coheir of Richard GOSWORTHY, of Langton Hall, Essex. He *d.*
 23 Oct. 1785. Will pr. Nov. 1785. His widow *d.* 23 Jan. 1799.

(*) See Le Neve's "Knights" (p. 508) for an account of him, who was a Linen
 Draper of Cornhill and a Director of the South Sea Company, and who *d. unm.*
 "very rich, said £10,000 a year," 25 Aug. 1726, aged 80, being *bur.* at Old Warden.
 He was *suc.* by his nephew Samuel Ongley, who *d. s. p.* 15 June 1747.

II. 1785. 2. ROBERT (HENLEY-ONGLEY), BARON ONGLEY OF OLD WARDEN [I.] s. and h., b. 3 Oct. 1771; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 23 Oct. 1785. He m. 11 July 1801, Frances, da. of Lieut. Gen. Sir John BURGESS, 7th Bart., by Charlotte, da. of Gen. JONESTONE. He d. 20 Aug. 1814, aged 42. Will pr. 1815. His widow d. 27 Dec. 1841. Will pr. Jan. 1842.

III. 1815. 3. ROBERT (HENLEY-ONGLEY), BARON ONGLEY OF OLD WARDEN [I.] s. and h., b. 9 May 1803. He d. unm. 31 Jan. 1877, in 1877, his 74th year,^(a) at Bushey Lodge, Teddington, Midx., when the *peerage* became extinct.

ONSLow, and ONSLOW OF ONSLOW AND CLANDON.

Barony. 1. SIR RICHARD ONSLOW, Bart., s. and h. of Sir Arthur

I. 1716. ONSLOW, Bart., by his second wife, Mary, 2d da. and coheir of Sir Thomas FOOT, Bart.,^(b) sometime (1649-50), Lord Mayor of London, was b. 23 June and bap. 9 July 1654; *suc.* his father as Baronet, 21 July 1683, having been M.P. for Guildford, 1678/9 to 1686, and being subsequently M.P. for Surrey from 1689 to 1716, save for one Parl. (1710-13), when he sat for St. Mawes; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1690-93; Speaker of the House of Commons, 1708-10,^(c) P.C., 1710, to Queen Anne, and again, 1716, to Geo. I.; one of the Lords of the Treasury, Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer, 1714-15; one of Tellers of the Exchequer (for life) 1715, being (for "his great merits and in particular for having on all occasions strenuously asserted the rights and liberties of his country and been indefatigable in supporting the Protestant interest,"^(d)) cr. 19 Jan. 1716, BARON ONSLOW OF ONSLOW, co. Salop, AND OF CLANDON, co. Surrey, with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his *uncle*, "Denzil Omslow, of Picford, Esq.," in like manner, and ultimately to (his nearer relatives) the heirs male of the body of the grantee's *father*. He was Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1716-17. He m. 31 Aug. 1676, at St. Dionis Backchurch, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Henry TULSE, sometime (1623-84), Lord Mayor of London, by Elizabeth his wife. He d. 5 Dec. 1717, and was *bur.* at Merrow, Surrey. Will pr. Dec. 1718. His widow, who was *bap.* 3 Jan. 1660/1, at St. Dionis afd., "drowned her self being melancholy," in a pond at the Archbishop's palace at Croydon, 25 Nov. 1718, and was carried away for burial elsewhere. Her will pr. Dec. 1718.

II. 1717. 2. THOMAS (ONSLow), BARON ONSLOW OF ONSLOW AND OF CLANDON, 1st but only surv. s. and h.; b. before 1682; M.P. for Gutton, 1702-05; for Chichester, 1705-08; for Bletchingley, 1708-15, and for Surrey, 1716-17; cr. LL.D., of Cambridge, 7 Oct. 1717; *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Dec. 1717; Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1717; one of the Tellers of the Exchequer, 1718. He m. Dec. 1708, Elizabeth, da. and h. of John KNIGHT, niece and heir to Col. Charles KNIGHT, both of Jamaica. She, with whom he had a great fortune, d. 19 April 1731, and was *bur.* at Merrow. He d. 5 June 1740. Will pr. 1740.

^(a) His three brothers, all officers in the army, all d. unm. before him, viz. (1) Montagu, d. 13 Feb. 1856, aged 48 (2) George, d. 22 May 1871, aged 63, and (3) Frederick, d. 26 Aug. 1846, aged 35.

^(b) This Sir Thomas Foot was cr. a Baronet, 21 Nov. 1660, with a *spec. rem.*, failing his issue male, to his son in law the said Arthur Omslow who (on his death s.p.m. in his 90th year), *suc.* him accordingly therein, 12 Oct. 1687 and was himself *su.* succeeded by his son, the future Lord Omslow, in 1688, as mentioned in the text.

^(c) Sir Richard Omslow, Bart. (Speaker of the House for two years, 1708-10), must not be confounded with his more celebrated cousin, the 1st. Hon. Arthur Omslow, who was Speaker in all the five Parls. (1727-64), which embraced the whole of the reign (*thirty-three years*, 1727-60), of King George II., and who d. 17 Feb. 1763, in his 77th year, not having himself received a peerage, which was, however, bestowed eight years later on his son, who subsequently (1801), was cr. Earl Omslow.

^(d) It was apparently thought that a peerage with the ordinary limitation would not have been a sufficient reward for these exertions.

III. 1740. *3.* RICHARD (ONSLOW), BARON ONSLOW OF ONSLOW AND OF CLANDON, only s. and h., *b.* 1715; M.P. for Guildford, 1734-46; *suc. to the peerage*, 5 June, 1740; Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1740; *cr.* L.L.D. of Cambridge, 3 July 1743; *cl.* K.B., 13 March 1752, and *inst.* 22 Dec. 1753. He *m.* 16 May 1741, at her mother's house, 14 Clifford street, St. James's-west, Mary, da. of Sir Edmund Elwell, 3d Bart., by Anne, da. of William Serres, of Beauchamp, co. Somerset. He *d.* s.p. 8 Oct. 1776, and was *bur.* at Merton, aged about 61, when the male issue of the grantee became extinct. Admon. 29 Oct. 1776 and 16 Dec. 1779. His widow *d.* 20 April 1812, aged 94. Will pr. 1812.

IV. 1776. *4 and 1.* GEORGE (ONSLOW), BARON ONSLOW OF ONSLOW AND OF CLANDON [1716] and BARON CRANLEY OF IMBERCOURT [1776], 2d cousin and h. to the Barony of Ouslow (according to the spec. rein. in the creation of that dignity in 1716), he being only s. and h. of the Rt. Hon. Arthur ONSLOW,^(a) Speaker of the House of Commons during the whole reign of George II., by Anne, da. and coheir of John Earlless, of Imbercourt aish., which Arthur (who *d.* 17 Feb. 1768, aged 76) was s. and h. of Foote ONSLOW, a Commissioner of Excise (*d.* 10 May 1710), who was next br. to Richard, 1st Baron ONSLOW above-mentioned. He was *b.* 13 Sep. 1731; ed. at Westminster school, and at Peterhouse, Cambridge; M.P. for Rye, 1754-61, and for Surrey, 1761-74; one of the Lords of the Treasury, 1767-77; P.C., 1767; *cr.* M.A., of Cambridge, 1766, and D.C.L. of Oxford, 8 July 1773; *cr.* 20 May 1776 (eight years after his father's death), BARON CRANLEY OF IMBERCOURT, co. Surrey, succeeding a few months later, 8 Oct. 1776, as *Baron Ouslow of Ouslow and of Clandon* on the death of his third cousin, the late Lord; Lord Lieut. of Surrey, 1774-1814; Comptroller of the Household, 1777-79; Treasurer of the Household, 1779-80; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1780. He was *cr.* 17 June 1801, VISCOUNT CRANLEY of Cranley, co. Surrey, and EARL ONSLOW, co. Salop. He *m.* 26 June 1753, at at Thames Ditton, co. Surrey, Henrietta, da. of Sir John SHELLEY, 4th Bart., by his second wife, Margaret, da. of Thomas (PELHAM), 1st Baron PELHAM OF LAUDHRO. She, who was *b.* Feb. 1730, was *bur.* 2 June 1809. He *d.* 17 May 1814, in his 83d year, at Clandon. Will pr. 1814.

Earldom.

II.

Barony.

V.

2 and 5. THOMAS (ONSLOW), EARL ONSLOW, &c., 1st but only surv. s. and h., *b.* 15 March 1754; ed. at Harrow and at Peterhouse, Cambridge; M.A., 1778; M.P. for Rye, 1777-84, and for Guildford, 1784-1800; Col. of the Surrey Militia, 1797-1812;^(b) styled Viscount CRANLEY, 1801-14; *suc. to the peerage*, 17 May 1814, as Earl Ouslow. He *m.* firstly, 20 Dec. 1776, at Lambeth

Palace, Surrey, Arabella, sister and coheir of Roger and da. and coheir of Eaton Mainwaring ELLESBER, of Risby Park, co. York, by Barbara, sister and h. of Abraham Dixon, of Belford, co. Northumberland. She *d.* 11 April 1782, aged 26. He *m.* secondly, 18 Feb. 1783, Charlotte, widow of Thomas DUNCAN, da. of William Hall, of King's Walden, Herts, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Charles FARNHAM, of Keppington, co. Kent. She *d.* 25 April 1819. He *d.* 22 Feb. 1827, aged 72. Will pr. May 1827.

^(a) See p. 125, note "c."

^(b) He was well known, from 1780 to 1800, as "little Tom Ouslow," for his practical jokes of which one was a clever hoax purporting to be an address from Wetjee, a German (nook to the Prince of Wales) soliciting the votes of Aylesbury for the election of 1789. Wrexall (*"Posthumous memoirs"*) speaks of him as "beneath the middle stature and destitute of any elegance or grace [but] most fluent in discourse." He appears indeed to have possessed an infinity of wit, but it too frequently degenerated into buffoonery. His predominant passion of driving gave occasion to the following verses:—

"What can Tommy Ouslow do?"

"Oh, Tommy can drive a chaise and two."

"Can little Tommy do no more?"

"Yes; Tommy can drive a coach and four."

Earldom. }
 III. }
 Barony. }
 VI. }

1827.

5 and 6. ARTHUR GEORGE (ONSLOW), EARL ONSLOW, &c., 1st s. and h. by first wife, b. 25 Oct. 1777, in Harley street, Marylebone; ed. at Harrow School; styled VISCOUNT CRANLEY from 1814 till he *suc. to the peerage*, 22 Feb. 1827, taking his seat, 31 March 1829. He m., 21 July 1818, Mary, 1st da. of George FLUDYER, of Ayston, co. Rutland, by Mary, da. of John (FANE),

9th EARL OF WESTMORLAND. She, who was b. 18 April 1793, d. at Clendon 1 March 1830, aged 36. He d. s.p.m.s., 24 Oct. 1870, at Gloucester Villa, Richmond, co. Surrey, within a day of attaining the age of 93. Will pr. 27 Feb. 1871, under £180,000.

[ARTHUR GEORGE ONSLOW, styled [1827-50] VISCOUNT CRANLEY, only s. and h. ap., b. 15 June 1820; m. 1 Aug. 1850, Katherine Anne, 4th dau. of John (CUST), 1st EARL BROWNLOW. He d. s.p.m., and v.p. 2 Aug. 1856, aged 36. His widow, who was b. 18 Nov. 1822, d. 18 Oct. 1885, at Alford House, Prince's Gate, South Kensington, aged 62. Her will dat. 19 March 1860, pr. 13 Nov. 1885, over £10,000.

Earldom. }
 IV. }
 Barony. }
 VII. }

1870.

4 and 7. WILLIAM HILLIER (ONSLOW), EARL ONSLOW [1801], VISCOUNT CRANLEY [1801]; BARON ONSLOW OF ONSLOW AND OF CLANDON [1716], and BARON CRANLEY OF IMBERCOURT [1776] also a Baronet [1660], great nephew and heir male, being only s. and h. of George Augustus Cranley ONSLOW, by Mary Harriet Anne, 1st da. of William Fraser Bentinck LOTTES, of

Kilbride, co. Wicklow, Lieut. Gen. in the army, which George (who d. v.p. 13 April 1855, aged 42) was 1st s. of the Hon. Thomas Cranley ONSLOW, Lieut. Col. Scots Fusilier Guards (who d. 7 July 1861, aged 82), next br. (of the whole blood) to the late Earl. He was b. 7 March 1853, at Upton house in Alresford, Hants; ed. at Eton and at Ex. Coll., Oxford; *suc. to the peerage* 24 Oct. 1870, and took his seat 9 March 1874; High Steward of Guildford, 1875; one of the Lords in Waiting, Feb. to May 1875 and again 1886-87; Under Sec. for the Colonies, 1887-88; K.C.M.G., 1887; Parl. Sec. to Board of Trade, 1888; GOVERNOR OF NEW ZEALAND, 1888-92; G.C.M.G., 1889. He m. 3 Feb. 1875, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Florence Coulston, da. of Alan Legge (GARDNER), 3d BARON GARDNER OF UTTOXETER, by his second wife, Julia Sarah Hayfield, da. of Edward F. T. Fontescue.

[RICHARD WILLIAM ALAN ONSLOW, styled VISCOUNT CRANLEY, s. and h. ap., b. 23 Aug. 1876; ed. at Eton.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 11,761 acres in Surrey, 1,510 in Essex, and 217 in Norfolk. Total, 13,488 acres, worth £10,872 a year. *Principal Residence.* Clendon Park, near Guildford, Surrey.

OPHALEY, see OFFALY.

ORANMORE AND BROWNE OF CARRABROWNE CASTLE AND OF CASTLE MACGARRETT.

Barony [I.] 7. DOMINICK BROWNE, of Castle Macgarrett, co. Mayo,

I. 1836. 2d but first surv. s. and h. of Dominick Geoffrey BROWNE, of the same, by Margaret, da. and h. of the Hon. George BROWNE, 4th s. of John, 1st EARL OF ALTAMONT [I.], was b. 28 May 1787; *suc.* his father, 8 May 1826, and, having been M.P. for co. Mayo in seven Parls., (*viz.*, 1814-26, and 1830-36), and P.C. [I.] in 1834, was *cr.*, 4 May 1836,^(a) BARON ORANMORE

^(a) The three extinctions made use of (under the act of the Irish Union) for this creation were Munster (merged in the Crown in 1830; Kingsland, and Connaught. Thus the doctrine that by merger of a peerage in the Crown it is *extinguished*, was officially acknowledged.

AND BROWNE OF CARRABROWNE CASTLE in the county of the town of Galway AND OF CASTLE MACGARRETT in the co. of Mayo [I.] He was Lord Lieut. of co. Mayo. He m. in 1811 Catherine Anne Isabella, 1st da. and coheir of Henry Moxon, of Fowre, co. Westmeath, by Elizabeth Araminta, da. of Arthur Saunders (Gore), 2d Earl of Arran [I.] He d. 30 Jan. 1860, aged 72, at Brighton. His widow d. 22 July 1865, in her 81st year, at the Curragh Camp, Ireland.

II. 1860. 2. GEOFFREY DOMINICK AUGUSTUS FREDERICK (GUTHRIE, sometimes Browne), Baron ORANMORE AND BROWNE [I.], only s. and h., b. 8 June 1819, in Cleveland Row, Westminster; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; High Sheriff for co. Mayo. He m., 31 Dec. 1850, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Christina, only surv. child and heir of Alexander Guthrie, of the Mount, near Kilmurrock, co. Ayr, in consequence of which alliance he thereupon assumed the name of Guthrie in lieu of that of Browne and shortly afterwards suc. to the peerage [I.], 30 Jan. 1860. Rep. Peer [I.] since 1869. His wife d. 1 May 1887, at the Mount aisd. =

△

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,243 acres in co. Mayo and of 2,720 in Ayrshire. Total 6,963 acres, worth £8,460 a year. *Principal Residences*. Castle Margaret, Clarendon, co. Mayo, and The Mount, near Kilmurrock, in Ayrshire.

ORCHARD PORTMAN.

i.e., "PORTMAN OF ORCHARD-PORTMAN, co. Somerset," Barony (*Portman*), cr. 1837; see "PORTMAN" Viscountcy, cr. 1873.

ORFORD.

Earldom.

I. 1697,
to
1727.

1. EDWARD RUSSELL, 2d s. of the Hon. Edward Russell (yr. br. of William, 5th Earl and 1st Duke of Bedford), by Penelope, da. of Sir Moyses Hall, of Hillsborough in Ireland, was b. 1653; served in the Navy till 1682, when, for a year, he was Groom of the Bedchamber to the Duke of York, but quitted the court after the beheading of his cousin, Lord Russell, in 1683. He took a leading part in the Revolution, being one of the seven^(a) signatories to the invitation in June, 1688, to the Prince of Orange to come over to England; was M.P. for Launceston, 1689-90; for Portsmouth, 1690-95, and for Cambridgeshire, 1695-97; P.C. during three reigns, 1689, 1709, and 1714; Treasurer of the Navy, 1689-99; Admiral of the Blue, 1689; Com. in Chief of the Channel Fleet, gaining a considerable naval victory over the French, 19 May 1692, at La Hogue, and receiving the thanks of both houses of Parl. that same year. Vice Admiral of England and Admiral of the Fleet, 1693; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1694-99, as also 1709-10, and 1714-17; prevented the designs of the French against Barcelona in 1694, as also their proposed invasion of England from Dieppe, in favour of the exiled King James II., in March 1695/6, being for these services cr. 7 May 1697, BARON OF SHINGAY, co. Cambridge, VISCOUNT BARFLEUR^(b) and EARL OF ORFORD, co. Suffolk, with a *specimen*, failing heirs male of his body, as to the Barony of Shingay (only) to Edward Cheeke^(c) of Pigo, Essex, only s. of his sister, Letitia Cheeke, widow. He was one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of England during the King's absence,^(d) April to Nov. 1697, July to Dec. 1698, as also on the demise of Queen Anne, 1 Aug. to

^(a) See vol. v, p. 35, note "c," sub "Leeds," for a list of these.

^(b) Barfleur in Normandy, off which he had fought a successful action. This is said by Lord Macaulay to be the first instance of an English title of honour, having been taken from a place of battle lying within a foreign territory. The precedent thus set has since been repeatedly followed. See vol. i, p. 79, note "a," sub "Amherst" for several such examples.

^(c) This remainder, however, never took place as Edward Cheeke, tho' the father of several children, d. s.p.s., 8 Oct. 1707, in the lifetime of the grantee and of his own mother, who d. 9 Jan. 1721/2.

^(d) See lists of these during the reign of William III., vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," sub "Devonshire."

13 Sep. 1714.^(a) High Steward of Cambridge Univ. 1699, being *ex* LL.D. 16 April 1705; Lord Lieut. of Cambridgeshire, 1714. He m. 22 Nov. 1691, his first cousin, Margaret, 3d and yst da. of William (Russell), 1st Duke of Bedford, by Anne, da. and h. of Robert (Carr), Earl of Somerset. She, who was b. 31 Aug. 1666, was bur. 9 Jan. 1702, at Chertsey, Bucks. He d. s.p. 23 Nov. 1727 in his 75th year, and was bur. at Chertsey also;^(b) when all his honours became extinct.^(c) Will pr. Feb. 1728.

II. 1742. 1. THE RT. HON. SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, after having been for 23 years *Prime Minister*, was, on his resignation of office, *ex*, 6 Feb. 1712, BARON OF ROUGHTON, *co*. Norfolk, VISCOUNT WALPOLE and EARL OF ORFORD, *co*. Suffolk. He was 3d but (after 1698) 1st surv. s. of Robert WALPOLE, of Houghton afd., by Mary, da. and h. of Sir Geoffrey BIRWELL, of Roughton, *co*. Suffolk; was b. 25 Aug. 1676, at Houghton; ed. at Eton and at King's Coll., Cambridge, which he left (as a scholar) in 1698; *see* his father, 8 Oct. 1700; was M.P. for Castle Rising, 1700-02, and for King's Lynn (for 40 years) 1702-42, being, in politics, a *zealous Whig*; Sec. at War, 1708-10; Treasurer of the Navy, Jan. to Aug. 1710 but was committed prisoner, Dec. 1712, on a charge of "notorious corruption" during his tenure of these offices;^(d) and expelled the House of Commons till the prerogative of Parl. in July 1713. On the accession of George I. he was made P.C. 1714; Paymaster of the Forces, 1714-17, and again 1720-21. From 1715 to 1717^(e) and again from 1721, when he was offered a peerage (which he accepted for his son), till 1742, he was Chancellor of the Exchequer and First Lord of the Treasury, *i.e.*, *PRIME MINISTER*,^(f) being (in the course of that period) one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the Realm and sole Sec. of State, during the King's absence, June to Dec. 1724; **K.B.**, 27 May 1725 (on the reinstitution of that order) till 26 May 1726, when he was cl. **K.O.**, being installed 16 June following^(g); LL.D. of Cambridge, 25 April 1728. He retired from office 11 Feb. 1742 (an event brought about by a motion of Pulteney, afterwards Earl of Bath), and was raised to the peerage (to an Earldom *per saltum*) the same month, as above-stated, with a pension of £1,000 a year. He m., firstly, 30 July 1700, at Knightsbridge Chapel, Midx.,

^(a) See vol. III, p. 116, note "b," *sub* "Devonshire," for a list of these. [*Note*, that the word "*Orford*" is erroneously printed therein in lieu of "*Orford*."]

^(b) Macky, in his "*Characters*" says of him when near 50 years old. "He had a very good understanding, but is very passionate, of a sanguine complexion, inclining to fat, of a middle stature, was always in the interest of the people by his votes in both houses. No gentleman was ever better beloved by the English sailors than he when he had the first command of the fleet, but he soon lost all by his pride and carelessness; * * * [was] called to account for the administration of the Navy in the Mediterranean and the King saved him by a privy seal. He was also one of the four Lords impeached for the *Partition* and thrown out of all his employments. Since the Queen's accession to the throne he hath been little taken notice of, nor is he pitied by people of his own profession."

^(c) See p. 328, note "c." His fine estate at Chippenham, *co*. Cambridge, devolved on his niece (the only surviving child of his sister, Leticia Cheeks), Dame Anne Tipping, widow of Sir Thomas Tipping, Bart., but she also d. s.p.m.s. (*bur.* at Pargo, Essex, 24 Jan. 1728), leaving 2 daughters and coheirs, (1) Baroness Sandys of Umberley, (2) Baroness Archer of Umberdale.

^(d) The matter was one more of party malignity, than of any serious offence.

^(e) The King is said to have vehemently urged him to continue in office, but he resolutely remained without employment in the State for three years.

^(f) George II. on his accession, first fixed upon Sir Spencer Compton (afterwards the Earl of Wilmington) for his Prime Minister but was persuaded by his Queen in favour of Walpole who (it was said) had promised her £100,000 a year in lieu of the £60,000 theretofore proposed.

^(g) His appearance at the installation (for it was not till after the age of 50 that he became unduly corpulent) is said to have been the most distinguished of any present. No other "*Commoner*" had been admitted into this "*most noble*" order since the reign of Elizabeth, save only Admiral Montagu in 1600, who, however, a few weeks subsequently was *cr.* Earl of Sandwich.

Catherine, 1st da. of John Smeaton, of Bybrook, co. Kent (s. of Sir John Smeaton, Lord Mayor of London, 1687-88), by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Erasmus Putter, 3d Bart. of Picton. She d. 20 Aug. 1737, aged 55 (as "Lady Walpole"), and was bur. the 27th at Houghton.^(*) M.L. in Westminster Abbey. He m. secondly, before 4 March 1737/8,^(*) his mistress, Maria, only child of Thomas Skerrett.^(*) She d. (of a fever) 4 June 1738, aged 36, and was bur. the 10th at Houghton. He d. 18 March 1744/5, aged 68, and was bur. the 25th at Houghton. Will pr. 1745.^(*)

III. 1745. 2. ROBERT (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD [1742], VISCOUNT WALPOLE (1742), BARON WALPOLE (1723), and BARON HOUGHTON [1742]. 1st s. and h., by first wife; b. 1704; ed. at Eton; Clerk of the Pells in the Exchequer, 1721-29; cr. 1st June 1723, v.p. (in consideration of his father's services), BARON WALPOLE of Walpole, co. Norfolk, with a *per. rem.*, taking heirs male of his body, to his brothers, Edward and Horatio, and to his father, Sir Robert, in like manner, with rem. finally to the heirs male of the body of his grandfather, Robert Walpole dead. He took his seat 21 Jan. 1723/4; was (with his father), cr. K.B., 27 May 1725, on the reconstitution of that order; Ranger of Richmond park, 1725; Lord Lieut. of Devon, 1745; Master of the Foxhounds, 1738; Auditor of the Exchequer,^(*) 1739-51; suc. as Earl of Orford, &c., 18 March 1745. He m. 27 March 1727 (or 24 March 1724), at Petroxstow, Devon, Margaret,^(*) da. and h. of Samuel Rolle, of Hewton Satchville in Petroxstow, by Margaret, da. of Roger Tuckfield. He d. 31 March 1751, aged 51, and was bur. 7 April, at Houghton. Will pr. 1751. His widow, who was b. 17, and hap. 27 Jan. 1709, at Petroxstow afoe, m. (within two months of his death), 25 May 1751 (marriage registered at Keith's chapel, May fair), the Hon. Sewallis Shirley, who d. 25 Oct. 1763. She became *in jure*, BARONESS CLINTON, 14 March 1760. (See that dignity, *pc.* 1299, under the 15th holder thereof), and d. at Pisa in Italy, 13 Jan. 1784, aged 71, being bur. at Leghorn. Will pr. June 1784.

(*) Lady Mary W. Montagu speaks of her as "an empty coquettish-affected woman, anything rather than correct in her own conduct or spotless in her fame."

(*) See "Memoranda of Edward (Harley), Earl of Oxford" (printed in "N. and Q.," 2d Series, i, 327), where, under that date, it is said that Sir Robert "owned his marriage with Miss Skerrett a person he kept long by whom he had two daughters one now (1738) alive." For this da. (Mary) he obtained (what is very unusual for the bastard of a subject) a Royal warrant of precedence as an Earl's daughter. "Dear Molly Skerrett" was in the first rank of "des mimes choisies" of Lady Mary W. Montagu.

(*) He, according to Lady Mary W. Montagu, was an Irish gentleman, "well known at Tunbridge and the Bath;" one "who paid ready money and had no debts," who resided in Dover street where he died Jan. 1734. From his will he appears to have possessed some property, but the statement in the papers on his daughter's marriage that she was "a lady of £80,000 fortune" was probably untrue.

(*) The career of this able Minister is a matter of history. His life has been written at great length by Coxe. His love of peace, his frugality in expending the money of the nation, and his encouragement of trade, are the characteristic parts of his Administration. "His faults [says Coxe] were superficial. A careless, coarse, and over-familiar style of discourse, without sufficient regard to persons or occasions, and an almost total want of political decorum; * * * but the prudence, steadiness, and vigilance, joined to the greatest possible lenity, in his character and his politics, preserved the Crown to this Royal family, and, with it, their laws and liberties to this country."

(*) On receiving this place, then worth £7,000 a year, he resigned that of Clerk of the Pells to his brother Edward.

(*) She brought him a fortune of £4,000 a year. Horace Walpole frequently alludes to her profligate habits. Lady Mary W. Montagu says that she was first married before she was 13 and that she was separated from both husbands. She thus describes her in a letter dated 20 June, 1761, "she has parts and a very engaging manner, her company would have amused me very much, but I durst not indulge myself in it, her character being in universal horror. I do not mean from her gallantries, which nobody trouble their heads with, but she had a collection of free thinkers to the scandal of all good Christians."

IV. 1751. 3. GEORGE (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD, &c., only s. and h., b. 2 April 1730, King George II., and his Queen being sponsors at his baptism; ed. at Eton; styled Viscount WALPOLE from 1745 till he *succ.* to the *peerage*, 1 April 1751; a Lord of the Bedchamber to Geo. II. in 1753 and to Geo. III. in 1760; Lord Lieut. of Norfolk, 1757; Ranger of Hyde park, 1763-83; and of St. James' park, 1764-91. He *succ.* as LORD CLINTON, on the death of his mother, 13 Jan. 1781. He *d. unm.* 5 Dec. 1791, aged 61, when the *Barony of Clinton* devolved on his maternal cousin, Robert George William Trevelyan, but the other dignities as below stated.^(a) He was *bur.* at Houghton. Will pr. May 1792.

V. 1792, 4. HORATIO (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD (1742),
to Viscount WALPOLE (1712), BARON WALPOLE (1723), and BARON
1797. HOUGHTON (1742), uncle and h., b. 5 Oct. 1717;^(b) ed. at Eton and at King's Coll., Cambridge; Chief Usher, Clerk of Estreates and Comptroller of the Pipe (all three offices in the Exchequer), 1738-97; M.P. for Collington, 1741-54; for Castle Rising, 1751-57, and for King's Lynn, 1757-63; F.R.S., 1746; F.R.A., 1753; well known as a collector of works of art and still more famous as a writer.^(c) Late in life he *succ.* to the *peerage*, 5 Dec. 1791, but never took his seat in the house of Lords. He *d. unm.* 2 March, 1797, in his 80th year in Berkeley square, and was *bur.* at Houghton, when the *Earldom of Orford*, the *Viscountcy of Walpole* and the *Barony of Houghton* became *extinct*, but the *Barony of Walpole* of Walpole devolved on his cousin and h. male, as under.^(d) Will pr. March 1797.

VI. 1806. 1. HORATIO (WALPOLE), 2d BARON WALPOLE OF WOLVERTON, *co.* Norfolk, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Horatio, 1st BARON WALPOLE OF WOLVERTON (so *cr.* 4 June 1756), by Mary Magdalen, da. and coheir of Peter LOMNARD, which last named Horatio was next br. to Robert, 1st EARL OF ORFORD above named. He was b. 12 June 1723; M.P. for King's Lynn from 1747 till he *succ.* to the *peerage* (by the death of his father), 5 Feb. 1757. Forty years later, by the death of his first cousin, the Earl of Orford, he *succ.* as BARON WALPOLE of Walpole, under the spec. rem. in the creation of 1723 of that dignity. He was *cr.*, 10 April 1806, EARL OF ORFORD. He *m.*, 12 May 1748, Rachel, 3d and yst. da. o

^(a) His uncle, Horace Walpole, says of him in 1755 (*Letters* ii, 414). "His figure is charming; he has more of the easy genuine air of a man of quality than any you ever saw." His taste for "*Cozzing*" is alluded to among those of the "*Men of Fashion*" in 1782; see vol. i, p. 352, note "a" and "*Bessborough*." In the "*Gen. Mag.*" of 1792, it is said "He was an eccentric character, with some ingenuity, much addicted to agricultural pursuits and the last of the English nobility who practised the ancient sport of Hawking." In Burke's "*Romance of the Aristocracy*" (vol. iii, pp. 345-48), are some curious anecdotes of him shewing that "no man ever sacrificed so much time or so much property to practical or speculative sporting." His intellects, which were never very sound, were latterly much disordered. See Horace Walpole's "George II.," vol. iii, p. 185. Perhaps his best known (as also his worst) action was the sale of the magnificent collection of pictures at Houghton (for only £45,000) to the Empress of Russia.

^(b) In Jesse's "*Count of England, 1688-1760*" (vol. iii, p. 356), it is conjectured that his actual father was Carr Hervey, styled Lord Hervey (s. and h. ap. of John, 1st Earl of Bristol), whom he in many respects resembled, while bearing "no resemblance to the Great Minister [Walpole] either in person or character."

^(c) His inimitable letters describing the events of his time will survive all ages. He was author of "the Catalogue of Royal and noble authors," "Anecdotes of painting," "Historic doubts," "the Castle of Otranto," &c. Most of his wonderful collection at "Strawberry hill," in Twickenham (where he chiefly resided) was sold by auction, about 1840.

^(d) The magnificent mansion at Houghton was not, however, inherited by his successor in the title but by (his great nephew), George James (Cholmondeley), 4th Earl and 1st Marquess of Cholmondeley, grandson of George, 3d Earl of Cholmondeley, by Mary, 1st da. (by first wife) of the 1st Earl of Orford.

William (CAYENDISH), 3d DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, by Catherine, da. and h. of John Hoskins. She, who was b. 7 June 1727, d. 7 May 1803. He d. 24 Feb. 1809, in his 86th year, in Bruton street, Midx. (s) Will pr. 1809.

VII. 1809. 2. HORATIO (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD, &c., s. and h., b. 13 June and bap. 9 July 1752, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1773; M.P. for Wigan, 1780-83, and for King's Lynn, 1784-1809; Col. in the army (during service), 1791; styled LORD WALPOLE from 1806 till he suc. to the peerage, 24 Feb. 1809. He m. firstly, 27 July 1781, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Sophia, da. of Charles CHURCHILL, of Chalfont, Bucks, Col. in the army, by Mary, (b) da. (born before wedlock) of Robert (WALPOLE), 1st EARL OF ORFORD by Maria, afterwards his 2d wife. She d. 11 Nov. 1797. He m. secondly, 28 July 1806, at St. James' Westminster, Catherine, widow of the Rev. Edward CHAMBERLAIN, Rector of Charlton, da. of (—) TUNSTALL. She d. 18 May 1807. He d. 15 June 1822, aged 70. Will pr. Aug. 1822.

VIII. 1822. 3. HORATIO (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD, &c., s. and h. by 1st wife, b. 14 June 1783, at Whitehall, and bap. 11 July at St. Margaret's, Westminster; styled LORD WALPOLE, 1809-22; M.P. for King's Lynn, 1809-22; Attache at St. Petersburg, 1806, and at Madrid, 1808; Sec. to the Embassy at St. Petersburg, 1812-25, and Minister (and interim), 1814-15; a Commissioner for Indian affairs, 1818-22; suc. to the peerage, 15 June 1822. He m. 23 July 1812, Mary, 1st da. of William Augustus FAWCENGER, one of the Clerks to the Privy Council, by his second wife (—), da. of (—). He d. 29 Dec. 1858, aged 75, at Wolterton Hall, Norfolk. His widow, who was b. 1788, d. 4 Feb. 1860, in Halkin street west, and was bur. the 11th (with her father) at Kingsbury, Midx.

IX. 1858. 4. HORATIO (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD [1806]. BARON WALPOLE OF WALPOLE [1723], and BARON WALPOLE OF WOLTERTON [1756], s. and h., b. 18 April 1818, in Balton Row, Piccadilly; styled LORD WALPOLE, 1822-58; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Norfolk, 1835-37; suc. to the peerage, 29 Dec. 1858. He m., 11 Nov. 1841, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Harriet Bettina Frances, da. and h. of Admiral the Hon. Sir Fleetwood Broughton Reynolds PELLEW, K.C.H. (2d s. of Edward, 1st Viscount EXMOUTH), by his first wife, Harriet, da. of Sir Godfrey WEBSTER, 4th Bart. She d. 9 Nov. 1880, at her villa, near Florence, where she had resided for 40 years.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 12,341 acres in Norfolk, worth £15,813 a year. *Principal Residence*, Wolterton park, near Aysham, Norfolk.

ORGRAVE.

See "ANSON OF SHUGBOROUGH AND ORGRAVE, co. Stafford," Viscountcy (Anson formerly Adams), cr. 1806.

ORIEL OF COLLON.

i.e., "ORIEL OF COLLON, co. Louth," Baroncy [I.] (*Foster, née Burgh*), cr. 1790; see "FERRARD," Viscountcy [I.], cr. 1797.

(A) A highly eulogistic character is given of him in the "Annual Register" [supra] to Chron., pp. 662], for 1809.

(B) See p. 130, note "h." This Col. Charles Churchill was "the natural son [by Anne Oldfield] of General Churchill, himself a natural son of an elder brother of the great Duke of Marlborough." [Jesse's "Court of England, 1688-1760," vol. iii. p. 399.]

(C) The name of this lady is not given in the elaborate account of the family in Selby's "Genealogist," N.S., vol. i, pp. 129-139. Her father d. 1811; his first wife (Georgiana Poyntz was divorced in 1786, and the second one is said to have been m. in 1787).

ORIEL OF FERRARD.

Barony.

I. 1821. 1. THE RT. HON. JOHN FOSTER, s. and h. of Anthony FOSTER, of Collon, co. Louth, Lord Ch. Baron of the Exchequer [I.], 1766-77, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of William BURGH, of Dublin, was *bap.* 28 Sep. 1740; Barrister (Dublin) 1766; M.P. [I.] for Dunleer, 1761-65, and for co. Louth 1768-1800, and M.P. [U.K.] for the same 1801-21, [U.K.]; Chancellor of the Exchequer [I.], 1784-85; Speaker of the Irish House of Commons (the last who held that office), 1785-1800, being twice during that period, viz. in 1787 and 1789, a Lord Justice of that Kingdom in the absence of the Viceroy; P.C., 1786. After the Union, he was again Chancellor of the Exchequer and Under Treasurer [I.], 1804-06, and 1807-11, and, tho' after that date he rarely spoke in the House of Commons, he was ten years later (at the age of 80), *cr.* 17 July 1821,^(a) BARON ORIEL OF FERRARD, co. Louth [U.K.] He *m.* 14 Dec. 1764, Margaretta Amelia, 1st da. of Thomas BURGESS, of Bert, co. Kildare, by Anne, da. of the Rt. Rev. Dives DOWSES, Bishop of Cork and Ross. In consequence of her husband's political services, she was *cr.* 5 June 1790, BARONESS ORIEL OF COLLON, co. Louth [I.], and was, seven years later, *cr.* 22 Nov. 1797, VISCONTRESS FERRARD, co. Louth [I.], with rem. in each case, of the dignity to the heirs male of her body. She *d.* 20 Jan. 1824. He *d.* 16 Aug. 1828, aged 88, at Collon afoad.

II. 1828. 2. THOMAS HENRY (SHEFFINGTON, sometime FOSTER), VISCOUNT FERRARD and BARON ORIEL OF COLLON [I.], also BARON ORIEL OF FERRARD [U.K.], only surv. s. and h. He was (under the surname of Foster), M.P. [I.] for Dunleer, 1797-1800; and M.P. [U.K.] for Drogheda, 1807-12; and (under the surname of Sheffington, which he took by Royal Lic. 8 Jan. 1817), for co. Louth, 1821-26, having in 1824 *suc.* his mother in the Irish peerages above-mentioned. He in 1828 *suc.* his father in the peerage of the United Kingdom. He *m.* 20 Nov. 1810, Harriet, only da. and h. of Chichester (SHEFFINGTON), 4th EARL OF MASSERENE [I.], by Harriet, da. of Robert (JOCelyn), 1st EARL OF RODES [I.] She, who on the death of her father, 25 Feb. 1816, became *suo jure* VISCONTRESS MASSERENE and BARONESS OF LOUGHNEA [I.], *d.* 2 Jan. 1831. See that dignity *cr.* 1660. He *d.* 18 Jan. 1843, at (Lord Fernham's house) Fernham, co. Cavan.

III. 1843. 3. JOHN (SHEFFINGTON, sometime FOSTER), VISCOUNT MASSERENE [1660], VISCOUNT FERRARD [1797], BARON LOUGHNEA [1660], and BARON ORIEL OF COLLON [1790], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON ORIEL OF FERRARD [1821], in the peerage of the United Kingdom, s. and h., b. 30 Nov. 1812. He, having *suc.* his mother 2 Jan. 1831, as Viscount Masserene and Baron Loughnea [I.], *suc.* his father, 18 Jan. 1843, in the other dignities. See "MASSERENE" Viscounty [I.], *cr.* 1660, under the 10th holder of that peerage.

ORIER.

i.e., "AUDLEY OF ORIER, co. Armagh," Barony [I.] (*Tuchet*), *cr.* 1616, with the EARLDOM OF CASTLEMAVEN [I.], which see; *cr.* 1777.

ORKNEY.

[The islands of Orkney were subdued by Harald Harfagre, King of Norway, soon after 875. He delegated his power therein to Sigurd, who thus became Earl, or Jarl, of Orkney. For many generations the *Jacks of Orkney* held also the Earldom of Caithness [S.] under the Kings of Scotland, but the Orkneys were held

^(a) This was one of the Coronation peerages of George IV, for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," *sub* "Conyngnam."

^(b) "Though not an eloquent speaker, Foster had a clear and forcible delivery, while his unimpeachable character and wide financial knowledge were everywhere recognised." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

"under the King of Norway according to the Norwegian custom by which the title of JARL or EARL was a personal title."^(a) Some account of these JARLS of ORKNEY from (about) 1056 to 1357 will be found in vol. ii, pp. 107—109, under "CAITHNESS" Earldom [S.], 1020 to 1329.]

Earldom [S.] I. HENRY SINCLAIR, of Rosslyn, in Midlothian, s.

I. 1379. and h. of Sir William SINCLAIR of the same, by Isabel, yst. da. and coheir of Malise, EARL OF STRATHFERN [S.] (which Malise in a charter of 1334 styles himself "*Earl of the Earldoms of Strathern, Caithness, and Orkney*" [S.], and subsequently declares the said Isabel, falling heirs male of his body, to be heir to the *Earldom of Caithness*) claims in 1379 (together with one "*Malise Sperr*" [S.]) the *Earldom of Orkney*, and appears to have been recognised, both by Håko VI., King of Norway, and by the King of Scotland, as EARL OF ORKNEY [S.] His conditions of fealty, however, to Norway were very onerous. He m. Jean, da. of Sir John HALIBURTON, of Dirleton. He d. about 1400.

II. 1400? 2. HENRY (SINCLAIR), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], s. and h. Admiral of Scotland, captured by the English, 1405, but released the same year. He m. Egidia, da. and h. of Sir William DOUGLAS, of Nithsdale, by the Lady Egidia STEWART, da. of King Robert II. [S.] He d. before May 1418 when a Papal dispensation was issued to enable his widow to marry Alexander STEWART.

III. 1418, 2. WILLIAM (SINCLAIR), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.], s. and to h. He, on 28 Aug. 1455, was cr. EARL OF CAITHNESS [S.] 1470. to him and his heirs. He resigned the *Earldom of Orkney* [S.] to James III. [S.], who, by his marriage with Margaret of Denmark, had acquired the islands of Orkney, and he received by charter, 17 Sept. 1470, the Castle of Ravensburg, &c., co. Fife, in exchange. Henceforward he was known only as EARL OF CAITHNESS. See fuller account under "CAITHNESS" Earldom of [S.], cr. 1455; under the 4th Earl.

Dukedom [S.] 1. JAMES (HEEDURN), EARL OF BOTHWELL, and Lord

I. 1567. HALES [S.], was, in anticipation of his marriage with Mary, Queen of Scotland, cr. 13 May 1567, DUKE OF ORKNEY AND MARQUESS OF FIFE [S.] On 29 Dec. following *all his honours were forfeited*. See fuller account under "BOTHWELL" Earldom of [S.], cr. 1488, under the 4th Earl.

Earldom [S.] I. LORD ROBERT STEWART, illegit. s. of King James

IV. 1581. V. [S.], by Euphemia, 2d da. of Alexander (ELPHINSTONE), 1st Lord ELPHINSTONE [S.], was Abbot of Holyroodhouse,^(b) becoming in 1559 (on adopting the reformed faith) Commendator thereof; had a grant of the Crown lands in Orkney and Zetland, 26 May 1565, and was cr. 28 Oct. 1581, EARL OF ORKNEY and LORD ZETLAND [S.], with rem. to the heirs of his body. He m. in 1561 Janet, 1st da. of Gilbert (KENNEDY), 1st EARL OF CASSILS [S.], by Margaret, da. of Alexander KENNEDY, of Bargany. He was living 1 April 1588.

[HENRY STEWART, s. and h. ap., living 18 Dec. 1581, d. v.p.]

V. 1595? 2. PATRICK (STEWART), EARL OF ORKNEY, and Lord to ZETLAND [S.], second but 1st surv. s. and h. He had, 1 March 1600, 1614. on his resignation, a *novodamus* of the Earldom, &c., with rem., falling the heirs male of his body, to his brothers, John, James, and Robert, nomination, and to Ludovick (STEWART) Duke of Lennox [S.], in like manner.^(c) He m. Margaret, widow of Sir Lewis BELLESME, da. of William (LIVINGSTONE), 6th Lord LIVINGSTONE [S.] After ruining himself, by profuse expenditure, and after committing

(a) Skene's "Celtic Scotland" (1880), vol. iii, p. 448.

(b) In 1567 he exchanged this Abbey for the temporal estates of the Bishop of Orkney.

(c) Some of these brothers were not legitimate. There was also another brother, viz., "George Stewart, bastard, nat. son of Robert, Earl of Orkney," who was legitimated, 28 Nov. 1586. As to John Stewart, one of those abovenamed, he was in 1628 cr. Earl of Carrick [S.] which title became extinct at his death in 1652.

several illegal acts, for which he was imprisoned in 1611, he was found guilty of treason in causing his son^(*) to surprise the Castle of Kirkwall and for "inciting the people to rebellion." He was *beheaded*, 6 Feb. 1614, at Edinburgh, when *all his honours and estates were forfeited*. He apparently *d. s.p. legit.*

VI. 1696. 1. LORD GEORGE HAMILTON, 5th s. of William (DOUGLAS-HAMILTON, *sometimes* DOUGLAS), DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.], by Anna, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON [S.], was *bur.* 9 Feb. 1666, at Hamilton Palace, co. Lanark; served in the army with distinction at the battles of the Boyne, Agbain, Steinkirk, Landen, Oudenarde, Ramilies and Mons, and at the sieges of Athlone, Limerick, and Namur, becoming finally Field Marshal and being Col. of the 7th Foot 1692, and of the 1st or Royal Scots, 1692-1737.^(b) Having m. 25 Nov. 1695, at St. Martin's, Ludgate, Elizabeth, sister of Edward, 1st Earl of Jersey, 1st da. of Sir Edward Villiers, Knight Marshal, by Frances, da. of Theophilus (HOWARD), 2d Earl of Suffolk, he was, a few weeks later, *cr.* 3 Jan. 1695/6, EARL OF ORKNEY, VISCOUNT OF KIRKWALL and BARON DECHMONT [S.], with *rest.* to the heirs general of his body, besides obtaining the vast estates bestowed on his wife by King William III., to whom she had been mistress.^(c) **K.T.** on the revival of that order, being invested 4 Feb. 1704; P.C., 1710; Gov. of Edinburgh Castle, 1710-37; Gov. of Virginia, 1714-37; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1714; R.R. Peer [S.] in seven successive parls., 1708-37; Lord Lieut. of Lanarkshire. He and his wife entertained King George I., on 6 Sep. 1724, and King George II. on 30 July 1729, at Cliefden,^(d) near Maidenhead. She *d.* 19 April 1738, in Albemarle Street.^(e) He *d.* there *s.p.m.* 29 Jan. 1737, in his 71st year. Both were *bur.* at Taplow, Bucks. His will *pr.* 1737.

VII. 1737. 2. ANNE, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY, &c. [S.], 1st da. and h. of line. She m., 29 March 1720, at Taplow (as his first wife) her first cousin, William (O'BRIEN), 4th Earl of Inchiquin [I.], s. and h. of William, the 3d Earl (whom he *suc.* in that dignity, 24 Dec. 1719), by Mary, da. of Sir Edward Villiers above-named. She *s.p.* to the *peerage* [S.], 29 Jan. 1737, and *d.* 6 Dec. 1756. Her husband (for whom see fuller particulars under "Inchiquin" Barlaim [I.] *cr.* 1654) *d. s.p.m.s.*, 13 July 1777, and was *bur.* in Cloynce Cathedral.

(*) i.e. Robert Stewart, the Earl's illegit. son, who was executed for rebellion in his lifetime.

(b) Macky's character of him, when turned 40, is "He is a very well shaped black man; is brave, but by reason of a hesitation in his speech wants expression." To which Dean Swift adds, "An honest good natured gentleman and has much distinguished himself as a soldier."

(c) See Jesse's "Court of England, 1688-1760" (vol. i, pp. 242-248), where it is stated that having been Maid of Honour to Queen Mary, when Princess of Orange, "she was the only English woman selected by King William as his mistress." He, however, abandoned her shortly after his wife's death (in consequence of a letter from the deceased Queen urging him to do so) but not before he had settled the whole of the Irish estates of King James II. (about 96,000 acres worth £26,000 a year) upon her. This grant, however, with others of like nature (e.g., 136,000 acres granted to Bentinck and above 100,000 acres granted to Keppel), was resumed and applied to public uses by act of Parl. in 1699. See vol. iii, p. 141, note "a," as to her being one of three mistresses of three successive Kings, which three ladies met in the rooms of a 4th King (George I.), doubtless in the presence of (the Duchess of Kendal) his (never absent) mistress.

(d) This magnificent mansion, of which the situation is, perhaps, unparalleled, was destroyed by fire in 1795.

(e) According to Dean Swift, she was "the wisest woman he ever knew" and she certainly played a conspicuous part in many of the State intrigues of the period. Lord Lansdowne writes of her in his "Progress of Poetry"—

"Villiers, for wisdom and deep judgment famed,
Of a high race, victorious beauty brings
To grace our courts and captivate our Kings"—

but the possession of any "beauty" was, in her case, apparently a poetic licence.

[MURBOUGH O'BRIEN, *styled* LORD O'BRIEN, and, after 1737, (*jure matris*) VISCOUNT KIRK WALL, 4th but (after 1728) only sur. s. and h. ap. He d. an infant (of the small pox), 20 Sep. 1741, and was bur. with his three brothers and his maternal grandparents at Taplow.]

VIII. 1736. 3. MARY, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY [S.], 1st da. and h. of line, b. about 1721, m., 5 March 1743, at Duke-street chapel, Westminster, (as his first wife) her first cousin, MURBOUGH (O'BRIEN), 5th EARL OF INCHQUIN [I.], who *suc.* to that dignity on the death of her father (his uncle), the 4th Earl of Inchiquin above-named, 18 July 1777. She *suc.* to the peerage [S.], 3 Dec. 1736, and d. 10 May 1791, aged about 70, and was bur. at Taplow^(a). He, who on 23 Dec. 1800, was *cr.* MARQUESS OF THOMOND [I.] with a *spec. com. d. expn.*, 10 Feb. 1808, in his 85th year, and was bur. at Taplow. See fuller particulars of him under "THOMOND" Marquessate [I.], *cr.* 1800; *ex.* 1855.

IX. 1791. 4. MARY, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ORKNEY, &c. [S.], only sur. da. and h. of line, b. 1755, m., 21 Dec. 1777, the Hon. THOMAS FITZ MAURICE, of Llewenny Hall, co. Denbigh, br. to WILLIAM, 1st MARQUESS OF LANSDOWNE; *suc.* to the peerage [S.], 10 May 1791. He was b. July 1742, was M.P. [I.] for co. Kerry, 1763-68; and M.P. [G.B.] for Cadiz, 1768-74, and for Chipping Wycombe, 1774-80; High Sheriff of Denbighshire, 1781, and d. 28 Oct. 1793, aged 51. She d. 29 Dec. 1831, aged 76.

[JOHN FITZ MAURICE, *styled* VISCOUNT KIRK WALL, only s. and h. ap., b. 9 Oct. 1775; M.P. for Helyesbury, 1802-06, and for Denbighshire, 1812-18. He m., 11 Aug. 1802, at Abergeldie, co. Flint, Anna Maria, 1st da. of JOHN (BLAQUIERE), 1st BARON DE BLAQUIERE OF ABERGELDIE [I.]. He d. before his mother, 23 Nov. 1820, aged 42. Will pr. 1821. His widow, who was b. 17 Nov. 1780, d. 31 Jan. 1843. Admon. Jan. 1844.]

X. 1831. 5. THOMAS JOHN HAMILTON (FITZ MAURICE), EARL OF ORKNEY, &c. [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of JOHN FITZ MAURICE, *styled* VISCOUNT KIRK WALL, by Anna Maria, his wife, both above-named. He was b. 8 Aug. 1803, at Llewenny Hall aforesaid, and was *styled* VISCOUNT KIRK WALL (after the death of his father), 23 Nov. 1820, till he *suc.* to the peerage [S.] (on the death of his grandmother), 20 Dec. 1831. R.P. PEER [S.], 1832-74. He m., 14 March 1826, Charlotte Isabella, 2d da. of GEORGE (1807), 3d BARON BOSTON, by Rachel Ives, da. of WILLIAM DRAKE. He d. 16 May 1877, aged 73, at Glanmore, in Ireland. His widow, who was b. 11 March 1807, d. 7 Sep. 1883, at 38 Cornwall Gardens, South Kensington, aged 76.

XI. 1877. 6. GEORGE WILLIAM HAMILTON (FITZ MAURICE), EARL OF ORKNEY, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., b. 6 May 1827; *styled* VISCOUNT KIRK WALL, 1831-77; entered the army (92d Foot), 1845; Aide-de-Camp to the Commissioner of the Ionian Islands, 1851-54; served (71st Foot) at the siege of Sebastopol and capture of Kertch and Yenikale; Capt. Scots Fusilier Guards, 1856-57; Knight 5th Class of the Medjidie of Turkey; and Grand Commander of the Order of the Saviour of Greece; *G.M.G.*, 1866; *K.C.M.G.*, 1875; *suc.* to the peerage [S.], 16 May 1877. R.P. PEER [S.], 1855-89. He m., 28 Nov. 1872, at All Saints, Knightsbridge, Amelia, widow of BARON DE SAMUEL, a Peer of Portugal. He d. s.p., 21 Oct. 1889, at 26 Sussex Place, Regents Park, aged 62. His widow d. there, 11 Nov. 1890, aged 78, and was bur. in Kensal Green Cemetery. Will pr. at £37,259.

XII. 1889. 7. EDMOND WALTER (FITZ MAURICE), EARL OF ORKNEY, VISCOUNT KIRK WALL, and BARON DECHMONT [S.], nephew and h., being 2d^(b) but 1st sur. s. and h. of the Hon. Henry Warrender FITZ MAURICE, of

(a) She is said to have been deaf and dumb from her birth. See Burke's "Romance of the Aristocracy," vol. ii, p. 244, for an anecdote of her.

(b) His elder br., Henry George Hamilton Fitz Maurice, d. unm., 27 Jan. 1885, aged 24.

Treged, co. Anglesey, by Sarah Jane, only child of George Bradley Roose, of Brynmfion in that county, which Henry (who *d.* 12 Jan. 1875, aged 46), was next br. to the late Earl. He was *b.* 24 May 1867 and *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 21 Oct. 1889. He *m.*, 19 July 1892, at All Souls', Langham Place, Marylebone, Constance GILCHRIST.^(a)

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, save one acre in Bucks, were all in Ireland, *viz.*, 7,877 in co. Tipperary; 1,612 in co. Kerry, and 1,438 in Queen's county. *Total* 10,928 acres, worth £5,031 a year. *Principal Residence.* Glanmore, near Templemore, in Ireland.

ORMATHWAITE.

Barony. 1. SIR JOHN WALSH, Bart., of Ormathwaite, co. Cumberland, only s. and h. of Sir John BENX-WALSH, Bart. (so *cr.* 14 June 1804), by Margaret, da. of Joseph FOWKE, of Bexley, co. Kent, and Elizabeth, da. of Joseph WALSH, Governor of Madras (which Sir John BENX-WALSH last named took by Royal lic., 4 April 1795, the name of *Walsh* after that of BENX, pursuant to the will of John WALSH, of Warfield Park, Berks), was *b.* at Warfield Park *afsd.*, 9 Dec. 1798; *ed.* at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; High Sheriff of Berks, 1823; *suc.* his father as second *Baronet*, 7 June 1825; M.P. for Sudbury, 1830-34 and 1838-40, and for Radnorshire, 1840-68; Lord Lieut. of Radnorshire, 1842-75, being *cr.*, 16 April 1868, BARON ORMATHWAITE of Ormathwaite, co. Cumberland. He *m.*, 8 Nov. 1825, Jane, 3d and yst. da. of George Harry (GREY), EARL OF STAMFORD AND WARRINGTON, by Henrietta Charlotte Elizabeth, da. of Francis CHARLES-WYMYSS, styled LORD ELCHO. She, who was *b.* 21 March 1803, *d.* 22 June 1877, at Warfield Park *afsd.* He *d.* there, 3 April 1881, in his 83d year.

II, 1881. 2. ARTHUR (WALSH), BARON ORMATHWAITE, 1st s. and h., & 14 April 1827, in Berkeley square; *ed.* at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; entered the army, 1847, retiring in 1855 as Capt. 1st Life Guards; M.P. for Leominster, 1855-68, and for Radnorshire, 1868-80; Lord Lieut. of Radnorshire, 1875; *suc. to the peerage*, 3 April 1881. He *m.*, 20 July 1858, Katherine Emily Mary, da. of Henry (SOMERSET), 7th DUKE OF BEAUFORT, by his second wife, Emily Frances, da. of Colliing Charles SMITH. She was *b.* 30 Aug. 1834.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 12,128 acres in Radnorshire; 2,090 in Cumberland; 627 in Berks, and three in Herefordshire, besides 8,997 in co. Kerry, and 2,206 in co. Cork. *Total* 26,261 acres, worth £14,667 a year. *Principal Residences.* Newcastle Court, co. Radnor; Warfield Park, near Bracknell, Berks, and Ormathwaite, near Keswick, co. Cumberland.

ORMELIE.

i.e., "GLENURCHY, BENEDELAROOH, ORMELIE, AND WEIR," Barony [S.] (Campbell), *cr.* 1681 (with precedency from 1677) with the EARLDOM OF BREADALBANE AND HOLLAND [S.], which see.

i.e., "ORMELIE" Earldom [U.K.] (Campbell), *cr.* 1831, with the MARQUESSATE OF BREADALBANE, which see; *ex.* 1862; again *cr.* as above 1885.

^(a) "Connie Gilchrist, the well known burlesque actress." [Dod's "*Peerage*," 1894.] She was "given away in marriage" by the Duke of Beaufort; her niece, "Miss Blanche Doe" was one of the bridesmaids.

ORMOND^(a) [Scotland.]

Earldom [S.] 1. HUGH DOUGLAS, 4th s. of James, 7th EARL OF

1. 1445, DOUGLAS [S.], by Beatrix, da. of Henry (STEWART), EARL OF
 to DUNKEL [S.], was cr. EARL OF ORMOND [S.] in 1445.^(b) He,
 1455. with 4,000 Scots, defeated 6,000 English (under Percy) at the
 battle of Lochmaben,^(c) 23 Oct. 1448. He (under the designation
 of *Comes de Ormond*) had a safe conduct to pass thro' England,
 12 May 1451, and again, 2 May 1453. Having engaged in the rebellion of his
 brother, the Earl of Douglas, he was condemned and executed, May 1455, when,
 having been attainted, the *peerage* was forfeited.^(d)

i.e., "ORMOND" Marquessate^(e) [S.] (*Stewart*) said to have been
 conferred at baptism in 1476, but which was undoubtedly cr. 29 Jan. 1487/8, with the
 DUKEDOM OF ROSS [S.], which see; *cr.* 1504.

i.e., "ORMOND" Marquessate [S.] (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1608,^(f) with the
 DUKEDOM OF ALBANY [S.] See "CORNWALL" Dukedom, 1612 to 1625.

Earldom [S.] 1. ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS, styled (after 1638) EARL OF

- II. 1651. ANGUS, 1st s. and h. ap. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF
 DOUGLAS [S.] (*see cr.* 1638), by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Claud
 (HAMILTON), LORD PAISLEY [S.], was b. about 1609; was an
 extraordinary Lord of Session [S.], 9 Feb. 1639, being continued as such by act of
 Parl., 13 Nov. 1641; High Chamberlain at the Coronation [S.], 1 Jan. 1651, of
 Charles II. by whom he was cr., 3 April 1651,^(g) EARL OF ORMOND, LORD
 BOTHWELL, AND HARTSIDE [S.], with a *spec. rem.* in favour of his heirs male by
 his second marriage.^(h) He (as was his father) was fined £4,000 by Cromwell's act of
 grace 1654. He m. firstly (contract Nov. 1639 and May 1650) Anne, 2d da. of Esme
 (STUART), 3d DUKE OF LENNOX [S.], by Katharine, *suo jure* BARONESS CLYTON OF
 LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD. She, who was bap. at St. Anne's, Blackfriars, 23 Nov. 1614,

^(a) "Ormond Castle (also known as Douglas Castle), a ruin on the coast of the
 Moray Firth, was the chief messuage of Avack, held by the Douglasses previous to
 their forfeiture. It gave to one of the brothers of the last Earl of Douglas the title
 of *Earl of Ormond*. In 1481 James III. granted the lands of Avack to his younger
 son, James, with the *moorhill of Ormond* and fortress of Redecastle. On becoming a
 Churchman (he was eventually Archbishop of St. Andrew's and Chancellor) he
 resigned these lands, retaining only the moorhill of Ormond to preserve his title."
 [Letter from G. Burnett, Lyon, 6 Feb. 1889, to the Editor.]

^(b) "Fordun," ii. 541, as quoted in Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, p. 661.

^(c) "Asloen Chronicle." [Ex. inform. M. J. Shaw Stewart.]

^(d) He had a son, Hugh Douglas, Dean of Brechin, who d. s.p. [Wood's "Douglas."]

^(e) This was the first Marquessate in Scotland, a dignity known nearly 100 years
 previously (1385) in England. See vol. iii, p. 146, note "g," sub "Dorset."

^(f) "There is no recorded grant of the titles mentioned [as having been made]
 to Prince Charles in the Great Seal Register, but I believe the statement in vol. i
 [p. 54, of Wood's "Douglas"] to be correct, as in the Privy Seal, 6 Nov. 1601, and
 afterwards, the Prince is called *Duke of Albany, Marquess of Ormond, Earl of Ross,*
and Lord Ardmannoch. Ardmannoch was a generic name including Avack and
 Eddirdale." [See note "a" next above, this extract being part of the same letter.]

^(g) See vol. v, p. 14, note "b," sub "Langdale," for a list of the *peerages* conferred
 by Charles II. during his exile.

^(h) This creation is recited in that of the Earldom of Forfar, 2 Dec. 1664, as having
 been by "letters patent," which it is added "per injurias temporis calamitose sub
 nostro magno sigillo minime expeditas fuisse." On this Mr. Riddell remarks
 ("Riddell," p. 67, note 3), "It need hardly be added that this patent in favour of the
 original heir, which did pass the Great Seal, proceeded upon a new signature under
 the King's hand, thus proving that the previous one was inept."

d. 16 Aug. 1646, in her 32d year, and was bur. at Douglas. By her he was ancestor of the succeeding *Marquesses of Douglas* [S.]. He m. secondly, 26 April 1649, at Wemyss, Jean, 1st da. and coheir of David (WEMYSS), 2d EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], by his first wife, Jean, da. of Robert (BALFOUR), LORD BALFOUR OF BURLEIGH [S.]. He d. v.p. at Edinburgh, 15 April 1655. His widow, who had a jointure of 12,000 marks, m. 11 Aug. 1659, George (GORDON), EARL OF SUTHERLAND [S.], who d. 4 March 1703, aged 70. She d. Jan. 1715.

III. 1655. 2. ARCHIBALD (DOUGLAS), EARL OF ORMOND, LORD BOTHWELL AND HARTSIDE [S.], younger son but heir to these dignities according to the *spec. rev.* in the creation thereof, being 1st s. by the second wife of the previous Earl, b. 1652; *see to the peerage* [S.], 15 April 1655. He was cr. 26 Oct. 1661, EARL OF FORFAR, LORD WANDALE AND HARTSIDE, with the precedence of [9 April 1651], the date of the creation of the Earldom of Ormond.⁽⁴⁾ See "FORFAR" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1661; *ex.* 1715.

ORMOND⁽⁵⁾ or ORMONDE [Ireland and England],
also ORMOND DE ROCHFORT and ORMONDE OF LLANTHONY.

Earldom [I.].⁽⁶⁾ 1. JAMES BUTLER OF LE BOTILLER, Chief Butler of I. 1328. Ireland, s. and h. of Edmund BUTLER OF LE BOTILLER, one of the most powerful Barons of that Dominion (see vol. ii, p. 96, *sub* "Butler"), by Joan, da. of John (FITZ THOMAS FITZ GERALD) 1st EARL OF KILDARE [I.], (which Edmund was cr. by charter, 1 Sep. 1315, tho' it seems that such creation was inept⁽⁷⁾) EARL OF CARRICK [I.], was b. about 1305; *see* his father, 13 Sep. 1321 (tho' apparently⁽⁸⁾ not as Earl of Carrick) and tho' still a minor, obtained 3 Dec. 1325 (for 2,000 marks) a free licence to marry, in 1327, Eleanor, 2d da. of Humphrey (BORUS), EARL OF HENRICH, High Constable of England, by the Lady Elizabeth PLANTAGENET, da. of King Edward I. In consequence, probably of this match, he was (being then styled "*Pincerna Hibernie*") cr., 2 Nov. 1328,⁽⁹⁾ EARL OF ORMOND [I.], with a fee farm rent of £10 out of the city of Waterford to him and his heirs,⁽¹⁾ receiving also (seven days later) a grant of other privileges from the co. of Tipperary for his life. He had previously,

⁽¹⁾ *Vide* p. 138, note "b."

⁽²⁾ Ormond was the northern part of the county of Tipperary.

⁽³⁾ An able article by "J. H. Round, Esq., M.A.," on "*The Earldoms of Ormond*" [I.] appeared [1881-83] in Foster's "*Coll. Gen.*" pp. 81-93. This has been followed in the text.

⁽⁴⁾ See vol. ii, p. 95, note "d," *sub* "Butler," as to this Earldom of Carrick; but to these remarks, however, it should be added (as pointed out by Mr. Round in a letter to the Editor, 11 Feb. 1894), that it appears that Edmund Butler was sometimes called Earl of Carrick, inasmuch as (in the lately-published "*Calendar of Close Rolls, 1313-1318*") he is so styled in letters close of the dates of 26 Nov. 1315, and of 3 and 8 Oct. 1316. Certainly, however, his successor did not style himself Earl of Carrick when on 10 Aug. 1327, he made a grant as *Jacobus, Pincerna Hibernie*, to his uncle, Thomas Butler (9th *Rep. Hist. MSS.*, app. ii, 289^a), and it is to be noted that he was by the same style described (no mention being made of the Earldom of Carrick) when cr. Earl of Ormond [1328] in the following year.

⁽⁵⁾ He was the third of the three Earls made in the Parl. of Oct. 1328 of whom the first was (the King's brother), the Earl of Cornwall, and the second the Earl (Mortimer) of March. See vol. iv, p. 243, note "b," *sub* "March."

⁽⁶⁾ "The original Earldom of Ormond was one of the six Irish Earldoms *cr.* before 1330. Their names, their limitations, and the dates of their creation are as follows [1] CLERKE, heirs (general), 7th John, 1205-06 [2] CARRICK, heirs (general), 1 Sep. 1315 [3] KILDARE, heirs male, 14 May 1316 [4] LOUTH, heirs male, 12 May 1319 [5] ORMOND, heirs (general), 2 Nov. 1328 [6] DESMOND, heirs male, 22 Aug. 1329. Of the three Earldoms with limitations to heirs male, KILDARE is enjoyed to this day by the heir male (the Duke of Leinster) of the grantee; DESMOND was duly so enjoyed till its attainer in 1600, and LOUTH expired on the death (1329) of the grantee without

1 March 1326, had a grant and confirmation of the prize of wines. In 1336 he founded the friary of Carriek-Begg, on the river Suir, co. Waterford, to which he gave his Castle and estate of Carriek. He *d.* in the flower of his youth, 6 Jan. 1337, and was *bur.* at Gowran. His widow *m.* (lit. from Bp. of Winchester, 24 Jan. 1343/4, to marry in the chapel of her manor of La Vacherie, in Cranley, Surrey) Thomas (ux. Dagworth), Lord Dagworth, who was slain in Brittany 1353. She *d.* 1363.

II. 1337. 2. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMOND [I.] called "*The noble Earl*" (on account of his Royal descent) and (by the Irish) "*The Chaste*," 2d^o) but only sur. a. and h., but Kilkenny, 4 Oct. 1331; *see*, his father, 6 Jan. 1337, and was in ward firstly to the Earl of Desmond [I.] and secondly to Sir John Darcy. The grants of certain privileges from co. Tipperary and of the prize of wines made to his father for life were confirmed, 5 June 1372, to him and his heirs male,^(b) and he received several other grants, having greatly distinguished himself against the rebel Irish. He was four times CHIEF GOVERNOR OF IRELAND, *viz.*, in 1359 and 1360 (as Lord Justice) in 1361 (as Deputy to the Lord Lieutenant) and (as Lord Justice) 1376 to 1378. He was Constable of Dublin Castle, 1372. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of (his guardian) the said Sir John Darcy, of Phatten, co. Meath, sometime Chief Governor of Ireland. He *d.* 13 Oct. 1382 (or 1383, in his Castle of Knocktopher, and was *bur.* in Kilkenny Cathedral. Will dat. 31 Aug. 1379, at "*La Vacherie*," *msd.* pr. 28 April 1386, at Canterbury. His widow, who *m.* Sir Robert Henryon, was living (1381-82), 5 Ric. II.

III. 1382. 3. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMOND [I.] sometimes (from his residing at Gowran Castle) called *Earl of Gowran*, a. and h. He was under age when he *suc.* his father in Oct. 1382. He was three times Chief

male issue. Of the three Earldoms with remainders to heirs female, Ulster duly passed through females from Lacy to De Burgh, from De Burgh to Plantagenet, &c. The other two were the Butler Earldoms. ORMOND will be dealt with in detail below, but of CARRICK the fate is unaccountable." [J. H. Round's article *as* on p. 130, note "c.""] The following grant (of which the date is the ninth day of November [1328], 2 Ed. III., seven days after the date of the Earldom *as* above given) which is one *for the life* [only] of the grantee was produced, 7 June 1822, from the custody of the trustees of the (then) late Marquess of Ormonde (apparently *as* being the actual grant of the Earldom itself) on the petition of James, Earl of Ormonde and Ossory [I., to vote at the election of Irish Peers. "*Edvardus, Dei gratia, Rex Anglie, Dominus Hibernie et Dux Aquitanie. Omnibus ad quos presentes littere pervenerint, Salutem. Sciatis, bono servitio, quod dilectus Consanguineus et fidelis noster JACOBUS LE BOTILLER de Hibernia, quem in COMITEM DE ORMOUND in Hibernia prefecimus, celebris memorie Domini et nuper Regi Anglie patri nostro et nobis inebemus impendit, et nobis impendet in futuro, et ut (que statim et honore) Comitibus degentibus valent continere, destinavit et concessimus eidem Comiti ad tutam vitam suam Regalitem et alias Libertates cum feodis militum et omnibus aliis rebus quascunque fuerint que habuimus in comitatu de Tipperary, quatuor Placitis, videlicet incendia, raptu, forestall et thesauro fureto ac etiam proficilis de croceis in dicto comitatu, cum omnibus ad ea spectantibus, que erga nos et heredes nostros volumus remanere, duntaxat exceptis. Ita quod post mortem ipsius Comitibus, Regalitas et alias Libertates predictas cum feodis militum et omnibus aliis rebus predictis ad nos et heredes nostros integre revertant. In cuius rei testimonium has litteras nostras fieri fecimus patentem. Teste me ipso apud Walsford, nono die Novembris, Anno regni nostri secundo.*"

This petition having stated "*that the title was granted to John De [sic] Botler and his heirs male*" (when in reality all that was produced was only a grant for life) was withdrawn as "*the purity of the Records of the House required that the petition should correctly state the facts,*" and a fresh one was substituted in seven days time. In this last petition the petitioner rested his ground on the claim of his father to those titles having been allowed by the Lords' Committees, *as* also that on 6 April 1791, his said father had taken his seat accordingly.

(^a) John Butler, his elder br., was *b.* at Ardee on St. Leonard's day, 1330, and *d.* an infant.

(^b) "*In virtue of which grant they were enjoyed by the [Butler] family until the year 1716.*" [Lodge, vol. iv, p. 8]

GOVERNOR OF IRELAND, *viz.*, in 1384 (as Deputy to the Lord Lient.) in 1392 (as Lord Justice) and in 1404 (as Deputy as *abst.*) in which year he held a Parl. in Dublin. He purchased the Castle of Kilkenny in 1391. He *m.* Anne, da. of John (DE WELLES), LORD WELLES, by Margaret (or Eleanor), da. of John (DE MOWBRAY), LORD MOWBRAY. He *d.* 7 Sep. 1405, at Gowran, and was *bur.* there.

IV. 1405. 4. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMOND [I.], called "*The White Earl*," 1st s. and h.; *sur.* his father, 7 Sep. 1405; was seven times CHIEF GOVERNOR OF IRELAND, *viz.*, in 1407 (as Deputy to the Lord Lient.) 1419-23 and 1424-25, (as Lord Lient.) 1426-27 (as Lord Justice) 1440-42 (as Deputy to the Lord Lient.), and finally (both times as Lord Lient.), 1443-45 and 1453. He served in the wars in France and was highly esteemed both for his valour and for his learning.^(a) He *m.* firstly, in or before 1420, Elizabeth, da. of William (BRACHAMPE), LORD ABERGAVENNY, by Joane, da. of Richard (FITZ ALAN), EARL OF ARUNDSEL. She *d.* 3 Aug. 1430, and was *bur.* in St. Thomas of Acon, in London.^(b) He *m.* secondly Joan, widow of Jenico GREY, da. of Gerald (FITZ GERALD), 5th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], by Margaret, da. and h. of Sir John ROCHFORD. She *d.* s.p. (a few days before him), 6, and he *d.* 22 Aug. 1452, at Ardee. He was *bur.* in St. Mary's Abbey, near Dublin. Admors. at Dunbeth, 10 March 1455.

V. 1452. 5. JAMES (BUTLER *alias* ORMOND), EARL OF ORMOND to [I.] s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 24 Nov. 1420, and knighted s.p. (with 1461. the young King Henry VI.) 19 May 1426, being generally known as "*Sir James Ormond*." He served in the wars in France, distinguishing himself for his zeal in levying mercenaries for that campaign; was Sheriff of the counties of Carmarthen and Cardigan, 1442-61; Ch. Justice in Eye south of Trent, 1445, and was *ex. v.p.*, 8 July 1449, EARL OF WILTSHIRE, being *sum.* to Parl. as such 28 Sep. following. He was Gov. of Cahais 1450. He *sur.* on the death of his father, 22 Aug. 1452, as *Earl of Ormond* [I.]; was Chief Gov. of Ireland (as Lord Lient.) 1453-56; P.C. 1454; TREASURER OF ENGLAND, March to May 1455, and again 1458-60;^(c) K.G., before 23 April 1459. He fought on behalf of the Lancastrians at the battle of St. Albans (1455), Wakefield (1460), Mortimer's Cross (1461), and Towton (29 March 1461), where he was taken prisoner, and is said to have been beheaded at Newcastle 25 April following.^(d) He *d.* s.p., and having been attainted (with his two brothers) 4 Nov. 1461 in England, and shortly afterwards (2 Edw.) in Ireland, all his honours became forfeited. He *m.* firstly, before 4 July 1438, Avelin,^(e) da. and h. of Sir Richard STAFFORD (step da. of John, EARL OF ARUNDSEL), by Maud, da. and h. of Sir Robert LOVELL. She *d.* s.p. 3 June 1457. *Int. post mortem* 5 Oct. (1457), 36 Hen. VI.^(f) He *m.* secondly, Eleanor, sister and coheir of Henry and Edmund (BEAUFORT), DUKES OF SOMERSET, the first da. of Edmund

^(a) By his intercession, King Henry V. created a King of Arms for Ireland, whose designation was altered by Edward VI. to "*Ulster King of Arms*."

^(b) "An insperimus, 20 Jan. 1489/90 (Pat. Roll, 5 Hen. VII., m. 8 [28]), of a petition (date not given) of James, Earl of Wiltes and Ormond, stating that his father was lineally descended of the blood of St. Thomas of Canterbury and that the petitioner's mother is buried in the church of St. Thomas of Acon of London." [*The Genealogist*, N.S., vol. iv, p. 175.]

^(c) "My Lord Treasurer spekyth fayr, but yet many avyise me to put no trust in him." [W. Paston to J. Paston, 12 Nov. 1459.]

^(d) He appears, however, to have lived much longer. An original letter, dated 4 Jan. 1471/2, "was clearly addressed to a Lancastrian refugee, styled Earl of Wiltshire and Ormond," says Sir James H. Ramsay, who adds that he has "come upon a petition to Parl. by James, Earl of Wilts and Ormond," which "may have been presented at any time between 6 Oct. 1472 and 14 March 1475." Sir James adds that at the end of 1474 or beginning of 1475 we have "*John, Comes Ormond*, who joined in the French expedition in 1475."—[*Genealogist*, N.S., vol. iv, p. 128.]

^(e) Full account of her parentage, &c., is given in Tierney's "*History of Arundel*" (1833), vol. i, p. 303, note "c."

^(f) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. iii, p. 265.

(BEAUFORT), DUKE OF SOMERSET, by Eleanor, da. and coheir of Richard (BEAUCHAMPE), EARL OF WARWICK. This lady m. secondly, Sir Robert Spenscro, of Spencecombe, Devon.

VI. 1476. 6. SIR JOHN BUTLER, *alias* ORMOND, next br. and h., *h.* about 1422, was knighted by the Regent Duke of Bedford at Leicester. He, like his brothers, was, for his adherence to King Henry VI., attainted 4 Nov. 1461, but was restored, probably in or soon after 1472, in blood and estate (save as to manor of Rochford, &c., co. Essex) by Edward IV.^(a) for whom (being a skilful linguist) he was Ambassador to most of the courts in Europe. In 1476 (16 Ed. IV.) the attainder by the Irish Parl. (2 Ed. IV.) was repealed whereby he was as EARL OF ORMOND [I.]^(b) He d. ann. at Jerusalem during a pilgrimage to the Holy land 14 Oct. 1478.^(c)

VII. 1478. 7. THOMAS (BUTLER *alias* ORMOND), EARL OF ORMOND to [I.] only surv. br. and h., *h.* about 1424; was attainted (with his two brothers abovenamed), 4 Nov. 1461, for his adherence to King Henry VI., as "*Thomas Ormond de Ormond, Knight*," but obtained a reversal of the same in Oct. or Nov. 1472, whereby he was apparently entitled to succeed to the peerage [I.] 14 Oct. 1478, like his next elder br. who undoubtedly^(d) enjoyed the same. He was K.B.,^(e) 3 July 1483, for the Coronation of Richard III. "In Nov. 1485, by Henry VII.'s first Parl., the statutes 1 Ed. IV. which declared him and his brothers traitors were utterly abrogated."^(f) He was Lord Chamberlain to

^(a) According to "Lodge," that King was used to say of him "that he was the goodliest Knight he ever beheld and the finest gentleman in Christendom and that if good breeding, nurture, and liberal qualities were lost in the world they might all be found in John, Earl of Ormond."

^(b) Some doubt might arise as to whether this John was ever really entitled to the Earldom. In a note ("Genealogist," N.S., vol. iii, p. 68), to an article by Mr. Joseph Bain a licence is quoted, dat. 16 Feb. 1484/5, from the Patent Roll, 2 Ric. III. (m. 21) "to Sir Thomas Ormond *alias* Botiller, Knight, (br. and h. of John, late Earl of Ormond) *alias* Thomas Botiller, Earl of Ormond, to leave Ireland for a year."

^(c) He left a bastard son, James of Ormond (Gilbert's "*Viceroy of Ireland*," cap. xii) of whom we read that in the absence of his uncle Thomas in England "he publisheth and nameth himself *Earl of Ormonde*." See *infra*, in the last note to Piers, 1st [IXth] Earl of Ormond.

^(d) "My Lord of Ormond or else called Sir Thomas Ormond." [Metcalf's "*Knights*,"]

^(e) "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 16. See, however, "*The Ormond attainders*" by Hubert Hall ("Genealogist," N.S., vol. i, pp. 76-80), where the Earldom of Ormond is not attributed to any of the three brothers in the petition of "Thomas Ormond, Knt.," for the repeal of the act of 1 Ed. IV. and where the writer implies that some of the forfeited estates were not restored till a still later period. See vol. iii, p. 106, note "a," sub "Devon," as to the restoration of dignities, by the Parl. of 1 Hen. VII. In "*Crestions, 1483-1646*," (in ap. 47th Rep. of the D.K. Pub. Records) it is stated that, by act of Parl. 1 Hen. VII., "Thomas Ormond, *alias* Botyller, Knt.," was "restored to certain honours lost by the attainer of James Ormond, late Earl of Wiltshire, John Ormond, *alias* John Botyller, Knt. (brothers of the petitioners) and himself, in the Parl. of 1 Ed. IV. and the act contains the following words—*and that youre said supplicant and his heires be restored enabled and have all such dignytie, estate, and preeminences the name only of the Eccl. of Wiltshire except.*" [See also Carew MSS., vol. v, p. 354.] "No mention is made in this act of the Earldom of Ormond but the name of *Thomas Botiller, Earl of Ormond*, appears, among others, on a signed bill (signed *Thomas, Chaucery*, Bundle 5 A., 19 July, 1 Hen. VII., No. 51), as one of the Ambassadors appointed by Hen. VII. to treat with the Ambassadors of Francis, Duke of Brittany * * * It appears obvious that *this Earldom* is the dignity referred to in the said act. The said James and John had died without issue. The limitation of the English Earldom [of Wiltshire] to the *heirs male of the body* of the said James (Charter Roll, No. 197, 27 to 39 Hen. VI., No. 44), prevented the said Thomas from succeeding to it. The limitation of the Irish Earldom [of Ormond] was to the *heirs* of the original grantee. Charter Roll (No. 128), 2 Ed. III., No. 16."

the Queen Consort (Elizabeth), 1486—1503; was one of the 12 Irish Peers summoned to England by the King in 1489 but was one of the three who apparently did not obey such summons; (a) Ambassador to France, 1492; was sent to Parl. as an (English) Baron, LORD ROCHFORD, (b) by writs directed "*Thomae Ormond de Rochford, Chev.*," to various Parls. held from 14 Oct. (1495), 11 Hen. VII., (c) to 5 Feb. (1514/5), 6 Hen. VIII.; was Ambassador to Burgundy, 1497; P.C., 1504, and Lord Chamberlain to the Queen Consort (Katharine) 1509. He *m.* about 1470 Anne, da. and h. of Sir Richard Haskroon, by Anne, 1st da. of John (Montacute), EARL OF SALISBURY. She *d.* s.p.m. about 1485. *Ing. post mortem* (lands in Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall), 1 Hen. VII. He *m.* secondly before 9 March 1497 (when she was aged 50 and upwards) Lora, widow of Sir Thomas MONTGOMERY, K.G., (d. 11 Jan. 1485) formerly widow of John (Blount), Baron MONTSTON (d. 12 Oct. 1485), da. of Sir Edward BERKELEY, of Beverstone, co. Glouc., by Christina, da. and h. of Richard HOLT. She *d.* before him and was *bur.* (with her second husband) in New Abbey. He *d.* s.p.m., 8 Aug. 1515, and was *bur.* in the church of St. Thomas of Acon afd. Will dat. 31 July and pr. 25 Aug. 1515. *Ing. post mortem* at Dublin. (d) On his death the *Ducny of Rochford* fell into abeyance between his daughters and coheirs* while presumably the *Earldom* (e) of Ormond [I.], of which the grant was to the heir general, *deposé* (no heir but only coheirs existing) to the Crown. (f)

VIII. 1529, S. SIR THOMAS BOLEYN, of Hever, co. Kent, 2d s. to of Sir William Boleyn, of Blickling, co. Norfolk, K.B., (a) by 1539. Margaret, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Thomas (Butler), 7th EARL OF ORMOND [I.], niece and coheir of James, 5th EARL OF ORMOND [I.] and EARL OF WILTSHIRE above named, was *b.* in 1477; was (with his father) in arms against the Cornish rebels in 1497; *succ.* to the family estates on the death of his elder br., Sir James BOLEYN; K.B., 23 June 1609; Knight of the body to the King; Keeper of the exchange at Calais and of the foreign exchange in

(1) See vol. iii. p. 86, note "a," sub "Desmond."

(b) Tho' his proper designation would appear to be "Lord Rochford" he sat in Parl. as the "*Sire D'Ormond*." He recovered the estate of Rochford, co. Essex, which had descended to his ancestors from the family of Bohun, Earls of Northampton, but which had been forfeited in 1461 by his eldest brother.

(c) There is proof in the Rolls of Parl. of his sitting. Courthope observes that "it would appear from the entry on the Rolls of Parliament, vol. v, p. 410, that he sat in Parliament in 1488, but the earliest writ recorded to have been issued to him was in 1495, in which year he was a Trier of Petitions."

(d) This shews him to have possessed the manors of Luske, Turvey, Ruske, and Balescadden. "He left £40,000 in money besides jewels and as much land in England as at this day would yield £30,000 a year so that he was said to be the richest subject of that time." [Lodge, vol. iv, p. 16.]

(e) These were (1) Anne, widow of Sir James St. Leger, and (2) Margaret, widow of Sir William Boleyn.

(f) "Of the Irish Earldom and estates the two coheiresses were widows, widows moreover of Englishmen and Commonsers. The heir male [Sir Piers Butler], the *Red Pier*, in addition to all his local *prestige*, had to support him [1] the anti-feudal feeling of the natives in favour of the heir male, [2] the preference for an Irishman-born over unknown absentees, and [3] the undoubted but misleading fact that, from the accidental circumstance of none of the Earls having till then left female heirs, the Earldom had never passed from the male line. Lastly [4] the fact that there were two coheiresses prevented either of them from assuming the title which sank the whole into abeyance. Taking advantage of all these circumstances the heir male was for the time enabled to disregard the plain terms of the charter of creation, and in direct violation of its limitation to assume the Earldom. He also seized upon the family estates. Might was Right in those days in Ireland." [Round's "*The Earldoms of Ormond*" as on p. 139, note "c,"]

(g) See p. 68, note "a," sub "Northampton," as to the reversion to the Crown in Earldoms [E.] similarly situated.

(h) He was s. and h. of Sir Geoffrey Boleyn, Lord Mayor of London, 1458.

England, 1509; Sheriff of Kent 1511, and again, 1517; Constable of Norwich Castle, 1512; was on several important embassies, viz., to the Emperor, to the Low Countries, to France (where he arranged the famous interview called the Field of the Cloth of Gold) and (1522-23) to Spain; P.C., 1515; Comptroller (1520), and Treasurer (1523-24) of the Household; **K.G.**, 23 April 1523, being *cr.*, 18 June 1525.^(a) **VISCOUNT ROCHFORD** ^(b) On 17 Feb. 1527/8, after reciting that "divers contentions and variances" had arisen between the daughters and heirs of the late Earl of Ormond and "Sir Piers Butler, Knt. [the Earl's] cozen and heir-male," the said parties agree that the said Earldom "shall be from henceforth entirely at the disposition, pleasure, and will of our said Sovereign Lord," the King. Accordingly a *new* Earldom (that of Ossory) was six days later conferred on the heir male while, within two years, the abeyance (so to speak) of the old Earldom of Ormond was terminated in favour of the heir of one of the two coheirs, viz., the said Viscount Rochford who was *cr.*, 8 Dec. 1529, **EARL OF WILTSHIRE**, in England, with rem. to heirs male of his body and **EARL OF ORMOND**, in Ireland, with rem. ("*hereditas sua in perpetuum*") to his heirs general.^(c) He was Keeper of the Privy Seal, 1530-36. He *m.* before 1506 Elizabeth, 1st da. of Thomas (HOWARD), Duke of Norfolk, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Frederick Tilney. She *d.* in childhood, 3, and was *bur.*, 7 April 1537, in the Howard aisle at Lambeth church. Funeral certif. He (having survived some two years the execution of his only son and of his da., Anne, the Queen Consort), *d.* *sep. in sc.*, 14,^(d) March 1538/9, aged 61, at Harver, co. Kent, and was *bur.* there, M.1.^(e) On his death the *Earldom of Wiltshire* and the *Viscountcy of Rochford* became extinct, while the *representation of the ancient Earldom of Ormond* [L.] (as declared, in 1529, in his favour for the exclusion of Dame Anne St. Leger, the other coheir) devolved on his grandchild.^(f) the issue of his two daughters.

(^a) See vol. ii, p. 438, note "c," and "Cumberland," for a list of those ennobled on that day.

(^b) The estate of Rochford had devolved on him thro' his mother, who was also one of the two coheirs to the Barony of Rochford *cr.* in 1495.

(^c) "The charter of 8 Dec. 1529, was a double one, and while it granted the Earldom of Wiltshire in tail male (with an annuity of £20 out of the issues of Wilts and Devon) it conferred the Earldom of Ormond in Ireland (with the annuity of £10 out of the fee farm of Waterford) on Lord Rochford *et hereditas sua in perpetuum*. The varying destinations of the two dignities have been hitherto a *conundrum* to Peerage writers but the apparent anomaly is beautifully explained when the true facts of the case are no longer perverted or obscured. For, when we learn that this Earldom of Ormond is identified with that created in 1328 not only by retaining the same *feudum* (from which it had not been separated for an instant) but also by descending with the very same limitation, we see how exclusively these facts agree with our previous conclusion that it was the original Earldom of which the continuity had never been broken and which was now called out of abeyance in favour of a rightful heir." [Round's "*The Earldoms of Ormond*" as on p. 139, note "c.,"]

(^d) This date from a "MS. in the Public Record office" is given in the "*Nat. Bigr.*"

(^e) "The notices of him in State papers are frequent enough, but there is little to tell of his doings that deserves particular mention. What there is, certainly, does not convey a very high opinion of the man." [*Nat. Bigr.*]

(^f) These were (1) Elizabeth, afterwards (1558-1603) Queen Elizabeth (only child of the Lady Anne Boleyn), and (2) Henry Carey, afterwards (1559-96) 1st Baron Hunsdon, whose granddaughter and heir general, Elizabeth (da. and h. of George, 2d Baron Hunsdon), *m.* Sir Thomas Berkeley, ancestor of the Lords Berkeley. "On the death of Queen Elizabeth," says Nicolas, "the only issue of Anne Boleyn, the eldest coheir, became extinct, when, it is presumed, that the abeyance of the Earldom of Ormond (agreeably to the limitation) terminated and that consequently that dignity reverted to [i.e., became solely vested in] the representative of the other coheir, the heir general, of whom is the present [1825] Earl of Berkeley [now, 1894, the *suo jure* Baroness Berkeley] who under the said limitation must probably be considered as Earl [now, 1894, *suo jure* Countess] of Ormond in Ireland." There is a doubt as to the seniority of Anne and Mary Boleyn. The seniority of the former is upheld by Mr. Round in his "*Early Life of Anne Boleyn*," and by Paul Friedmann, but is denied by Mr. Gairdner in his "*Mary and Anne Boleyn*." [*See English Historical Review*, Jan., 1893.]

[GEORGE BOLEYN, styled VISCOUNT ROCHFORD, 1529-36, only s. and h. ap., *b.* before 1507; (^a) ed. at Oxford; Gent. of the Privy Chamber, 1527; Esquire of the Body, 1528; Master of the Buck Hounds, 1529-31; *beheaded* before March 1531; *sent*, to Parl. as a Baron, LORD ROCHFORD, (^b) by writ, 5 Jan. 1532/3, directed "*Georgis Bullen de Rochford*." In 1533 he was Ambassador to France to announce to that Court the marriage of his sister, Anne, to Henry VIII. Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1534. He *m.* in 1526 Jane, sister of Henry (PARKER), Lord MONLEY, da. of Sir Henry PARKER, K.B., by his first wife, Grace, da. of John NEWPORT. He was indicted, 11 May 1536, for having had "illicit intercourse" (2 Nov. 1535), with Anne, the Queen Consort (to whom he was "own natural brother") and was beheaded (with four other (^c) alleged paramours of the said Queen (whose execution followed two days afterwards), 17 May 1536, when, having been attainted, *his honours were forfeited*. He is presumed to have died *a.p.* (^d) His infamous widow, who was Lady of the Bedchamber to the said Queen Anne (Boleyn) and three succeeding Queen Consorts, was beheaded, 13 Feb. 1542, with Katharine (HOWARD), the then Queen Consort.]

IX. 1538. I. SIR PIERS BUTLER, called "The Red Piers," cousin and heir male of Thomas (BUTLER *alias* ORMOND), the 7th EARL OF ORMOND [I.], being s. and h. of Sir James BUTLER, of Callan (by Sabina, da. of Donald Reagh MacMurrough KAVANAGH) (^e) which Sir James (who *d.* 16 April 1437), was s. and h. of Sir Edmund BUTLER, of Poolestown, co. Kilkenny (*d.* 13 June 1404), who was s. and h. of Sir Richard BUTLER, of Poolestown also, the 2nd s. of James, 3rd EARL OF ORMOND. He was *b.* in or before 1407, and on the death of his kinsman, the 7th Earl, 8 Aug. 1515, assumed, as heir male, (^f) the title of *Earl of*

(^a) He would seem to have been born about 1500, judging from the lines in Singer's *Cavalierish* (ii, 21).—

"It hath not been knewen, nor seldom seen
That any of my yeres, byfore this day,
Into the Privy Councell preferred hath been ;

Of yeres thryes nine my life had past away."

[*Ex. inform.* J. H. Round.]

(^b) This must apparently be considered as a new creation tho' his father was a coheir (the family of St. Leger representing the other moiety) to the Barony of Rochford *cr.* by writ in 1495, issued to his ancestor "*Thomas Ormond de Rochford Cher.*" Thomas (Butler), Earl of Ormond.

(^c) Henry Norris, William Brereton, Sir Francis Weston, and Mark Smeton.

(^d) In the "*Nat. Biogr.*" it is stated that "George Boleyn, Dean of Lichfield (*d.* 1603), was not improbably the son of George Boleyn, Viscount Rochford, who is usually reported to have left no male issue." The arguments, however, for such an assumption seem inconclusive.

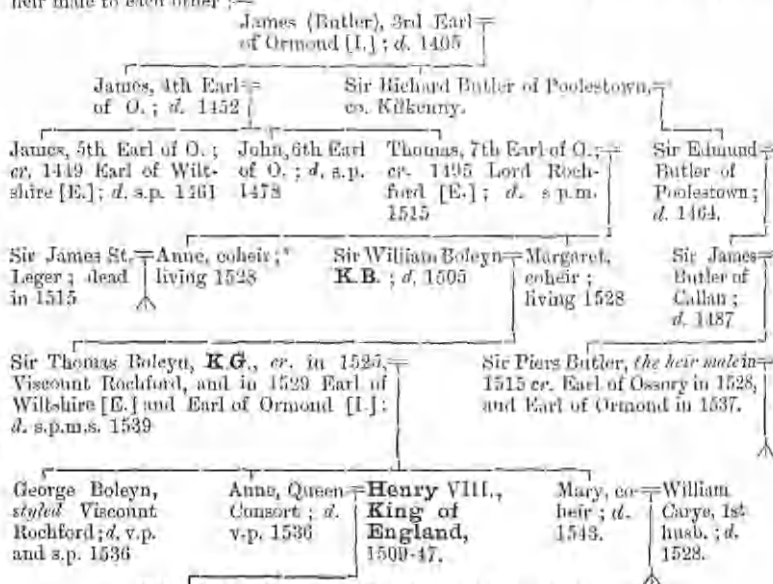
(^e) The Editor is informed by J. H. Round that this marriage was the cause of a curious episode in the history of the family. From a subsequent Act of Parl. we learn that "James Fitz-Edmund Fitz-Richard Butler, Gentleman . . . after affiance had betwixte" him and his native wife, Salakh (da. of Donald MacMurrough, the *Swarthy*) but "before the spouses betwixte them, had issue, Edmond and Theobald." When Edward IV. took this James into favour, early in 1468, an act was passed by the Irish Parl. legitimating these two boys. Sir Piers, as the eldest son, born "within the spouses" wished to have this act repealed, and accordingly the Earl of Surrey in 1521 sent a draft bill for the purpose to England (under the Poynings' act) for approval. The English court, however, would not renounce the advantage it derived from this hold upon Sir Piers, and it was not till (1536-37) 28 Henry VIII. that he was able to secure the passing of the act with a proviso that it should not prejudice the indentures of 18 Feb. 1527/8. [Round's *Early Life of Anne Boleyn*, pp. 29-31.]

(^f) It appears to have been the general impression that Sir Piers would, on the death of the 7th Earl *a.p.m.*, be entitled to the dignity so much so indeed that the said Earl himself stated that it would be so "because that Earldom was entailed on heirs male." See "*Hist. of St. Canice Cath.*," p. 205, as quoted in Kildare's "*Earls of Kildare*" (1858), p. 61. See also p. 143, note "f" for Round's remarks on the advantage of the *heir male* over (two English widows) the *coheirs general*.

Ormond [I.] from which the English Government were unwilling to oust so valuable an ally, one, too, who had not only suppressed several insurrections, but who could be so dangerous an opponent. The King accordingly, 6 March 1522, appointed "*Sir Piers Butler, pretending himself to be Earl of Ormond*,"^(a) to be CHIEF GOVERNOR OF IRELAND (as Lord Deputy), an office which he held till 1524, and which he again filled (1528-29 as Lord Justice), being at that date Earl of Ossory. On 13 May 1524 he was made Lord Treasurer [I.], receiving, 5 Nov. 1529, a grant in tail male, of very considerable estates. By agreement, 17 Feb. 1527/8, above mentioned, he (as heir male) and his cousins, the daughters and coheirs of the 7th Earl (as heirs general), resigned any their rights to the Earldom of Ormond to the King, who accordingly bestowed the same on one of the descendants of the said daughters (as above stated) and who *ex. Sir Piers Butler* EARL OF OSSORY [I.] 23 Feb. 1527/8, in tail male. In 1536, by the "*act of abolition*," the Irish estates of the coheirs of the 7th Earl^(b) were forfeited to the Crown, and, on a petition dated 20 April 1537, in which the said Piers is styled "*Earl of Ossory*" [done], were granted to him, in tail male, as "*Earl of Ossory and Ormond*" on 23 Oct. 1537, so that it is "clearly between these dates that Ossory obtained the additional title of "*Ormond*,"^(c) indeed the act of the confirmation thereof of

(a) *Cott. MSS. Titus B. xi.* as quoted in Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*," where, too, other similar instances are quoted, one as early as 12 Dec. 1515, speaking of "*Sir Perse Butler who calls himself the Earl of Ormond*."

(b) The following table illustrates the relationship of the heirs general and the heir male to each other:—



Elizabeth, Queen of England, 1559-1603,
only child of her mother; d. unm. 1603.

* According to Hauks's "*Bar. Angl.*" (*sub* "*Ormond*"), her representatives are among the issue of her three great granddaughters, children of Sir John St. Leger only s. and h. of Sir George St. Leger, her only s. and h.

(c) Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*," where it is added, "titles and estates were at this period neither indissolubly connected, as they had originally been, nor wholly divorced, as they have now become, but practically (as in a state of transition) went hand in hand. Thus on regaining the Ormond estates the Butlers would acquire an equitable claim to an Earldom of Ormond."

35 Hen. VIII., recites that "the creation was by letters patent, 29 Hen. VIII., [i.e., between 21 April 1537 and 21 April 1538],"⁽¹⁾ so that the date of "22 Feb. 1537" [i.e., 1537/8], on which the King is said⁽²⁾ to have "restored him to the title of Ormond," is doubtless the true date of this creation.⁽³⁾ He must accordingly be thenceforth considered to be EARL OF ORMOND [I.] It should be noted that the Earl of Ormond and Wiltshire was alive at the time of this grant, in which (having no estates or interest in Ireland) he apparently acquiesced.⁽⁴⁾ He *m.* in 1485 Margaret, dau. of Gerald (FITZGERALD), 8th EARL OF KILDARE [I.], by his first wife, Alison, dau. of Rowland (EUSTACE), BARON PORTLESTER [I.] He *d.* 26 Aug. 1559, and was bur. in the church of St. Canice, Kilkenny. His widow, who rebuilt the castle at Gowran, and who was known as "the great Countess," survived him but three years.⁽⁵⁾

X. 1539. 2. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF OSSORY, EARL OF ORMOND and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.], called "*The Lion*," s. and h.,⁽⁶⁾ b. about 1490; distinguished himself in several actions against the Irish rebels in 1536, 1539, and 1545; was, *v.p.*, made High Treasurer [I.] for life; Admiral of Ireland, 1545, and was *cr.* 2 Jan. 1545/6, VISCOUNT THURLES [I.], *succeeding*, some three years later (26 Aug. 1549), to the *Earldoms of Ossory and Ormond* [I.] His precedence, as enjoying an Earldom of ancient creation, having (very justly) been challenged⁽⁷⁾ in the Parl. [I.] of 1541, he obtained an act of Parl.⁽⁸⁾ in 1543-44 (35 Hen. VIII., cap. 1)

(1) *Ibid.* p. 216, note "c."

(2) "Lodge," 1st edit., 1754, vol. ii, p. 16, as quoted in Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*."

(3) It is to be observed that this Earl is always spoken of as the "*Earl of Ossory and Ormond*," thus giving the creation of 1523 its proper precedence over one in 1538.

(4) "Pierce Butler, afterwards Earl of Ossory and Ormond, upon the death of Thomas Butler, late Earl of Ormond, was by office" (*v.*, *luq. p.m.*) "funnel to be heir made to the said Earl, and thereupon sued out his livery and was styled Earl of Ormond as well by the King's most gracious patent as by his Grace's letters missive. And now Sir Thomas Butler, Earl of Ormond and Wiltshire, is contented he be named Earl of Ormond in Ireland, sensibly as the two Lords Dacre be named, the one of the South and the other of the North." (*Stowe papers*, vol. 608, p. 69.) See Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*" where is pointed out not only the parallel of the Dacre case, under Edward IV., but that of the Baronies of Roos, under James I.; of Oliphant [S.], under Charles I.; of Lumley, as decided in 1728; and Siuchair [S.], "in which the present Barony *cr.* by patent in 1577, is believed to be co-existent with the original Barony, of which it has usurped the precedence."

(5) There is a good account of her in Kildare's "*Earls of Kildare*," where is given a curious account of "a bastard Butler," who "had by abatement intruded into the Earldom of Ormond" (see p. 142, note "c") and of "the miseries," which this lady and her husband "sustained" when "so eagerly pursued by the usurper." Their marriage, Round remarks, is explained by this passage in the *Book of Howth* (Carew MSS., v, 176), "Gerat, Earl of Kildare, about the year of our Lord 1485, being in variance with James Butler, Earl of Wexmore [i.e., James of Ormond, the husband, for whom see p. 142, note "c"] and the rest of the Butlers, married his sister called Lady Margaret to one Perse Butler for policy. This Perse was in variance with the said James and was maintained by the Earl of Kildare, by mean whereof the said James could not well attend to war with the Earl of Kildare," &c. The struggle between "the Red" Butler (Piers) and "the Black" (Sir James) lingered on for years, but at length Piers, rendered desperate by his rival, "forestalled him in the way" and gored him through with a spear.

(6) His next br., Sir Richard Butler, was *cr.* in 1550, Viscount Mountgarret [I.]

(7) This was done "by the Earl of Desmond, the only Earl, curiously enough who ranked *after* the original Earls of Ormond, but *before* the Earls of Ossory." [Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*."] ¹

(8) "The moment had been well chosen. The old Earl of Wiltshire and Ormond was dead. His *Earldom of Ormond* was in abeyance, from which it seemed unlikely to emerge; his only surviving child had made a love match and was utterly powerless to raise a protest, specially before the Irish Parliament. It was under these circumstances that this Act was past, as Lodge delicately expresses it, 'at the suit of' the triumphant chieftain." [Round's "*Earldoms of Ormond*."] ²

confirming the grant of the Earldom of Ormond [I.] in 1537, but with limitation to the heirs male of the grantee's body, tho' with the "like pre-eminence and ancientry" as was held by the ancient (1328) Earldom, together with the manors of £10 belonging to the same.⁽⁵⁾ In 1545 he was appointed Gen. of the Irish forces against Scotland. He *m.* about 1520, Joan, da. and h. of James (FITZ-MAUER FitzGERALD), 11th EARL OF DESMOND [I.], by Amy, da. of Turlogh Mac-o-Buirc-Adu. He *d.* in London, 28 Oct. 1546, from the effects of poison taken on the 17th, at a supper at Ely House, Holborn, and was *bur.* at St. Thomas d'Acon, London, his heart being *bur.* at St. Canice's, Kilkenny. Will dat. 19 March to 18 Oct. (1545), 37 Hen. VIII. His widow *m.* Sir Francis BRYAN, Knight-Marshal of Ireland, and *m.* subsequently (as his first wife) Gerald (FITZ JAMES FITZ GERALD), 15th EARL OF DESMOND [I.] (the rebel Earl, *seized* in 1582) and *d.* 1564, being *bur.* at Askeaton.

XI. 1546. *3.* THOMAS (BUTLER) EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.], called "the Black," s. and h., *b.* 1532; *sue. to the peerage* [I.] 28 Oct. 1546; was brought up as a Protestant at the English Court. He was one of those who were knighted, in lieu of being made K.B., at the coronation of Edward VI., 20 Feb. 1546/7 ⁽⁶⁾ was in great favour with Queen Elizabeth, by whom, in 1559, he was made P.C.; Treasurer of Ireland; 1559 to 1578 and again 1586—1614, distinguishing himself by his successful opposition to the various Irish rebellions. He was *cl. K.G.* 23 April and *inst.* 27 May 1588. In 1597 he was Lieut. Gen. of the Irish army to support the English in quelling O'Neill's rebellion in Ulster and in 1612 was Vice Admiral of Ireland. He *m.* firstly Elizabeth, da. of Thomas (BARKLEY), Lord BARKLEY, by his second wife, Anne, da. of Sir John SAVAGE. She, who was *b.* 1534, *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* in Westminster Abbey. He *m.* secondly (16. London, 9 Nov. 1582), Elizabeth, da. of John (SHEFFIELD), 2d Baron SHEFFIELD, by Douglas, da. of William (HOWARD), Baron HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM. She *d.* Nov. 1600 and was *bur.* at St. Canice, Kilkenny. He *m.* thirdly, before 7 Dec. 1606, Helena, widow of John POWER (s. and h. ap. of Richard, Lord POWER [I.]), da. of David (BARRY), VISCOUNT BUTEVAST [I.], by his first wife, Ellen, da. of David (ROGER), VISCOUNT FERRIS [I.] He *d.* s.p.⁽⁷⁾ at Carrick, 22 Nov. 1614, aged 82, having been 15 years blind. His widow, by whom he had no issue, *d.* 1642.

[JOHN BUTLER, styled VISCOUNT THURLES, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 1584, *d.* an infant, and was *bur.* in Westminster Abbey.]

[THOMAS BUTLER, styled⁽⁸⁾ VISCOUNT THURLES, 2d but only surv. s. and h. ap.; Sheriff of co. Tipperary, 1605; *d.* unm. and v.p., 12 Jan. 1605/6, and was *bur.* at Carrick. M.I.]

XII. 1614. *4.* WALTER (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.], nephew and h. male,⁽⁹⁾ being s. and h. of Sir John BUTLER, of Kilsash, by Katharine, da. of Cormac Mac CAMH

⁽⁵⁾ It is a grave question whether or no the ancient Earldom, then in abeyance among the heirs of the Boleyn family, was *annihilated* by the act, or whether (as seems more probable) another Earldom *de novo* was created thereby, with the same precedency as the former one but with a different limitation. See a somewhat similar proceeding in 1627 as to the Earldom of Arundel. Round's observations ["Earldoms of Ormond"] are as under—"Tho' the Boleyn Earldom is not alluded to in the act and could not be taken from the lawful heirs except by express enactment (even if by that) a question might perhaps arise as to whether it was indirectly affected."

⁽⁶⁾ See vol. iii, p. 71, note "c," *sub* "Derby."

⁽⁷⁾ Piers Fitz Thomas, an illegit. son, *b.* 1576, was father of Sir Edward Butler, *cr.* 16 May 1646, Viscount Galway [I.]. Elizabeth, the Earl's only da. and h., *m.* Richard (Preston), Earl of Desmond [I.], by whom she was mother of an only da. and h., Lady Elizabeth Preston, wife of James (Butler), 1st Duke of Ormonde.

⁽⁸⁾ He is not, however, so styled on his monument but merely "Thomas Butler, Esquier, son to the Righte Honourable th' Earle of Ormond and Ossory."

⁽⁹⁾ He is said "for his devotion" to have been styled "Walter of the beads and rosaries." [French's "Unkind Deceit," p. 28, as quoted in "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 83.]

("the Mac Carthe Reagh") which John (who *d.* 10 May 1570¹), was a gr. br. of Thomas, the late Earl. He was *b.* 1569 and distinguished himself against the rebel Irish in 1592. He *sur. to the peerage* [I.], 22 Nov. 1614; but the estates were for the most part retained by the descendants and heirs general of the late Earl, who were favoured by James I. to whose award Earl Walter refused to submit and was consequently committed for eight years, 1617-25, to the Fleet Prison, London. The King also deprived him of the palatine rights of the county of Tipperary which had, for nearly 400 years, been held by his family. He *m.* Helena, 1st da. of Edmund (BUTLER), 2d Viscount Mountbarrnet [I.], by Grised, da. of Barnaby (FITZ PATRICK), 1st Baron Urgan (Osney) [I.]. She *d.* 28 Jan. 1631, and was *bur.* at Kilkenny. He *d.* at Carrick, 24 Feb. 1632/3, and was *bur.* 18 June following at Kilkenny.

[THOMAS BUTLER, *styled* Viscount THURLES, 1st s. and h. ap.; Gov. of the counties of Kilkenny, Tipperary, and Waterford. He *m.* in 1620-30, Elizabeth, da. of Sir John PYPER, of Iron Acton, co. Gloucester. He *d.* v.p., being drowned off the Skerries, 15 Dec. 1619. His widow *m.* George MATHEW, of Thurles, and *d.* at Thurles, May 1673 in her 66th year.]

XIII. 1633.

Marquessate [I.]

1. 1642.

Dukedom [I.]

I. 1661.

Dukedom [E.]

1. 1682.

5 and 1. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY and Viscount THURLES [I.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of Thomas BUTLER, *styled* Viscount THURLES and Elizabeth his wife both abovenamed, *b.* 19 Oct. 1619 at Clerkenwell, Midx.; *styled* Viscount THURLES (on the death of his father) 1619 to 1633; (^a) was a ward of the King, and ed. as a Protestant in the English Court; *sur. to the peerage* [I.], 24 Feb. 1632/3, on the death of his grandfather; P.C. [I.] 1634; supported the measures of Wentworth, when Viceroym of Ireland, and was active in quelling the rebellion [I.] of 1641, being then commander in chief of the army there. He was *cr.* 30 Aug. 1642, MARQUESS OF ORMONDE [I.]; was chief commissioner to treat with the confederate Irish 11 Jan. 1642/3; VICEROY OF IRELAND as Lord Lieutenant, 1643-47, 1648-50, 1662-69, and, for the fourth and last time, 1677-85. In Oct. 1647 he was one of the six peers who offered to reside with the King as his council,^(b) and rendered great service to the royal cause. He was *nob.* K.G. 18 Sep. 1649 by the young King at St. Germain-en-laye (inst. 15 April 1661), and was zealous in promoting the restoration; P.C. 1651. All lands, honours and rights of which he was possessed on 28 Oct. 1641 or since, were confirmed to him, 28 July 1660, and the palatine rights of the county of Tipperary, of which the late Earl had been deprived by James I., were restored. He was *cr.* 20 July 1660, BARON BUTLER OF LANTHONY, co. Monmouth, and EARL OF RIPOCKNOCK, in Wales [E.]; and was *cr.* 30 March 1661, DUKE OF ORMONDE^(c) [I.]. He was Lord High Steward, 20 to 23 April 1661, and 23 April 1685, at the coronation of Charles II. and James II., being, on both occasions, bearer of the Crown. He resumed his old post of Viceroy of Ireland, 1662-69 and 1677-85 as above-mentioned, the attempt on his life, by the notorious Blood, occurring 6 Dec. 1679. He was D.C.L. of Oxford, 15 July 1669, and Chancellor of that Univ. 1669-88. He was finally *cr.* 9 Nov. 1682, DUKE OF ORMONDE^(d) [E.]. He *m.*, in Sep. 1629, with consent

(^a) "John Smith, servant to the Rt. Hon. James Butler, Lord Viscount Thurles," was *bur.* 29 June 1632 at Kensington, Midx. This entry, as given in Lysons's "Engravers of London," where the words "John Smith, servant to the Rt. Hon." are omitted, has long been a puzzle to the genealogist.

(^b) See vol. iii, p. 151, note "a," *sub* "Dorset."

(^c) The preamble is in "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 51. In it he is called "Marchio Ormondia et Ossoria, Vicecomes Thurles, Decimus Baro de Arolo," &c. "Comes ex Comitibus predictis Ormondia per circiter quater centum annos semper intactis fidei, semper aut bello aut pace conspicuus." He was, however, in reality, neither Marquess of Ossory, nor Lord Baron of Arklow.

(^d) "Although, excepting in the case of Thomas Butler, summoned as Lord Ormond, 1495, the title of Ormond had not been known in the English Peerage, the Duke's ancestor James, 3rd Earl of Carrick and 2nd Earl of Ormond, appears to have sat in Parliament in 1355, for in the Rolls of Parl. for that year (vol. ii, p. 264),

of her guardian, the Earl of Holland (for which that Earl obtained £15,000), his cousin, Elizabeth, *sum. jure* BARNES DISOWALL [S.], da. and h. of Richard (Preston), EAM. OF DESMOND [I.] and LOUIS DISOWALL [S.] (who *d.* sept. in 1628), by Elizabeth, only da. and h. of Thomas (Butler), EARL OF OSMONDE AND OSSORY [I.], who *d.* s.p.m. in 1614. She, who was *b.* 25 July 1615, and who was mother to Queen Mary II. *d.* 21 July 1684 in her 69th year, and was *bur.* the 24th in Westminster Abbey. "The loyal duke" *d.* exactly four years later, at Kingston Hall, Dorset, 21 July 1688, in his 78th year, and was *bur.* 4 Aug. at Westminster Abbey. Will dat. 8 April and p. 8 Aug. 1688.

[THOMAS BUTLER, styled EARL OF OSSORY ("the gallant Ossory"), 21^(b) but 1st surr. s. and h. ap. *b.* at Kilkenny, 8 July 1634 ^(a) Lieut. Gen. of the Horse [I.] and P.C. [I.], 1661; was one of the bearers of the King's train at the Coronation in 1661; ^(d) M.P. for Bristol, 1661, and M.P. [I.] for Univ. of Dublin, 1661-82; was *sum. v.p.* ("to the Irish House of Lords, 8 Aug. 1664, in his father's Earldom as EARL OF OSSORY [I.], the King's writ being dated 22 June previous.^(f) He distinguished himself in the battle with the Dutch off the Suffolk coast in 1665; Gent. of the Red-chamber and P.C. [I.], 1666, being *sum. v.p.* to the House of Lords as LORD BUTLER DE MOORE PARK, co. Hertford.^(g) by writ, 17 Sep. 1666, and taking his seat (the next day) on the 18th. He was Deputy Gov. of Ireland for his father 1668-69. He again greatly distinguished himself in a naval fight, 28 May 1672, against the Dutch, off Southwold, and was cl. R.G., 30 Sept. and inst., 25 Oct. 1672. In June 1673 he fought valiantly in a third naval action, being then Rear Admiral. In 1675 was Lord Chamberlain to the Queen Consort. In July 1677 he joined the Prince of Orange at the siege of Charleroy and in Feb. 1678 was General of the English forces in Holland and fought gallantly at Maastricht. In July 1680 he was nom. (but never went) as Gov. of Tangier. He *d.*, 17 Nov. 1689, in Holland, Amelia, 1st da. of Henry de Baygwaert otherwise de Nassau, Lord of Arnhemque, by Elizabeth, da. of CORNET DE HOURS. He *d.* v.p. of a violent fever, after four days' illness, 30 July 1680, and was on the 31st laid in Westminster Abbey, aged 44, "the

the name of the *Comte de Ormonde* occurs among the Earls then present. That personage was, however, nearly allied to the reigning monarch, namely, first cousin once removed, which may possibly in some degree account for the anomaly."—[*Courthope*.]

(a) Bishop Burnet says of him that he was "a man every way fitted for a court . . . of a graceful appearance," &c. His *noblesse des manieres* is alluded to in Hamilton's "*Gentleman*." Dryden pays a glowing tribute to his virtues under the name of "Barzillai crowned with honour and with years" and it has been said, [Dr. J. W.] that, "for honour, integrity, consistency, greatness of mind, benevolence and justice, the Duke seems to be the very first and most eminent character that ever adorned the English nobility."

(b) His elder br., James Butler, who lived but two days, was *b.* in 1632 before his father's accession to the peerage.

(c) Sir Robert Southwell speaks of him when about 20 as "having a very handsome face, a good head of hair . . . and a good round leg . . . good natured, talking freely . . . speaks French elegantly, reads Italian fluently, is a good historian," &c. "He shuts up his door at eight o'clock in the evening and studies till midnight: is temperate, courteous, and excellent in all his behaviour."

(d) He there challenged the precedence of Lord Percy, s. and h. ap. of the Earl of Northumberland, which was, however, overruled, the date of his father's English Earldom being much later than that of Northumberland.

(e) See vol. i, p. 2, note "a," *sub* "Abercorn," for a list of the eldest sons of Irish Peers *sum. v.p.* to the House of Lords [I.]

(f) He was placed above all Earls, *viz.*, in the position he enjoyed (by courtesy) as the eldest son of a Duke, for unquestionably the rank of the Earldom of Ossory (in which he had been summoned *v.p.*) was inferior to that of Kildare.

(g) See vol. i, p. 97, note "a" *sub* "Butler," as to this writ being probably issued in error for "*Butler of Lanthony* (a Barony vested in his father) which would have avoided the creation of a new Barony with a different limitation (*viz.*, one to heirs general) from any of his father's dignities.

ceremony of burial" being performed on 13 Nov. following.⁽³⁾ Admon. 14 Sep. 1680. His widow, who was one of the beauties of the Court of Charles II.,⁽⁴⁾ was bur. at Westm. Abbey, 12 Dec. 1688. Admon. 2 Jan. 1688/9.]

Dukedom [E. and I.]
and Marquessate [I.]

II.

Earldom [I.]

XIV.

1688.

2 and 6. JAMES (BUTLER), DUKE OF ORMONDE [1682], EARL OF BRECKNOCK, and BARON BUTLER OF LANTHONY [1660], and LORD BUTLER DE MOORE PARK [1666], also DUKE OF ORMONDE [1661], MARQUESS OF ORMONDE [1642], EARL OF ORMONDE [1637-8, with the precedence of 1328], EARL OF OSSORY [1527/8], and VISCOUNT THURLES [1636], in the peerage of Ireland, also

LORD DINGWALL [1609], in the peerage of Scotland,⁽⁵⁾ grandson and h. being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of Thomas BUTLER, styled EARL OF OSSORY, and Amelia, his wife, both above-mentioned; b. 29 April 1665, at Dublin Castle; known as VISCOUNT THURLES till the death of his father, 30 July 1680, whom he suc. as LORD BUTLER DE MOORE PARK, being then, 1680-88, styled EARL OF OSSORY. He was ed. at Ch. Ch., Oxford; r. M.A., 6 Sep. 1680, and D.C.L., 22 May 1683. On the death of his paternal grandmother, 21 July 1684, he suc. as LORD DINGWALL [S.] and finally on the death of his grandfather, 21 July 1688, he suc. as DUKE OF ORMONDE [E. and I.], &c., in succession to whom he was elected Chancellor of the Universities of Oxford, and Dublin; High Steward of Westminster; a Governor of the Charter House; el. 28 Sep. 1688, K.G., being installed, 5 April 1689. He had been Gent. of the Bedchamber to James II. since his accession and was, in 1686, Col. of the King's reg. of Irish Guards, but was one of those "in arms" against that King in 1688⁽⁶⁾ and was accordingly attainted by King James's Irish Parl. in May 1689.⁽⁷⁾ He acted as Lord High Constable at the Coronation of William and Mary, 11 April 1689, and was Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1689-99, to William III., whom he attended into Ireland and whom he entertained at Kilkenny; Lord Lieut. of Somerset, 1691-1711; was at the battle of Steinkirk, 1692, and (as Lieut. General) at the battle of Landen, 1693, where he was taken prisoner. By Queen Anne he was in 1702 placed in command of the land forces sent with Sir George Rooke's fleet against Cadiz and, tho' they failed in effecting this, they both received on their return the thanks of the two Houses for the taking of Redoubtela and the destruction of several Spanish and French ships at Vigo. He was VICEROY OF IRELAND (as Lord Lieut.), 1703-07, and again, 1710-13; was, on the dismissal of Marlborough, Captain General for the campaign in Flanders, 1712-13, with, however, the humiliating orders (as he avowed to Prince Eugene) that he should "not join in any operation before receiving further instructions from home."⁽⁸⁾ He was rewarded

(3) Sir Leoline Jenkins thus writes to Henry Sidney, 30 July 1680 (Sidney's Diary). "The loss we have in my Lord the Earl of Ossory, who departed this life at seven o'clock this afternoon, is a distraction to all thoughts relating to the King's service; so inexpressible is the loss of that great man to the Church, to the Crown, and to his Lordship's particular friends." The poetry (if so it can be called) of Dryden on the subject (the "His" in the first line referring to the Duke, the Earl's father) is as under—

"His eldest hope with every grace adorned,
By me, so heaven will have it, always mourned."

A note by "D" to Dryden's, *Abraham and Achitophel* speaks of him, as "A courageous warrior, a prudent counsellor, a dutiful son, a kind friend, a liberal patron and a generous man." His remains are said to have been removed to Kilkenny, but Col. Chester remarks (*Westm. Abbey Reg.*) "there is no confirmation of this in any of the Abbey records and it certainly had not been done at the date of his father's will in 1688."

(5) As such, there is an exquisite engraving of her picture by Lely (with a good memoir of her) in Mrs. Jameson's *Court Beauties*.

(6) Probably this is the earliest instance of a person holding peerages in the three separate kingdoms. See vol. i, p. 3, note "c," sub "Abercorn" for later instances.

(7) See vol. i, p. 23, note "b," sub "Abingdon," for a list of these.

(8) The income of his Irish estates was then valued at £25,000.

(9) *Nat. Biogr.*

by an annual pension of £5,000 and was in 1712 made Warden of the Cinque Ports and in 1713 Lord Lieut. of Norfolk. He was supposed to be in the Jacobite intrigue and, tho' he signed the proclamation of the accession of King George, was deprived of his military command in Sep. 1714. Being impeached (by Stanhope), 21 June 1715, he left England and was attainted, 20 Aug. 1715, by the British Parl., whereby all his *English and Scotch honours* (as well as his estates) were forfeited^(a). He was also attainted in the Irish Parl., but such attainder (possibly from inadvertence) applied to the *estates* only. He was received with favour by the titular King James III., on whose behalf he endeavoured, in 1715, to raise the country near Plymouth, and by whom, in 1716, he was made **K.T.** He m. firstly, 15 or 20 July 1682, Anne, 1st da. of Laurence (Hyde), 1st Earl of Rochester, by Henrietta, da. of Richard (Boyle), Earl of Burlington. She d. 25 Jan. 1684/5, in Ireland, and was bur. in Christ Church, Dublin, aged 37 years and 3 days. He m. secondly, 3 Aug. 1685, Mary, 2d but first surviving, da. of Henry (Somerset), 1st Duke of Beaufort, by Mary, da. of Arthur (Cavendish), 1st Marquis of Devonshire. She, who is said never to have seen her husband after his exile in 1715, d. 19 and was bur. 25 Nov. 1734 at Westminster Abbey, in her 69th year. He d. s.p.m. (b) 5/16 Nov. 1745 at Avignon, and was bur. 22 May 1746 at Westminster Abbey, in his 83rd year.(c).

[THOMAS BUTLER, styled EARL OF OSSORY, only s. and h. ap. by second wife, b. in St. James' square, 21 and bur. as "*Lord Thynne*," 27 Sep. 1656, at St. James' Westminster. He d. an infant and v.p., 26 Feb., and was bur. 1 March 1656/9, at Westminster Abbey.]

Dukedom and
Marquessate [I.]

III.

Earldom [I.]

XV.

3 and 7. CHARLES (BUTLER), EARL OF ARRAN, &c. [I.], also BARON BUTLER OF WESTON [E.], *de jure*^(d) DUKE OF ORMONDE, MARQUESS OF ORMONDE, EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.], br. and h. male. He was b. 4 Sep. 1671; was cr. EARL OF ARRAN, &c. [I.], 8 March 1693, and BARON BUTLER OF WESTON, co. Huntington [E.], 23 Jan. 1691. By

act of Parl., 1721, he was empowered to re-purchase the family estates forfeited in 1715 by his late brother, the Duke of Ormonde. He d. s.p., 17 Dec. 1758, in his 88th year. See fuller particulars of him and "ARRAN" Earldom [I.], cr. 1693; cr. 1758.

(a) Of these English honours the *Dukedom of Ormonde*, the *Earldom of Brecknock*, and the *Barony of Butler of Louthborough* became extinct on the death s.p. of his only brother, Charles, Earl of Arran [I.], in Dec. 1748, while the right, subject to the forfeiture of 1715, to the *Barony of Butler de Moore Park* and the Scotch *Barony of Bingham* devolved on the heir general, both such Baronies being (in right of such heirship) allowed, 15 Aug. 1871, to Earl Cowper, the attainder of 1715 having been previously (31 July) reversed.

(b) Of his daughters but two survived their infancy, viz. (1) Mary, Baroness Ashburnham, d. v.p. and s.p., 2 Jan. 1712, aged 23, and (2) Lady Elizabeth Butler, d. imm., 26 April 1750, aged 61, and bur. with her parents.

(c) Macky in his "*Characters*" calls him, when about 40, "certainly one of the most generous, princely, brave men that ever was, but good natured to a fault; loves glory and consequently is crowded with flatterers; hath all the qualities of a great man except that one of a Statesman, hating business." To this last remark Swift adds, "fairly enough writ." The "*Not. Biogr.*" says that "tho' in a sense born to greatness he certainly did not achieve it, being as a politician throughout his life, what Lady Mary Wortley Montagu says he was in 1733, quite insignificant. He never accomplished anything of importance except when by separating the British troops from those of the allies in Flanders he enabled his Tory colleagues to conclude [in 1713] peace with dishonour."

(d) According to the decision in 1791, up to which date the impression prevailed that the Irish *peerages* of the second Duke of Ormonde were forfeited by the act of attainder of the Irish Parl. and they were consequently not assumed by the respective heirs thereto till 1791 when the decision was given that the Irish act of attainder affected the estates only; the Irish honours, of course, being not affected by the British act of attainder, which included honours as well as estates.

At his death *all the honours* [I. and E.] *conferred on him as also the Dukedom of Ormonde and the Marquessate of Ormonde* [I.], both of which had been conferred on his father, became extinct. The right, however, to the Earldoms of Ormonde and Ossory and the Viscounty of Thurles [I.] devolved on the heir male of the body of the grantee as under.

Earldom [I.] 8. JOHN BUTLER, of Kilkenny and Kilcash, *de jure*^(a)
XVI. 1758. EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.],
cousin and h. male, being 3d and yst. but only surv. s. and h. of
Thomas BUTLER, of Kilcash asd., by Margaret, da. of William
(BOURKE), 7th EARL OF GLASHINGARDE [I.], which Thomas (who was Col. of Foot in the
army of James II. d. 1733) was s. and h. of Walter BUTLER, of Garryricken (who d.
v.p. 1700) and grandson and h. of Richard BUTLER, of Kilcash asd. (d. 1701), yst. br.
of James, 1st Duke and Marquess and 5th (xiith) EARL of Ormonde [I.] He suc. in 1758
to the family estates and to the right to the family honours. He m. April 1763
Bridget, da. of (—) STACEY (or STONEY), of Oakingham, Berks. He d. s.p., 24 June
1786. His widow m., 21 Oct. 1771, the Rev. Alleyn WALKER, LL.D., of the
Hermitage, co. Surrey.

XVII. 1766. 9. WALTER BUTLER, of Kilkenny, Kilcash, and Garry-
ricken, *de jure*^(a) EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, &c. [I.],
cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of John BUTLER, of Garryricken, by Frances,
da. of George BUTLER, of Ballyragget, which John was next br. to Thomas BUTLER
above-named, the father of the late *de jure* Earl. He was b. 10 June 1703. He suc.
in 1766 to the family estates and to the right to the family honours. He m., 19 Dec.
1782, Eleanor, 1st da. of Nicholas MONNIS, of the Court, co. Dublin, and of Lattaragh,
co. Tipperary. He d. 2 June 1783. His widow d. Jan. 1794.

XVIII. 1783. 10. JOHN (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF
continued OSSORY, and VISCOUNT THURLES [I.],^(a) only s. and h., b.
1791. 10 Dec. 1746; M.P. [I.] for Gowran, 1776-90, and for co.
Kilkenny, 1790 to 1791, in which last year his right to the
peerage [I.] as above, was acknowledged by the Irish House of Lords. He m.
14 Feb. 1769, Susan Frances Elizabeth, da. and h. (in 1784) of John (WANDESFORD),
EARL WANDESFORD [I.] by Agnes Elizabeth, da. and h. of John SOUTHWELL, of
Enniscorthy, co. Limerick. He d. 30 Dec. 1795, aged 55. His widow d. 3 April
1830 in Dublin, aged 76.

XIX. 1795. 10 and 1. WALTER (BUTLER) EARL OF ORMONDE,
MARQUESSATE [I.] EARL OF OSSORY, &c. [I.], s. and h., b. 4 Feb. 1770; was M.P.
[I.] for co. Kilkenny 1789-95; *succ. to the peerage* [I.] 30 Dec.
IV. 1816, 1795; K.P., 19 March 1798. He obtained £216,000 from
to Parli. in 1811 as compensation for the resumption by the
1820. Crown of the hereditary prisage of wines [I.] granted to his
family by Edward I. He was cr. 20 Jan. 1801 BARON
BUTLER OF LLANTHONY, co. Monmouth [U.K.], and was cr. in Jan. 1816
MARQUESS OF ORMONDE [I.]. He m., 17 March 1805, Anna Maria Catharina,
only da. and h. of Job Hart PRICK-CLARKE, of Aldershot, Hants. She d. 19 Dec.
1817, aged 28, at Balsize House, Hampstead, Mdx. Will pr. Aug. 1818. He d. s.p.
10 Aug. 1820, at his house, Ulsterbue place, co. Kent, in his 51st year, when the
Marquessate of Ormonde [I.] became extinct. Will pr. Jan. 1821, and July 1839.

XX. 1820. 11 and 1. JAMES (BUTLER), EARL OF ORMONDE,
Barony [U.K.] EARL OF OSSORY, &c. [I.], br. and h.; b. 15 and bap. 26 July
I. 1821. 1774, at St. Mary's, Kilkenny; M.P. [I.] for Kilkenny city,
Feb. to Oct. 1796, and for co. Kilkenny, 1796-1820; *succ. to the*
peerage [I.] 10 Aug. 1820; Gov. of co. Kilkenny and sometime
Marquessate [I.] Col. of the Kilkenny Militia and aide-de-camp to the Queen.
V. 1825. He was cr. 17 July 1821^(b) BARON ORMONDE OF LLAN-
THONY, co. Monmouth [U.K.]; K.P. 19 July 1825, and was
cr. 5 Oct. 1825, MARQUESS OF ORMONDE [I.] He m.

^(a) Vide p. 152, note "d."

^(b) This was one of the coronation peerages of George IV., for a list of which see
vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," sub "Conyngham."

12 Oct. 1807, Grace Louisa, da. of the Rt. Hon. John STAPLES, by Henrietta, da. of Richard (Molesworth), 3d Viscount Molesworth or Swanns [I.] He d. 18 May 1838, aged 53. Will pr. July 1839. His widow, who was b. 23 Jan. 1779, d. at Drumcondra Castle, 3 May 1860, aged 81.

Marquessate [I.]

VI.

Earldom [I.]

XXI.

Barony [U.K.]

II.

2, 12, and 2. JOHN (BUTLER), MARQUESS OF ORMONDE, EARL OF ORMONDE, EARL OF OSSORY, &c. [I.], also BARON ORMONDE OF LLANTHONY [U.K.], s. and h., b. 24 Aug. 1808, in Merion square, Dublin; ed. at Harrow; M.P. for co. Kilkenny, 1820-32; styled VISCOUNT THURLES, 1820-25, and EARL OF OSSORY, 1825-38; *succ. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.], 18 May 1838; was a Lord in Waiting, 1841-52, and again, 1854-54; **K.P.**, 17 Sep. 1845. He m., 19 Sep. 1843, Frances Jane,

da. of the Hon. Sir Edward PAKET, **G.C.B.** (4th s. of Henry, 1st EARL OF UNBROOK), by his second wife, Harriet, da. of George (Leger), 3d EARL OF DARTMOUTH. He d. 25 Sep. 1854, aged 46, at Loftus Hall, co. Wexford. Will pr. Feb. 1855. His widow, who was b. 2 May 1817, and who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to Adelaide, the Queen Dow., 1844-49, living 1894.

Marquessate [I.]

VII.

Earldom [I.]

XXII.

Barony [U.K.]

III.

3, 13, and 3. JAMES EDWARD WILLIAM THEOBALD (BUTLER), MARQUESS OF ORMONDE [1825], EARL OF ORMONDE [1538, with the precedence of 1328], EARL OF OSSORY [1527/8], and VISCOUNT THURLES [1536], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON ORMONDE OF LLANTHONY [U.K.], s. and h., b. 5 Oct. 1844, at Kilkenny Castle, being styled EARL OF OSSORY till 25 Sep. 1854, when he *succ. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.]; ed. at Harrow; was an officer in the 1st Life Guards, 1863-73;

Hon. Col. Kilkenny Militia; Lord Lieut. of co. Kilkenny; **K.P.**, 26 April 1888. He m., 2 Feb. 1876, at Aldford, Cheshire, Elizabeth Harriet, 1st da. of Hugh Lupus (Grosvenor), 1st DUKE OF WESTMINSTER, by his first wife, Constance Gertrude, da. of George Granville (Sutherland-Leveson-Gower), 2d DUKE OF SUTHERLAND. She was b. 11 Oct. 1856.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 15,765 acres in co. Tipperary and of 11,960 in co. Kilkenny. Total 27,725 acres, worth £15,431 a year. *Principal Residence.* Kilkenny Castle, co. Kilkenny.

ORMONDE OF LLANTHONY.

i.e., "ORMONDE OF LLANTHONY, co. Monmouth," Barony (*Butler*), *cr.* 1821. See "ORMONDE" Marquessate [I.], *cr.* 1825.

ORONSAY.

i.e., "ORONSAY, DUNOON AND ARASK," Barony [S] (*Campbell*) *cr.* 1706 with the EARLDOM AND VISCOUNTY OF ILAY [S]; *ex.* 1761; see "ARGYLL" Dukedom [S], *cr.* 1701 under the third Duke.

See "COLONSAY OF COLONSAY AND ORONSAY, co. Argyll," Barony (*McNeill*), *cr.* 1867; *ex.* 1874.

O'ROURKE.

OWEN O'ROURKE of Carla, was *cr.* a Viscount [I.] (*Query* VISCOUNT O'ROURKE) in 1721 by the titular King James III.(*e*)

(*a*) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Albemarle" for a list of these Jacobite Peerages.

ORREBY.

- Barony by Writ.** I. JOHN DE ORREBY^(a) having *m.* Isabel, sister of Robert, 1st Lord TATTESHALL (so. sum. 1295), 3d and yst. da. of Sir Robert DE TATTESHALL, of Buckenham Castle, co. Norfolk, which lady in 1306 became coheir to her great nephew, Robert de Tatteshall, was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (Lord ORREBY) from 4 March (1308/9) 2 Ed. II. to 16 June (1311), 4 Ed. II. The date of his death is uncertain.^(b)
- II. 1320? 2. PHILIP DE ORREBY, s. and h.; was never sum. to Parl. as a Baron. He *m.* Florence, da. and h. of Sir John DELAMERE.
- III. 1330? 3. JOHN DE ORREBY, s. and h.; was never sum. to Parl. as a Baron. He proved his age (1340), 14 Ed. III. He *m.* Margaret St. Pierre. He *d.* s.p.m. 1352. His widow *d.* 1353; Esch., 27 Ed. III.
- IV. 1352. 4. JOAN DE ORREBY, da. and h. She *m.* firstly Sir Henry Percy who *d.* 1367. She *m.* secondly Sir Constantine CLYTON by whom she had no issue. Neither, however, of her said husbands were sum. to Parl. in this Barony. By her first she had a da., Maud Percy, who *m.* Sir John Roos, of Hamleke, but *d.* before her mother (1394-95), 18 Ric. II.

ORRERY.

- Earldom [I.]** I. ROGER BOYLE, 3d surv. s. of Richard, 1st EARL OF CORK [I.] by his second wife, Catharine, da. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Geoffrey FENYON, was b. 25 April 1621, at Lismore, co. Cork; was, at his father's request, before he was 7 years old, *cr.* a peer 23 Feb. 1627/8,^(a) as LORD BOYLE, BARON OF BROGHILL [I.], being also, according to the King's letters, *knighted* 7 April 1628^(b); was ed. at Trin. Coll., Dublin, and at Oxford; distinguished himself in the quelling of the Irish rebellion in 1642; submitted to the Parl. Commissioners [I.] in 1647, and, as Master of the Ordnance, helped in the subjection of Ireland to Cromwell in 1650; was, tho' himself a Peer [I.], M.P. [I.] for Cork, 1654-55, and M.P. for Edinburgh 1656-58, being, about that time, one of the members of Cromwell's "House of Lords" ^(c) and in great repute with him. He, however, favoured the restoration, at which time he was M.P. for Arundel, being in that year and again in 1661 one of the three chief Governors (Lords Justices) of Ireland. He was *cr.* 5 Sep. 1650^(d) EARL OF ORRERY [I.], with the creation fee of £20 a year. President of Munster 1660-72; Gov. of Limerick 1660; Major Gen. of the Army in Ireland; P.C. [E. and I.]. He is said to have declined the office of Lord Chancellor [E.] in 1667. He *m.* in 1640,^(e) at Northampton House, Charing Cross, Margaret, da. of Theophilus (HOWARD) 2d EARL OF STRAFFORD, by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of George (HOME), EARL OF DUNBAR [S.]. He *d.* of the gout, at Castle Martyr, co. Cork 16, and was

^(a) See Barrett's "Attleborough, co. Norfolk," for account of the families of Orreby, Tatteshall, &c.

^(b) Dugdale gives a date of death [*i.e.*, 1317-18, 11 Ed. II.], to this Baron, and appropriates to him an inquisition, both of which refer to a John de Orreby, a clerk, and cousin of the Baron" [Courthope].

^(c) The preamble of both his creations is in "Lodge," vol. i, p. 178 and 187.

^(d) See vol. i, p. 90, note "a," *sub* "Boyle," as to the four peerages conferred on the four brothers (Boyle) and as to Roger's name of "Roger the Wise."

^(e) See vol. ii, p. 84, note "c," *sub* "Burnell" for a list of these, 1657-58. Lord Boyle of Broghill was one of the nine lawful peers who sat among Cromwell's "Lords." See vol. i, p. 299, note "d," *sub* "Bedford."

^(f) Suckling's admirable "Ballad on a Wedding," beginning "I tell thee, Dick, where I have been," was written on this occasion.

bur. 18 Oct. 1679, at Youghal Abbey, aged 59. M.L. Will dat. 30 Sep. 1676,(5) to 18 Sep. 1679. His widow, who was *bapt.* 11 Feb. 1622/3, at St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, was *bur.* at Isleworth, Micks, 24 Aug. 1689. Will pr. May 1691.

II. 1679. 2. ROBERT (BOYLE), EARL OF ORRERY, &c. [I.], s. and h.; *bapt.* 24 Aug. 1646, at Christ Church, Dublin; styled LORD PROSPER 1660-79; was M.P. for co. Cork 1665; Vice-President of Munster 1669; *sur. to the peerage* [I.] 18 Oct. 1679, after which date he took no further part in public affairs. He *m.* 6 Feb. 1664/5, at St. Bride's, London, Mary, da. of Richard (SACKVILLE), 5th EARL OF DORSET, by Frances, da. of Lionel (CRENSHIELD), 1st EARL OF MIDDLESEX. He *d.* 29 March and was *bur.* 5 April 1681 or 1682,(b) at Youghal Abbey, aged 35. His widow who was *bapt.* 14 Feb. 1647/8, at St. Barth's afd., *d.* of a dropsy, 4 Nov. 1716, at her house in Park place 4 and was *bur.* 6 Nov. 1716, at St. Bride's. Admon. 10 Nov. 1716.

III. 1681. 3. LIONEL (BOYLE), EARL OF ORRERY, &c. [I.], s. and h.; *b.* 1670, styled LORD BRUGHILL, till he *sur. to the peerage* [I.] in 1681; was ed. at Utrecht; was attainted by the Irish Parl. of James II. in 1689 (his magnificent mansion at Charleville being destroyed in 1690) but took his seat, 15 June 1697. He was M.P. for East Grinstead, 1701-93. He *m.* in Feb. 1692-4, Mary, illegit. da. of Charles (SACKVILLE), 4th EARL OF DORSET. He *d.* s.p. at Earl's Court, Kensington 23 and was *bur.* 30 Aug. 1703 at Withyam, co. Sussex. Will pr. Oct. 1703. His widow *m.*, as his first wife, Richard (HURLES), 2nd VISCOUNT SHANNON [I.], (who *d.* s.p. 20 Dec. 1740), and *d.* in London 26 June, being *bur.* 3 July 1714 at Withyam afd.

IV. 1703. 4. CHARLES (BOYLE), EARL OF ORRERY, &c. [I.], br and h., *b.* at Little Chelsea 28 July and *bapt.* 1 Aug. 1674 at Kensington; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 5 June 1690; B.A. 1694, being engaged, during his academic career, in a well known controversy with Dr. Bentley as to the genuineness of the epistles of Phalaris^(a); was M.P. [I.] for Charleville, 1695-99; M.P. for co. Huntingdon, 1700-05; *sur. to the peerage* [I.] 28 Aug. 1703, and was made K.T. on the institution of that order 13 Oct. 1705. Having entered the army, he fought gallantly at the battle of Malplaquet and became Major General in 1709 and Col. of the north British fusiliers in 1710; was of Tory politics and was in 1711 Envoy to Flanders taking part in the treaty of Utrecht; P.C. 1711, being *cr.* 5 Sep. 1711. BARON BOYLE OF MARSTON^(c) co. Somerset [G.B.]; a Lord of the Bedchamber 1714-16, Lord Lieut. of Somerset 1719, but was deprived of his military command in 1716 and imprisoned in the Tower of London, 22 Feb. 1722 to 14 March following on suspicion of complicity with Lacy's plot, being, however, finally discharged. He *m.* 30 March 1706,(b) at Burghley House, near Stamford, Elizabeth, yst. da. of John (CECIL), 5th EARL OF EXETER, by Anne, sister of William (CAYNORSH) 1st DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. She, who was *b.* 1657, *d.* in Glasshouse street 12 June 1708 (two years after her marriage) and was *bur.* the 21st at St. James', Westminster. He *d.* 28 Aug. 1731 and was *bur.* 11 Sep. in Westminster Abbey, aged 57. Will dat. 6 Nov. 1728 to 1 July 1730, pr. 15 Sep. 1731 and 13 Nov. 1764^(g).

(a) He was author of sundry Poems and Plays, now almost forgotten. Horace Walpole (*R. and N. authors*) says truly of him that "as a soldier his bravery was distinguished, his stratagems remarkable," while "as a statesman it is sufficient to say that he had the confidence of Cromwell," but "like Cicero and Richelieu, he could not be content without being [also] a poet," tho' "he never made a bad figure but as an author."

(b) The late Edmund Montagu Boyle (a most competent authority) gives the date of burial as "April 1651," tho' most authorities give it as 1652.

(c) Luttrell says, 23 Feb. 1692/3. "This week Madam Sackvill, natural da. to Lord Dorset, was *m.* to the Lord Orrery."

(d) This dispute gave rise to Swift's "*Battle of the Books*." It was, however, an "impar congressus" in which his Lordship (tho' a man of parts and cultivation) was altogether worsted.

(e) The estate of Marston descended to him from his great grandfather, the 1st Earl of Cork [I.].

(f) This marriage is mentioned by Hearne, both under 11 Dec. 1705 and 1 April 1706.

(g) "Being well versed in the mathematicks and mechanicks, that useful astronomical

V. 1731. 5. JOHN (BOYLE), EARL OF ORRERY and LORD BOYLE, BARON OF BROGHILL [I.] also RABON BOYLE OF MARSTON [G.B.], only s. and h., b. in Glasshouse street 13 and *hap.* 17 Jan. 1706/7 at St. James, Westminster; styled LORD BROGHILL till he *suc.* to the *peerage* [I. and G. B.] 28 Aug. 1731. By the death of his cousin, 3 Dec. 1753, he became EARL OF ORRERY, &c. [I.] See "CORR" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1620, *sub.* the 5th Earl.

ORWELL OF NEWRY.

i.e., "ORWELL OF NEWRY, co. Down," BARONY [I.] (*Vernon*), *cr.* 1762; see "SHIPBROOK," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1777; *ext.* 1783.

OSBORNE OF DUNBLANE.

i.e., "OSBORNE OF DUNBLANE," VISCOUNTY [S.], *cr.* 1672/3 (*Osborne*); see "LEEDS" Dukedom, *cr.* 1694.

OSBORNE OF KIVETON.

i.e., "OSBORNE OF KIVETON, co. York," BARONY (*Osborne*) *cr.* 1673 with the Viscounty of Latimer of Danby, co. York; see "LEEDS" dukedom, *cr.* 1694.

OSGODBY.

See "BELASTSE OF OSGODBY, co. Lincoln," BARONY (*Belasyse*, afterwards *Forster*) *cr.* 1671; *cr.* 1713.

OSSINGTON,

Viscountcy

THE RT. HON. JOHN EVELYN DENISON, s. and h. of

I. 1872
to
1873

John DENISON, of Ossington, Notts, by his second wife (Charlotte, da. of Samuel ESTWICK, was b. there 27 Jan. 1800; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; B.A. 1823; M.A. 1828, and, subsequently, 1870, Hon. D.C.L.; was M.P. for Newcastle-under-Lyme, 1823-26; for Hastings 1826-30; for Notts 1831-32; for South Notts

1832-37; for Malton 1841-57; and for North Notts 1857-72; was Counsel to the Lord High Admiral 1827 to 1828, the only office he ever held, till (having been made P.C. in 1857), he was chosen, unanimously, SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS in May 1857 (rechosen May 1859 and again Dec. 1868), resigning in Feb. 1872, when "in consideration of the dignity, knowledge, and ability," with which, during 15 years, he had discharged that high position, he was *cr.*, 13 Feb. 1872, VISCOUNT OSSINGTON of Ossington, co. Nottingham, taking his seat the same day.^(a) He m. 14 July 1827, at All Souls, Langham Place, Marylebone, Charlotte, 3d da. of William Henry (CAVENDISH BENTINCK), 4th DUKE OF PORTLAND, by Henrietta, da. and coheir of John SCOTT, of Falcounie, co. Fife. He d. s.p. at Ossington 7 and was *bur.* there 13 March 1873, when the *peerage* became *extinct*. His widow, who was b. 14 Jan. 1806, became on the death (6 Dec. 1879) of her brother, the 6th Duke of Portland, coheir of a considerable part of the family estates; and took by royal licence, 26 June 1883, the name of *Scott* in lieu of that of *Denison*. She d. at Ossington Hall, 30 Sep. 1889, in her 84th year. Will pr., 15 Nov. 1889, above £409,000.

Family estates.—Those, in 1888, belonging to Dow. Viscountess, consisted of 8,247 acres in Ayrshire, worth £16,978 a year.

instrument, which shows the movements of all the heavenly bodies in the Solar system . . . was honoured with his name, by its ingenious contriver, George Graham, of London, watchmaker" [*"Lodge"* *ib.*, p. 194]. It would seem, however, that its inventor's name was Wright, not Graham, for the Earl in his will, mentions "that mathematical instrument called the Orrery which was made by Wright in Fleet street."

^(a) "In politics he was a moderate whig, and his parliamentary career was neither brilliant nor conspicuous; he was of considerable culture and intellectual refinement, thoroughly impartial in office, and never lacking in personal dignity. As Speaker he obtained the respect of both sides of the house, but, owing to a certain diffidence of manner, he was sometimes found wanting in firmness of authority." [*Net. Blog.*]

OSSORY.

[As to the early holders of the honour of **LEIX** or **OSSORY**, one of the five divisions, made in 1245, of the great palatine honour of **LEINSTER**, see vol. i. p. 10, *sub*, "Irish Peerages, &c., before the 16th century."] *i.e.*, "Ossory," Earldom [L.] (*Butler*) *cr.* 1527/8, see "OUMOND" Earldom [L.] *cr.* 1538, tho' subsequently (1543-44) granted the precedence of 1328.

OSSORY, UPPER, see **UPPER OSSORY**.

OSSULSTON.

Barony. I. **SIR JOHN BENNET**, of Ossulston, co. Midx., elder br. of Henry, 1st EARL OF ARLINGTON, being s. and h. of Sir John BENNET, of Dawley in Harlington (or Arlington), co. Midx., by Dorothy, da. of Sir John COERTS, of Saxham, co. Suffolk, was b. 1618; mat. at Oxford (Pemb. Coll.) 24 April 1635 aged 17, as a Gent-Commoner²; *suc.* his Father in Nov. 1658; **K.B.** 23 April 1661, at the coronation of Charles II.; M.P. for Wallingford, 1663-79; Capt. of the Band of Gent-Pensioners and was *cr.* 24 Nov. 1682, **BARON OSSULSTON** of Ossulston, co. Middlesex. He *m.* firstly, 28 Oct. 1661, at St. Andrew's, Undershaff (he fac. he aged 40 and she 43), Elizabeth, Dow.-COUNTESS OF MULGRAVE, 2d da. of Lionel (CHASTFIELD) 1st EARL OF MIDDLESEX, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Richard SHEPHERD. She, by whom he had no issue, *d.* before May 1673. He *m.* secondly (he fac. 1 May 1673, she about 20, spinster) Bridget, sister of Scrope, 1st VISCOUNT HOWE [L.], da. of John Graham Howe, of Langar, Notts, by Annabella, illegit. da. of Emanuel (Scrope), EARL OF SUNDERLAND. He *d.* 11 and was bur. 15 Feb. 1694/5 at Harlington in his 77th year² Will dat. 9 Oct. to 28 Nov. 1694, pr. 10 Feb. 1694/5. His widow *d.* 14 and was bur. at Harlington, 21 July 1703. Will pr. July 1703.

II. 1695. 2. **CHARLES (BENNET)**, **BARON OSSULSTON**, only surv. s. and h., by second wife, *b.* about 1674; *suc.* to the peerage 11 Feb. 1694/5. He was *cr.* 19 Oct. 1714, **EARL OF TANKERVILLE**, see that dignity.

OSWALDESTRE, or OSWESTRY.

See "**CLUN AND OSWALDESTRE**" **Barony** (*Howard*), 1627.

OTES.

See "**MASHAM OF OTES**, co. Sussex," **Barony** (*Masham*), *cr.* 1712; *cr.* 1776.

OTTERY ST. MARY.

See "**COLERIDGE OF OTTERY ST. MARY**, Devon," **Barony** (*Coleridge*), *cr.* 1874.

OVERSLEY.

i.e., "**NEWMARCH AND OVERSLEY**," **Barony** (*Wentworth*), *cr.* 1628 with the **Barony** of **Wentworth** of **Wentworth Woodhouse**, co. York. See "**STRAFFORD**" Earldom, *cr.* 1640; *forfeited* May 1641; all these titles were again *cr.* Dec. 1641 and the former titles were *restored* 1662; but all became *extinct* 1695.

⁽²⁾ He endowed a Fellowship at Pemb. Coll., Oxford and contributed largely to the rebuilding thereof.

^(b) Luttrell, 11 Feb. 1694/5, says he "left behind him a great estate to a son and daughter."

OVERSTONE OF OVERSTONE AND OF FOTHERINGAY.

Barony.

L. 1850,
to
1883.

SAMUEL JONES LOYD, of Overstone Park, co. Northampton, and of Locking House, co. Berks, only s. and h. of Lewis LOYD, formerly a Dissenting Minister, but afterwards of London, Banker, by his first wife, Sarah, da. and h. of John JONES, of Manchester, Banker and Manufacturer, was b. 25 Sep. 1796, in London; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; B.A. and Capt. of the Poll, 1815; M.A., 1822; was M.P. for Hythe (as a Liberal), 1819-26; High Sheriff of Warwickshire, 1838. He suc. his father in 1841 as head of the well known bank of "Jones, Loyd and Co.," subsequently merged in the London and Westm. bank, and was one of the best known authorities on matters of finance and money,^(a) the Bank Act of 1844 being substantially based on his principles. Trustee of the Nat. Gallery, 1850. He was cr., 5 March 1850, BARON OVERSTONE OF OVERSTONE AND OF FOTHERINGAY, both in co. Northampton; D.C.L. (Oxford), 8 June 1854. He m., 10 Aug. 1829, Harriet, 3d da. of Ichabod WRIGHT, of Mapperley Hall, Notts, by Harriet Maria, da. of Benjamin Day, of Norwich. She d. 6 Nov. 1864, at Locking House, aged 65. He d. s.p.m.,^(b) 17 Nov. 1883, in his 88th year, at 2 Carlton Gardens, when the peerage became extinct. Will pr. Dec. 1883 under £2,100,000.^(c)

OVERTOWN.

Barony.

L. 1893.

J. JOHN CAMPBELL WHITE, of Overtown, co. Dumbarton, 1st s. of James WHITE, of Overtown afd., by Fanny, da. of Alexander CAMPBELL, of Barhill in that county, was b. 21 Nov. 1843; ed. at Glasgow Univ.; M.A., 1863; suc. his father, 8 March 1884, and, having taken an active part in promoting the "Liberal" cause, was cr., 23 June 1893, BARON OVERTOWN of Overtown, co. Dumbarton. He m., 18 Sep. 1867, Grace Eliza, 1st da. of James Mc CORMACK, of Glasgow, Solicitor.

Residence.—Overtown, co. Dumbarton.

OXENBRIDGE OF BURTON.

i.e., "OXENBRIDGE OF BURTON, co. Lincoln," Viscountcy (*Monson*), cr. 1886; see "MOSSON OF BURTON" Barony, cr. 1728, and the 7th Baron.

OXENFORD, or OXFURD.

Viscountcy [S.]

1. 1661.

J. SIR JAMES MACGILL, of Crauston Riddell, co. Edinburgh, 2d s. of David MACGILL, of the same, by Mary, da. of Sir William SINCLAIR, of Herdmanstoun, suc. his elder br., 15 May 1619; was cr. a Bart. [S.], 3 Dec. 1627, with rem. to heirs male; a Lord of Session, 3 Nov. 1629, being also one of those so constituted by act of Parl., 14 Nov. 1641; a Commissioner of Exchequer, 1 Feb. 1645, and was cr., 19 April 1667, VISCOUNT OXFURD and LORD MACGILL OF COUSLAND [S.] with rem. to his heirs male and of tailzie and provision whomever. He obtained in 1662 a Crown charter (on his resignation) affecting the devolution of his estates but not of his honours. He m. firstly, before 1630, Catharine, da. of Sir John COCKBURN, of Ormiston. He m. secondly, about 1645, Christian, da. of Sir William LIVINGSTON, of Kilsyth. He d. 5 May 1663.

^(a) His decided convictions and definite views gave him great authority for good and evil. As an instance of the latter, the scheme for introducing into England, the rational and simple continental system of decimal coinage, was mainly defeated, owing to the active part he took against it.

^(b) Harriet Sarah, his only surv. da. and h. m. 17 Nov. 1858, Robert James LINDSAY, afterwards LOYD-LINDSAY, who was cr. in 1885 Baron Wantage of Lockinge.

^(c) His estates, in 1883, consisted of 30,849 acres, worth £58,098 a year, of which above 15,000 acres were in Northamptonshire, above 5,000 in Bucks, and above 4,000 in Warwickshire. See further particulars, *sub*. "Wantage" Barony.

- II. 1663. 2. ROBERT (MACGILL) VISCOUNT OXFORD, and Lord to MACGILL OF COUSLAND [S.], 3d but 1st surv. s. and h., being 1st s. by the second marriage; *b.* about 1617; *sue. to the peerage* [S.], 5 May 1663. He *m.* firstly, in July 1666, Henrietta, da. of George (LIVINGSTON), 3d EARL OF LINLITHGOW [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Patrick (MACLACHLAN) 1st EARL OF PANMURE [S.]. She was living 1679. He *m.* secondly Jean, Dow. BARONESS ROSS [S.], 1st da. of George (RAMSAY), 2d EARL OF DALHOUSIE [S.], by Anne, da. of John (FLEMING), EARL OF CROFTON [S.]. By her he had no issue. He *d.* s.p.m.s., 8 Dec. 1706, aged about 58, when the *peerage* became dormant.^(a)

The title was, however, assumed as under.

- III. 1706. 3. CHRISTIAN MAITLAND, 1st da. and h. of line, wife of the Hon. William MAITLAND, 5th s. of Charles, 3d EARL OF LALDERDALE [S.]. She was *b.* 16 April 1657, and in 1706 assumed the style^(b) of VISCOUNTESSE OXFORD, &c. [S.], on inheriting the family estates under a Crown charter of 29 March 1706, on resignation of the late Viscount. She *d.* 1707.
- IV. 1707. 4. ROBERT MAITLAND MACGILL, only s. and h., assumed the style of Viscount OXFORD, &c. [S.], and voted as such at the election of Scotch Rep. Peers, 21 Sep. 1733, but never afterwards.^(c) He *m.* 16 June 1748, at St. Paul's, Edinburgh, Janet, da. of Alexander CHAMBER. Writer to the Signet. He *d.* s.p. 1755.
- V. 1755. 5. HENRIETTA HAMILTON, aunt and heir, being yst. to da. of the 2d Viscount, and wife or widow of James HAMILTON, of Orbistoun. She in 1755 assumed the style of VISCOUNTESSE OXFORD, &c. [S.], but *d.* s.p. at Bahamae, ex. Perth, 12 Oct. 1758, in her 77th year.^(d)

OXENFORD OF COUSLAND.

i.e., "OXENFORD OF COUSLAND, co. Edinburgh," Barony (*Dalrymple*), cr. 1811; see "STAIR" Earldom [S.], cr. 1702, *sub.* this 8th Earl.

(a) "There was no grant either to heirs male or to heirs of entail, but solely a grant to the heirs male who were heirs male of entail * * * It appears probable (altho' it was not brought forward in 1733 or 1735) that there had been an entail of the estates before the peerage was conferred, and, if such could now be traced and found to embody an entail in favour of the heirs male whosoever, the heir male might be found to be entitled to the dignities." [*Heutelet*, pp. 90-91.]

(b) She is so styled in the charter of 1706.

(c) His claim was opposed by the heir male, James Macgill, of Rapkeilour, 6th in descent from Sir James Macgill, the great grandfather (thro' David, his second son), of the first Peer. This James also claimed to vote at the said election of 1733, not only as heir male but as heir male of entail under the deed of 1662, but as the charter under which he made that claim "related only to the estates, and was dated after the creation of the peerage it could have no bearing upon the letters patent which created the dignities." [*Maclellan*, p. 87.] His petition was referred to the House of Lords, 18 March 1734, and the report thereon, on 25 April 1735, was that the right was not made out.

(d) The estates then passed to Thomas Hamilton, of Fala, afterwards Hamilton-Macgill, only s. and h. of Thomas Hamilton, of Fala and Preston, who was s. and h. of Patrick Hamilton, of Preston, by Elizabeth, sister of the half blood to the 3d Viscount, being 1st da. of the 1st Viscount, by his 1st wife. He *d.* 18 Oct. 1779, leaving an only da. and h., Elizabeth, who *m.*, 7 Oct. 1760, Sir John Dalrymple, afterwards Dalrymple-Hamilton-Macgill, 4th Bart. [S.] (*d.* 1810), and was mother of John, who *sue.* in 1840 as Earl of Stair [S.], and who was cr. in 1841 Baron Oxenford of Cousland,

OXFORD(s) or OXENFORD (County of).

[EDGAR ATHELING, only s. and h. of EDWARD THE OUTLAW, the s. and h. of EDMUND "Ironside," ANGLO-SAXON KING OF ENGLAND (1016), is sometimes said to have been confirmed as EARL OF OXFORD, after the Conquest, by William I., such Earldom having been, according to Milles (Cat. of Honour), granted to him by King Harold. This statement, however, appears to be utterly groundless, and is not mentioned by Brooke, who, doubtless, had he ventured to do so, would have been promptly contradicted by Vincent.]

Earldom^(v) I. AUBREY DE VERE, Great Chamberlain of England,

I. 1142, s. and h. of AUBREY DE VERE^(v), also Great Chamberlain (so constituted^(v) 1133) by Adeliza, da. of Gilbert DE CLARE, was b. about 1120; suc. his father, May 1141, in the vast estates of the family in Essex, Huntingdonshire, Cambridgeshire, Suffolk and Middlesex, and having m. (before her grandfather's death) Beatrice^(v), *auo jure* Countess of GUINESSE grandaunt and heir of MAUMESSE, Countess of GUINESSE (who d. s.p.m. about 1139), she being da. and h. of his only child (Rose or Sybil, who d. v.p.) by Henry, Castellan of Bourbourg, became in her right COUNT OF GUINESSE.^(v)

^(v) Facsimiles of the signatures of seven of these Earls (the xiith to the xviiith, 1417-1625) as "*Oxford*" are given in Doyle's "*Official Baronage*," where also is that of the xxith Earl (1632-1703) as "*Oxford*." While as to the omitted Peer (the xixth Earl), Mr. James Round, M.P., possesses a letter of him, signed *Oxford*.

^(v) The very masterly work of J. H. Round, entitled "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*," (See vol. vi. p. 86, note "a," *sub*, "Lincoln") gives a full account of the Earldoms created in the reign of Stephen. There also will be found (pp. 388-396, "appendix C.") the correct pedigree of the de Vere family, which is hopelessly confused by Dugdale and his followers. In this interesting appendix the origin of the quarterly coats of de Vere, Say, Beauchamp and Clavering and perhaps of Lacy and Sackville are shown to have originated in consequence of alliances, *temp.* Stephen, with the great family of Mandeville, the result being that "once adopted they remain till they meet us in the recorded blazons of the reign of Henry III. The natural inference from this conclusion is that the reign of Stephen was the period in which heraldic bearings were assuming a definite form." The bear, which was one of the early cognizances of the De Vere family (being subsequently adopted as a crest and supporter) was a pun on the family name from the latin "*Verrea*." The French transformed this "*Verrea*" to "*aper*," and the translators thereof looked on "*aper*" as synonymous with "*asper*." Hence the 1st Earl of Oxford (*Albericus aper*) was spoken of as "*Albry the Grymace*," a name assigned to him on his monument, and one which Leland says was given him "for the greatness of his stature, and stern look." See J. G. Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*" in vol. ix. of the "*Journal of the Archaeological Institute*." The family motto "*Vero nil Verius*" is also allusive, and perhaps is of a higher class than the above named *pig* pun.

^(v) This Aubrey was the s. and h. of another Aubrey de Vere, who as "*Albericus de Ver*" held, at the time of the Domesday survey, the estates subsequently held by his grandson the 1st Earl. He is, however, not to be confused with the "*Comes Albericus*," also of the Domesday survey; see p. 82. *sub*. "Northumberland" Earldom, 1080-85, and note thereto. The name Ver was probably from Ver in the Bassin, not from Vere, a place of which Hugh, Earl of Chester, was Castellan, *temp.* Will. I. See Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*," as in note "b."

^(v) See Round's "*Mandeville*" (as in note "b") p. 390 note 1.

^(v) See Round's "*Mandeville*" (as in note "b") p. 397, Appendix V., as to her descent from William of Arques, half of whose lands in Kent she held.

^(v) Leland has a fabulous pedigree *ex libello genealogie comitum Oxoniensium* tracing the Veres in a male line of Eres of Gennuy alias Giney [Counts of Guines] from Milo, Duke of Angiers, living in the year 800. This is founded of course on the connection with the Comte de Guinesse, which is related in the text. After a string of princely alliances it terminates with a fictitious marriage between Albry de Vere, Eres of Gennuy, who came over at the conquest and Beatrice, a sister of the Conqueror. It is to be regretted that Arthur Collins in his *Historical Collections on the noble families of Cavendish, Holles, Vere, Harley and Oyle* (folio 1752) has given some credence to this forgery." [Nichols's *Earldom of Oxford* as in note "b."]

about 1129. Accordingly, as "*Comes Albericus*," he obtained early in 1142^(a) a charter from the Empress Maud, which confirmed him in his English possessions, and created him EARL OF CAMBRIDGE^(b), if the King of Scotland did not possess that Earldom^(c), but that, if he did so, he should be Earl of one of these 4 counties, viz., Oxfordshire, Berkshire, Wiltshire or Dorsetshire according to the direction of the Earl of Gloucester, brother of the said Empress. This was confirmed by her son (the future King Henry II.) between July and Nov. 1142^(d), tho' at that time aged but 9½ years. His political influence is further shown from the grants made by the Empress to his two brothers, Geoffrey and Robert, and by her promise of the Chancellorship of England to his br., William de Vere^(e). He was cr. EARL OF OXFORD^(f) soon afterwards, and was styled "*Albericus, Comes Oxenford*," in a charter dat. between 1141 and 1147^(g) being after the accession of Henry II. confirmed (1155 ?) in that Earldom and granted the third penny of the pleas of that county^(h) "*ut sit inde Comes*,"⁽ⁱ⁾ He and his son contributed to the ransom of King Richard I. He m. firstly, about 1129, Beatrice, *auo jure* COUNTESS OF GUINES, as above-mentioned. Her, however, by

(a) The charter of the Empress and its confirmation by her son, Henry, is also the Charter of the said Henry (then King Henry II.) creating the Earldom of Oxford are all three printed in Vincent's Brooke pp. 397-400 and are commented on in Round's "*Mandeville*" pp. 180-190.

(b) The theory of the principle of selection of titles for early Earldoms is ably discussed in Round's "*Mandeville*" (*ut supra*), p. 191, as under "The axiom from which I start is this. When a feudatory was created an Earl, he took, if he could, for his comitatus the county in which was situated the chief seat of his power, his *Caput Baronie*. If this county had an Earl already, he then took the nearest county that remained available. Thus Norfolk fell to Bigod, Essex to Mandeville, Sussex to Albini, Devon to Ferrers, and so on. De Clare, the seat of whose power was in Suffolk (tho' closely adjoining Essex) took HANTS, probably for the reason that Mandeville had already obtained Essex, while Bigod's province, being in truth the old Earldom of the East Angles (*Comes de Estangile*, as Henry of Huntingdon terms him) took in SUFFOLK. So now, Aubrey de Vere probably selected CAMBRIDGESHIRE as the nearest available county to his stronghold at Castle Hedingham, [tho'] at the same time we must remember that he held a considerable fief in Cambridgeshire which, if he could not have Essex, might lead him to select that county." Round adds (p. 273), "So, too, Miles of Gloucester, must have selected HAZELWOOD, because Gloucester was already the title of his Lord."

(c) The shifting relations in the Saxon times of the counties of Northampton, Huntingdon, Cambridge and Northumberland are treated of by Freeman, in "*The Great Earldoms under Edward*." Huntingdon was the Earldom held by the royal family of Scotland, the Earl thereof holding as late as 1205 the *third penny* of Cambridgeshire; so that the two counties were held to form but one Earldom, just as Norfolk with Suffolk, and, possibly, Dorset with Somerset, and Derbyshire with Notts. See Round's "*Mandeville*" (*ut supra*), p. 192-193.

(d) Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*." The promise as to the Chancellorship was not fulfilled, as Henry II. gave it to Thomas Becket.

(e) The Earldom of the county of Cambridge was evidently considered as united with that of Huntingdon. Of the four counties to which De Vere's choice was restricted that of Oxford was the nearest (tho' indeed it was a considerable way) from his possessions, thus confirming Round's theory as in note "b" next above. He had, indeed, little, if any lands in the county from which he derived his title, but had considerable property in Middlesex (*e.g.* Kensington, &c.), and one might have expected that, falling Cambridgeshire, he would have been offered the Earldom thereof, but Round ("*Mandeville*," pp. 347-373), shows that Middlesex was "never separate from London" and London was the stronghold of King Stephen's party and not likely to receive an Earl of the creation of the Empress, to whom, on the other hand, the western counties (named for De Vere's future Earldom) were friendly.

(f) Round's "*Mandeville*," p. 194.

(g) "The Norman keep of Hedingham, one of the most perfect in existence, was built by this Earl, or (perhaps) by his father. Stephen's Queen died there 3 May 1152." [J. H. Round.]

whom he had no issue, he some five years or so later divorced.^(*) He m. secondly Euphemia, da. of Sir William DE CASTELUCA. By her, also, he had no issue. He m. finally, before 1163, Lucy,^(b) da. and h. of Henry DE ESSEX. He d. 1194.^(c)

II. 1194. 2. AUBREY (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, s. and h. by last wife, *b.* 1163; *suc. to the peerage* 1194; paid a fine to King John, 1204-95, of 200 marks for confirmation in the Earldom and the receipt of the Udal penny;^(d) Sheriff of Essex and Hertfordshire, 1208-13; P.C., 1210, being considered one of King John's "Evil Counsellors;" Commander in the King's army in Ireland, 1210. He m. Adelisa, da. of Roger (Good), 2d EARL OF NORFOLK. He d. s.p. (before 1 Sep.) 1214, and was bur. at Colne Priory.

III. 1214. 3. ROBERT (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, br. and h., *b.* about 1170; *suc. to the peerage*, 1214; was one of the 25 Barons, Guardians of *Magna Charta*, June 1215; Judge in the King's Court and Ch. Justice Itinerant in Hertfordshire, 1220. He m. Isabel, da. and h. (or coheir) of Walter DE BOLEBEK, of Bolebec,^(e) in Whitechurch, Bucks. He d. 25 Oct. 1221, and was bur. at Hatfield Broadbalk, Essex.^(f) His widow m. Henry DE NORWICH, and d. 3 Feb. 1245.^(g)

IV. 1221. 4. HUGH (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, s. and h., *b.* about 1210; *suc. to the peerage* in Oct. 1221, having seisin of his lands in Essex, Suffolk, and Cambridgeshire, 23 Oct. 1221; knighted by Henry III., 22 May 1223; served as Chamberlain at the Coronation of the Queen Consort Eleanor, 26 Jan. 1236; did homage for his mother's lands at Bolebec, &c., Feb. 1245. He m. after 11 Feb. 1223, Hawisa, da. of Saher (DE QUINCY), EARL OF WINCHESTER, by Margaret, da. of Robert (DE BEAUMONT), EARL OF LEICESTER. He d. Dec. 1263 and was bur. at Colne Priory. His wife or widow d. 3 Feb. [—] ^(h)

V. 1263. 5. ROBERT (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD and Great Chamberlain, s. and h.; *b.* 1240; *suc. to the peerage*, Dec. 1263 and did homage 5 March 1263/4. Taking part with the Barons in Simon de Montfort's insurrection he was knighted by him, 14 May 1264, and sum. to his parl. 24 Dec. 1264. He was taken prisoner a few days before the battle of Evesham (4 Aug. 1265) and

(*) She m., probably between 1144 and 1146, Baldwin of Ardres, Claimant for the Comté de Guines, but died a few days afterwards, when, the next heir, Arnold de Gand succeeded thereto. See Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*."

(b) "There is preserved a most curious parchment roll, sent by the Prioress of Heddingham to a number of religious houses, requesting their prayers for this Countess Lucy, as founder of Heddingham Priory." [J. H. Round.]

(c) "The inscription on his tomb, as given by Weever, calls him Earl of Ghines and 1st Earl of Oxford," says Courthope, who (holding apparently, that the descent of the De Veres in the male line from the Counts of Ghines was genuine) adds, as his explanation thereof, "he married to his first wife, Beatrix, his *kinswoman*, Countess of Ghines, in her own right, but was very soon divorced, and the title of Earl of Ghines thus given to him might have been derived through this source, although it is more probable that it was given to him *in right of his own descent*; for not only were his wife and her large possessions abandoned by him but she had been dead fifty years."

(d) "Rot. Pip. Essex," 9 John, as quoted in Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*."

(e) See vol. i, p. 367, note "b," sub "Bolebec."

(f) With this epitaph, says Vincent, "Sir Robert Vere the first, and third Earle of Oxford, &c. His arms depicted on his shield or payce is gold, a quarter of France seme, charged with a moulet, argent." He appears, however, to have been the only one of his race who introduced the coat of France into his coat armour.

(g) In her right her descendants assumed as a peerage title (tho' no peerage of that name had previously existed) the style of Lord Bolebec which from 1462 to 1625 appears to have been magnified into Viscount Bolebec.

(h) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. ii, p. 281.

deprived of all office^(a), but was restored under the *dictum de Kenilworth*. In 1286 he served against the Welsh. He *m.* before 22 Feb. 1262, Alice, da. and coheir of Gilbert de Saxford^(b), of Great Hormesley, Herts, Chamberlain to Eleanor, the Queen Consort. He *d.* 2 Sep. 1296 and was *bur.* at Colne Priory. His widow *d.* 7 Sep. 1317^(c).

VI. 1296. 6. ROBERT (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD and Great Chamberlain, s. and h., *b.* about 24 June 1262; *suc. to the peerage*, Sep. 1296 and was called the good Earl^(d); took part in the wars with Scotland, 1298. He *m.* Margaret, sister of Roger, 1st EARL OF MARCH, da. of Edmund (MORTIMER), LORD MORTIMER, by Margaret, da. of Sir William Fitzpines. He *d.* s.p. April 1331 and was *bur.* at Colne Priory.

VII. 1331. 7. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD and Great Chamberlain, nephew and h. being s. and h. of Sir Alphonso de Vere, by Jane, da. of Sir Richard Foigny, which Alphonso (who *d.* 1328) was next br. of the late Earl. He was *b.* 1313; *suc. to the peerage* April 1331; distinguished himself greatly in the wars against Scotland and France, being in command at Crecy and at Poitiers. He *m.* in 1336, Maud widow of Robert Fitzpatrick, second sister and coheir (in 1338) of Giles, LORD BADLESHERE, da. of Bartholomew (BADLESHERE) LORD BADLESHERE, by Margaret, da. of Thomas DE CRAVE. He *d.* 24 Jan. 1359/60 aged 47, and was *bur.* at Colne Priory with his sons John and Robert. Will dat. 1358^(e). His widow, who was aged 28 at her brother's death in 1338 and who inherited the estate of Badleshere, co. Kent^(f) *d.* May 1366.

VIII. 1360. 8. THOMAS (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD and Great Chamberlain s. and h.; *b.* 1337; *suc. to the peerage* 24 Jan. 1359/60, and was *sum.* to Parl. 14 Aug. 1362. He served in the wars with France. He *m.* in or before 1360, Maud da. and h. of Sir Ralph DE UFFORD (br. of Robert, 1st EARL OF SUFFOLK) by Maud, Dow. Countess of ULSTER [1.], da. of Henry PLANTAGENET, EARL OF LANCASTER^(g). He *d.* at Bentley, co. Essex, 18 Sep. 1371 and was *bur.* at Colne Priory. Will dat. 1 Aug. 1371^(h). His widow who was one of the Ladies for whom robes of the Order of the Garter were prepared⁽ⁱ⁾ in April 1386 and who, in the reign of Henry IV., was fined and imprisoned, for proclaiming that Richard II. was yet alive and would assert his right to the throne, *d.* 25 Jan. 1413-4. Will directing her burial to be in the nun's church at Bruzeyard dat. 20 Jan. 1412/3^(j).

IX. 1371, 9. ROBERT (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, only s. and h., *b.* 1362; *suc. to the peerage* (at the age of nine) 18 Sep. 1371; knighted by Edward III., 23 April 1377; *sum.* to Parl., 20 Aug. 1383. He served in the French and Scotch wars. Having *m.*, 30 June 1378, Philippa, da. and coheir of Sir Ingelram DE COCCI, Sire de Couci, sometime (1366-77) EARL OF BEDFORD (to whom he had been in ward)

(a) "By Charter 26 Oct. 1265, King Henry III. gave the 'comitatum et honorem' of Oxford and all the lands of Robert de Vere, Earl of Oxford (an adherent of Simon de Montfort), to Roger de Mortimer, who does not appear, however, to have used the title. It is probable that the varied fortunes of the King and Mortfort at this period rendered the grant of no effect." [Courthope.]

(b) Tho' his pedigree extended back as far only as his father, John (See *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. v., p. 199), and tho' neither he nor his said father had ever been *sum.* to Parl., his descendants assumed a Barony of Sanford and adopted the style of Lord Sanford in addition to (another such assumption) that of Lord Bolebec.

(c) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. i, p. 281.

(d) "Vir pius et probus."

(e) Nicolas's "Test. Vet."

(f) It was probably owing to this inheritance that the Earls of Oxford, tho' descended from a junior coheir, considered themselves entitled to the Barony of Badleshere. See vol. i, p. 215, *sub.* "Badleshere," and See also *infra*, p. 168, note "g."

(g) See a good pedigree of Ufford in the *Top. and Gen.*, vol. ii, p. 274.

(h) Beltz's "Order of the Garter," p. 249.

by his first wife, the Lady Isabella PLANTAGENET, da. of Edward III., he became thus cousin to the reigning King (Richard II.) by whom (tho' he had never distinguished himself by military or any other service) he was loaded with so many favours that the jealousy of the other nobles was thereby provoked; P.C., 1331; **K.G.**,^(a) 1345; received large territorial grants including the Castle of Flint, in Wales, and that of Oakham, co. Rutland; was cr. in full Parl., 1 Dec. 1355, MARQUESS^(b) OF DUBLIN,^(c) with the Lordship and domain of Ireland for the term of his life, and was sum. by that title to Parl. on 8 Aug. 1386. These letters patent were, however, surrendered and annulled a few months later,^(d) and he was cr., 13 Oct. 1386, DUKE^(e) OF IRELAND^(f) with the Lordship and domain of Ireland annexed for the term of his life;^(g) Chief Justice of Chester and North Wales, 1387-88. His dismissal from the King's service as "a traitor," was demanded by the nobles, by whom he was defeated at Radcot, Oxon., 20 Dec. 1387, and, having been attainted 4 Feb. 1387/8, all his honours became forfeited. He escaped to the continent where he died Apr. 22 Nov. 1392 (in great want) at Louvaine, aged about 36, through injuries from a wild boar. He was subsequently, in Nov. 1395 *bar.* at Earsk Colne, the King himself and the Dow. Countess of Oxford attending in great state the funeral. As to his wife, Philippa, who was b. at Eltham in Kent, early in 1367, and who m. (as afd.) 30 June 1378, and who inherited all the English estates of her father, he appears to have repudiated her, tho' as Duchess of Ireland,^(h) in 1387 and 1409, she had robes as one of the ladies of the order of the Garter, supplied to her. She d. 1411-1412. The Duke is said to have divorced her and to have married in her lifetime, one Laurencia, who came over from Bohemia with Anne the Queen consort.⁽ⁱ⁾

^(a) See a good account of him in Belz's "*Knights of the Garter*," who conclusively proves (what before was doubted) that he was a Knight of that order.

^(b) See vol. iii., p. 176 note "a" *sub.* "Dublin" as to the spelling "Marquess" or "Marquis."

^(c) This was the first Marquessate cr. in the realm. See vol. iii., p. 147, note "a" *sub.* "Dorset."

^(d) "The style of John de Vere, 13th Earl of Oxford, as proclaimed in the presence of King Henry VII., included the title of *Marquess of Dublin* for which no vestige of legal authority is known."—[Doyle's "*Official Baronage*," vol. I., preface, p. 10.]

^(e) This was the first Dukedom conferred on one who was not (tho' indeed his wife was) of the Royal family. The same King (Richard II.), however, created 11 years later (1397) no less than five Dukedoms in one day, viz., Hereford, Surrey, Exeter, Albemarle and Norfolk, of which two only (Hereford and Albemarle) were, by male descent, of the house of Plantagenet.

^(f) The *Marquessate of Dublin* and the *Dukedom of Ireland* should probably be regarded not so much as *actual prerogatives* of themselves, as *lifter designations* of a person possessing an actual English Earldom. In like manner the Duke of Warwick, about 1445, made *King of the Isle of Wight*, and, possibly, it was in a somewhat similar manner that in 1301 Edward, Earl of Chester (afterwards Edward II.), was styled *Prince of Wales*.

^(g) "To do him further honour, permission was granted to him to bear as his arms so long as he should live and hold the said Lordship [of Ireland] these arms, Azure, 3 golden crowns, within a bordure [argent]. Patent 9 Ric. II., pars 1, m. 1 (MS. Cotton, Julius C., vi. f. 237b.) From the terms of this patent it would seem that these were then regarded as the *arms of Ireland*. It may be that they were intended to be so constituted by this Royal charter and that they originated as follows:—The King had himself assumed the arms of King Edward the Confessor and impaled them with those of France and England, and he had granted to some of his peers of the blood royal the same, with differences, for instance his nephew Thomas Holland, Duke of Surrey bore them with a bordure *argent*. In like manner he appears to have assigned to his favourite, Vere, the arms [above described] usually attributed to Saint Edmund the King and which, like those of the Confessor, were usually carried in the royal host. See an essay on the ancient arms of Ireland in the *Gent. Mag.* for 1845, vol. xxiii., p. 603." [Nichols's "*Barbours of Oxford*."] *sub.*

^(h) She "retained that title, notwithstanding the attainder and was so described in several acts of Parl." [Belz's "*Garter*," p. 308.]

⁽ⁱ⁾ "A woman of base parentage, da. of a Joyner of Bohemia." [Miles's "*Catalogue*."] According to Burke's "*extinct peerage*," she was styled "the

X. 1392. 7. AUBREY DE VERM, uncle and heir, b. about 1346;

Knighted before 22 Nov. 1397 on several missions of state; Chamberlain of the Household and P.C. 1381-85; *succ.* to the family estates (under a deed of entail) on the death of his nephew in 1392. To him the King, with consent of Parl., 12 Feb. 1392, "restored, gave and granted" the dignity of EARL OF OXFORD with rem. to his heirs male⁽⁵⁾ on which the Earl did homage and took his seat in parl. "right humbly thanking our Lord the King for his good and gracious Lordship." He however was not restored to the office of Great Chamberlain.⁽⁶⁾ The attainder of the late Earl (the Duke of Ireland) was repealed and annulled (1397) 21 Ric. II., but in (1399) 1 Hen. IV., the proceedings of the parl. of 21 Ric. II. being annulled, the said attainder became revived. He m. about 1380, Alice, da. of John (FITZWALTER), Lord FITZWALTER, by Eleanor, da. of Henry (PERCY), Lord PERCY. He d. 23 April 1400. Admon. 9 Aug. 1400 at Lambeth. His widow is said⁽⁷⁾ to have m. Nicholas THORLEY.

Lordgravinge" and there may yet be seen at Earls Colne, the tomb and effigy of Lancelotti [query, however, if it is not that of Philippa] Duchess of Ireland, conspicuous from the quaint headress of piked horns introduced by the Queen Consort Anne of Bohemia. This Queen took an active part in endeavouring to procure from Pope Urban the divorce of the Duke of Ireland from his wife Philippa.

(⁵) This, notwithstanding the use of the word "restored," must probably be considered a new creation, with a new limitation, i.e., to heirs male. The words are "nostre dit sieur le Roi . . . de sa grace especiale *restitut*, donec et grande par assente de Parlement, al dit sieur Aubrey le nom, titre, estat et honneur de Comte D'Oxford a avoir les ditz nom, titre, estat et honneur a dit sieur Aubrey et sesheirs males a touts jours et luy fist Comte D'Oxford en plein parlement." [Hist. Parl. iii. 693.] "This act of Parl. and its limitation of the dignity to heirs male became the authority upon which the succession of the Earldom was decided in the reign of Charles I." [Nichols's "Earldom of Oxford"], and the Earl so created or restored is always spoken of as the *first* (not as the *first*) Earl by the Judges who decided the derivation of this Earldom in 1626. Nichols in his observations thereon ("Design case," appendix, pp. cxli-cxxx), considers that in spite of the word "*restitut*" the creation of 1392 must be held to be one entirely *de novo*. The popular view, however seems to have been one that would rightly have applied to a Scotch peerage when, after resignation of the holder, it is regranted with an altered limitation, i.e., that, notwithstanding a fresh grant with a change of its destination, it is the *same* peerage as the original one. At all events from 1392 to 1397 and from 1399 to 1485 Earl Aubrey and his successors had nothing in them but an Earldom under the grant of 1392. In 1485, however, the attainder of the old Earldom being finally revoked, the right thereto (if it can be held to have existed as a *separate* dignity since the creation of 1392) devolved on the then Earl and continued in his successors till 1626 when it became separated from the heir male who (as such heir) inherited the Earldom of 1392. Nichols (at supra p. cxvii), holds that the word *restitut* means "only a restoration of a title of the same name but not of the identical dignity forfeited," and that consequently Earl Aubrey from 1397 to 1399 and each of his successors from 1485 to 1625 held two separate Earldoms of Oxford, one (viz. 1392) as heir male, and the other (conferred 1485) as heir general, this latter and more ancient Earldom devolving in 1625 among the coheirs of the then late Earl. "There seems," says Nichols (p. cxvii) to have been a sufficient error in the view which Chief Justice Crew took of the subject inasmuch as he treated *two distinct titles as one* and the same." J. H. Round suggests that a similar question is raised by the limitation of the Earldom of Arundel to heirs male in 5 Car. I., and compares herewith the Lambley case. [See *Genealogist*, N.S., ix, 293.]

(⁶) This "was granted to the Kings half-brother, John Holland, Earl of Huntingdon, afterwards Duke of Exeter, and it did not return to the Veres until the accession of Henry VII." [Nichols's "Earldom of Oxford."] After the attainder of the said Duke (beheaded 15 Jan. 1400) a petition was presented by the Parl. (1 Hen. IV., c. 140) that shews "how the Commons desired (in regard to the Chamberlainship of England being Oxford's ancient right and released to the King by one of the Earls in his infirmity) that it might be restored to the right heirs again." [Vincent *de Brooke*.] This petition was in favour of Earl Richard.

(⁷) Vincent [Brooke p. 495], makes Alice, Earl Aubrey's widow, marry Nicholas Thorley. He is, however, often made to be second husband to Alice, widow of Sir John Fitz

XI. 1400. 2. RICHARD (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD [1392], s. and h., *b.* about 1384, being 14 years old when he *sur. to the peerage*, 23 April 1400. He was *sum. to Parl.* Aug. 1407: was a Commissioner for the trial of the Earl of Cambridge and Lord Scrope de Maham in Aug. 1415; served in the wars with France and was in command at Agincourt in Oct. 1415: **K.G.**, Nov. 1415. He *m.* (probably for a second(?) wife, about 1405, Alice, widow of Guy St. ALANS, da. of Sir Richard SERRAUX, by Philippa, da. of Richard (FITZALAN), EARL OF ARUNDEL and his first wife, Isabel. He *d.* 15 Feb. 1417, and was *bur.* in Colne Priory. Will dat. 6 Aug. 1415.⁽⁹⁾ His wife, living 1415, is sometimes said^(c) to have *m.* (thirdly) Nicholas THORLEY.

XII. 1417. 3. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD [1392], s. and h., *b.* 1407, being 10 years old when he *sur. to the peerage*, 15 Feb. 1417; *knighted* at Leicester by the young King, Henry VI., 19 May 1426, to whom he was of the Privy Council, and to whose cause he ever remained faithful. He served in the wars in France in 1436 and was in 1439 a Commissioner to treat as to a peace with that Kingdom, being ten years later (1449) Joint Guardian of the truce with France and Scotland. He *m.* (before 20 June) 1429, Elizabeth (*de jure*) *and jure* BARONESS PLAIZ, da. and h. of Sir John HOWARD, by Joan, da. of Sir Richard WATTON, which John was s. and h. ap. of Sir John HOWARD, of Wiggenhall, co. Norfolk, by his first wife, Margaret, *de jure*, after 1288, *and jure* BARONESS PLAIZ. She was *b.* 11 June 1410. For this match, which was without licence and was made while he was still a ward, he had to pay a fine of £2,000. Not long after the accession of Edward IV. he was arrested in Essex with his eldest son on the 12th and put to death with him in the Tower of London on suspicion of treason, between 20 and 26 Feb. 1461/2.^(d) He was *bur.* in the Austin Friars, London.

[AUBREY DE VERE, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* about 1440, *d.* unm. and v.p., being put to death with his father between 20 and 26 Feb. 1461/2, and *bur.* in the Austin Friars, London.]

XIII. 1462. 4. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD [1392], 2nd to but 1st *surv. s.* and h., *b.* 1443; obtained (as Earl of Oxford) in 1474. 1464 a reversal of the proceedings of the Parl. of 1 Hen. IV., and so, the attainer of that date being removed, became, according to 1485. same, EARL OF OXFORD (of the orig. creation) as heir of the body to the 1st Earl: **K.B.** 3 May 1465. In the restoration of Henry VI. to the throne (1470-71) he took a leading part, bearing the sword in the royal procession and being High Constable for the trial of the Earl of Worcester in Oct. 1470. For that King he held St. Michael's Mount in Cornwall, many months after the rest of the Kingdom had submitted. He was however captured and im-

Lewis, daughter of the said Countess, and is said by Milles ["Catalogue," p. 691], to be the second husband of (yet another) Alice, the widow of Earl Richard the son of the said Earl Aubrey and Alice.

(^a) "It appears he had formerly married into the blood Royal, for in 1 Hen. IV. the Commons petitioned the King to restore him to the office of Chamberlain of England on the ground *Quod espuse la fille de v're socr'e u're tres redoute Seign'e.*" See note by Nicolas to his will in "*Test. Vet.*" (p. 192) who conjectures the lady (thus alluded to) to have been a da. of Elizabeth, sister to Henry IV., by her first husband, John (Holland), Duke of Exeter, and that she had *d.* young and s.p.

(^b) Nicolas's "*Test. Vet.*"

(^c) *Ibid* p. 166, note "c."

(^d) Ramsay's "*Eric. and York*," vol. ii, p. 289. "Dugdale and other Genealogical writers assert that the Earl and Alberic, his eldest son, were beheaded and *attainted* by Parl. 1 Ed. IV., but this statement is not only unsupported by the rolls of Parl. on which no notice of any such attainder is to be found, but is contradicted by the fact that in the Parl. of 4 Ed. IV. John de Vere (the s. and at that time heir of the said John, the 12th Earl), *by the style of Earl of Oxford* petitioned the King for the reversal of the proceedings of the Parl. of 1 Hen. IV. by which those of the Parl. of 21 Ric. II. were repealed." [Nicolas's "*Devon case*," Appendix, p. cxlv.]

prisoned at Hammes in Picardy, being attainted in Oct. 1474 when *all his honours were forfeited*. He contrived, however, to escape^(a) in 1485, and joining the Earl of Richmond, was in command^(b) at Bosworth, and after that Earl's accession to the throne as Henry VII., was, in Oct. 1485, restored^(c) to all his honours and title, and thus became EARL OF OXFORD^(d) as also *de jure* LORD PLATZ and Great Chamberlain, obtaining in 1509 a confirmation of that office. In 1485, also, he was made P.C., Admiral of England &c., Constable of the Tower and Keeper of the Kings Lions; High Steward of the Duchy of Lancaster; Joint High Steward for the King's coronation, &c. **K.G.** before 22 April 1486. He was one of the Commissioners of Array for Norfolk in 1487; was in command against the rebellion of Simnel, and that of the Cornish men at Blackheath was Joint High Steward for the coronation, 10 Nov. 1487, of the Queen Consort Elizabeth and for the trial of the Earl of Warwick, 19 Nov. 1499. Constable of Clere Castle, of Winchester Castle (1496) &c. His magnificent entertainment of Henry VII. at the Castle of Hedingham, entailed on him a fine from that avaricious King of 15,000 marks for having (to do him greater honour) exceeded the legal number of liveries servants.^(e) He *m.* firstly about 1465 Margaret, da. of Richard (Seval), Earl of Salisbury by Alice, *eo jure* Countess of Salisbury. She was living in 1484, when Edward IV. granted her an annuity. She was *bur.* at Culpe Priory. He *m.* secondly, after Dec. 1507, Elizabeth, Dow. Viscountess Beaufort, da. and coheir of Sir Richard Scrope (yr. a. of Henry, 4th Lord Scrope of Bolton) by Rhosane, da. of Norman Walsingham, of co. Worcester. He *d.* s.p.a. 10 March 1512/3, and was *bur.* at Colpe Priory. Will dat. 10 April 1503, pr. 10 May 1513.^(f) His widow *d.* 26 June 1537 and was *bur.* with her first husband, at Wyvenhoe, co. Essex. Will dat. 30 May, pr. 6 Nov. 1537.^(g)

[JOHN DE VERE, only s. and h., by first wife; *d.* young and unm., v.p., a prisoner in the Tower of London, during his Father's exile 1474-1485.]

XIV. 1513. 5. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD and *de jure* LORD

PLATZ^(h) and Great Chamberlain, nephew and h., being 2d but only surv. s. and h. of Sir George Vere (a distinguished Lancastrian) by Margaret, da. and h. of Sir William Stafford, of Frome, co. Dorset, which George was next h. to the late Earl, and *d.* early in 1503. He was *b.* before 15 Aug. 1499; *suc.* to the peerage 10 March 1512/3 and had livery of his lands 16 Aug. 1520. He, from his diminutive stature and his residence at Castle-Campes, co. Cambridges, was called "Little John of Campes." He with his wife was present at the meeting called that of the "cloth of gold," and was one of the three of the Duke of Buckingham in

(a) After his escape "the Earl of Oxford and other gentlemen" were proclaimed at New Romney "as traitors."

(b) "Valentissimus Miles" [Hist. Chyland. continuation, p. 574.]

(c) See list of peerages as restored in vol. iii, p. 106, note "a" sub. "Bevon."

(d) The style of John de Vere, 13th Earl of Oxford, as proclaimed in the presence of King Henry VII., included the title of MARQUIS OF DUBLIN for which no vestige of legal authority is known. Five (*sic*) of the succeeding Earls of Oxford were called Viscount Bolebec, or Bultock, yet no record of the creation of such Viscounty exists [Doyle's "Official Baronage," vol. i, preface, p. x.] In 6 Hen. VII. this Earl sends greeting as "John Vere, Earl of Oxford, Great Chamberlain and Admiral of England, Viscount Bultock and Lord Scales." See vol. iii, p. 79, note "d" sub. "Derby" as to a certain Viscounty of Kyrton, used by the Earls of Derby in the same mysterious manner.

(e) "His *minutels*" are mentioned in the corporation accounts of New Romney between 1498 and 1510." [J. H. Round.]

(f) Nicolas's "Test. Et." where at p. 675 there is an interesting tabular pedigree explaining the relationship of the various legatees of the dow. Countess.

(g) The titles of Bolebec, Sanford and Badlesmere were also (wrongly) assumed by him and his successors. See note "d" above. See also "sub. BOLEBECK," "SANFORD" and "BADLESMEIRE" respectively, of the last of which the Vere family was but a coheir while the two former were never peerage dignities. As to these three designations the Judges (in their decision of the Oxford Earl's in 1626) state that after the death of Earl John in 1526 his four immediate successors "assumed those titles nominally in all their leases and conveyances and the eldest son is called still [1626] by the name of Lord Bolebeck."

1521. He *m.* before Oct. 1523, Anne, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, by his second wife, Agnes, da. of Hugh TILNEY, of Boston. He *d.* s.p. 14 July 1526 and was *bur.* at Chichester Priory when the *Barony of Plaiz* fell into abeyance.⁽²⁾ His widow was *bur.* 22 Feb. 1558/9, in the Howard chapel at Lambeth church.⁽³⁾

XV. 1526. 6. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD⁽⁴⁾ and Great Chamberlain⁽⁵⁾ cousin and h. male, being, s. and h. of John DE VERE, (by Alice, da. of Walter KIRKSTON *otherwise* COLANOR) which John last named was s. and h. of Sir Robert de Vere (by Joane, da. of Sir Hugh COURTESAY⁽⁶⁾ of Hacombe) the said Robert, being yr. s. of Richard, 2d. (xith) Earl of Oxford abovenamed. He was *b.* before 1490; was Esquire of the Body, 1510; served in the French wars and was *Knighted* by the King, 25 Feb. 1513, at the battle of the spurs; Sheriff of Essex and Herts 1515-16, 1519-20 and 1524-25; *suc. to the peerage* 14 July 1526 and was *succ.* to part. 9 Aug. 1529; **K.G.**, 21 Oct. 1527. He entered into all the measures of Henry VIII., signing the articles against Cardinal Wolsey, the address to the Pope for the royal divorce &c.; was a Commissioner to depose the Queen Consort, Katharine, in April 1553, and was bearer of the Crown at the Coronation of the (new) Queen Consort, Anne, in June following. He *m.* before 2 March 1510, Elizabeth sister and h. of John TACCELLA, da. of Sir Edward (or John) TRUSSELL, of Cuddesdon, co. Stafford, Knight Banneret, by Elizabeth da. and coheir of Sir John BURLEY.⁽⁷⁾ He *d.* at his manor of Colne, 21 March and was *bur.* 12 April 1540 at Castle Hedingham. Fun. certifi. in Coll. of arms.

XVI. 1540. 7. JOHN (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, 1st s. and h.;⁽⁸⁾ *b.* about 1512; styled LORD Bolebec⁽⁹⁾, 1526-40; *suc. to the peerage* 21 March 1539/40; served in the French wars and was at the capture of Boulogne in 1545. He was one of the 40 Knights (made in lieu of being made **K.B.**) 29 Feb. 1546/7, at the Coron. of Ed. VI.(i). He was one of the

(2) He is the last Earl of Oxford who was heir *general* as well as heir *male* of the 1st Earl. At his death his sisters, or their descendants, succeeded to the representation of the old Earldom as also to that of the Barony of Plaiz. These were (1) John Nevill, s. and h. of his sister, Dorothy, Baroness Latimer (2) Dame Elizabeth Wingfield, wife of Sir Anthony Wingfield, **K.G.** and (3) Dame Ursula Knightley (who *d.* s.p. 1569) wife of Sir Edmund Knightley. These coheirs (the issue of two of whom still remain) made no claim to the office of *Great Chamberlain* which passed without challenge to the heir male. It appears however (See Chief Justice Crove's summing up in the Oxford case, 1626) that "Knightley who *m.* the eldest [qy. youngest?] sister of the heirs general *claimed the Earldom*" but no other notice of such claim appears to exist. "His claim," says Courthope, "must have been founded on the original creation being to Alberic de Vere and his heirs."

(3) "A receipt from her as 'Lady and weddow Countess of Ogenford' is at Pembroke College, Oxford." [J. H. Round.]

(4) The shadowy Baronies of Bolebec, Sanford and Badlesmere (See p. 168, note "g") continued to be used by these Earls, the first of which (Bolebec) appears now sometimes under the form of a Viscounty. See page 168, note "d."

(5) His right to the Great Chamberlainship, as heir *male*, was not disputed by the heirs general. See note "a" above.

(6) This Hugh was 2d son of Hugh, Earl of Devon, and Margaret, da. of Humphrey (de Bohun) Earl of Hereford, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward I.

(7) Elizabeth Burley is said in the Visit of Staffordshire of 1583 (sub. "Littleton") to have *m.* Sir John Trussell, by whom she was mother of the Countess. Vincent (in his "*Baronagium*") and most other authorities make her father's name to be Edward, s. and h. of Sir William Trussell. The arms of the family are *Arg.*, a fess, *gules*, bezantée.

(8) Of his yr. brothers (1) Aubrey de Vere was grandfather of Robert, who in 1625 *suc.* as Earl of Oxford and (2) Geoffrey de Vere, was father of Sir Francis Vere, the well known Governor of Brill, who *d.* s.p.s. in 1608, and of the still more famous Horatio, Baron Vere of Tilbury, who *d.* s.p.m. in 1638.

(9) Elizabeth, dow. Countess of Oxford, in her will dat. 30 May 1537 speaks of "my Lord Bolebec, my godson" and "the Lady Dorothy his wife." See note "e." above.

(10) See vol. iii, p. 71, note "c," sub. "Derby."

26 Peers who signed the letters patent of 16 June 1553 settling the crown on Lady Jane Grey.^(b) Lord Lieut. of Essex, 1558. He entertained Queen Elizabeth at Hedingham Castle, 14 to 19 Aug. 1561.^(c) He m. firstly, 3 July 1536, Dorothy, da. of Ralph (Nevill) 1st Earl of Westmoreland by Katherine, da. of Edward (Stafford), Duke of Buckingham. She d. s.p.m. He m. secondly, after 27 June 1547, Margaret, da. of John Gorton, of Belchamp St. Paul, co. Essex, by his first wife, Elizabeth, relict of Reginald Hammon. He d. 3 Aug. 1562 and was bur. at Castle Hedingham.^(c) Will, in which he styles himself "*Earl of Oxford and Viscount Bullock*,"^(d) and directs to be bur. at Earl's Colne, dat. 28 July 1562, *per*, 29 May 1563.^(e) His widow m. Christopher (or Charles) Truall and d. 2 Dec. 1568 at Earl's Colne and was bur. there.

XVII. 1562. 8. EDWARD (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, and Great Chamberlain, only s., and h. by second wife, b. 12 April 1550, and styled Lord ROLLECE till he suc. in the peerage, 3 Aug. 1562; mat. at Queen's Coll., Camb., Nov. 1556, but was afterwards of St. John's; M.A., 10 June 1561; M.A. (Oxford), 6 Sep. 1566; was in great favour at Court⁽¹⁾ took his seat in Parl., 2 April 1571; was one of the 24 noblemen⁽²⁾ for the trial of Mary, Queen of Scots, in Oct. 1586; was a volunteer with the Fleet in 1588 against the Spanish Armada, and sat on the trial of the Earl of Arundel in 1589; was on the trial of the Earl of Essex, and of the Earl of Southampton, Feb. 1600/1. He was a poet⁽³⁾ and comedian, and was also, thro' his reckless extravagance, "in a fair way to spend his estate."⁽⁴⁾ He m. firstly in Dec. 1571⁽⁵⁾ Anne, sister

(b) See their names in vol. iii, p. 70, note "f" sub. "Derby."

(c) It was this visit to *Hedingham* that gave rise (as J. A. C. Vincent has conclusively shown in *The Genealogist*) to the story of the Queen having visited at that date the Tollenache family at *Hedingham*.

(d) Edward (Seymour), Duke of Somerset, "the Protector of the Realm," having agreed upon a marriage between his son Henry, and Katherine, da. of the Earl of Oxford (only child of that Earl's first wife) prevailed on the Earl in 1547 to alienate to him nearly all his estates; but after the Duke's forfeiture an act was passed (1551) voiding this alienation, and the property was in 1551, in a great measure restored to the Vere family.

(e) See p. 159, note "c."

(f) "His 'plaiers,' his jugler,' and his 'flewte plaiier' are mentioned in the Ipswich Corporation accounts, 28 June 1562." (J. H. Round.)

(g) "There is no man of [more] life and agility in every respect in court than the Earl of Oxford." [Letter of 24 June 1571; 12th Rep. Hist. MSS. App. IV., p. 64.] See, also, Gilbert Talbot's letter to the Earl of Shrewsbury, 11 May 1573, in Lodge's "*Illustrations of British History*," who says that "if it were not for his fickle hed he would possess any of them shortly." His "plaiers" are mentioned in the Ipswich Corporation Accounts, 1586, 1586 and 1587.

(h) See their names in vol. iii, p. 72, note "a," sub. "Derby."

(i) His lines beginning "If women could be fair and yet not fowd" are not without considerable merit.

(j) Camden's "*Elizabeth*." He appears indeed to have alienated or mortgaged the Hedingham estate to his father-in-law, tho' it was repurchased or made free from all liabilities (see p. 171, note "b") by his second wife, or her br. Francis Trentham. Round states that there is in the possession of the family of Majendie, the now (1894) owners of that property, an "Extent of the honour and Manor of Castle Hedingham, etc., parcel of the possessions of Lord Burghley and late of E. de Vere, Earl of Oxford," compiled in 1592. The popular story is that being unable to prevail with his wife's father, the great Lord Burghley, to see his influence to save the life of the Duke of Norfolk (to whom he was much attached) he thus revenged himself on his own wife, Burghley's daughter, and their issue.

(k) "Th' Erle of Oxenforde hath gotten him a wyffe, or, at the leste a wyffe hath caught him. This is Mrs Anne Ceylle, whearunto the Queen hath gyven her consent, the which hath caused great wypping, wailing and sorrowfull chere of those that hoped to have had that golden daye." [Letter from Lord St. John, 28 July 1571, 12th Rep. Hist. MSS. App. IV., p. 64.] See, also (on the following page) an interesting letter from her father, 15 Aug. 1571, to the Earl of Rutland, with a curious allusion to Anne Cecil's former attachment to "Mr. Phillip Sydney" and his consequent desire to wait "untill she shuld have bene nere 16." He found in the Earl "much more of understanding than any stranger to hym wold thynk." [See infra, J. H. Round.]

of Thomas, 1st EARL OF EXETER, and of Robert, 1st EARL OF SALISBURY, da. of William (CECIL), 1st BARON BURGHLEY (the famous Lord Treasurer), by his second wife, Mildred, da. of Sir Anthony COOKE. She d. s.p.m.⁽²⁾ at the Queen's Court at Greenwich, &c. and was bur. 25 June 1588 (with great State) at Westminster Abbey. He m. secondly about 1591 Elizabeth (one of the Maids of Honour to Queen Elizabeth), da. of Thomas TRENTHAM, of Rochester Priory, co. Stafford, by Joanna, da. of Sir William SNEYD, of Bradwell. He d. 24 June and was bur. 6 July 1604, at Hackney, co. Middx., aged 54. His widow was bur. there 3 Jan. 1612/3. Admon. as of St. Clement Danes, co. Middx., 13 Jan. 1612/3. Will dat. 25 Nov. 1611, pr. 15 Feb. 1612/3.

XVIII. 1604. *J. HENRY (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD*, and Great Chamberlain, yet. and only surv. s. and h. by second wife, b. 21 Feb. and bapt. 31 March 1593, at Stoke Newington, co. Middx., as "Viscount ROTLAND," by which style he was known till he suc. to the peerage, 24 June 1604; member of the Inner Temple, Nov. 1604; cr. 30 Nov. 1605, M.A. of Oxford on the King's visit there;⁽³⁾ K.B., 3 June 1610; served in Sir Horatio Vere's regiment in Bohemia in 1620 and was member of the Council of War for the Palatinate in 1621; Vice Admiral of a Fleet, 1621-22; a prisoner in the Tower of London, May 1622 to Dec. 1623; Col. of an English Reg. of Foot for the service of Holland, 1624, serving at the attempt of the capture of Terheiden in 1625. He m., 1 Jan. 1624,⁽⁴⁾ Diana, 2d da. and coheir of William (CECIL), 2d EARL OF EXETER, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir William DRURY. He d. a.p., between 20 May and 12 June 1625,⁽⁵⁾ at the Hague (during the siege of Breda) and was bur. 15 July following in Westminster Abbey, aged 32.⁽⁶⁾ Will dat. 20 May and pr. 16 July 1625. His widow,

⁽²⁾ Francis Vere, son of Edward, Earl of Oxford, and Ann, his wife, was bur. 12 Sep. 1587, at Edmonton, Middx. He, probably, was a younger son, as he is not styled Lord Bolebee or Lord Vere.

⁽³⁾ "She obtained (1600) a private act of Parl. for selling some of her son's lands, the proceeds to be added to the sums advanced by herself for the repurchase of Hedingham Castle, &c., alienated by her husband's extravagance. (See p. 170, note "i", and, as to the transaction of 1609, p. 172, note "b.") A copy of this is among the De Vere papers now in the possession of James Round, Esq., M.P., of Birch Hall, Essex." [J. H. Round.]

⁽⁴⁾ See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," sub "Edingham," for a list of noblemen so created.

⁽⁵⁾ In consideration of his poverty he was to have with her £4,000 in money and £5,000 in land. [Mackburn's "Fighting Veres."]

⁽⁶⁾ Wilson (in his "James I.," p. 790), gives the following account of his death. "The Earl of Oxford, leading the van [at Terheiden], being a man corpulent and heavy, got such a sweltering heat in the service that, tho' he came off without hurt from the enemy, yet he brought death along with him, for he fell sick presently after, went to the Hague and there died in the middle of summer, 1625;" or, as Lloyd has it, "he so overheated himself, fighting and vexing (the design not succeeding) that he died after." On 15 May 1625 he wrote an interesting letter from Gertruydenberg to his wife, giving his account of this attack on Terheiden the day before, and saying he was slightly wounded by "a shot on my left arm." [5th Rep. Hist. MSS., App., p. 421.] John Chamberlain in a letter, 12 June 1625 (N.S.), to Sir D. Carleton, writes, "We hear the ill news of the Earl of Oxford's decease, his successor, they say, being of mean worth and regard."

⁽⁷⁾ He is the last Earl who held the high office of Great Chamberlain, which (tho' it passed, on the death of Earl John in 1526 to the heir male, his successor in the Earldom, to the exclusion of the heir general) was (100 years later) by the extraordinary decision of 1626 adjudicated to the s. and h. of the late Earl's aunt (the Lord Willoughby) as his next heir of the whole blood tho' (the said Earl having sisters of the half blood) that cousin was neither heir general (according to the present doctrine), nor, of course, heir male of that Earl, or any former Earl of Oxford. "The decisions in the Grey de Ruthin case," says Nicolas (*Decon d'heim*, p. clxviii), fourteen years afterwards and in the Fitz Walter case in 1669 establish that the Judges in the Oxford case were mistaken; for it was then solemnly settled that there was no *possessio fratris* in a title of honour and that the half blood was no impediment to the succession."

who was a great fortune and a celebrated beauty, m. 12 Nov. 1629 (as his second wife, Thomas (Bryce), 1st Earl of Elnor [S.], who d. 21 Dec. 1663. She was bur. 3 May 1654,^(*) at Maulden, Beds.^(b)

XIX. 1625. 16. ROBERT (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, 2nd cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Hugh de Vere, by Eleanor, da. of William Watson, which Hugh was s. and h. of the Hon. Aubrey de Vere (by Margaret, da. of John Sperske, of Lavenham, co. Suffolk), second son of John 6th (xviii), Earl of Oxford. He was b. before 1600 and was Capt. of Foot in the service of Holland, 1626.^(c) He suc. to the peerage, 23 April 1625, his claim being not only to the Earldom of Oxford but also to the Baronies of Bulbeck, Sandford, and Balleismere, supposed to have been enjoyed by the late Earl^(d) but the decision, 5 April 1626, in his favour

(*) Her Christian name is incorrectly given in the Maulden registers as "Alice."

(b) During her life she held in dower the Castle and estate of Hedingham, holding a court there (with her second husband) in 1654. On her death in that year it passed to her husband's cousin, Elizabeth Trentham (then aged 15), da. and h. of Francis Trentham (d. 1645), s. and h. of Sir Thomas Trentham, d. 1632, who was s. and h. of Francis Trentham, (d. 1628) br. of Elizabeth, Countess of Oxford, mother of the late Earl. This devolution of the property was owing to Francis Trentham (last above-named) having advanced £10,000 to clear the incumbrances on the estate whereby it was settled, 8 July 1609, in the first instance on the issue of his add sister, the Countess Elizabeth, failing which to his own heirs. This young heiress (whose estates were valued at £6,000 a year) m. Brian (Cokayne), 2d Viscount Cullen [I.], and d. his widow, 30 Nov. 1713, in her 75th year, having a few months previously (April 1713) sold this estate to the Aghurst family. It is remarkable that this was the only time any sale (other than the family transaction mentioned, p. 170, note "i") had been made thereof during the six centuries and more that Hedingham Castle had been held since the Conquest, by the De Vere family and their connections.

(c) "His original commission is now [1894] in the possession of James Round, Esq. M.P." [J. H. Round].

(d) See as to these Baronies (two of which never in reality existed), p. 168, note "g." The principle on which the claim was founded was that of the adhesion of Barones to an Earldom with which they had been once united, a system well explained in the following able remarks:—"The strange doctrine that an Earldom (in tail male) 'attends' a Barony (in fee) was advanced in the cases of (the *Earldom of Rutland* as to the Barony of) *Woot* (1668) and [the *Earldom of Sussex* as to the Barony of] *Fitz Walter* (1668) but was disapproved by the Judges in the latter case. One of the arguments for it was that otherwise ancient Earldoms 'should lose the plumes of their honour.' This happily expresses the spirit of those great politer who decked themselves with such plumes (too often borrowed plumes) either by inventing Baronies which had no existence or by retaining those which should have passed to the heirs-general. Sometimes they did both. Thus in the case of the *Earldom of Oxford* (1626) the Judges held that the Baronies of 'Bulbeck, Sandford, and Balleismere,' had passed away to heirs general a century before but that five Earls in succession had since 'assumed these titles nominally in all their leases and conveyances and the eldest son [is] still [1626] called by the name of Lord Bulbeck.' But modern research has further shown that 'Bulbeck and Sandford' had never even existed as peerage Baronies, while Balleismere was in abeyance (since 1338), an abeyance determined by the Earls themselves in their own favour as was that of Mowbray (1 hold) by the Howards. So, too, the Howards in 1627 feasted upon the Crown 'the titles and dignities of the Baronies of Fitz Alan, Clun and Oswaldestre, and Maltravers,' which they employed, tho' it is admitted that Maltravers alone was a genuine peerage Barony. The Crown was actually induced not only to recognise them all (to the eternal confusion of Peerage students) but to wreathe them from their natural descent and entail them together with the *Earldom and Castle of Arundel* on the Howards by a spec. act of Parl. Thus these Baronies were made by violence to 'attend' the Earldom much as James I. in 1620, by a similar stretch of the prerogative, had annexed the Barony of Offaley to the *Earldom of Kildare*." Even as late as the case of the Barony of Howard de Walden in 1692 "it was urged on behalf of the Earl of Suffolk (heir male) that the Barony was vested in him not in the heirs general, in spite of the 1668 decision [in the Fitz Walter case] *ut supra*." See the "*Determination of the Mowbray abeyance*," by J. H. Round, ("*Law Quarterly Review*," No.

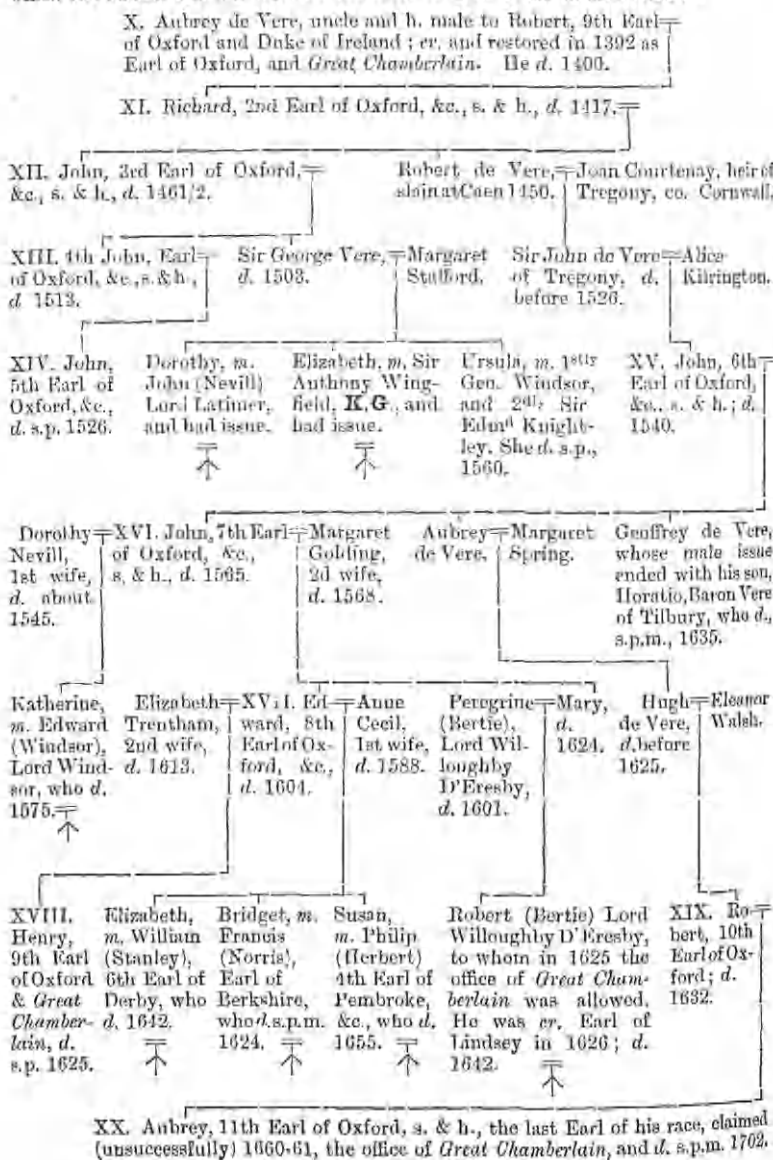
(the *heir male* against the *heir general*) related to the Earldom alone, the right to the Baronies being held to go to the *heir general*, while the office of *Great Chamberlain* (which in 1526 had passed to the then Earl of Oxford as *heir male* to the *exclusion* of the *heir general* of that Earl and all the previous ones) was adjudged to Lord Willoughby d'Eresby, (who had also claimed^(*) the Earldom) who was heir of the

xxxvii, Jan. 1554), where several other examples are quoted of titles wrongfully assumed, such dignities being sometimes such as had passed away from the holder of the superior or more ancient title, sometimes such as were in abeyance between the parties and others, sometimes titles to which they had no right whatever, and sometimes merely territorial (not peerage) Baronies. Of these several classes were (1) the above-mentioned Baronies of Volcher, Sayford, and Badlesmere (which last had been in abeyance since 1388) assumed by the Earls of Oxford as above-mentioned, and of which even such representation as the earlier Earls had held had passed from that family in 1526 (2) the Barony of Dracox (in abeyance since 1326) assumed by the Mowbray family, one of the two coheirs, and subsequently by the families of Berkeley and Howard, the coheirs of Mowbray (3) the Baronies of Mowbray and Segrave assumed by the Lords Berkeley (4) Hastings and Weyford [Wexford] assumed, soon after 1410, by the Lords Gray de Ruthyn (5) Morda, Humer, and Percerell, assumed (1435-1438) by the two joint Baroness Hungerford (6) Fitz Payne and Bryan (in neither of which they had *any* right) by the Earls of Northumberland (7) the Earldom of Ewy, the Viscounty of Bourchier and Barony of Lovayne by the Earl of Essex, which titles were actually "recognized *assumption* in the Devereux act of restoration, 1604, as having been 'lawfully and rightly' held by the Earls of Essex" (8) the Baronies of Egrement and Iwerel by the Earls of Sussex "in the 16th century" (9) the Barony of Latimer which, tho' in abeyance since 1577, was "wrongly assumed temp. Charles I." by two of its coheirs, the Earls of Derby and Northumberland, who "even had it assigned to them on their Garter plates" (10) Stanley and Strange de Knockin by the Earls of Derby, which, tho' after 1591 they ceased to represent them, were assigned in 1601 to the then Earl in a Garter plate and borne "without the least dispute" by the Earl living in 1602; the s. and h. ap. of the Earl living in 1628 having actually been sum. to Parl. v.p. in the Barony of Strange as if it had been (which it was not) *sisted* in his father (11) Clifford by the Earl of Cumberland since 1605, whose s. and h. ap. was (in like maner.) sum. to Parl. therein v.p. in 1628 and placed, as in the case of Strange, in the ancient precedences. (12) Houchier, Lovaine, and Basset, recognised as belonging to George (Townshend), Lord Ferrers and Compton, in the patent of 18 May 1784, whereby he was cr. Earl of Leicester. So, also, in a somewhat similar manner (this case being, however, without the "attraction" of another dignity) was the Barony of Percy supposed (erroneously) to have been inherited by the da. and h. of Jocelyn (Percy), Earl of Northumberland, in which Barony her son and heir was, accordingly, sum. to parl. in 1722 and placed, as in the cases of Strange and Clifford, in the precedence of the old Barony, tho' in all these three cases entirely new Baronies (two in 1628 and one in 1722) had been (in error) created.

(*) "My Lord Willoughby's pretences are much wondered at and every one desires the continuance of these great honours in the name of Vere." Letter from the Hague, 3 Aug. 1625. [13th Rep. Hist. MSS., 2, p. 117]. Sir Simonds d'Ewes, in a letter (April, 1626), to Sir M. Stuteville, states that "the Earl of Oxford's case hath been 3 several days debated in the Upper House of Parl.; the writer of that act. of Parl., 16 Rich. II., having written *heires Males* for *heires Males* (as I saw it in the record, upon which my Lord Willoughby's counsel, tho' to little purpose, made a great pother. . . . The Lords inclined much to Robert de Vere; the name sounded *Berlie*, and I hope he will have it." The same writer, in his "Autobiography," sub 17 Jan. 1662 (more than 30 years later) alluding to the trial, "when the Lord Willoughby d'Eresby, to all men's wonder, claimed, in right of his mother, both the Earldom and the Lord Great Chamberlainship," adds that "Sir Robert Cotton and myself, pitying the mean condition of the said Robert Vere (who had scarce any means to live on but a Captain's place under the United Provinces) and seeing that Lord Willoughby thought that by his power and wealth to carry it against him, we both joined our best skill and searches together to assist and uphold the said Robert de Vere's just and undoubted title to the said Earldom." The orig. papers relating to this suit are now [1894] in possession of J. Round, M.P. See p. 175, note "c" to a fourth claim 1660.

whole blood of the late Earl tho' not the heir general to him or to any previous Earl.^(a) The Earl accordingly took his seat, 14 April 1626, next below the (Earl of Arundel) the premier Earl. In 1632 he was Lieut. Col. in the reg. of his cousin, Lord Vere of Tilbury, in the Dutch army. He m. before 1626 Beatrice de Banck, da. of

(a) Tabular pedigree shewing the relationship of the heirs male, and the heirs general of the Earldom of Oxford in 1526, as also in 1625, together with the nearest heir of the whole blood, at that date, to Henry, the (XVIIth) 9th Earl of Oxford, to which last named heir was allowed the office of Lord Great Chamberlain:—



Sjierck HAMSTEDT^(a) of Nufen, in Friesland. He was killed before Maestricht, 17 Aug. 1632. Admon. 19 Oct. 1636, to the Countess Beatrix, his relict. *Ing. post. mortem*, 30 Jun. 1632/3, at Stratford, co. Essex, and 30 May 1634, at Oxford.^(b) His widow d. in 1657 at Birtelhal.

XX. 1632, II. AUBREY (DE VERE), EARL OF OXFORD, only s. and to h., b. 1626; *suc. to the peerage* 17 Aug. 1632; was brought up with his mother's family in Friesland; was Col. of the Holland Reg. of British foot in the Dutch army in or before 1648. Tho' he does not appear to have taken any active part, he was committed to the Tower of London 20 June 1654, as party to a plot against the Protector Cromwell, and again in 1659 when suspected of favouring the rising of Sir George Booth. He was one of the six Peers deputed 3 May 1660 to invite the return of Charles II.; *et* K.G. 29 May 1660 (the day of the King's arrival) inv. 1 June following and inst. 15 April 1661. He claimed unsuccessfully, 1660-61, the office of Great Chamberlain.^(c) He was Ch. Justice in Eyre south of Trent 1660-73; Lord Lieut. of Essex 1660-87^(d) and again Oct. 1688-1703; was bearer of the sword "Curia" at the coronation of Charles II. 23 April 1661, and of the Sword of State at that of James II. 23 April 1685, and of Queen Anne 23 April 1702; Col. of the Reg. of Horse Guards (the "Oxford Blues") 1661-87 and 1688-1703; P.C. to Charles II., Will. III. and Queen Anne; Gent. of the Bedchamber 1678-85, and 1689-1702; Lieut.-Gen. of Horse and Foot, 13 Feb. 1688/9, being, as such, present at the battle of the Boyne in 1690. He m. firstly, 18 June 1647, at St. Martin's-in-the-fields, Anne,^(e) 1st da. and coheir of Paul (BAYNING), 2nd Viscount BAYNING OF SUDBURY, by Penelope, da. and h. of Sir Robert NATTOK. She, who was then aged but 10, having been b. 1 May 1637, d. a.p. in the Tower of London (where her husband was a prisoner) 14 and was bur. 27 Sep. 1669, at Weston Abbey. Admon. as formerly "of Bentley Parva, Essex," 19 Feb. 1669 l. He m. secondly, after more than 12 years interval,^(f) Diana, da. of George KIRK, the well known Groom of the

(a) He is said by Noble (as quoted in Smith's "*Marycleone*," p. 180) to have been "a baron of Friesland." A better authority, however, [Markham's "*Fighting Years*,"] states the family to have been an ancient one of Friesland, and gives an interesting note on it.

(b) Notwithstanding the saying that no Earl of Oxford ever held any lands in Oxon, this Earl held 2 Knight's fees in Lachbrook, 1½ in Kwelme, 1½ in Stoke Lyne, and 1 in Little Ricote, all in that county. He had also (tho' the Castle Hedingham estates had not descended to him) considerable property still remaining in Essex, and some also in Cambridgeshire, Hertfordshire, and Herefordshire.

(c) "The dispute for the High Chamberlainship between the Earl[s] Oxon and Lucey is referred to a Committee of Lords." [Letter of 5 June 1660]. "This day the great dispute between the Earls of Oxford and Lindsey was before the Lords. What was done in it I cannot hear; it was whether hath the more right to be Lord High Chamberlain of England." [Letter of 16 May 1661]. See App. to 5th Report on Hist. MSS., pp. 184 and 205.

(d) He was one of the Lord Lieuts. who were dismissed (tho' in his case he was shortly afterwards reinstated) by James II. for not supporting his policy. See a list thereof, vol. i, p. 28, note "a," sub "Abington."

(e) "The waste he [Earl Edward] had made was finely repaired by the great fortune which Aubrey, the xxth Earl had with his wife, Anne." Morant's "*Essex*," vol. ii, p. 294, where it is added that her father was, in 1637, the year before his death, possessed of £107,777 in money; "without reckoning the jewels, plate, household stuff and a very large real estate." All these papers are [1804] in the possession of J. Round, M.P.

(f) The space between his two marriages was apparently enlivened by a mock marriage, "celebrated by the Earl's trumpeter in the character of a priest, and witnessed by the Kettle Drummer," with a lady "celebrated for the performance of *Roxana* [sic] on the stage" ["*Noble*," as quoted in Smith's "*Marycleone*," p. 180]. "Elizabeth Davenport, the first *Roxana*, in the *Siege of Rhodes*, [was, in 1665] snatched from the stage to become the mistress of the xxth and last Earl of Oxford" [Cunningham's "*Nell Gwyn*."] According to an article in "*the English Stage*" in the Quarterly Review [for April 1883] the Earl, by a false marriage with Rebecca Marshall (the *Becky Marshall* of *Pepys*), was father of a son, and was compelled by

Hedchamber,⁽²⁾ by his second wife Mary, da. of Aurelian TOWNSEND. The Earl d. s.p.m.s.⁽⁶⁾ at his house in Downing Street, 12 and was bur. 22 March 1703/3 in Westm. Abbey⁽⁷⁾ aged 78.⁽⁴⁾ At his death the male line of the family of De Vere⁽⁵⁾ and the *Earldom of Oxford* became extinct. Admon. 29 Dec. 1703. His widow d. 7 and was bur. 16 April 1719/9 in Westm. Abbey. Admon. 25 June 1719/9.

[CHARLES DE VERE, only s. and h. ap. by his second wife, *et. v.p.*(⁵) in his infancy.]

Charles II. to settle £500 a year on her. See note "g" below for entries possibly referring to such son.

(¹) She was painted by Lely.

(²) Besides one son, he had 4 daughters, by his second wife, viz (1) Charlotte, who d. an infant. (2) Diana, who m. 13 April 1694, Charles (Beaumont), 1st Duke of St. Albans, and was mother of the succeeding Dukes. (3) Mary, *et. imm.* 1 and bur. 5 Aug. 1725, at Westm. Abbey, aged 44, and (4) Henrietta, d. unnt. 23 Sep. and bur. 2 Oct. 1730, at Westm. Abbey, aged 48.

(³) The entry runs "The most noble and puissant Aubrey de Vere, Earl of Oxford, Baron Bolbeck, etc." It seems, therefore, that in spite of the decision of 1626 the shadowy claim to this imaginary Barony continued to the end.

(⁴) Nichols ("*Earldom of Oxford*") says truly of this Earl, that "he flourished, or rather faded, in the effluviante age of Charles II., to which his manners were unfortunately conformed." Macaulay calls him "a man of loose morals [see page 176, note "f"], but of inoffensive temper and of courtly manners."

(⁵) Lord Justice Crew (in 1626) had remarked, "Time hath his revolutions—there must be a period and an end of all things temporal, an end of names and dignities and whatever is terrene, and why not of *De Vere*? For where is *Bokyn*, where is *Mansbury*, where is *Mantimer*, nay, which is more and most of all, where is *Plantagenet*? They are entombed in the urns and sepulchres of mortality." These words, however, pale before the following ones of Macaulay: "The noblest subject in England, and indeed, as Englishmen loved to say, in Europe, was Aubrey de Vere, 22nd and last of the old Earls of Oxford. He derived his title, thro' an uninterrupted male descent, from the time when the families of *Huntal* and *Seymour* were still obscure, when the *Nevilles* and *Pereys* enjoyed only a provincial celebrity, and when even the great name of *Plantagenet* had not been heard of in England." Sir Bernard Burke ("*Fiscicultures of families*") remarks, however, on this elegant eulogium "that the line of the Earls of Oxford was certainly the longest, but, as certainly, not the most illustrious that England has seen. In personal achievements and historical importance the *De Veres* can bear no comparison with the *Tallents*, the *Howards*, the *Nevilles*, the *Pereys*, or the *Serpes*; in antiquity of descent the *Plantagenets*, the *De Bokyn*, and the *Beauchamps* were in all respects their equal, and in splendour of alliances many a less distinguished family far surpassed them. There was scarcely one of our grand old houses of the times of the HENRYS and the EDWARDS that had not more royal blood."

(⁶) See account of her Father and his armorial ensigns in Chester's "Westm. Abbey," p. 295.

(⁷) The following entries from parish registers, &c., are not easily explained; some may possibly refer to a bastard son of Earl Aubrey. Baptism at St. Paul's, Covent Garden; 1664, May 15; "Aubrey, s. to the Rt. Hon. the EARL OF OXFORD, *bag.*" Burial at St. Andrew's, Holborn; 1708, June 4; "Aubrey de Vere, EARL OF OXFORD, *bur.* from Grays Inn." Marriage at St. Bennets, Paul's Wharf; 1708, July 25; "Peter Hovr, Gent., of Grays Inn, and Dame Hester, Countess Dowager of OXFORD." [This Peter Hovr, as "of Delden, co. Essex, Esq.," was admitted to Grays Inn, 21 Nov. 1696, and was a bachelor and aged 60 in July 1703]. Burial at St. Dionis Backchurch; 1717, May 8; "Peter Hovr, Esq." Burial at St. Anne's, Soho; 1717, Nov. 20; "Hester, called Countess of OXFORD, w." The will of this Lady as "Dame Hester, Countess of Oxford, late widow of Peter Hovr, Esq., decd." is dat. 16 and pr. 18 Nov. 1717. In it she gives 1⁶ to her sister Ann Walker, widow, and the residue to her friends, John Hardy, of St. Ann's Westm., Baker and Dorcus Magenis, of the same, widow, whom she makes executors and who proved the will.

(⁸) Horace Walpole mentions that on a visit to Castle Hedingham he was "shown at a distance a miserable cottage," in which "the last Earl's son died." Probably this is the child alluded to, who, not unlikely, was sent here to be nursed. Burke ("*Extinct Peerage*") confuses this as relating to the death place of the Earl.

XXI. 1711. I. THE RT. HON. ROBERT HARLEY, s. and h. of Sir Edward HARLEY,⁽⁵⁾ of Brampton Castle, co. Hereford, K.B., by his second wife, Abigail da. of Nathaniel SKEPENS, of Easington, co. Gloucester, was b. in Bow street, 5, and *hap.* 5 Dec. 1681, at St. Paul's, Covent Garden; ed. at a private school at Shilton,⁽⁶⁾ near Hereford, Oxon. and perhaps also at Westm.; entered the Inner Temple, 1682; assisted his father (whom he suc. in the family estates, 8 Dec. 1700), in raising a troop of horse for the revolution in 1689; was Sheriff of Herefordshire, 1689; M.P. for Tregony, 1689-90; for Radnor (for nine Parls.), 1690—1711; Speaker (in three Parls.) of the House of Commons, 1701-05; P.C., 1701; Northern Sec. of State, 1704-05; a Commissioner for the Union [S.], 1706; Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer, 1710-11, being stabbed (tho' not mortally) by De Guisard, a French refugee, then undergoing examination in the Privy Council Chamber, and was cr. 23 May 1711, BARON HARLEY OF WIGMORE, co. Hereford, and EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL MORTIMER,⁽⁷⁾ with a *spec. rem.* falling heirs male of his body to those of his grandfather, Sir Robert HARLEY, K.B.⁽⁸⁾ He took his seat the 25th inst. and on the 29th was made Lord High Treasurer (*Prime Minister*),⁽⁹⁾ effecting the peace of Utrecht (signed 31 March 1713), to obtain which

(5) The family of Harley is one of the twelve given in Drummond's "Noble British Families." See vol. i, p. 77, note "a," sub "Alvanley."

(6) Lord Chancellor Harcourt (the 1st Viscount) and Lord Ch. Justice Trevor were among his contemporaries.

(7) This extraordinarily worded Earldom ("Earl of Oxford and Earl Mortimer") is but one title and paid the fees as such. It bears some resemblance in form to "Earl Brooke and Earl of Warwick," which, however, are two distinct dignities cr. at different times. There was no descent from the family of De Vere, but the title of Oxford was *practically* chosen because the grantee's grandmother (Brilliana Conway, wife of Sir Robert Harley, K.B.), was sister of the wife of Horatio (Vere), Baron Vere of Tilbury, who was grandson to an Earl of Oxford. More *probably*, however, it was simply because it was a high sounding title and an Earldom of a county. It was any how a great piece of audacity to presume so lawlessly the extinction of so ancient a title. Nichols [*Earldom of Oxford*] remarks that, "to the title of Oxford he [Harley] added the equally proud name of Mortimer, and it has been said [with great probability] that this addition was made because rumours were current that some junior branches of the De Veres were still existing and might possibly still assert their claim to the ancient Earldom." There appears to have been still lingering some idea of the right of an heir general (tho' the Marquess of Lindsey mentioned below was *not* such heir) to the ancient Earldom. See a letter to the Marquess of Lindsey, 12 [May 1711], from his brother [Charles Bertie?] saying that Mr. Harley (as also "the Queen's Council") is of opinion that the title of Oxford "is in the Crown to dispose of" and "that he was sure somebody else would have the title in a month if he had it not," but that he should not take it unless if you "entered a caveat" to "preserve show and colour of right for the heir general." [*MSS. of the Earl of Ancaster*] in appendix, part vi, p. 252, to 13th report, of *Our Hist. MSS. Commission*] Lord Chancellor Harcourt in his speech to congratulate him as High Treasurer says [in error] "some of that ancient blood which fills your veins is derived from the De Veres." [*Collins*, vol. iv, p. 78.] As to "Mortimer" the link attaching the family of Harley thereto is still more ludicrously attenuated, for, granting the descent of the grantee from Robert Harley who married Margaret Brampton, the heiress of Brampton, all that we read of *Mortimer*, in connection therewith, is that her ancestor, John Brampton, was "by Maud, his wife, related to most of the great men of that age, she being the widow of Roger Mortimer, * * * by whom she had issue, Edward Mortimer, Lord of Wigmore, father of Roger, Earl of March," as cr. 1328. [*Collins*, vol. iv, pp. 46-47.] The Harleys, however, had, in 1601, purchased, for £2,600 (see Robinson's "*Castles of Herefordshire*") the estate of Wigmore, formerly the *caput Baronie* of the Mortimers, and perhaps considered (like the gentleman in Gilbert's "*Pirates of Penzance*") that thereby the illustrious ancestry of the former owners had passed to them!

(8) The preamble to the patent, said to have been written by Swift, is in "*Collins*," vol. iv, p. 76.

(9) He was *practically* the last person who held that high office, tho' from 30 July to 11 Oct. 1714 (during the last days of Queen Anne's fatal illness and until the arrival of her successor) it was held by the Duke of Shrewsbury. Since that date it has always been in commission, the first Lord being generally Prime Minister.

the Duke of Marlborough was dismissed from all his offices and no less than twelve Peers were created in one batch.⁽⁴⁾ He was Gov. of the South Sea Company, 1711-11; *et* K.G., 25 Oct. 1712, and *inst.*, 4 Aug. 1713; Housekeeper of St. James Palace, 1714-15. He was dismissed from office 27 July 1714, by Queen Anne when on her death bed, and was on the Hanoverian succession under suspicion of having favoured the Jacobite cause. Tho' in his seat in the House of Lords in April 1715, he was in June impeached in that House of high treason and on 16 July committed to the Tower. Two years later, 1 July 1717, he was acquitted and a motion for a bill for his attainder in the Commons found no second. He was, however, excepted out of the act of grace and forbidden the Court, tho' he continued to sit in the House of Lords. He appears to have kept up correspondence with the Jacobite party till his death. He *m.* firstly (lic. Winc., 12 May 1685, he aged 22 and she 17½) Edith, sister of Thomas (Foley), 1st Baron Foley of Kidlington, da. of Thomas Foley, of Witley Court, co. Worcester, by Elizabeth, da. of Edward Ashe. She was *bur.* 30 Nov. 1691, at Brampton. He *m.* secondly Sarah, sister of Sir Hugh Middleton, Bart. (so *re.* 1681), da. of Simon Middleton, of Edmonton, by his second wife, Mary, da. of John Soame, of Burcham Market, co. Norfolk. He d. in Albemarle street, 21 May 1724, and was *bur.* the 30th at Brampton, aged 62½. Will *per.* 1724. His widow, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* at Edmonton, 25 June 1727. Will *per.* 1727.

(4) See account of them in vol. i, p. 269, note "a," *sub* "Bathurst."

(5) His character by his rival, Lord Bolingbroke, is depicted in the blackest colours, but, says Sir Egerton Brydges [*Collins*, vol. iv, p. 50, note "m"], "Bolingbroke's authority will not gain unexamined assent. It is true that he does not appear to have been endowed with brilliant or commanding talents; he trusted too much to intrigue and management and expedients, and was reserved and dark in his conduct." Queen Anne, indeed, said of him on the occasion of his dismissal in 1714 "that he neglected all business; was seldom to be understood, and that when he did explain himself she could not depend upon the truth of what he said; that he never came to her at the time she appointed, and that he often came drunk." He appears, indeed, to have been a hard drinker, but was otherwise singularly free from reproach in domestic life. Macky in his "Characters" says he "was bred a Presbyterian yet joins with the Church party in everything," having been "active for the Revolution," tho' "when he saw the Court did not gratify him so well as he thought he deserved, he openly voted against the principles he had always professed." Bolingbroke says "he was no scholar and very ignorant of Greek," while Hartley Cockeridge (*Biogr. Barent*) calls him "a circuitous fine gentleman." It is also said (apparently with truth) that "he kept up communications with Hanover and St. Germain's at the same time, and with unblushing effrontery assured both parties of his unswerving attachment to their cause." [*Nat. Biogr.*] Macanlay's character of him is that he was "a dull puzzleheaded man" having "that sort of industry and that sort of exactness which would have made him a respectable antiquary, or King at Arms!" Tho' (in Spence's Anecdotes) it is truly said of him that he "was not a very capable Minister and had a good deal of negligence into the bargain" as also that "he was huddled in his thoughts and obscure in his manner of delivering them," and tho' Swift adds the words "a great lie" to Bishop Burnet's dictum that he was "very eloquent," his integrity in office, his great knowledge of business, and his encouragement of literary talent are greatly to his credit, and the authors of that day speak favourably of him. Denn Swift in a letter to Archbishop King says, "the Lord Treasurer is the greatest Minister I ever knew; regular in life, with a true sense of religion, an excellent scholar, and a good Divine; of a very mild and affable disposition; intrepid in his notions and indefatigable in business; an utter despiser of money for himself; yet frugal (perhaps to an extremity) for the public," while Pope in his "Epistle" dedicated to him, thus writes of him—

"A soul supreme, in each hard instance try'd
Above all pain, all passion, and all pride;
[The rage of power, the blast of public breath,
The lust of lucre and the dread of death.]"

As to the Harleian Library begun by him see the note to his son and successor p. 179, note "g."

(6) In the burial register her name is incorrectly entered as "Elizabeth."

XXII. 1724. 2. EDWARD (HARLEY), EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL MORTIMER, &c., only s. and h. by first wife, b. 2 June 1689; ed. at Westm.; matric. at Ch. Ch., Oxford, 30 Oct. 1707; M.A., 1711/2; styled LORD HARLEY, 1711-24; M.P. for Radnor, 1711-14; for Cambridgeshire, 1724-24; F.R.S., 1713; suc. to the peerage, 21 May 1724; High Steward of Cambridge, 1728; D.C.L. of Oxford, 4 June 1730. Tho' of considerable ability^(a) and the friend of most of the poets and authors of that period,^(b) he took little part in public affairs. Of £500,000, which his wife brought him, £400,000 is said to have been sacrificed to his "indolence, gual nature, and want of worldly wisdom."^(c) He m., 31 Oct. 1713, Henrietta Cavendish, only da. and h. of John (HOLLIS), 1st DUKE OF NEWCASTLE (so *er.* 1694), by Margaret, 3d da. and coheir of Henry (CAVENDISH), 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE of the creation of 1665. The Earl's "embarrassments reached a crisis in 1738, and in 1740 he sold [the estate of] Wimpole [co. Cambridge] to pay off a debt of £100,000 [but] the sale did not remove his difficulties, and he sought to drown his cares with wine."^(d) He d. a.p.m.^(e) in Dover street, 16, and was bur. 25 June 1741, in the vault of his wife's family in Westm. Abbey, aged 52. Will dat. 22 Dec. 1725 [*sic*], pr. 4 Aug. 1741,^(f) His widow, who effected great improvements (costing £40,000) at Welbeck, d. 9 and was bur. 26 Dec. 1755, at Westm. Abbey, aged 62.^(g) Will dat. 9 June 1764, pr. 11 Aug. 1756.^(h)

[HENRY CAVENDISH HARLEY, styled LORD HARLEY, only s. and h. sp., b. 18, d. (v.gr.), 22, and was bur. 24 Oct. 1725, at Westm. Abbey.]

(a) ^a The Harleian MS. 7,654 (formerly Addit. MS. 5,005) contains memoranda of the births, marriages, deaths, and personal history of the nobility and gentry, in the handwriting of Harley, relating to the period between 1734 and 1741. A selection from these appeared in *N. and Q.*, 2d S., i. 325-7. His amusing *Notes on Biographies* (Harl. MS. 7,514) were also printed in *N. and Q.*, 2d S., ix. 417-21." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(b) "Pope was his especial idol and they regularly corresponded between 1721 and 1739. Swift was his frequent guest. Prior died in his house at Wimpole." [*Nat. Biogr.*] The estate of Wimpole was bought in 1710 by the Duke of Newcastle and inherited by his da. and heir, wife of the 2d Earl of Oxford, who added the wings to the house and who in 1740 sold it to Lord Chancellor Hardwicke.

(c) Lord Orrery's letter, 7 July 1741, to Lady Mary W. Montagu who sums him up by quoting Rochefort's verdict: "Un sot n'a pas assez d'estoffe pour être honnête homme."

(d) *Nat. Biogr.*

(e) His only da. and h. m., in 1734 William (Bentley), 2d Duke of Portland, to which family she conveyed the estate of Welbeck, Notts, and the valuable London property of Cavendish square, Holes street, Oxford street, Portland Place, Welbeck street, &c.

(f) "A dull worthy woman" she "disliked most of the wits who surrounded her husband, and hated Pope." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(g) The unrivalled Harleian Collection may be said to have been begun in 1705, when the 1st Earl made the first considerable purchase of books. In 1721 the MS. portion of his library consisted of 6,000 vols., 14,000 charters, and 500 rolls. The 2d Earl added considerably to the collection, by large (but not always judicious) purchases, including therein pictures, medals, and other curiosities, by which means he much impoverished his large fortune. These last were (shortly after his death) sold by auction in March 1742 and, in the same year, 50,000 printed books, 41,000 prints, and 350,000 pamphlets were sold to Osborne, a bookseller, for £13,000, being considerably less than the finding had cost. In 1753 his widow sold the famous Harleian MSS. to the nation for £10,000, being 7,629 vols., besides 14,236 rolls, charters, deeds, &c., now (1894) in the British Museum. The work styled the "Harleian Miscellany," edited by Odlrys (first printed in eight vols. 1744-46) contains a selection of scarce pamphlets and tracts which, at one time, were in the Harleian Library.

(h) Both in her husband's and in her own will, as also in her burial entry she is called "Henrietta Cavendish Hollis, Countess of Oxford and Countess Mortimer," implying perhaps that she had resumed (after marriage) her maiden name of Hollis.

XXIII. 1741. *B.* EDWARD (HARLEY), EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL

MORTIMER, &c., cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Edward HARLEY, of Eyewood, in Tisbury, co. Hereford, by Sarah, 3d da. of Thomas Foley, of Witley, co. Worcester, which Edward, who was an Auditor of the Imprest, 1702-35, and who d. 30 Aug. 1785, aged 71, was next yr. br. of the 1st Earl. He was b. about 1699; ed. at Westminster; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), [21 Feb. 1716/7, then aged 17; M.P. for Herefordshire, 1727-31; *suc. to the peerage*, 16 June 1731, by virtue of the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that dignity; High Steward of Hereford, 1749; D.C.L. of Oxford, 12 April 1748; a family trustee of the British Museum, 1753. He m., 16 March 1724/5, at St. Anne's Church, Martha, sister of Sir William Morgan, K.B., da. of John Morgan, of Trelogan, co. Monmouth, by Martha, da. of Gwynne Vaughan, of Treburry, co. Radnor. He d. at Bath, W. and was bur. 19 April 1756, at Brampton afd., aged about 56. Will pr. 1755. His widow d. 4 Jan. 1774, and was bur. at Brampton. Admon. 10 May 1774.

XXIV. 1755. *J.* EDWARD (HARLEY), EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL

MORTIMER, &c., 1st s. and h. (P) h. 2 Sep. 1725, at Eyewood afd., styled LORD HARLEY, 1741-55; ed. at Westminster; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 3 Nov. 1744; M.A., 14 Nov. 1747; D.C.L., 22 April 1749; was M.P. for Herefordshire, 1747-55; *suc. to the peerage*, 11 April 1755; a family trustee of the Brit. Museum, 1755; High Steward of Hereford, 1755-90; Lord of the Bedchamber, 1760-90; Lieut. of Radnorshire, 1766-90; F.R.S., &c. He m., 11 July 1751, at St. Geo. Hanover, Susanna, 1st da. of William Arthur, of Welford, Berks, sometime M.P. for that county. He d. s.p., 11, and was bur. 21 Oct. 1799, at Brampton, aged 61. Will pr. Dec. 1799. His widow d. 19 Nov. 1804, and was bur. at Brampton. Will pr. Dec. 1804 and again June 1817.

XXV. 1790. *S.* EDWARD (HARLEY), EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL

MORTIMER, &c., cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of the Hon. John HARLEY, Bishop of Hereford (1787-88), by Rachel, da. and h. of Gwynne Vaughan, of Treburry, co. Radnor, which John, who d. 7 Jan. 1788, in his 60th year, was yr. br. of the 4th, and 3d s. of the 3d Earl. He was b. 20 Feb. 1779, in Harley street, Marylebone; was ed. at Westminster; *suc. to the peerage*, 11 Oct. 1790; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 21 Jan. 1791; M.A., 22 Nov. 1792; D.C.L., 3 June 1793; Recorder of Hereford, &c. He m., 3 March 1794, at St. Marylebone, Jane Elizabeth, da. of the Rev. James Scott, M.A., Rector of Itchen, Hants. She d. at Craven Hill, Bayswater, 20 Nov. 1824, and was bur. 4 Dec. at Brampton afd., aged 51. He d. 28 Dec. 1848, at Rushampton, Surrey, and was bur. 6 Jan. 1849, at Brampton, aged 75. Will pr. Jan. 1849.

[EDWARD HARLEY, styled LORD HARLEY, s. and h. ap., h. 20 Jan. 1800, at Tisbury, co. Hereford; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 5 May 1818. He d. unm. and v.p., 1 Jan. 1828, in his 28th year, being drowned, in a shipwreck off Jersey, and was bur. 19 Feb. at Brampton.]

XXVI. 1848, *G.* ALFRED (HARLEY), EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL

to MORTIMER, and BARON HARLEY OF WIMBORNE, 2d but only surv.
1853. s. and h., & in New street, Spring Gardens, 10, and *hup.* 12 Jan. 1809, at St. Martins in the fields; was sometime (1826-30) an officer in the 54th Foot; styled LORD HARLEY (after the death of his brother) from 1823, till he *suc. to the peerage*, 28 Dec. 1848. He m., 17 Feb. 1831, "in Devonshire,"^(a)

(a) Of his four younger brothers one was the Rt. Hon. Thomas Harley, the well known Lord Mayor of London, 1768, who d. s.p.m. 1 Dec. 1804, aged 74.

(b) "Annual Register" for 1831 where the lady is described as "da. of the Marquis of Westmeath and granddaughter [of ?] the Hon. Mrs. Cavendish Bradshaw." Now the Marquess was b. 1785, being s. and h. of George Frederick, 7th Earl of Westmeath, by a lady who was divorced in 1796, in which same year she m. the Hon. Augustus Cavendish-Bradshaw. Query if the Countess of Oxford was not da. of this lady?

Eliza NUGENT, spinster, said to be an illegit. da. of George James John (NUGENT), MARQUESS OF WESTMEATH [I.] He *d. s.p.* at Eywood House, co. Hereford, 19, and was *bur.* 28 Jan. 1853, at Brampton afsd., aged 44, when the *peerage* became *extinct*.^(a) Will pr. Nov. 1853. His widow *d.* 14 Sep. 1877, at Braywick, Berks, and was *bur.* the 19th at Brampton in her 71st year.

OXFURD, see OXFENFORD.

OXMANTOWN.

i.e., "OXMANTOWN," Barony [I.] (*Parsons*), *cr.* 1681, with the Viscounty of Rosse [I.], which see; *ex.* (with the Earldom of Rosse [I.]) 1764.

i.e., "OXMANTOWN," Barony [I.] (*Parsons*), *cr.* with a *spec. rem.* in 1792; see "Rosse" Earldom [I.], *cr.* with a like *spec. rem.* in 1806.

i.e., "OXMANTOWN," Viscounty [I.] (*Parsons*), *cr.* 1795 (with the usual *rem.*); *ex.* 1807; see "Rosse" Earldom [I.], *cr.* (with a *spec. rem.*) in 1806.

^(a) The estates passed to his eldest sister, Jane Elizabeth, Baroness Langdale, who by Royal lic., 14 March 1853, took the name of *Harley* in lieu of that of *Bickersteth*. She *d.* 1 Sep. 1872, aged 76.

P.

PAGANELL, see PAYNELL.

PAGET DE BEAUDESERT.

Barony by
Writ.

I. 1551/2.

I. SIR WILLIAM PAGET, s. of William PAGET,^(a) one of the Serjeants at Mace of the city of London, was b. in that city in 1506; ed. at St. Paul's School, at Trinity Hall, Cambridge, and the Univ. of Paris; was early employed in several important embassies and diplomatic missions by Henry VIII, in whose reign he was Clerk of the Signet, 1532; P.C., 1532, and soon afterwards Clerk of the Privy Council, Clerk of the Signet, Clerk of the Privy Seal, and Clerk of the Parliament, joint Master of the Posts within and without the realm, becoming in 1544 one of the Principal Secretaries of State. He had been knighted about 1540 (before 18 Jan. 1543/4), being then of Bromley,^(b) co. Stafford. He was one of the executors of Henry VIII, who appointed him one of the Council for his successor.^(c) As such, he in that reign vigorously supported the measures of the Protector Somerset; was cl. K.G., 17 Feb. 1546/7, and inst., 23 May 1547; was Comptroller of the Household, 1547; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1547-52, and was ann. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PAGET DE BEAUDESERT) by writ dat. 23 Jan. (1551/2), 5 Ed. V.,^(d) directed "*Will. Paget de Beau-desert*." Owing, however, to the influence of Dudley he was (after the fall of the said Protector) committed to prison Oct. 1551, fined £6,000 (reduced to £4,000) by the Star Chamber for peculation, and degraded from the Order of the Garter, 28 Sep. 1552, to which, a year later, 27 Sep. 1553,^(e) he was restored by Queen Mary. He was, however, again about King Edward's Court in Dec. 1552 and was one of the 25 Peers^(f) who signed that King's settlement, 16 June 1553, of the Crown on Lady Jane Grey. He, nevertheless, took

(a) This William was, says Dugdale, "born at Wednesbury, in Staffordshire, of mean parentage, where there were some of that generation till of late years remaining." In Lord Hatherton's MS. (and also in Harl. MS. 1,077) he is called " * * Pagitt, of London, mediocri fortune vir."

(b) The Lordships of Bromley and Hurst, co. Stafford, were granted to him by the King in Jan. 1543/4.

(c) "Lord Paget and Sir William Petre would seem to have made the smallest use of their opportunities, Lord Pembroke to have made the best" as members of the Council, during the King's minority, in the matter of estates worth at least half a million (about £5,000,000 000 modern currency), which they divided among themselves. See Froude's "*Edward VI.*," p. 468. Paget, however, obtained (1) the grant of the London residence of the Bishops of Exeter, called Exeter Palace (the site of the Outer Temple) which passed from his family in 1550, being then called Paget House, tho' subsequently known as Leicester House and Essex House, Strand, and (2) Cranock Chase with the parks of Heywood and Beau-desert, as also Burton Abbey and other estates in Staffordshire and elsewhere.

(d) In contradiction, however, of this date "it is stated that he was first sum. to Parl., 3 Dec. (1550), 4 Ed. VI., and Hollinshed states that he was solemnly created to that dignity 19 Jan. 1551." [*Courthope*, amplifying *Nicolas*.] In Dugdale's list of summons to Parl. the first mention of this Barony is 23 Jan. (5 Ed. VI.), 1551/2.

(e) These dates are from Beltz's "Order of the Garter." Sir Andrew Dudley was elected in Paget's place, 28 Sep. 1553, and Paget himself was restored a year later in the place of William (Parr), Marquess of Northampton, who was then degraded. The excuse for Paget's degradation is said to have been "defect in blood and arms for three descents." In Ashmole's "*Order of the Garter*" (p. 185) it is pertinently remarked that "the honour might be said to have been rather wrongfully suspended than justly lost."

(f) See vol. iii, p. 70, note "f," sub "Derby," for a list of these.

an active part in the proclaiming of Queen Mary, who restored him (as above stated) to the Garter, making him P.C. and 29 Jun. 1555/6, Lord Privy Seal, but, at the accession of Queen Elizabeth in 1558, he resigned all offices. He m. about 1530, Anne, da. and h. of Henry Preston, s. and h. of Laurence, 2d s. of Thomas Preston, of Preston, co. York.⁽²⁾ He d. 9 June 1563, aged 57, and was bur. at West Drayton, co. Midx. Monument⁽³⁾ in Lichfield cathedral. Will dat. 4 Nov. 1560, pr. 1 July 1563. His widow was bur. 15 Feb. 1586, at West Drayton. Will pr. 1588.

II. 1563. 2. HENRY (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BEAUDESERT, s. and h., b. about 1535; K.B. at the Coronation of Queen Mary, 9 Sep. 1553; *suc. to the peerage*, 9 June 1563, and took his seat 30 Sep. 1566. He m. about 1560, Katharine, da. of Sir Henry KNEVITT, of Buckenham, co. Norfolk, by Anne, da. of Sir Christopher PUCKERIN. He d. s.p.m., 28 Dec. 1568, and was bur. at West Drayton. Will dat. 27 Nov. 1568, pr. 4 May 1569. His widow m. Sir Edward CARVE, of Aldenham, Herts (who d. 18 July 1618), and d. 30 Dec. 1622, being bur. the 22d at Aldenham. Will dat. 18 Nov. 1622, pr. 9 April 1623.

III. 1568. 3. ELIZABETH, *de jure*, apparently, *sub jure* BARONESS PAGET DE BEAUDESERT, only da. and h., aged four months at her father's death, in Dec. 1568, when presumably she *suc. to the peerage*. She is said to have d. (in her infancy) 20 June 1571.^(c)

IV. 1571. 4. THOMAS (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BEAUDESERT, to uncle and h., being 2d s. of the 1st Lord; b. about 1549. He having, 1587, apparently, *suc. to the peerage*, was sum. by writs from 4 April (1571), 13 Eliz.^(d) to 6 Jan. (1580/1), 23 Eliz. He was a zealous Papist and one of the Pilgrims in Rome 1585. He fell under suspicion of being (as his brother, Charles, undoubtedly was) concerned in plots in favour of Mary, Queen of Scots, and was consequently (tho' absent from England) attainted in 1557, whereby the *peerage*

(2) The arms of that family are quartered with those of Paget in the Visit. of Staffordshire in 1583 where this Lady is called "Anna, filia et heres(—)Preston, de com. Lanc."

(3) He is therein spoken of as "Regulus, seu Baro de Beau-desert." As to his character, Lloyd, apud, remarks that "his education was better than his birth; his knowledge higher than his education; his parts above his knowledge, and his experience above his parts."

(4) This is the date of death ascribed to her by "Collins" (*Peerage*, vol. v, p. 186), but, if true, it is some months later than would accord with that of the succession of her uncle. Possibly "1571" is a mistake for "1570." In Collins's "Herts" (p. 116), it is stated that it was *after the death* of this Elizabeth that Thomas "entered into the Baronies and Mannors asd. and was sum. to Parl." It is, however, also stated therein that the first Lord "by fine, 1 Mary, intayled the manors and baronies asd. to him and the heirs male of his body issuing." If that be correct, Thomas would have entered thereon to the exclusion of his niece, and might, having the estates, have been inadvertently sum. to Parl. during her life under the (erroneous) impression that he had *suc.* on his brother's death to the *peerage* also. Dugdale makes the matter worse by stating that this Elizabeth m. Sir Henry Lee, confusing her apparently with one of her aunts who was so married. In the Visit. of Staffordshire, 1583 (where Thomas "modo superstes" is the then Lord) she is spoken of as "Elizabetha, quæ obit in teneris annis." The entail certainly gives the impression that the first Lord considered the *peerage* to be one in tail *male* but the devolution of the title in 1769 to the heir *general* is conclusive against such being actually the case.

(5) See note "c" above, as to this date being some few months before that of the supposed death of his predecessor. The precedence of the old Barony was allowed him. See vol. i, p. 20, note "b," *sub* "Abergavenny," as to the allowance of similar precedence.

was forfeited. He m. about 1565 Nazareth, widow of Sir Thomas SOUTHWELL, da. of Sir John [or Henry] NEWTON, of Bures Court, Somerset. She d. in London, 16 April 1583. Admon. 15 May 1585, renounced 9 May 1586.^(a) He d. at Brussels, 1520.^(b)

V. 1604. *S.* SIR WILLIAM PAGET, only s. and h., b. 1573; mat. at the age of 15 at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 22 Nov. 1587; B.A., 25 Feb. 1589/90; knighted before 1597; was in the expedition against Calais, 1596. By the first Parl. of James I. (19 March 1603/4), he was restored to his lands^(c) and titles, becoming thus LORD PAGET DE BEAUFORT and was summoned to Parl. from 5 Nov. (1605), 3 Jac. I., to 7 March 1627/8; 4 Car. I. He m. Lettice, da. and coheir of Henry KENTON, of Kingsbury, co. Warwick (yr. s. of Sir Francis KENTON, K.G.), by Margaret, da. and coheir of Sir Ambrose CLAY, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. He d. 29 Aug. 1629, and was bur. at West Drayton. *Top. post mortem* at Burton on Trent, 13 Aug. 1629, Will pr. 1629. His widow was bur. at West Drayton. Will dat. 20 Feb. 1624/5, pr. 14 June 1625.

VI. 1629. *G.* WILLIAM (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BEAUFORT, s. and h., b. 13 Sep. 1609; matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 13 Dec. 1627, aged 19; K.B. at the Coronation of Charles I., 2 Feb. 1625/6; *see* to the peerage, 29 Aug. 1629, and was summoned to Parl. from 13 April (1630), 15 Car. I., to 5 May (1631), 13 Car. II. He was one of the 16 "popular" noblemen^(d) named, Sept. 1640, by the King to treat with the Scots at Ripon; admitted a Fellow Commoner of Wadham College, Oxford, 24 Jan. 1642/3.^(e) Tho' he had been appointed by Parl., early in 1642, Lord Lieut. of Bucks, he shortly afterwards despaired against that party and did great service for the King, 23 Oct. 1642, at Edgehill, at whose request he was a signatory of the Royal declaration, 27 Jan. 1643/4, for settling the peace of the Kingdom. He m., 28 June 1634, at Kensington, Frances, 1st da. of Henry (Rich.) 1st Earl of HOLLAND, by Isabel, da. and h. of Sir Walter COPE. She was bur. 12 Sep. 1672, at West Drayton. He d. 19 Oct. 1678, aged 69, at his house in Old Palace Yard, Westminster, and was bur. 7 Nov. at West Drayton. Admon. as of Hampstead, Middx., widower, 14 Nov. 1678.

VII. 1678. *Z.* WILLIAM (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BEAUFORT, s. and h., b. 10 Feb. 1637;^(f) *suc. in the peerage*, 19 Oct. 1678, taking his seat, 25 Nov. following. He opposed the Court measures of Charles II. and James II., and, tho' apparently not one of those who were "in arms"^(g) for the Prince of Orange, voted for the settlement of the Throne on that Prince. He was Lord Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1689—1713; Ambassador in Vienna, 1689-92, and to Constantinople, 1693—1702, shewing great ability in negotiating peace between the Turks and the other powers of Europe. He returned to England in April 1703.^(h) He m. firstly (lic. fac., 20 July 1661), Frances, da. of the Hon. Francis PIEMBERT (yr. s. of Robert, 1st Earl of KINGSTON-ROX-FULL), by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Thomas

^(a) It is presumed that this admon. refers to this lady, tho' she is styled therein late wife of Sir Thomas Pagett [My. Southwell?] of Wood Rising, co. Norfolk, deed. Her da., Elizabeth Southwell, is the administratrix, her husband being probably abroad.

^(b) His death, says Camden (p. 326), "proving a sad and universal loss to the Commonwealth of learning."

^(c) Paget House in London was not, however, included, having been granted to the well known Earl of Leicester by Queen Elizabeth.

^(d) See list of these in vol. iii, p. 286, note "b," sub "Essex."

^(e) Gardiner's "Wadham College" where it is added (somewhat singularly) that "he occupied the Munsie's Chamber, 2 Oct. 1643."

^(f) "William Pagett, Gent.," who matric. at Oxford (Linc. Coll.), 27 April 1659, may possibly, but not probably, be this William.

^(g) See a list of such in vol. i, p. 28, note "b," sub "Abingdon."

^(h) Macky's character of him, when near 60, is as follows, "Was Ambassador and Plenipo. at the treaty of Carlowitz; is a very honest gentleman and zealous for the people; of good interest in the country and capable of any share in the administration."

BRAY, of Eyam, co. Derby. She was *bur.* 7 Nov. 1681, at West Drayton. He m. secondly his cousin, Isabella, da. of Sir Anthony IRBY, of Boston, co. Lincoln, by his 4th (and last) wife, Katharine, da. of William (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BRAUDESERT, 5th holder of that dignity. She was *bur.* 18 Dec. 1685, at West Drayton. He *d.* in Bloomsbury square, 26 Feb. 1712/3, and was *bur.* at St. Giles in the fields, aged 75. Will dat. 15 April 1711, pr. 16 March 1712/3.

VIII. 1712/3. 8. HENRY (PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BRAUDESERT, [1551/2], and BAYES BURTON [1711/2], 50(?) but 1st surv. s. and h. by first wife, *d.* about 1665; was M.P. for Staffordshire, 1695-1711; Councillor to the Lord High Admiral, 1704-08; a Lord of the Treasury, 1710-11; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, 1711-12; P.C., 1711, and was v.p. ex., 1 Jan. 1711/2, (b) BARON BURTON of Burton, co. Stafford, being one of the 12 Peers cr. by the Tory Ministry in five days to secure a majority in the House of Lords. He *sue. to his father's Baron of Paget* (about a year later), 26 Feb. 1712/3; Recorder of Lichfield; Lord Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1713-15; Envoy to the Elector of Hanover, 13 April 1714, by whom (when a few months later he had become King of Great Britain) he was cr., 19 Oct. 1714, EARL OF UXBRIDGE, co. Middlesex; (c) P.C., 1714, but resigned all offices in Sep. 1715. He m. (lic. Vic. Gen., 2 Jan. 1685/6), Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Thomas CATESBY,⁽¹⁾ of Wilsdon and Ecton, co. Northampton, by Margaret, da. of Richard SAMWELL, of Upton in that county. She *d.* suddenly at Isleworth, Midx., and was *bur.* 9 Nov. 1734, at West Drayton. Admon. 25 Feb. 1734/5, and 21 Jan. 1743/4. He m. secondly, 7 June 1739, Elizabeth, 2d da. of Sir Walter BAYNE, 3d Bart., by Jane, da. and h. of Charles SALUSbury. He *d.* 30 Aug. 1743, at West Drayton. Will pr. 1743. His widow, who was *b.* 3 March 1764, *d.* 24 Feb. 1749, aged 55. Will pr. 1750.

[THOMAS CATESBY PAGET, styled LORD PAGET, only s. and h. ap. by first wife, *b.* 1689; matric. at Oxford (Trin. Coll.), 19 April 1707, aged 18; M.P. for Staffordshire, 1715-27; Gent. of the Bedchamber to George II. both as Prince of Wales and (1727) as King; Col. of Reg. of Foot. He m., 6 May 1718, at Gray's Inn Chapel, Elizabeth, yst. da. of John (Eckerton), 3d EARL OF BRIDGWATER. She *d.* Feb. 1735/6. He *d.* at West Drayton, 4, and was *bur.* 19 Feb. 1741/2, at Westminster Abbey, aged 53-(c) Admon. as "of Oakfield, co. Berks, widower," 5 June 1742.]

IX. 1743. 9. HENRY (PAGET), EARL OF UXBRIDGE, LORD PAGET DE BRAUDESERT, and BARON BURTON, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Thomas Catesby PAGET, styled LORD PAGET, by Elizabeth, his wife, both above-named, *sup.* 22 Jan. 1719, at Isleworth, Midx.; styled LORD PAGET, 1742-43; entered 1st Reg. of Dragoons, 1742; *sue. to the peerage as Earl of Uxbridge, &c.* 30 Aug. 1743. He *d.* unm., 16 Nov. 1769, and was *bur.* the 24th at West Drayton when the *Earldom of Uxbridge* [1714] and the *Barony of Burton* [1711, 2] became extinct. Admon. 11 Dec. 1769, and June 1786.

X. 1769. 10. HENRY (BAYLY, afterwards PAGET), LORD PAGET DE BRAUDESERT, cousin and h., being s. and h. ap. of Sir Nicholas BAYLY, 2d Bart. [1.], of Plas Newydd, co. Anglesey, by his first wife, Caroline

(a) William Paget, his elder br., *d.* v.p. and unm.

(b) "Hoc octavā ante mortem ejusdem diei." See vol. i, p. 269, note "d," and "Bathurst," for an account of this proceeding.

(c) "He was one of the Lords of the Treasury, 5 Aug. 1710, on Lord Godolphin's being turned out; was named to go Ambassador to the Court of Hanover but refused to go till he was made an Earl; the Queen said he should be [so made] when he returned; he was angry, did not go, and was made, by King George, an Earl." [Lord Oxford's "Memoranda"; see p. 179, note "a," and "Oxford."

(d) This Thomas Catesby, according to his M.I. at Whiston, died 20 Feb. 1699, being "the last of that ancient family." Elizabeth, the 2d and yst. da. and coheir, m. Ralph Freeman, of Aspenden, Herts.

(e) "He was a very ingenious man and author of a vol. of *Miscellanies in prose and verse*. Pope on the first publication of the *Essay on Man* did not own it and it was given [i.e., attributed] among others to Lord Paget." [Collins, vol. v, p. 192.]

(*d.* 7 Feb. 1766), da. and h. of Lieut. Gen. THOMAS PAGET, Gov. of Minorca, which Thomas (who *d.* 1741) was s. and h. of the Hon. Henry PAGET, uncle to Henry 1st Earl of Uxbridge, being gr. s. of William, Lord Paget de Bauxdesert, the 6th holder of that Barony. He was b. 18 June and *lep.* 16 July 1744, at St. Gen. Han. sq. He *suc. to the peerage*, 16 Nov. 1769, as heir general of the first Baron and was sum. to Parl. accordingly, 13 Jan. 1770 and in the same month (29 Jan. 1770), took the name of *Paget* in lieu of that of *Bayly* by Royal lic.: D.G.L. of Oxford, 7 July 1773; Col. of the Stafford Militia, 1778-82 and 1788; Lord Lieut. of Anglesey, 1782; *suc.* his father as 3d Baronet [I.] (a dignity *cr.* 1730), 9 Dec. 1782.^(*) He was *cr.*, 19 April 1784, EARL OF UXBRIDGE, co. Midx. Vice Admiral of North Wales, Pembroke, and Carmarthen, 1790; Col. of the army during Service, 1794; Lord Lieut. of Staffordshire, 1801. He *m.*, 11 April 1767, "at Castle Forbes, the seat of the Earl of Genard, which marriage was confirmed by another in the parish of St. Anne, Dublin, on the 7th of August following" (^(b)) Jane, da. of Arthur CHAMPEAGNE, Dean of Clonmacnoise, by Marianne, da. of Col. Isaac HAMON. He *d.* 13 March 1812, aged 68. Will pr. 1812. His widow *d.* 9 March 1817, in her 75th year. Will pr. May 1817.

XL 1812. *II.* HENRY WILLIAM (PAGET), EARL OF UXBRIDGE [1784], and LORD PAGET DE BAUXDESERT [1551/2], s. and h., & 17 May 1768; *styled* LORD PAGET, 1784-1812; *suc. to the peerage*, as Earl of Uxbridge, &c., 13 March 1812. He was *cr.*, 4 July 1815, MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY. See that dignity, with which this Barony still (1894) remains united.

PAINTLAND.^(c)

i.e., "TAY AND PAINTLAND,"^(e) Viscounty [S.] (*Campbell*), *cr.* 1681 (with precedence of 1677) with the EARLDOM OF BREADALBANE [S.], which *see*.

PAISLEY.

Barony [S.] *I.* CLAUD HAMILTON, yr. br. of John, 1st MARQUESS OF

I. 1587. HAMILTON [S.], being 4th and yst. s. of James (HAMILTON), EARL OF ARHAN [S.], sometime Regent of Scotland, by Margaret, da. of James (DOUGLAS), EARL OF MORTON [S.], was b. 1543; commendator of the Abbey of Paisley, co. Renfrew (at the age of 10), 8 Dec. 1553; was in command on the side of Mary, Queen of Scots, at Langside, 13 May, and was consequently outlawed, 15 Aug. 1568, but was restored in 1573; obtained, in 1585, a grant of all the lands, &c., of the said Abbey of Paisley, and was *cr.*, 29 July 1547, a Baron of Parl. under the title of LORD PAISLEY [S.] He *m.* Margaret, sister of Robert (SEYMOUR), Earl of Winton [S.], da. of George, LORD SEYMOUR [S.], by Isabel, da. of Sir William HAMILTON, of Sanguhar. She *d.* March 1616. He *d.* in 1621, in his 78th year.

II. 1621. *II.* JAMES (HAMILTON), EARL OF ABERCORN [1606], LORD PAISLEY [1587], Lord Abercorn [1603], and LORD PAISLEY, HAMILTON, MOUNT CASTELL and KILPATRICK [1606], in the peerage of Scotland, grandson and h. being s. and h. of James HAMILTON, Master of Paisley, who *v.p.* was in 1603 *cr.* Lord

(*) He *suc.*, in 1780, to a noble estate at Stalbridge, Dorset, by the death s.p.m. of Edward Walter, of the same, under the will of Peter Walter (*d.* 1753), the elder br. of the said Edward, both of whom were sons of Paget Walter, tho' the relationship (if any) of the family of Walter to that of Paget is not known. The estate, which was purchased by Peter Walter, the well known usurer (*d.* 1745/6, aged 82, being father of the said Paget Walter, who predeceased him), was sold by the Marquess of Anglesey in 1854 to the Duke of Westminster. See "*Her, and Gen.*," vol. viii, p. 3.

(b) *Collins*, vol. v, p. 198.

(c) The place so designated is Pentland, which gives its name to the well known Pentland hills. In the proceedings regarding the claim to the peerage of Breadalbane in 1862, this title is sometimes spelt Pentland.

Abercorn [S.], and, in 1606, Earl of Abercorn, &c., [S.] He suc. his said father in the Earldom, &c., 23 March 1618, and suc. his said grandfather in 1621 in the said Barony of Paisley, &c. in 1587. See "ABERCORN" Earldom [S.], &c., 1606, under the second Earl.

See, "COCHRANE OF PAISLEY AND OCHILTREE," Bannock [S.] (Cochrane), &c. 1669, with the EARLDOM OF DUNDONALD [S.], which see.

PALMERSTON.

Viscountcy [I.] I. HENRY TEMPLE, of East Sheen, co. Surrey, 2d

I. 1722/3. but 1st surv.^(a) s. of Sir John TEMPLE,^(b) sometime Solicitor Gen., Attorney Gen., and Speaker of the House of Commons [I.], by Jane, da. of Sir Abraham YARNER, Muster-Master-General [I.], was b. about 1673; was, as early as 1680, made, for life, Joint Remembrancer of the Exchequer [I.]; suc. his father, 10 March 1704; and, in consideration of the services of his father, uncle, and grandfather,^(c) was cr., 12 March 1722/3, BARON TEMPLE OF MOUNT TEMPLE, co. Sligo, and VISCOUNT PALMERSTON^(d) of Palmerston, co. Dublin [I.] He was M.P. for East Grinstead, 1727-34, for Bossiney, 1734-41, and for Woolley, 1741-47. He m. firstly, Anne, sister and h. of Sir Richard Houlton, da. of Abraham Houlton,^(e) sometime Gov. of the Bank of England, by Dorothy, da. of (—) HUBERT, of co. Essex. She d. 5 Dec. 1735. Will pr. 1735. He m., secondly, 11 May 1738, at St. Antholin's, London, Isabella, widow of Sir John FRYER, Bart., da. of Sir FRANCIS GERARD, 2d Bart., by Isabel, da. of Sir Thomas CREEF. He d. at Chelsea, 10 June 1757, aged 84. Will pr. 1757. His widow, by whom he had no issue, d. 11 Aug 1762, near Hammersmith. Will pr. 1762.

II. 1757. 2. HENRY (TEMPLE), VISCOUNT PALMERSTON, &c. [I.], s. and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Henry TEMPLE, by his second wife, Jane,^(f) da. of Sir John BARNARD, Lord Mayor of London (1737-38), which Henry last named was s. and h. ap. of the late Viscount by his first wife, but d. v.p. at East Sheen, 18, and was bur. 25 Aug. 1740, at Mortlake. He was b. 4 Dec. 1739; suc. to the peerage [I.], 10 June 1757, and took his seat, 22 Oct. 1761; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1766-77; was M.P. for East Loon and subsequently for Boroughbridge; for Hastings (1783) and for Winchester. He m. firstly, 6 Oct. 1767, Frances, da. of Sir Francis POOLE, 2d Bart., of Poole, co. Chester, by Frances, da. of Henry PELHAM. She d. ap. in childbed, 1 June 1769, and was bur. at Ramsey, Hants. M.I.^(g) He

^(a) His elder br. William was bap. 21 April 1671, and bur. 11 Feb. 1678, at St. Michan's, Dublin.

^(b) This John was yr. br. to the Rt. Hon. Sir William Temple, Bart. (so cr. 1665/6), Master of the Rolls [I.], 1677-96, and well known as a statesman and a writer (*d. span.s.*, 1698), both being sons of the Rt. Hon. Sir John Temple, Master of the Rolls [I.], 1640-77. A good account of this branch of the Temple family is in "the Hon. and Gen." Vol. iii, p. 397-410.

^(c) The preamble is given in "Lodge," vol. v, p. 243. The grantee is described therein as "præclaris ortus majoribus." See note "b" above, as to the grantee's uncle and grandfather.

^(d) Among several grants of land made to his father, was one called Palmerston, adjoining the Phoenix Park, Dublin.

^(e) He was of Langley, co. Mdx., and died 11 May 1772, in his 83d year [*Hist. Reg.*], being one of the ten sons (among whom were Alderman Sir James Houlton, M.P., for London, 1698, and Alderman Sir John Houlton, the first Gov. of the Bank of England and sometime, 1695/6, Lord Mayor) of James Houlton, of London, merchant, by Mary, da. of John Ducane, of Canterbury.

^(f) She d. v.p., 13 Aug. 1762, and her only br., John Barnard, Gent. of the Bed-chamber, d. in 1773. Their mother was bur. at Mortlake, 1 Sep. 1738, as also their father, 4 Sep. 1764, in his 80th year.

^(g) The inscription is given, in full, in Burke's "Extinct Baronets," under "Poole."

m. secondly, 5 Jan. 1783, at Bath (his fac.), Mary, da. of Benjamin Mee,^(*) of that city. He d. 17 April 1802, aged 62, in Beaver square, and was bur. at Romsey. Will pr. 1802. His widow d. 4 Feb. 1805, at Broadlands, near Romsey, and was bur. at Romsey. Will pr. 1805.

III. 1802, J. HENRY JOHN (TEMPLE), VISCOUNT PALMERSTON, and to BARON TEMPLE OR MOREY TEMPLE [I.], e. and h. b. in Park street, 1805, 20 Oct., and beg. 23 Nov. 1784, at St. Margaret's, Weald; ed. at Eton, at the Univ. of Edinburgh, and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; *sue. to the peerage* [I.], 17 April 1802; M.A., Cambridge, 1806; M.P. for Newport (Isle of Wight), 1807-11; for the Univ. of Cambridge, 1811-31; for Bletchingley, 1831-32; for Smith Heath, 1832-34, and for Tiverton, 1835-37; was a Lord of the Admiralty, 1807-09; P.C., 1809; Sec. at War, 1809-28, under five Administrations; Sec. for Foreign Affairs, 1830-34, 1835-41, and 1846-51; G.O.B., 1832; Home Secretary, 1852-55; First Lord of the Treasury (*Prime Minister*), 1855-58 and 1859, till his death in 1865. **K.G.**, 12 July 1856.^(*) Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1861; D.C.L. of Oxford, 1862; Lord Rector of the Univ. of Glasgow, 1862. He w., 16 Dec. 1833, at St. Gen. Hou, sq., Emily Mary, Dow. Countess Cowper, 1st da. of Peniston (Lamb), 1st Viscount Melbourne [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Ralph Montague, Bart. He d. e.p. (during his tenure of office) at Brocket Hall, Herts (an estate his wife had inherited), 18, and was bur. 27 Oct. 1865, in Westminster Abbey, being within two days of attaining the age of 81.^(*) At his death the *peerage* became extinct.^(*) Will dat. 22 Nov. 1864, pr. 22 Dec. 1865, under £120,000.^(*) His widow, who was b. 21 April 1787, d. 11 Sep. 1869, in her 83d year, at Brocket Hall afo., and was bur. the 17th in Westminster Abbey. Will pr. 22 Jan. 1870, under £100,000, resworn June 1870 under £170,000.

(*) A tabular ped. of Mee is in "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. iii, p. 419, wherein her father is called "Benjamin Thomas Mee." On p. 402 thereof it appears that she was sister of Benjamin Mee, one of the Directors of the Bank of England. The name of the mother of the Viscountess is not given.

(*) His name occurs in literary memoirs in connection with Dr. Johnson, Sir Joshua Reynolds, and Madame D'Arbly, and it has been remarked that he was evidently a genuine Temple, but with the lighter qualities of the line in larger proportion than the solid ones." [*Her. and Gen.*, vol. iii, p. 401.]

(*) "The blue ribbon had never before been conferred upon one who was only a Peer of Ireland; nor since the days of Sir Robert Walpole has it been worn by more than three members of the House of Commons of whom the first was Lord North, afterwards Earl of Guildford, and the second Lord Castlereagh, afterwards Marquess of Londonderry [who, however, it is to be noted was, tho' a Marquess, "*only a Peer of Ireland*"], both like Lord Palmerston occupying the foremost seat on the Ministerial Bench." [*Her. and Gen.*, vol. iii, p. 402.]

(*) "A man of wonderful activity both of mind and body, indefatigable in business, but also entering as freely into all the pleasures of society as if he had no other demands on his time * * * tho' an eminently popular Minister by no means servile in his deferences to the opinions or prejudices of 'an enlightened public.' * * * If he was *Conservative* from early impression he was ever *Liberal* in his deepest conviction. In the Foreign Office he was from first to last the consistent opponent of absolutism." [*Annual Reg.*, 1865.] There can be little doubt that during his long period (56 years) of office his foreign policy was vigorous and, on the whole, beneficial, being such as obtained the greatest possible amount of respect for his country, and such as in no small measure accounted for, the ease with which the English Monarchy weathered the revolutionary storm in 1848, that proved so fatal to other Royal Houses. His thoroughly English character made him one of the most popular ministers of the century. The Hon. Sir William Temple **K.C.B.**, Minister to the Court of Naples, his only br., d. unm., 24 Aug. 1856, aged 68, leaving a valuable collection of antiquities to the British Museum.

(*) The title had lasted more than 140 years tho' held by only three persons. See vol. iv, p. 391, note "a," and "King."

(*) In it he leaves his estates to his widow for her life with rem. to her second son, the Hon. William Francis Cowper, who, on her death in 1869, inherited accordingly (*inter alia*) the Broadlands estate; took the name of Temple after that of Cowper and was cr., in 1880, Baron Mount-Temple, of co. Sligo, a dignity which became extinct on his death in 1888, in his 77th year.

PANMURE.

Earldom [S.] I. PATRICK MAULE, of Panmure, Brechin and Navar,

I. 1646. co. Forfar, s. and h. of Patrick MAULE, of the same, by Margaret, da. of John ESKENE, of Dun, *succ.* his father, 21 May 1605, having, two years previously, accompanied King James from Scotland into England, to whom and to Charles I. he was Gent. of the Bedchamber: was Keeper of the Palace of Eltham, co. Kent; Sheriff of co. Forfar; had charter, 26 Nov. 1612, of the Lordship of Aberbrothach, having purchased the Abbey from the Earl of Dysart [S.]; was engaged in most of the battles in the civil war, on the side of the King, on whom he was in close attendance at Oxford, Holdenby, and Carlisle, and by whom he was cr. 3 Aug. 1646, EARL OF PANMURE, LORD MAULE OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR [S.], with rem. to heirs male of his body. He was fined by Cromwell £10,000, afterwards reduced to £1,000, which he paid 25 June 1655.^(a) He m., firstly, Frances, da. of Sir Edward STAMFORD, of Grimsdon, co. York. He m., secondly, Mary WALTON, one of the Maids of Honour to the Queen Consort, Henrietta Maria. He m., thirdly, after Oct. 1635, Mary, Dow. Countess MARSHALL [S.], da. of John (Eskine), Earl of Mar [S.], by his second wife Mary, da. of Esme (Stuart), 1st Duke of Lennox [S.]. He d. 22 Dec. 1661, and was bur. at Panbride.

II. 1661. 2. GEORGE (MAULE), EARL OF PANMURE, &c., [S.], s. and h., styled LORD MAULE, 1646-61; was abroad when the civil war broke out, but was Col. of a Forfarshire Reg. of Horse, in 1650, and, as such, fought for Charles II. at Dunbar, and subsequently (1651) at Inverkeithing, where he was wounded. He *succ.* to the peerage [S.], 22 Dec. 1661. He m., Jean, 1st da. of John CAMPBELL, 1st Earl of Loudoun [S.], High Chancellor [S.], by Margaret, *succ. jure* BARONESS LOUDOUN [S.]. He d. at Edinburgh in March 1671, and was bur. at Panbride.

III. 1671. 3. GEORGE (MAULE), EARL OF PANMURE, &c. [S.], s. and h., styled LORD MAULE till he *succ.* to the peerage [S.] in March 1671; P.C. [S.] to Charles II. and James II. He m., 23 Dec. 1677, Jean, only da. and h. of John (Fleming), 4th Earl of Winton [S.], by Ann, da. of Harry Kerr, styled Lord Kerr, s. and h. ap. of Robert, 1st Earl of Roxburgh [S.]. She d. April 1683. He d. s.p.s., 1 Feb. 1686.

[GEORGE MAULE, styled LORD MAULE, only s. and h. ap., was served heir to his mother, 27 May 1684, but d. an infant and v.p. before 9 May 1685, when his father was served his heir].

IV. 1686. 4. JAMES (MAULE), EARL OF PANMURE, LORD MAULE to OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR [S.], br. and h. He, when young, served as a volunteer at the siege of Luxembourg. He *succ.* to the peerage [S.], 1 Feb. 1686, being then of Balmby; was P.C. to James II., whose cause he vigorously supported, refusing to take the oaths to his successor. He took part in the rising of 1715, and was taken captive at Sheriffmuir in that year, but escaped abroad. He was consequently attainted in 1715, and *all his honours* became forfeited^(b) in Jan. 1715/6.^(c) He was made K.T. by the titular King James III.

^(a) He paid also a fine of £1,000 for his yr. son, the Hon. Henry Maule, who was in command on the Royal side, at Preston in 1648 and at Dunbar in 1650, and who had been fined £2,500.

^(b) The value of his estates was £3,456 a year, the largest of the confiscated properties. The restitution of these is said to have been offered him if he would return and take the oath of allegiance to the Hanoverian dynasty.

^(c) This was one of the 19 Scotch peerages forfeited in the insurrection of 1715, for a list of which see vol. iii, p. 192, note ^(a), sub "Duffus." It is to be noted that on the death of William (Maule), Earl of Panmure of Forth [I.], in 1782, the Scotch Earldom, &c., of 1646 (forfeited in 1716) became extinct, by failure of heirs male of the body of the grantee.

in 1716. He m., Margaret, yst. da. of William (DODGLES afterwards DODGLAS-HAMILTON), DUKES OF HAMILTON [S.] by Anne, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON [S.] He d. s.p., at Paris, 11 April 1723. His widow, for whom provision had been made by Act of Parl. in 1717, d. at Edinburgh, 6 Dec. 1731. Funeral entry in Lyon office.

PANMURE OF FORTH.

Earldom [L.] 1. WILLIAM MAULE, of Kellie, 3d but 1st suv. s. and h. of the Hon. Harry Maule,^(a) of Kellie aisd., by his first wife, Mary, da. of William (FLEMING), 5th EARL OF WYNDON [S.], which Harry was next br. and h. to James, EARL OF PANMURE [S.] next 1782. above described, was b. 1700; *suo* his father (a zealous Jacobite in 1746) was M.P. for co. Forfar for 47 years in eight successive parls., from 1735 till his death in 1782, and was cr. an Irish Peer, 6 April 1743, as VISCOUNT MAULE OF WHITECHURCH and EARL OF PANMURE OF FORTH [I.], with a spec. rem., failing heirs male of his body, to his yr. br. (of the half blood) the Hon. John Maule.^(b) He purchased in 1734 the Panmure estates, co. Forfar, from the York Buildings Company for £49,147. He d. unm. at Edinburgh, 4 Jan. 1782, aged 82, when the *peerage* became extinct.^(c) Will pr. July 1782.

PANMURE OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR.

Barony [U.K.] 1. THE HON. WILLIAM MAULE, formerly RAMSAY,

I. 1831. 2d s. of George (RAMSAY), 8th EARL OF DALHOUSIE [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Andrew GLEN, which George was s. of George RAMSAY, styled LORD RAMSAY, by Jane, the only sister that had issue of William (MAULE), 1st EARL OF PANMURE OF FORTH [I.], being da. of the Hon. Harry MAULE, of Kellie, yr. br. of William, 4th EARL OF PANMURE [S.], was b. 27 Oct. 1771; *suo* to the greater part of the Panmure estate, under entail, on the death of his great uncle, the Earl of Panmure of Forth [I.] abovenamed, 4 Jan. 1782, when he assumed the name of *Maule* in lieu of that of *Ramsay*; was an officer in the army, 1789-91; was M.P. for Forfarshire, and a steady supporter in politics of Fox, in 10 parls., 1793 to 1831, and was cr., 10 Sep. 1831,^(d) BARON PANMURE OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR, co. Forfar. He m., 1 Dec. 1791, Patricia Heron, da. of Gilbert Gordon, of Halleathes. She d. 11 May 1821. He m., secondly, in 1822, Elizabeth, da. of John William BARTON. He d. 13 April 1852, aged 80, at Brechin Castle, co. Forfar. Will pr. July 1852. His widow, who was b. 19 Jan. 1799, and who m., 25 April 1856, Bonamy Mansell POWER, of Guernsey (who survived her), d. at Paris, 25 June, and was bur. 24 Aug. 1867 in the Power vault, at Kensal Green cemetery. Will pr. 18 May 1870 under £1,500.

II. 1852, 2. FOX (MAULE, afterwards MAULE-RAMSAY), BARON to PANMURE OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR, s. and h., b. 22 April 1801; *suo* to 1874. the *peerage*, 13 April 1862. By the death of his cousin, James Andrew (RAMSAY, afterwards BROWN-RAMSAY), MARQUES OF DALHOUSIE, 19 Dec. 1860, he became EARL OF DALHOUSIE, &c. [S.] He d. s.p., 6 July 1874, when the Barony of Panmure of Brechin and Navar became extinct. See fuller particulars of him under "DALHOUSIE" Earldom [S.], cr. 1633, sub the 11th Earl.

(^a) This Harry Maule, in 1732-33, made a collection of family charters and documents relating to the families of Maules, de Valomils, Brechin, and Barclay of Brechin, which was edited by J. Stuart in 1874, Edinburgh, 2 vols., 4^{to}.

(^b) He, who was one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer [S.], d. unm. (before his elder brother) 2 July 1731.

(^c) "Tall and handsome in his person; of great mildness, moderation and humility . . . will long be remembered for his hospitality, benevolence and charity." [Wood's "Douglas."]

(^d) This was one of the Coronation peerages of William IV. for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 312, note "a," sub "Cloncurry."

PARHAM.

See "WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, co. Suffolk," Barony (*Willoughby*), *cr.* 1547; *ex.* 1779.

PARKER OF MACCLESFIELD and PARKER OF EWELM.

i.e., "PARKE OF MACCLESFIELD, co. Chester," Barony (*Parker*), *cr.* 1716; see "MACCLESFIELD" Earldom, *cr.* 1721.

i.e., "PARKER OF EWELM, co. Oxford," Viscountcy (*Parker*), *cr.* 1721, with the EARLDOM OF MACCLESFIELD, which see.

PARKHURST.

i.e., "MACARTNEY OF PARKHURST, co. Surrey," &c., Barony (*Macartney*), *cr.* 1796; see "MACARTNEY" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1794; *ex.* 1806.

PARR [of Kendall(*)]

i.e., "PARR [possibly "PARR OF KENDALL"], Barony (*Parr*), *cr.* 1538 [or 1539]; see "NORTHAMPTON" Marquessate, *cr.* 1547; *ex.* 1571.

PARR OF HORTON.

Barony. 1. WILLIAM PARR, 2d s. of Sir William PARR, K.G., by Elizabeth, da. of Henry (FITZ HUGH), LORD FITZ HUGH, having m., 1505-06, Mary, da. and coheir of William^(b) SALISBURY, of Horton, co. Northampton, acquired thereby that estate. He was Sheriff of co. Northampton, 1517-18 and 1521-22; was in 1543 Chamberlain to his niece, Katharine (Parr), the 6th and last Queen Consort to Henry VIII., and was *cr.* 23 Dec. 1543, BARON PARR OF HORTON, co. Northampton. He d. s.p.m., 10 Sep. 1546, and was *bur.* at Horton, when the *peerage* became *extinct*. M.I. Will pr. 1546. His widow, who was aged 15 at the death of her father in 1498, d. 10 July 1555, and was *bur.* at Horton aisd. M.I.

PASTON.

i.e., "PASTON, of Paston, co. Norfolk," Barony (*Paston*), *cr.* 1673, with the VISCOUNTY OF YARMOUTH; see "YARMOUTH" Earldom, *cr.* 1679; *ex.* 1732.

PATSHUL.

See "PIGOT OF PATSHUL, co. Dublin," Barony [I.] (*Pigot*), *cr.* 1766; *ex.* 1777.

PATESHULL.

JOHN DE PATESHULL was *sumd.* 25 Feb. (1841/2), 16 Ed. III., to a Council but such Council not being a regular Parl. no Barony was thereby created.

PAWLET.

i.e., "COOPER OF PAWLET, co. Somerset," Barony (*Ashley-Cooper*), *cr.* 1672 with the EARLDOM OF SHAFTESBURY, which see.

(^a) See p. 69, note "b" [and addition thereto in *addenda*] sub "Northampton," as to the words "of Kendall" not being in this patent.

(^b) On her mon. at Horton her father's name (by mistake) is called "John."

PAWLET DE BASING.

- Barony by Writ.** *I. CHARLES PAWLET, styled MARQUESS OF WINCHESTER,* s. and h. of Charles, 2d Duke of Bolton, was b. 3 Sept. 1655, and was v.p. sum. to Parl. as a Baron, 12 April 1717, the writ (which was doubtless meant to have been in his father's Barony of Saint John, often called St. John de Basing) being directed "*Carolo Pawlet de Basing, CEC.*" This accordingly constituted a new peerage and created him LORD PAWLET DE BASING.^(*) He suc. his father as DUKE OF BOLTON, 21 Jan. 1722, and d. s.p. 21 Aug. 1754, aged 68, when this Barony became extinct. See fuller particulars under "BOLTON" Dukedom, *vol.* 1689, and the 3d Duke.

PAYNEL or PAGANELL.

- Barony by Writ.** *I. JOHN PAYNEL, of Deax, [co. York]* was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD PAYNEL) by writs directed "*Johanni Paynel*" from 19 Dec. (1299) 28 Ed. I. to 25 Aug. (1315) 12 Ed. II. "He is considered to have died *ante* 1326; no account is given of his issue, nor does Dugdale in his *Baronage* take any notice of him."^(*) He is most probably identical with "*Joh's Paynel D'uns de Otteleye*,"^(*) one of the Barons whose signature appears to the well known letter of 1301 to the Pope.⁽⁴⁾

- II. 1303,** *I. SIR WILLIAM PAYNEL, "of Travington,"*⁽⁵⁾ is said to have sat in the Parl. held at Lincoln⁽⁶⁾ for Feb. (1300/1), 29 Ed. I., being undoubtedly one of the Barons⁽⁷⁾ who signed the letter to the Pope in 1301. He served in the Scotch wars and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PAYNEL) by writs directed "*Willm. Paynel*" from 12 Nov. (1303), 32 Ed. I., to 5 Oct. (1315), 9 Ed. II. He appears to have m. firstly Margaret, formerly wife of John DE CAMORS, da. and h. of William DE GATESPES, which lady was handed over to him by written document⁽⁸⁾ in the lifetime of her said husband. He m. secondly Eva St. John who survived him. He d. s.p. 1 April (1317), 15 Ed. II., when the Barony became extinct. He died seized of the manors of Littleton and Knighton Paynel, Wilts. Woolbedding, co. Sussex, &c.

(*) See vol. i, p. 373, note "a" sub "Bolton," as to this mistake.

(*) *Courthope*; where, also, he is indicated as one of the Barons who signed the letter of 1301 to the Pope, tho' the only John Paynell who appears therein is "*Joh's Paynel, D'uns de Otteleye*," who, according to *Courthope*, was another person. Nicolas observes that "from the statement in Banks's extinct peerage (*vol.* i, p. 391) it would appear that there were two John Paynells sum. to Parl. within the above period (i.e. 1299 to 1314), but in all probability it was the same person, for tho' in the index to the lists of summons one John Paynell is described '*de Deax*,' in the writs themselves these words never occur." See also note "d," below.

(*) Otley is a market town some 30 miles west of York.

(4) See full account of this letter and list of the signatories in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761—800. The names therein of the Paynell family are "*Willm. Paynel, D'uns de Fracynton*," [sic; not "*Travington*,"], "*Joh's Paynel, D'uns de Otteleye*," and "*Robertus fil. Pagani, D'uns de Lanner*."

(5) *Courthope*. No mention of "Travington" or "Fracynton" is mentioned by Dugdale among his possessions at his death, but see note "d," above, as to "Fracynton."

(6) "In the rolls of Parl. (*vol.* i, p. 146), this William Paynell and Elizabeth [sic] his wife presented a pet. in Parl. for certain lands which belonged to her first husband, in the proceedings on which is the following proof that he was present in this Parl. *Postea ad proc. Parl. sequens, viz. ad parl. ipsius Domini Regis apud Linc. in octob. Sancti Illar, anno regni sui xxix, venit predictus Will's et Margareta [sic] per attorney suum venit, &c.*" [*Nicolas*, p. 770.] From the above words Nicolas deduces that he sat in that Parl. as a Baron, altho' if such be their import, his wife's Attorney must apparently have done the same!

(7) The extraordinary document is given in "*Dugdale*," *vol.* i, p. 433.

- III, 1317, I. JOHN PAYNEL,^(a) br. and h. of William PAYNEL, next to above-named, at whose death in 1317 he suc. to his estates, being then aged 50. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PAYNEL) by writs directed "*John Paynel*" from 20 Nov. (1317), 11 Ed. II, to 25 Aug. (1319), 12 Ed. II. He d. s.p.m., 1318-19, leaving Maud, his da. and h., then aged 30 and wife of Nicholas Upton.

PECHE [of Brunne.]

- Barony by Writ. I. SIR GILBERT PECHE, of Brunne, co. Cambridge, Posingworth and Great Thurlow, co. Suffolk, &c., 2d s. of Sir Gilbert PECH, of the same, being his 1st s. by his second wife, Joan, da. of Simon DE GREY, was b. about 1273; suc. his father in 1291, his elder brothers having been disinherited; served against the Scots in and after 1294 and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PECHE) 29 Dec. (1299), 28 Ed. I., to 3 Nov. (1306), 34 Ed. I., and again, 14 March (1321/2), 15 Ed. II. He was one of the Barons whose name as "*Dominus de Corby*"^(b) is attached in 1301 to the letter to the Pope. In 1314 he was taken prisoner at the battle of Bannockburn. He m. Isolda. He d. 1322. *Inq. p. mortem* at Great Thurlow, 11 July 1322, at which Gilbert Pech was found his s. and h., then aged 16 years. This son, however, was never sum. to Parl. as a Baron and on the death of his only s. and h., Roger Pech, who d. 30 Aug. 1360, under age and unm., any Barony in fee that may have been cr. by summons and sitting as asd. devolved on Katharine, eldest sister and at length sole h. of the said Roger Pech, she being in 1360 wife of Sir John ASPALL, of Lackford, Suffolk, by whom she had issue.^(c) None of the descendants, however, of the first Lord have ever been sum. to Parl.

PECHE [of Wormleighton.]

- Barony by Writ. I. SIR JOHN PECHE, of Wormleighton,^(a) co. Warwick, s. and h. of Richard PECH, of the same (by Hawise, da. of William DE ARDEN), who was nephew and h. of Richard Pech, Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry (1161 to 1182); was Constable of Dover Castle and Warden of the Cinque Ports and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PECHE) from 15 May (1321), 14 Ed. II., to 22 Jan. (1335/6), 9 Ed. III. He d. an aged man, about 1339, leaving John, afterwards Sir John Pech, of Hampton in Arden, co. Warwick, his grandson and h., who d. 20 Feb. (1375/6), 19 Ed. III., leaving John, afterwards Sir John Pech, his s. and h., then aged 15 years, but neither he nor his father were ever sum. to Parl. as Barons. This John d. s.p.m. 1385 when any Barony in fee that may have been cr. by summons and sitting as asd. fell into abeyance between his two daughters and coheirs.^(c)

^(a) According to "*Courthope*" this Baron was "of Otley" and was one of the signatories of the Barons' letter in 1301 to the Pope but it seems more probable that the John Paynel, of Otley, in 1301, was the same as John, Lord Paynell, of 1299. See as to him p. 192, note "b."

^(b) See full account of this letter and the signatories thereto in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809.

^(c) The representation of this lady, thro' the families of Aspell, Gedding, and Lucas, is set forth by Courthope in an elaborate pedigree of the family of Pech compiled by him in a book marked "W. C., 12" among his MSS. in the College of Arms. In 1708 the eldest representative of this Baron was William Lucas, of Horescroft, co. Suffolk.

^(d) This estate had come into the family by the match of his grandfather, Geoffrey Pech, with Petronilla, da. and at length h. of Richard Walsh otherwise Waleys, of Wormleighton asd.

^(e) These were Joan, living unm. 1385 and Margaret, who in 1410 was wife of Sir William de Montfort, of Coleshill, co. Warwick, and had issue.

PECHE.

- Barony by Writ.** 1. "ROBERT PECHE *sam.* to Parl. 15 May (1321), 14 Ed. II, but never after. Of him Dugdale gives no account in his *Baronage* nor does he appear to be mentioned by any other writer, and all endeavours to find any further trace of him have failed, which, coupled with Dugdale's silence respecting him, leads to the supposition that there may be a mistake in the enrolment of the summons."^(a)

PEDWARDINE.

i.e., "HAY OF PEDWARDINE, co. Hereford," Barony (*Hay*), *cr.* 1711 see "KENSOULL" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1633, under the 7th Earl.

PEEBLES.

i.e., "PEEBLES," Viscounty [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1697, with the EARLDOM OF MARCH [S.], which see.

PELHAM OF LAUGHTON.

- Barony.** 1. SIR THOMAS PELHAM, Bart., of Laughton, co. Sussex s. and h. of Sir John PELHAM, 3d Bart., of the same, by Lucy, da. of Robert (SIDNEY), 2d EARL OF LEICESTER, was b. about 1650; M.P. for East Grinstead, 1678; for Lewes, 1680—1702, and for Sussex, 1702-05; was a promoter of the Revolution; a Commissioner of the Customs, 1689; a Lord of the Treasury, 1689-94, and again, 1701-02; *succ.* his father, 26 Jan. 1702/3, as 4th Baronet (a dignity *cr.*, 22 May 1611, being the 7th creation of that order, then first instituted) and was *cr.*, 16 Dec. 1706, BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, co. Sussex. He *m.* firstly, 18 March 1679/80, at St. Giles in the fields, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir William JONES, of Ramsbury, Wilts. Attorney General, by Elizabeth, da. of Edmund ALLEYNE, of Hatfield Peverell, co. Essex. She *d.* s.p.m., and was *bur.* 13 Oct. 1681, at Laughton. He *m.* secondly (Rc. Vic. Gen., 21 May 1686), Grace, sister of John, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, 4th and yst. da. of Gilbert (HOLLES), 3d EARL OF CLARE, by Grace, da. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT. She *d.* 13 Sep. 1700, and was *bur.* at Laughton. He *d.* of apoplexy at Halland, in Laughton, 23 Feb., and was *bur.* 8 March 1711/2, at Laughton afd.^(b) Will pr. March 1712.

- II. 1711/2, 2. THOMAS (PELHAM-HOLLES, formerly PELHAM), to BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, s. and h., b. 1 July 1693; took the name of *Holles*, in addition to that of *Pelham*, on succeeding to the Holles's estates by the death, 15 July 1711, of his maternal uncle, John (HOLLES), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, abovementioned; *succ.* to the peerage, 23 Feb. 1711/2, on the death of his father; was *cr.*, 19 Oct. 1714, EARL OF CLARE, co. Suffolk, &c., and (10 months later) was *cr.* DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE. There being no one to succeed to his peerage dignities, he was *cr.*, 17 Nov. 1756, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, with a *spec. rem.*, being also *cr.*, 4 May 1762, BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, co. Sussex, with a *spec.* (tho' different) *rem.* He *d.* s.p., 17 Nov. 1768, aged 75, when the *Barony of Pelham of Laughton* (together with most of his peerage dignities) became extinct. See fuller particulars under "NEWCASTLE" Dukedom, *cr.* 1715; *ex.* 1768.

^(a) "Courthope" with MS. corrections by himself.

^(b) "Left his son, I believe, the richest heir in England." [Letter of Lord Berkeley of Stratton, 26 Feb. 1711/2.]

PELHAM OF STANMER.

Barony. I. THOMAS (PELHAM-HOLLES, formerly PELHAM), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE [1715], MARQUESS OF CLARE [1715], EARL OF CLARE [1714], VISCOUNT HAUGHTON [1714], and BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON [1706], next abovenamed, having no heir to succeed to his peerage dignities was *cr.* 17 Nov. 1756, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE, with a *spec. rem.* in favour of Henry (CLINTON), EARL OF LINCOLN, and was *cr.* 4 May 1762, BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, *co. Sussex*, with a *spec. rem.* failing heirs male of his body, to [his heir male] "Thomas PELHAM, of Stanmer, *co. Sussex*, Esq." He *d. s.p.* 17 Nov. 1768, aged 75.

II. 1768. 2. THOMAS (PELHAM), BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, cousin and heir male, who *suc. to the title* under the *spec. rem.* abovenamed, 17 Nov. 1768. He, who was *b.* 28 Feb. 1727/8, was *s.* and *h.* of Thomas PELHAM, of Stanmer *esq.*, by Annetta, *da.* of Thomas BRIDGES, which Thomas PELHAM was 3d *s.* (but the only one that had issue) of Henry PELHAM, Clerk of the Pells, *yr. br.* of Thomas, 1st BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, the father of Thomas, DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, and 1st BARON PELHAM OF STANMER, next abovenamed. He was *cr.* 23 June 1801, EARL OF CHICHESTER. See that dignity.

PEMBROKE, or PENBROKE.^(a)

Remarks.—The Earldom of Pembroke appears to have been in early times considered a Palatinate. See vol. ii, pp. 221—222, *sub* "Chester," for some observations on these dignities, the privileges of which (excepting in the case of Durham) were much abridged by act 27 Hen. VIII. Brooke, *uncontradicted* by Vincent, states as to this Earldom that Edward IV. "gave it to Prince Edward, his son, who enjoyed it during his life;" that "afterwards Richard III. held the same all his life time," and that on the death (1495) of Jasper (Tudor), Earl of Pembroke (restored as such in 1485) Henry VII. gave the said Earldom "to Prince Henry, his sonne, who held and enjoyed it till he was King [*i.e.*, as Henry VIII. in 1509], and long after, and passed all things within the said county under the seal of the said Earldom and by the name of the Earl of Pembroke and not as King nor under the Great Seal of England, and so it continued until [1535-36] the 27th year of his reign that Wales was reduced to shire-ground and the authority of all Lordships Marchese in Wales, was dissolved by act of Parl. and resumed into the King's hands at which time the great and large authority and jurisdiction Royall of the Earldome of Penbroke, *being, alwaies before, a County Palatine*, was dissolved and the Baries that have been sithence have only but had the name and dignity as other Baries of England where before that time they were as absolute Princes of themselves."

The above account is, however, somewhat questionable. The Earldom granted (1479) to Prince Edward doubtless merged in the Crown in 1483 on his accession as Edward V., and the Earldom restored in 1485 to Jasper Tudor (*cr.* 1453 and *forfeited* 1461) would have reverted thereto in 1495 when extinct by that Earl's death, but there seems no evidence of Prince Henry (afterwards Henry VIII.) having been *cr.* Earl of Pembroke by the King, his father, as above stated.

^(a) *Pembroke* was undoubtedly the ancient orthography. In Vincent's "*Brooke*" (1622) the Earls are uniformly so designated, tho' in Milles's "*Col. of Humors*" (1610) the more modern spelling of "Pembroke" is followed. Brooke states that "the word *Pen* in Welsh signifieth the head or chief part of a thing and *Bry* signifieth a vale or plaine soyle, fertile and fit to beare corn." In Lower's "*Pat. Brit.*" (under "*Cornish surnames*") it appears that many *local* names in Wales, and *surnames* (*locally* derived) in Cornwall are from the Celtic, such as *Caer* or *Car* a fortified place; *Lan* or *Llan* a church; *Pen* a headland; *Pol* or *Poll* a pool; *Ros* or *Rhas* a heath or unclosed ground, and *Tre* (equivalent to the Anglo-Saxon "*turn*") a town or enclosure.

Earldom.(a) **I. GILBERT DE CLARE, JR. s.** of Gilbert Fitz-RICHARD, who was styled (from his possessions) "DE CLARE," "DE TOXBURGE," &c., by Adeliza, da. of Hugh, Count of LICHAMOST, was b. about 1160; was possessed of the Lordship of Strigul(b), or Chepstow, as also of Tintern and Usk, which or certainly the latter of which (the land of Gwent) he apparently inherited from his paternal uncle, Walter Fitz-RICHARD otherwise DE CLARE.(c) He, having distinguished himself in the cause of King Stephen, was by him *cr.* in 1138, **EARL OF PEMBROKE**, at the same date that Robert de Ferrers was *cr.* Earl of Derby(d) and about, or shortly before, that on which his nephew and namesake, Gilbert de Clare, was *cr.* Earl of Hertford.(e) He captured Leeds Castle in Kent:(f) assisted in expelling from Ely the Bishop's forces who were holding it against the King; was at the battle of Lincoln (1141)(g) after which he appears to have joined the party of the Empress Maud. He m. Elizabeth or Isabel(h) sometime Mistress to **Henry I.**, da. of Robert (DE BRADMUST). 1st **EARL OF LICHAMOST** and **COUNT OF MRELAN**, by Isabella, da. of Hugh, Count of VERMANDOIS AND VALOIS. He d. 14 Sep. 1148.(i) and was *bur.* (by his uncle Walter above-named) in Tintern Abbey. His widow m. Hervey DE MONTMORENCY.(b)

(a) An account of such of these Earls as were of the race of Clare, Marshal and Valence, is given by G. T. Clark in his "Earls, Earldoms and Castle of Pembroke" reprinted in 1880 from the *Archæologia Cambrensis*. See also Planché's "Earls of Strigul" in the Brit. Arch. Ass. (1855), vol. x, pp. 265-274.

(b) "To the late Mr. George Ormerod (*Archæol.*, vol. xxix, pp. 25-31, and *Strigulensis*, pp. 64-72) belongs the credit of having clearly proved the identity of the Estrigoul of Domesday, the Striguel, Strogol, and Strugol, of later records, with the modern Chepstow. In 1 Edw. II. John de Crumwell had custody 'castri nostri de Strugol, necnon et ville nostre de Chepstowe' (*Rot. Orig.* i. 164). This appears to be the earliest mention known of the name Chepstow, thus first acquired by the town. Castle and burgh alike had previously been called Strigul, which name, eventually, also fell into disuse as applied to the castle and honour, that of Chepstow, the chief town of the honour, taking its place. Camden (*Britannia*, edit. 1697, p. 487) was the first to confuse Strigul with Usk Trogy, a small castle in Wentwood forest, which was still 'de novo constructus' at the date of the Inq. p.m. on Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk, 25 Edw. I. His mistake has been perpetuated by subsequent writers." [*Loc. inform.* G. W. Watson]. The "Annals of Chepstow Castle," by J. F. Marsh have been edited by Sir John Maclean, but the criticism therein of the De Clare pedigree is not its strong point. (See "The Academy" 17 Nov. 1883.) It passed, thro' Clare and Marshal, to Bigod in 1245, and, on the death of Roger (Bigod) Earl of Norfolk, to the Crown in 1306. Thomas "of Brotherton," Earl of Norfolk (yr. s. of Edward I.) then obtained it, whose descendant John (Mowbray), Duke of Norfolk, transferred it (the lands in Norfolk) to Sir William Herbert, *cr.* in 1468 Earl of Pembroke, whose granddaughter and heir brought it (in 1492) to her husband Charles (Somerset), 1st Earl of Worcester, in which family it has ever since remained.

(c) "Murtuis autem absque liberis Rogero [i.e., Roger de Clare otherwise de Bienfote, seigneur du Hommet] et Waltero, patruis suis, Gislebertus de Clara filius Gisleberti hereditario jure ipsis etiam concedentibus terras earum adeptus est." (Continuator of William of Jumieges, lib. viii, c. 37.)

(d) Ordericus Vitalis, lib. xiii, c. 37, 43.

(e) See vol. v, p. 86, note "a," for an account of the 15 Earldoms *cr.* during the reign of Stephen, compiled from the masterly work of J. H. Round, entitled "Geoffrey de Mandeville."

(f) See full account of her and her ancestry in G. W. Watson's "Ancient Earls of Leicester," in "The Genealogist," N.S., vol. x, pp. 1-18.

(g) Planché's "Earls of Strigul." The date of 1148 is that given in the Tintern Chronicle (*Monasticon*, i. 725). See Round's "Mandeville," p. 276. In Clark's "Earls of Pembroke" it is given as 6 Jan. 1148 [1148/9?], and Brooke gives it as "14 Stephen," i.e., between 26 Dec. 1148 and 26 Dec. 1149.

(h) Anselme, tom. iii, p. 567. G. W. Watson observes (see note "f" above): "He could not have been the Hervey de Montmorency, who d. a monk at Canterbury in 1205, as has been constantly stated."

II. 1148, 2. RICHARD (DE CLARE), EARL OF PEMBROKE, (or STRIGUL(?) generally known as "Strongbow,"^(a) whose name, as "*Comes de Pembroke*," appears, 7 Nov. 1153, among those who recognised Henry (afterwards Henry II.) as the successor to King Stephen. He is said^(b) to have acted as "Marshal of England" at the coronation of Henry II.,^(c) 19 Dec. 1154; was on an embassy to Germany early in 1168 to escort the Princess Matilda to Minden, on her marriage to the Duke of Saxony. In Aug. 1170^(d) he crossed over to Ireland to assist Dermot Mac-Murrough, King of LEINSTER, who had been driven from his kingdom. He captured, on 25 Aug. 1170, the city of Waterford, where (or as some say at Dublin) a few days later he m. Eva, only child of the said Dermot, which Eva, on the death (1 May 1171) of her said father, inherited his rights of dominion, tho' those rights were promptly disputed by O'Connor, King of Connaught, whom, however, he defeated. To pacify Henry II., who was jealous of his power, he resigned to him all his castles and maritime cities. For six months from 18 Oct. 1171 that king was in Ireland, residing on his march from Waterford, thro' Ossory, to Dublin, the homage of the Irish Princes, while the Earl kept his own court at Kildare.^(e) He assisted the King in Normandy during the

(a) Both Hoveden and Giraldus Cambrensis speak of him as "*Comes Strigulie*."

(b) It is, however, doubtful if that name was ever applied to him till after his death. It is given to his father by Brooke (uncontradicted by Vincent), who speaks of "Gilbert, surnamed Strongbow (of drawing of a strong bow), second son of Gilbert, Earl of Clare," and who calls his more famous son (to whom now that sobriquet is generally applied) merely "Richard of Clare, son of Gilbert surnamed Strongbow." As to the difficulty about the application of this name of *Strongbow*, the following remarks are made by G. W. Watson:—*Gilbert is not styled Strongbow by Orderic; nor apparently at all in the Script. Norm. of DuClasse. As to Richard, Giraldus Cambrensis calls him Richard Strongbow, Earl of Strigul, son of Earl Gilbert. The sobriquet of a Norman baron given in the vulgar tongue seems so unique that I was at one time inclined to suppose it was a mere sophistication of Strigul, in which I was in a manner supported by Anselme, who says that Gilbert was surnamed Strongbow, and afterwards that he had among others the seigneurie of Strigul or Strongbow. The epitaph of Richard in Dublin Cath. (of date 1170) styles him Strongbow, called Comes Strangulensis. But the conclusion is negatived by the charter quoted below (p. 198, note "a"), though it is exasperatingly ambiguous, whether it should read Ricard (filii Gilberti) Strongbow avi mei or Ricard (filii Gilberti) Strongbow avi mei, the 'avi' certainly referring to Richard, the 'Strongbow' to whom?*

(c) Miles states that he was styled "Earl of Buckingham" in a charter of Henry II., probably from having large possessions in that county, by descent from the family of Giffard; but see p. 199, note "d."

(d) Doyle's "*Official Baronage*," where, however, no reference is given to support such statement. It seems more than doubtful whether he ever enjoyed that office. G. W. Watson writes as follows on the subject:—"The only evidence I find as to Strongbow being Marshal (I give it for what it is worth) is that Margaret, da. and h. of Thomas (Plantagenet styled of Brotherton), Earl of Norfolk, and Marshal of England, petitioned '*desira acceptal officio de Marshalsey ore al coronment nostre seigneur le Roy* [Richard II.] *come a son droit d'heritage apres le mort le dit Thom. son pere, fessant l'office par son deputie, come Gilbert* [sic, *and I. Richard*] *Marshall, Countie de Strigul fist al coronment Henry le Second.*" (Crompton, *Jurisdiet.* 87, b.)."

(e) Hoveden assigns the year 1168 to the invasion of Ireland, and, according to the Irish historians, Dermot had been expelled from Leinster as early as 1166, and had been promised assistance by Earl Richard in the ensuing Spring, but the earliest help he actually had from England seems to have been from Robert FitzStephen and Maurice de Prendergast, who landed at the Baune (Banough Bay) near Wexford, in May 1169.

(f) The character of Earl Richard is thus given by Giraldus Cambrensis. "This earl was descended from a very noble stock, being of the famous race of the Clares; but his name was greater than his means, his descent than his talents, his rights of inheritance than his property in possession. He addressed himself therefore to Henry II., King of England, and earnestly prayed and entreated him that he would either put him in possession of the land which justly belonged to him by right of inheritance, or grant him licence to seek his fortune, trusting to fate, in foreign

rebellion of his sons in 1173, where he was made Governor of Glens, and was present at the relief of Vieuxm. As a reward he received the restoration of Dublin, Waterford, and Wexford, and was Justiciar of Ireland, 1174. He d. s.p.m., 5 April 1176.^(a)

- III. 1176, 3. ISABEL DE CLARE^(b) who, possibly, may be considered as, *sua jure*, Countess of PEMBROKE, da. and h., aged 4 years at her father's death in 1176: was in ward to Henry II., and m. in 1189, Aug. 1189 Sir William Marshal, who became EARL OF PEMBROKE, She was living, as his widow, in July 1219.^(c)
1199. 1. SIR WILLIAM MARSHAL, or LE MARESCIAL, husband

countries. . . . As to the earl's portrait, his complexion was somewhat ruddy, and his skin freckled; he had grey eyes, feminine features, a weak voice, and a short neck. For the rest, he was tall in stature, and a man of great generosity, and of courteous manner. What he failed of accomplishing by force, he succeeded in by gentle words. In time of peace he was more disposed to be led by others than to command. Out of the camp he had more the air of an ordinary man-at-arms, than of a general-in-chief; but in action the mere soldier was forgotten in the commander. With the advice of those about him he was ready to dare anything; but he never ordered any attack relying on his own judgment or rashly presuming on his personal courage. The post he occupied in battle was a sure rallying point for his troops. His equanimity and firmness in all the vicissitudes of war were remarkable, being neither driven to despair in adversity, nor puffed up by success." (*Conquest of Ireland*, bk. I. ch. 12 & 27).

^(a) This is the date, writes G. W. Watson, "according to Ralph de Diceto; Robert du Mont gives the same year. Dugdale gives also the date 7 May 1178. His place of burial is uncertain. There is an epitaph in the Chapter House at Gloucester:—*Hic jacet Ricardus Strongbow, filius Gilberti, Comitis de Pembroke.* Gerald de Barri (who may be supposed to have known) tells us he d. in Dublin about the *Jubilæ of John* (year not stated) and was bur. there in Christ Church Cathedral. Close to the tomb attributed to him in that church is a half-length effigy of uncertain sex on a tomb, which is supposed to refer to his son." This monument was restored in 1570 by Sir Henry Sidney, who is stated by Campion to have been "perfect in blazoning arms," a fact, says Planché, [in his "*Earls of Strigul*"] that is "a most alarming feature in the business." The arms on the principal monument are [*Argent*,] on a chief, [*azure*,] three cross crosslets, fitchée, [*of the field*], which tho' possibly those borne by the Knight thus commemorated, do not, in any way, resemble the notorious coat (*Or*, 3 chevrons, *gules*) of Clare; while on the subsidiary monument (which Planché's informant considers to be that of a female) are the following well known lines referring to the exploit (described below) of the so-called son, of whose existence "either in flesh or in marble" Planché has "very considerable doubts,"

"Nate ingratis mihi pugnantibus terga dedisti;
Non mihi sed Gentis et Regni, quoque, terga dedisti."

The legend of this youth as related by Stanilhurst (1584) is that his father sent him against the Irish, but that he was speedily repulsed; wherefore, continues that historian "Parens irā exarduit, et unicum filium, districto ensu, adeo violenter subter occubum secuit, ut viscera et exta ab adolescentis alvo, sanguinem visceribus stillantia, profluerant; atque ita confectus et saucius vitam dimisit." This legend clearly cannot refer to any legitimate son of Strongbow, at least by his only known wife, as such son must have been but a child at his father's death. That there was a son is however certain from a confirmation charter (22 March 1222) of William Marshal the younger to Thetford:—"pro animalibus bone memorie Walteri filii Ricardi filii Gilberti Strongbow avi mei, et Willielmi Marescalli patris mei, et Ysabelle matris mee" (*Mon. Ang.* vol. v. p. 267). There was also a daughter, Alina (older than any child of Eva) who in 1174 m. William Fitz Maurice, one of the Earl's supporters, who received Wicklow Castle with her. Vincent says that the Earl was bur. at Kilkenny, but afterwards removed to Dublin, whence, Planché conjectures, he might have been (again) removed to Gloucester, where Leland says he was buried. Vincent gives 12 Latin lines on the Earl's monument "in the Church of the Trinity," (i.e., Christ Church), Dublin.

^(b) She is called "la damoisele d'Estregeil" in the French poem referred to on p. 199, note "a."

^(c) As "*Ysabella, comitissa de Pembroke, quondam uxor domini Guillelmi*

of the above, was the 4th s. of John le MARÉCHAL,⁽¹⁾ by his second wife Sibyl, sister of Patrick, Earl of Salisbury, the de Walter de SALISBURY. This William was b. before 1152, in which year he was given in hostage to King Stephen; was in the household of King Henry the younger, 1170, in whose rebellion (1173) against Henry II. he shared. He was knighted 15 April 1179, by the Chamberlain of Tancarville; was on an embassy to France 1183, and was with Henry II. at his death in 1189. From Richard I.⁽²⁾ he received confirmation of the late King's grant of the marriage of the heiress of Pembroke, which took place as above-mentioned and he accordingly, it is said⁽³⁾ was, as EARL OF STRIGUL, or PEMBROKE, bearer of the sceptre with the cross at the first coronation of Richard, 3 Sep. 1189. He was also Steward of Leinster and the owner of vast estates in Ireland and England; was one of the Council of Regency in 1191, in which year he obtained a regent of the ancient family inheritance of Longueville in Giffard in Normandy.⁽⁴⁾

Marescalli," she made a convention with the French king at Pont de l'Arche in July 1206:—"Dominus rex reddidit michi et liberis meis terram nostram de Normannia, illam scilicet de qua dominus meus Guillelmus Marescallus erat exisset ex die qua decessit, salvo iure et servitio suo. Sciendum est etiam quod dominus rex Guillelmus et Richardus, filius meus, dedit licentiam venientem in Franciam et inde redeundi, cum ipse voluerint . . ." (Tr. des Chartes, *Transactions et traités faits entre le roy et plusieurs particuliers*, carton J. 387, No. 5.) [G. W. Watson.]

(2) "John le Maréchal, by his first wife (whose name is unknown) had two sons, Gilbert and Walter, who both d. young. By his second wife Sibyl, sister of Patrick Earl of Salisbury—"damezelle Sibire, la sœur le conte Patric"—he had four sons, Judan, William, Anselm, and Henry (Bishop of Exeter, 1193/4-1206) with two daughters, who 'richement furent mariées.' Of these daughters one will have been [Matilda ?] wife of Robert [not William] de Pont de l'Arche. Of the other I have found no mention. Of the sons, John m. a da. of Adam de Port, and d. March 1193/4, at Marlborough, leaving her surviving. The foregoing facts are derived from an ancient French poem, '*The History of William le Maréchal*,' discovered of late years: an edition of it is [1894] in course of publication under the able editorship of M. Paul Meyer (vol. i. in 1891). [G. W. Watson.] In '*Her. and Gen.*' vol. v, pp. 140-145, is some account of the family of "Pont de l'arche." According to Brooke, "William's Father did beare for his armes, *Quatre, a la bande fozelle [fusille], d'or*, as his seal doth witness." Brooke states, however, that after he became Marshal, he used Party per pale, or and vert, a lion rampant, *gules*, which coat was used by his sons and successors as also by the family of Bigod, Baria of Norfolk (in lieu of their ancient arms) when they succeeded to the inheritance. See Vincent's remarks thereon in Brooke, p. 240, sub "Norfolk."

(3) He is said to have spared Richard's life shortly before, when that Prince was with the French, pursuing the King's forces.

(4) "*Gesta Regis Henrici II.*," by Benedictus Abbas.

(5) "Richard fitz Gilbert, grandfather of the first Earl of Pembroke, had m. Rohais, sister of Walter Giffard, Earl of Buckingham, the captiv. of whose Norman honour was Longueville in the pays de Caux. On the death of his son in 1164 (R. de Monte) the issue of this Walter failed, and his land was in the king's hands for many years. But in 1191, Richard I. restored to William le Maréchal and to Ysabella his wife the portion, as if eldest, and chief seat of Earl Giffard's land in Normandy, and to Richard de Clare, Earl of Hertford (equally descended from Rohais) the portion, as if eldest, and chief seat in England; the rest of the lands to be partitioned between them. This settlement was confirmed by King John 20 Apr. 1200. The Honour of Orbec, formerly the land of Richard, son of Gilbert Count of Brionne, had also recently been restored to the heirs of Gilbert Earl of Pembroke. (Stapleton, *Rot. Norm.*, tom. ii, p. xxxviii). By his charter, dated at Lisieux, May 1204, "Guillelmus Marescallus, comes Penbrocie" delivered over to the French king the castle of Orbec, and to Osbert de Rouvrai those of Longueville and Maulineux, on condition that "si ego usque ad medium maii, qui proximo futurus est, ad dominum meum regem venero, et exinde domino regi hominagium ligum contra omnes homines, qui possunt vivere et mori, facero, dominus meus rex reddet michi predicta contra et herem meam in eo puncto in quo et illa tradidi . . ." (Tr. des Chartes, *Promesses*, carton J. 399, No. 5). This homage was performed, for, as it will appear below, William le Maréchal held his possessions in Normandy till his death, being one of those estate barons who contrived to retain the favour of the hostile monarchs of England and France." [G. W. Watson.]

By the death of his brother, John Marshal, in March 1193/4, he inherited the manor of Hampsted Marshal, Berks, and the office of *Marshal of the King's Court* thereto attached; Sheriff of co. Gloucester 1190-95 and 1199-1207; of Sussex 1195-1205; Constable of Clichester Castle, 1195-1208; Joint Guardian of the realm, April to May 1199, supporting the cause of John, as successor to the throne. By that King, on the day of the coronation, 27 May 1199, he was girded with the sword of the EARLDOM OF STRIGUL^(a) and confirmed subsequently, 20 April 1200, as *Marshal*^(b) and, 28 March 1208, as Steward of Leinster, at which last date he crossed over to Ireland to secure his wife's vast possessions in that territory. He was one of the principal counsellors to the King; was a witness to the royal charter of subordination to the Pope, 15 May 1213, and was joint envoy to treat with the Barons respecting Magna Charta in 1215; was REGENT OF THE REALM and Guardian of the young King, Henry III., 1216-19, having been present, as Marshal, at the coronation 28 Oct. 1216. He concluded a truce with France, republished the Magna Charta and quelled the insurgent Barons. He d. at Caversham, Berks, 14 and was bur. 16 May 1219 in the New Temple Church, London, aged about 70.^(c) Will dat. 1219.

IV. 1219. 4 or 2. WILLIAM (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, or STRIGUL, Marshal of England.^(d) Steward of Leinster, 1st s. and h.; b. about 1190; was a hostage to the King in 1205, when his Father was in suspicion at Court for having done homage to the King of France; was v.p. one of the 25 Barons to enforce the observance of Magna Charta, June 1215, being then styled "*Comes Marshal, Junior*";^(e) was in rebellion till 1217 when he joined the royal party; auc. his father in 1219, but surrendered his lands in Normandy to his next br. Richard in 1220^(f); defeated the army of Llewelyn, Prince of North Wales, in 1225, near Carmarthen, and was made Gov. of the castles of Cardigan and Carmarthen; Justiciar of Ireland, 1224-28; Commander of the Royal forces beyond sea, 1229. He w.

(a) He had, however, on 16 Oct. 1197 (8 Ric. I.) as *Willelmus Marescallus, Comes de Estrigol*, witnessed the charter, for the exchange of Andely, made by Richard I. with Walter, Archbishop of Rouen. [G. W. Watson.]

(b) "*Magister Marescallus*," not probably the office of the Marshal of the Household (which since his brother's death he had inherited); but the office of Marshal of England. See vol. v, p. 260, sub "Marshal" for some remarks on that office. It is stated in G. T. Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke*" that "The office of Mareschal had been disputed. In [1192-93] 4 Ric. I., William de Venus fined £100, which in [1196-97] 8 Ric. I. he had in part paid, that he might have the office of Mareschal. William de Hastings was also a claimant against Gilbert and John [Marshal]. No doubt it was to extinguish these claims that the King (1 John) by charter conferred on William, Earl of Pembroke, and his heirs the [office of] *Magister Marescallus*. Venus, probably, was pacified, as his descendants in Hampshire were long afterwards *Mareschals in the Household*."

(c) His fidelity to the royal house was shewn by 50 years' service to Henry II., his three sons and his grandson. He is called "*Miles strenuissimus, ac per orbem nominatissimus*," as also the "Sun of England," whose rays dispel the clouds of rebellion. This last allusion is from these lines, quoted by Matthew Paris:

"Sunt, quem Saturnum sibi senait Hibernia, Solem
Anglia, Mercurium Normannia, Gallia Martem."

(d) It is to be observed that Courthope designates (tho' Nicolas does not) each of the six Earls of Pembroke of the family of Marshal as "*Marshal of England*," but does not attribute that style to the two preceding Earls of the family of Clare. See, however, vol. v, p. 260, sub "Marshal."

(e) "By charter, dated at Melon June 1220, '*Guillelmus Marescallus, comes de Pembroc*' made known '*quod ego voluntate mea propria donavi et quitiavi Ricardo fratri meo minori natu totam terram quam Guillelmus Marescallus, pater meus, habebat et possidebat in Normannia ea die qua decessit, et requisivi dominum Philippum illustrem Francorum regem ut ipsam Ricardum fratrem meum recipereb in hominem suum ligium de tota terra illa . . .*' (*Registre de Philippe Auguste*,—MS. 8408, 2, 2 B, in the Bibl. Nat.—f. n° six, v°)." [G. W. Watson.]

firstly,^(a) about Nov. 1203, Alice, da. and h. of Baldwin de Bethune, *Count of Aumale* in Normandy, *Jure uxoris*, and Seigneur de Chokes in Artois, by Hawise, da. and h. of William le Gros, *Count of Aumale*. She, who was living 22 Sep. 1215, *d.* before 28 April 1219.^(b) He *m.* secondly (negotiations in 1221 when the lady was but 5 years old) 28 April 1221 the Lady Eleanor PLANTAGENET, sister of **Henry III.**, the reigning King, 3d da. of **King John**, by Isabella, da. and h. of Aymer, *Count of Angoulême*. He *d.* s.p. 6 and was *bur.* 15 April 1231 (near his father) in the New Temple Church, London.^(c) His widow, at his death, tho' only aged about 16, took a vow of chastity, but nevertheless *m.* 7 Jan. 1238/9, in the King's royal chapel of St. Stephen, Westminster, the celebrated Simon (DE MONTFORT), *Earl of Leicester* (slain 4 Aug. 1265), and *d.* 13 April 1275, aged about 60, at the convent of Montargis in France.

V. 1231. 5 or 3. **RICHARD (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE**, OF STRIGUL, Marshal of England^(d), Steward of Leicester, Seigneur de Longueville in Normandy, next br. and h., *b.* about 1191, a contemplated marriage between him and Alice Bethune (in case of his elder brother's death) being treated of as early as 6 Nov. 1203; received in 1220 the foreign estates from his elder br.^(e); *suc. h'm br.* in the English Earldom in April, receiving possession thereof in Aug. 1231; was a firm opponent of the King's foreign (Poitevin) advisers, joined with the Welsh, against the Royal forces, and was deprived of his office of Marshal and proclaimed a traitor (in or before Aug. 1233). He crossed to Ireland to defend his property there, but was defeated, and *d.* s.p. of a wound, at Kilkenny Castle 16 April

^(a) The statement quoted by Clark ("Earls of Pembroke") from Anselme (vol. ii, p. 723) that Alice of Hainault (who in 1290 m. Roger le Bigod, Earl of Norfolk) m. firstly this Earl (who *d.* 60 years before that date, leaving a widow, who *d.* 16 years previous thereto) is absurd.

^(b) "She *d.*, perhaps after March 1217/8, and certainly before 28 April 1219. These dates result from the fact that her uncle and heir John de Bethune, Bishop of Combray, styled himself in a charter of March 1217 'Cameracensis episcopus' only, and in one of 1219, in lat. mail, 'Cameracensis episcopus et dominus de Chokes.' He had therefore *suc.* to Chokes in the interval. See DuChesne, *M. de Bethune*, preuves, p. 59." [G. W. Watson.]

^(c) R. de Wendover (*Chron.* iv., 220) calls him "In militia vir strenuus," and the Waverley annalist has these lines on him—

"Militia iustus mortem dolet Anglia, ridet
Wallia, viventis bella minaque timens."

^(d) See p. 200, note "d."

^(e) "By charter, dated at Melun, June 1220, King Philip Augustus made known 'quod nos, de donatione et voluntate Guillelmi primogeniti Guillelmi quondam Anglie Marescalli, receptura in hominem nostrum ligium contra omnes homines ad usus et consuetudines Normannie. Ricardum fratrem dicti Guillelmi, de tota terra quam Guillelmus quondam Anglie Marescallus pater eorum habebat in Normannie die qua decessit. . . .' (*Reg. de Ph. Auguste*, f. lixix, v^o, c. 2). In 1222, as 'dominus Longueville et Dinanti,' Richard le Maréchal, with the consent of Gervaise his wife, granted certain exemptions to the Abbey of Savigny (*Arch. Nat.* L. 1145, 5). He was one of the eleven principal barons of Normandy to whom the magnates of France addressed a letter in Nov. 1226 concerning the coronation of Louis IX. (*Tr. des Chartes*, cartou J. 363, no. 2). His death is thus noticed in the Chronicle of Waren:—'Hodem anno, Richardus Marescallus, dominus Longaville et Dinanti, in Hybernia interfectus est.' The history of Earl William's Norman life is full of interest for two reasons. (1) It is an extraordinary instance of a man owing fealty to two hostile kings, both, no doubt, hawking after his lands, which he nevertheless retains, in striking contrast to less fortunate grandees. (2) It proves the identity of Earl Richard with the hosp. of Gervaise de Dinan, an identity doubted by such an expert as M. Leopold Delisle, and not clearly stated by any French genealogists that I know of. They call him Richard de Longueville, Marshal of Normandy." [G. W. Watson.]

1224 being *bur.* on the 17th in the church of the Friars Minor there.^(b) He m. in 1222, Gervaise, widow of Godfrey, Viceroy of Rohan (*d.* 1222), and formerly of Juhel de Mayenne, Ja. and h. of Alan, Baron de Dinan^(c) in Brittany. His widow was living 23 Dec. 1236.^(d)

VI. 1234. *U* or *L*. GILBERT (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, or STRIGUL, Marshal of England,^(e) Steward of Lichester, &c., was br. and h., *b.* before 1200; took minor orders and became (1225) Rector elect of Orford, co. Suffolk, and (1228) of Wingham, co. Kent; Justice of Ireland, 1215; suc. his brother in the Earldom in April and was acknowledged accordingly by the King, 11 June 1231, when he was *knighthood*. He acted as Marshal in 1236 at the Coronation of the Queen Consort Eleanor, but subsequently joined his brother-in-law, Richard, Earl of Cornwall, in opposing the Poitevins, at that time the Court favourites. He m. firstly, Sep. 1230, Maud de LANVALLÉE.^(f) He m. secondly, 1 Aug. 1235, Margaret of SCOTLAND, sister of **Alexander II** [S.] and da. of **King William the Lion** [S.] by Ermengarde, Ja. of Richard, Vicomte de BRACMONT in Maine. He d. s.p.^(g) at Hertford Priory, from injuries caused by a fall from his horse in a tournament at Ware, Herts, 27 June 1241, and was *bur.* (by his father) in the New Temple Church, London.^(h) His widow d. 17 Nov. 1244.

^(b) In Wendeover's *Chron.* (iv. 308) is the following eulogistic account of him, "Miles egregius . . . qui inter filios hominum adeo enituit formæ speciosus, ut in compositione corporis istius vias sibi natura cum virtutibus contulisset." Clark, in his "*Earls of Pembroke*," writes that "Richard was much lamented. He was not only popular in Wales, but his opposition to the detested Poitevins had made him a general favourite in England. He possessed the bodily strength and ready courage of his race, and was, for his time and rank, of unusual literary attainments."

^(c) "Alan de Dinan (*d.* abt. 1196) was second son of Robert III., Baron of Vitré in Brittany (*d.* 1173) by his second wife Emma, Eusem or Anna, sister and hsa. of Roland, Seigneur de Dinan and de Becherel. The name of Gervasia's mother has not occurred to me. Alan de Dinan indeed m. Clementia (afterwards Countess of Chester) dau. of William (son of Ralph, Baron of Pongères in Brittany) by Agathe, dau. of William and sister of Richard du Hommet junior, Constables of Normandy. But since Geoffrey de Pongères gave 'Randolpho comiti Cestrie cum Clementia sorore mea in liberum maritagium totum maritagium quod cum ipsa datum fuit Alano de Dinanno, priori marito suo' (*Cartul. of Savigny*), it is evident that the first marriage of Clementia must have been childless. Gervasia de Dinan m. 1, Juhel, Baron of Mayenne in Maine, who d. in 1217 or 1220; 2, Geoffrey, Vicomte de Rohan in Brittany, who d. in 1222; 3, in 1222, Richard le Maréchal. The last two marriages were childless. By the first she had three daus. (1) Isabel, hsa. of Mayenne and Dinan, m. 1, by 1216, Dreux de Mello, Seigneur de Loches and de Châtillon-sur-Indre in Touraine, who d. abt. 1234, 8 Jan.; 2, 1245, Louis, Count of Sancerre, who d. in 1268; sbe d. a.p. abt. 1258, 11 Nov. (2) Margaret m. Henry, Baron of Avaugour in Brittany, who d. 6 Oct. 1281. (3) Jane m. Peter de Montoire, Count of Vendôme, who d. 29 March 1248/9." [G. W. Watson.]

^(e) "Ego Gervasia domina Dinanni de in perpetuum ecclesie beati Maglorii de Lesho pro anima patris mei et mea, et animæ domini Rolandi antecessoris mei, et animalis heredum meorum Johanne, Isabelle et Margarite, et heredum suorum, et pro animabus Juheli, Gaufridi et Richardi, maritorum meorum . . . 1234." She founded a chaplainship in the Abbey of St. Aubin des Bois, by deed dated 23 Dec. 1230. (Du Paz, *Plusieurs Maisons illustres de Bretagne*, v. p. 127.) [G. W. Watson.]

^(d) See p. 200, note "d."

^(f) *Excerpta e Rot. Fin.* i, 202, as quoted in Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke*," where it is added that "She was no doubt the da. of William, Baron Lanvallée, who d. 1214." G. W. Watson states that "Lanvallay sur Rance is a *bourg* in the diocese of Dol, near Dinan in Brittany."

^(g) "It appears by certain pleadings, entered in the Roll 30 Sept. 1241, that a *compot* had been made between Earl Gilbert and Maelgon Vyelan, Lord of Cardigan Is Ayron, that Rees the son of Maelgon should marry Isabelle, dau. of the said earl. (*Abbees, Plac.*, p. 108). This Isabelle, if legitimate (which appears improbable) must have d. unm. or s.p. soon after, v.p." [G. W. Watson.]

^(h) Met. Paris, who (iv., p. 135) thus speaks of him, "Ut emnes talia corporis probitatem admiratione dignam merito judicarent." He draws a spirited portrait of him falling from his horse, which is engraved in Doyle's "*Official Baronage*."

VII. 1241. 7 OF 5. WALTER (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, OF STRIGUL, Marshal of England^(a), Steward of Leicester, &c., next br. and h.; d. before 1261; was in the King's household, 3 July 1220; *see* his brother in June 1241, but was not invested with the English Earldom till 27 Oct. following; accompanied the King into Gascony in May 1242. He *m.*^(b) about 6 Jan. 1243, Margaret, widow of John (DE LACY), EARL OF LINCOLN, da. and h. of Robert DE QUINCY, by Hawise (sometimes considered *non jure* COVENTRESS or LINCOLN), sister and coheir of Randolph, EARL OF CHESTER. He d. s.p. 24 Nov. 1245 at Goodrich Castle, co. Hereford, and was bur. (with his ancestors) at Tintern.^(c) *Inq. post mortem* 10 Edw. III.^(d) His widow d. in 1267.^(e)

VIII. 1245, 8 OF 6. ANSELM (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE, OF NOV. STRIGUL, Marshal of England^(a), Steward of Leicester, &c., next to and only surv. br. and h.; *see* his brother in Nov. 1245^(f) but, dying within a month's time, was never invested with the Earldom. He *m.* Maud, da. of Humphrey (DE BOHUK) EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX, by his first wife Maud, da. of Ralph D'EXODUN (de Lusignan) Count of Eu in Normandy.^(g) He d. s.p.^(h) 5 Dec. 1245⁽ⁱ⁾ at his castle of Strigul and was bur. at Tintern, when the Earldom of Pembroke reverted to the Crown^(k), there being no heir, but only coheirs therein.^(l) His widow *m.* after Jan. 1246, as his second wife, Roger (DE QUINCY), EARL OF WINCHESTER (who d. 25 April 1264) and d. 20 Oct. 1262.

(a) *See* p. 200, note "d."

(b) Clark ("Earls of Pembroke") gives him a first wife "Alicia, da. of Simon de Montfort," quoting "Inq. p.m. II., 278."

(c) He is called in Wendover's *Chron.* (iv. 304) "*Juvenis elegantissimus.*"

(d) "By this it appears that he died seized of Tenby, St. Florence, Pembroke, Haverford, Cieslumartin, Narbeth Castle, lands &c. in Kidgerau, Guderich Castle and Trillosh Manor, co. Hereford, and in Monmouth, Strigul, Magor, Oak, Caerleon and Tudenham, besides English possessions, tacking about 55 manors or parts of manors." [Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke.*"]

(e) On the Plea Rolls, Mich. Term, 51 Hen. III., Eborum, "*Inter Agnetem de Vesey et Robertum Aguilan,*" she is described as "*Margareta quondam comitissa Lancolie nuper defuncta.*" [G. W. Watson.]

(f) He is said by Brooken to have been at that time Dean of Salisbury, but there seems no foundation for this statement. Robert de Hertford appears to have been Dean from 1233 to his death in 1257. Clark ("Earls of Pembroke") says that "Anselm was regarded as a youth of great promise, likely to consolidate the great estates of the family and restore their power."

(g) "Considering that Mr. Stapleton (*Roll. Norm. tom. ii.* p. cclxxx) pointed out that 'the surname d'*Issoudun* has been improperly given to Ralph of the house of Lusignan, *Comte of Eu jure uxoris,*' explaining clearly how the confusion between Exodun (in Ponthieu) and Issoudun (in Berry) arose, it is somewhat unfortunate that Mr. Chester Waters, in his treatise on the Counts of Eu, while professedly following that great writer, persistently calls Ralph '*Seigneur de Issoudun.*'" [G. W. Watson.]

(h) The Bishop of Ferns is said to have "cursed the whole race, and, as subsequent writers have said, predicted its extinction," shortly after the death of William, the 1st Earl (who had robbed him of some manors), and when no less than six of that Earl's sons, all young men, were alive. It is certainly singular that *five* brothers should have in succession held the Earldom, and that all of them should have died s.p. The other brother "John Mareschal, *m.* Murgery sister and coheir of Thomas, Earl of Warwick, who d. s.p. 26 Hen. III., and, as he d. (also s.p.) in or before 27 Hen. III., probably he did not take Seizin of Warwick Castle. His widow, who became Countess of Warwick, 28 Hen. III., gave that title to John de Plaissets her husband." [See Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke.*"]

(i) Eleven days after the death of his brother, according to most authorities, tho' Doyle gives the date as 22 Dec.

(k) William Marshal, of Lingham, co. Norfolk, who was sum. to parl. as Lord Marshal in 1201, was probably his heir male of this family. *See* vol. v, p. 266, and *see* as to his probable descent therefrom, Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke.*"

(l) These, in 1245, when partition was made of this great inheritance (valued at £7,600), were his five sisters or their descendants, viz (1) MAUD, *m.* firstly Hugh

IX. 1265† 7. WILLIAM DE VALENCE, of the house of Lusignan, Seigneur de Valence, Montignac, Bellac, Bazouac and Champagne, uterine brother to the reigning King, **HENRY III.**, being d. of Hugh de Brun, Seigneur de Lusignan, or Leignem, in Poitou. Count of LA MARCHE and (see above) of ANGOULÊME, by Isabel, widow of **King John**, &c. and by Aymer, Count of ANGOULÊME.† When a young man, he came over (with two

(Bigod) Earl of Norfolk (d. 1224/5) and secondly William (de Warenne) Earl of Surrey (d. 1240), and who herself d. 27 March 1247/8, having survived her six brothers and her two husbands. She inherited the Marshalship of England (which she surrendered to her son Roger, Earl of Norfolk), the lordship of Hereford Marshal in Herek, the Castle of Strigul, &c., as also the Irish Honour of Catherlough or Carlow. (ii) ISABEL, m. firstly Gilbert (de Clare), Earl of Gloucester (d. 1200), and secondly Richard (Plantagenet), Earl of Cornwall, King of the Romans (d. 1272) and d. Jan. 1239/40. She inherited the Irish Honour of Kilkenny, the Castles of Uss and Carleton, &c., besides £1,520. (iii) The seven daughters and coheirs of STAVE, one of the two wives of William (Ferrers), Earl of Derby, had the Irish honour of Kildare, besides the manor of Laton, Beds., &c., and the sum of £347, 2s. 10d. each. (iv) The daughters and coheirs of EVA, wife of William de Braose or Brionze, who inherited the Irish Honour of Lais or Ossory and the castle of Haverford. (v) The children of JOAN, 5th (according to the French poem mentioned on p. 199, note "a," and not, as usually supposed, the 2nd d.), who m. after 14 May 1219, Warine Moucheney or de Moucheney, of Swynescham, co. Kent (d. 1235), viz. (1) Sir William de Moucheney, only surv. m. and h. (d. 1289), whose elder br. John (d. ap.) had exercised the whole "regale" of the Earldom of Pembroke (see Clark's "Earl of Pembroke," page 90), and whose da. and eventually sole heir, Dionysia (tho' her legitimacy was disputed) m. Hugh de Vere and d. s.p. 1313, when the representation of her family devolved on her cousin as next below. (2) Joan m. William de Valence, afterwards Earl of Pembroke, being mother of Aymer, Earl of Pembroke, who, after the death of his cousin Dionysia de Vere, in 1313, represented his grandmother Joan de Moucheney, one of the coheirs of the old Earls of Pembroke. Joan's children inherited the Irish honour of Wexford, the Castle of Pembroke, &c., and all rights of the Earldom of Pembroke that could thus be attained.

The following enumeration of the children of two of the coheirs is supplied by G. W. Watson:—(1) The seven coheirs of SYBILLA DE FERRERS were (i) Agnes (living 1292-93) m. William de Vespi, of Alnwick and Melton (dead 2 March 1254); (ii) Isabelle (dead 1260) m. firstly Gilbert Basset, of Wycombe; and secondly (2nd wife) Reginald de Mohun, of Dunster (dead 20 Jan. 1257); (iii) Matilda (living 1292-93) m. firstly William de Kyne; and secondly William le Fort, Seigneur de Vivonne in Poitou (dead 10 May 1359); and thirdly Aimery de Rochechouart; (iv) Sibylla (living 1260) m. firstly John de Vieuxpont (d. 1242); and secondly (1st wife), before 21 Sep. 1247, Francis de Bohun, of Midhurst (d. 14 Feb. 1272); (v.) Joanna (dead Sep. 1207) m. firstly John de Mohun (1st son of above Reginald), who d. v.p.; and secondly (1st wife) before 1207, Robert Agnillon (d. 15 Feb. 1286); (vi or vii) Alienor (d. s.p. 1274) m. firstly, 1240-47, William de Vaux; secondly (3rd wife), 1252, Roger de Quinci, Earl of Winchester (d. 1264); and thirdly (2nd wife) Roger de Leyburn (d. 1272); (vii or vi) Agatha (d. 1306), m. 1265, Hugh de Mortimer, of Chelmarsh (living Oct. 1266). (2) The four coheirs of EVA DE BRAOSE were (i) Isabel (d. s.p.) m. David (son of Llewelyn, Prince of North Wales) who d. March 1246 [and not secondly Peter Fitzherbert, who d. 1234-35]; (ii) Eva (d. 1257) m. 1248, William de Cantilupo (d. 1250); (iii) Alienor m. (first wife) Humphrey de Bohun; (iv) Matilda (living 1292-93) m. Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore (d. 1281-82) [and possibly secondly John de Brampton]. On this subject see especially Mr. Stapleton's preface to the *Libre de Antiqua Leyibus*.

(a) "By charter, dated March 1242, HUGH X., Count of LA MARCHE made partition of his lands among his children: leaving, at his death, to his 2nd son, GUY (father of Alice, wife of Gilbert, Earl of Gloucester) Cognac, Merpins, Archiac, etc.; to GEOFFREY, 3rd son, Jernac, Châtel-Achard, etc.; to WILLIAM called de Valence, 4th son, Montignac, Bellac, Champagnac, etc.; to AIMAR, 5th son (elected Bishop of Winchester 4 Nov. 1250, d. at Paris the eve of St. Nicholas, 5 Dec. 1260) Choez; the counts of la Marche and Angoulême with the *seigneurie* of Lusignan to his eldest son HUGH, with a charge of 200*l.* (i.e., "*livres Tournois*"—money of Tours) of rent to ISABEL, his dau. (afterwards, by 1250, wife of Maurice,

brothers and a sister) in 1247^(a) and received (from the King) in marriage on 13 Aug.^(b) in that year Joan, only da. of Warine de Monchesey, of Swinesdamp, co. Kent, by Joan, fifth and yst. sister and coheir of Anselm (MARSHAL), EARL OF PEMBROKE. He was knighted 13 Oct. 1247,^(c) and in the same year made Constable of Pembroke, Gowerish, and Hertford Castles, receiving divers other grants, which (coupled with his foreign origin) made him very unpopular. He and his brothers Guy and Aymer were, among the 12 on the King's part, of the 24 Counsellors elected, under the Provisions of Oxford, June 1258, for the reformation of the Kingdom (*Ann. Burton*, p. 447), but were soon after forced to fly the Kingdom. He, however, returned "per assensum Baronum" (*Chron. M. et V. London*, p. 49), and witnessed the King's agreement to the arbitration by Louis IX. of France, 16 Dec. 1263 (*Poedera* i., 433). He fought at Lewes 13 May 1264, escaped to France, whence (with the Earl of Surrey) he landed in Pembrokeshire in May 1265, and, joining Prince Edward, took part in the overthrow of Simon (de Montfort), Earl of Leicester, finally accomplished 4 Aug. 1265 at Evesham. He now had "a grant of the estates forfeited by de Monchesey, his brother-in-law" ^(d) (the representative of his wife's mother, who was one of the

Seigneur de Craon in Anjou), as much to MARGARET (who m. firstly in 1242, Raymond VII, Count of Toulouse [separ. 1245]; secondly, Aimery VIII, Vicomte de Thouars; thirdly, Geoffrey V, Baron of Châteaufort, and who d. 31 Oct. 1259); and 1296, to ALFARA (m. in 1247 to John de Warenne, Earl of Surrey), mentioning also his dau. ANASTAS already married to William de Chauvigny (Seigneur de Châteaufort in Berry). To this deed is appended his seal, bearing the arms of Lusignan, a Barry of many pièces, with the legend:—*SMITH. R. DE LUSIGNAC COMITIS MARCHIE*; and that of his wife:—*ISABELLA SACRA REGINA ANGLIE DOXA REGINAE*. William, here as elsewhere, styled de Valencia, will have taken his appellation from (most likely his birthplace) Valencia, a small town in Poitou, the site of a Cistercian Abbey, where Hugh X, Count of la Marche, lies buried. He was also seigneur of that place. For in *registres du Parlement*, of date 1354, 1355, produced by Du Chesne in the *preuves* of his *Maison de Chastillon*, the widow of Aymar, Count of Pembroke, is styled Maria de Sancto Paulo, domina de Valencia et comitissa de Penbroc in Anglia. This fully disposes of Mr. Stapleton's suggestion (*Lit. de Antiqua Legibus*, pref. p. xxiii), viz. "William de Valentia (Valence, chef-lieu of the Département de la Drôme)," a singular lapse on the part of so great an authority. Montaigne in Angoumois was, previously to 1514, in Poitou. Bellac and Rancou are in la Marche. [G. W. Watson.]

(a) "Anno 1247. Apud eundem etiam tunc temporis cum eodem legato in Anglia domini regis tres fratres uterini, ex mandato ejus, ut uberrime de deliciis et divitiis Anglie discurrerent, videlicet Guido de Lefunem miles primogenitus, et Wilhelmus de Valentia juvenis, nec adhuc batro cinetus militari, et Athelmarius clericus. Et præter hos soror eorum, sororque regis, Alesia. Hæc autem fuit propago ex gremio Isabelle quondam regine Anglie, comitissæque de Marchia suscepta, ex comite de Marchia Hugone Bruni." (Matt. Paris.)

(b) "Eodemque anno idibus augusti [i.e. 13 Aug. 1247] maritata est Johanna filia Guariini de Montechensil Wilhelmo de Valentia fratri domini regis uterino, hoc volente et diligenter procurante regis consilio. Mortuo enim filio dicti Guariini primogenito et herede, filium illum Joannam, quæ sola remansit, opulentissima hereditas expectabat. Et sic in magna parte devoluta est Anglica nobilitas ad advenas et ignotos. Maritata est insuper Alesia soror domini regis uterina Johanni comiti Warenne adolescenti." [Matt. Paris.] This Joan appears to have been considered the heiress expectant of her family, tho' her brother Sir William de Monchesey did not die till 1289, and even then left a da. Dionysia, tho' her legitimacy was (unsuccessfully) disputed. This da., who m. Hugh de Vere, died childless in 1313, having survived her aunt Joan and the said William de Valencia. See p. 203, note "I."

(c) "Circa idem tempus scripsit dominus rex manibus regni sed magnatibus, ut in festo S. Edwardi, videlicet translatione, quæ celebratur in quinquagesima S. Michaelis [i.e. 13 Oct. 1247], jubeat ut omnes ibidem convenirent, etc., ut Willemi de Valentia fratris sui, quem ipse rex ex die batheo victoriam erat militari, cum quibusdam nobilibus juvenibus, interessent tyrocinio, ut sic lectum multiplex presentia ipsorum magnatum, tam prelatorum quam aliorum, jucundius ad regis et regni honorem servaretur." (Matt. Paris.)

(d) Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke*."

coheirs of the former Earls of Pembroke), and it seems probable that this is the approximate date on which he was cr. or recognised as EARL OF PEMBROKE.⁽¹⁾ These estates, however, he restored some two years later to Mowbray, who survived till 1289, leaving a da., whose legitimacy the Earl unsuccessfully disputed. He, with Prince Edward and other Magnates, took the cross at Northampton 21 June 1268 (*Chron. T. Wikes*), and went to Palestine, arriving thence in London 11 Jan. 1272/3 (*Chron. M. et F. London*, p. 156). By Charter dat. in the Parl. at Westminster 19 May (1273), 3 Ed. I., in which he styles himself Earl of Pembroke, he agreed to the grant of the custom on wool; was one of the King's Great Council (1273-77), 5 Ed. I.; received 9 Aug. 1279, an representative of the English King, the counté of Agenais, made over by the French according to the treaty of Amiens, signed 23 May previous; was ann. "equis et armis" 12 Dec. 1276 to 14 Nov. 1287; was GUARDIAN OF THE REALM, 1285-87, during the King's absence, and was ann. to Parl. (as Earl of Pembroke) 24 June and 1 Oct. 1295. He d., or as some say was slain at Bayonne by the French, 13 June 1296, and was bur. in Westminster Abbey under a tomb still (1894) existing. The Countess Joan, who held Pembroke Castle and other considerable estates during her widowhood, survived him some 10 years, but was dead before (1307-08) 1 Ed. II. *Inq. post mortem*.

[JOHN DE VALENCE, apparently 1st s. and h. ap., who d. young and v.p., his heart being bur. in the Blackfriars and his body in Westminster Abbey.]

⁽¹⁾ The date of this creation is very uncertain. Brooke (uncontradicted by Vincent) gives it as early as 1247. Dugdale (following Matt. Paris) says that at the battle of Lewes (1264) "this William" was "then called Earl of Pembroke and not before, for ought I have seen." Doyle boldly asserts (quoting "*Treas. Roll*") that he was so created "before 29 Sept. 1251." Courthope, however, states that "in 1252 when banished by the Parl. of Oxford he certainly was not possessed of the Earldom, which was probably conferred upon him between 1262 (when he returned to England) and the outbreak of the Baron's war, 1264," to which he adds in a MS. note to his own copy of his work (now, 1894, at the College of Arms), "It may however be added that in a letter of him remaining among the Royal letters in the Record office, and dated 25 May 1267, he calls himself (only) *Seigneur de Pembroke*." No clue to the creation is given in Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke*," save that the said William is therein called "de Valence" up to 1285, and in and after 1286 "*Pembroke*." G. W. Watson writes on the subject as follows:—"I have wholly failed to satisfy myself as to the date when William de Valence obtained the title of Earl of Pembroke. It has been assigned (Courthope, p. 376) to 'so long period before the battle of Lewes' (May 13, 1264). M. Paris indeed, whose chronicle ends in 1259, calls him William de Valence only. And the continuator of the chronicle gives him the title of Earl of Pembroke at that battle. It has been argued, apparently on this basis (*Lords' Reports*, I, 153), that since in a writ 'issued in the King's name' (*Roll. N.E.*, I, 455) but not by the king, 30 May (1265) 49 Hen. III., William de Valence is only so styled, that he was probably then considered to have forfeited his earldom by his adherence to the king. This argument may be destroyed by a reference to a letter by the king—when he 'had his own again'—at the siege of Kenilworth 24 June 1266 (*Roll of Lat. Pat.* 50 Hen. III.) or to another writ of later date, Westminster 28 May 1270 (*Charter Roll*, 54 Hen. III.), where in both instances William de Valence is styled merely 'Our brother.' In the *Cronica Maiorum et Vicecomitum Londoniarum*, completed in 1274, William de Valence is never called an Earl. Without having made any elaborate research, the first authentic document in which I find the title occur is a charter dated in K. Edward's first parliament, 19 May 1275, by which he as Earl of Pembroke agreed to the grant of the custom on wool, etc. (*Parl. Writs*, I, 2). In a summons of 12 Dec. 1276 the title also occurs as 12th among the 13 Earls there mentioned. It is dropped in subsequent writs till 14 Nov. 1287."

"A singular diversity of style is noticeable in the writs addressed to Aymer, or Aimar, de Valence, who once occurs as *Dominus de Montiniaco* (12 Feb. 1301), and is occasionally (6 Feb., 10 Apr., 1299) reckoned among the *comites*, at other times among the *barones* till 18 Oct. 1307, but never with the title of Earl of Pembroke till 18 Jan. 1307/8, after which he is always so styled."

[WILLIAM DE VALENCE, styled "Le Jeune," 2nd but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. He possessed the Seigneuries of Montignac and Bellac. He d. v.p. and s.p., being slain in a battle between Gilbert de Clare and the Welsh, near Llandello Vawr, co. Carmarthen, 17 July 1282.]

X. 1296, 2. AYMER (DE VALENCE), EARL OF PEMBROKE, also or feudal Lord of Weyford or Wexford in Ireland, Seigneur de Valence, Montignac, &c., 3d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. about 1260-65; suc. his father in June 1296 and, tho' sum. to parl. 25 Jan. 1296/7 25 Ed. I. does not appear therein as *Earl of Pembroke*, (tho' placed next below the Earls and above all the Barons) till after the death of his mother (thru' whom his descent from those Earls was derived) 18 Jan. (1307/8) 1 Ed. II.^(a) He was at the siege of Carlaverock; was one of the Barons whose name was attached to the famous letter of 1301^(b) to the Pope; was knighted 1302-03 and confirmed in the Lordship of Weyford, or Wexford; and had lic. to go beyond sea on his private affairs.^(c) Shortly afterwards he distinguished himself against Bruce in Scotland with varied success, receiving several grants in that Kingdom and was from Aug. to Sep. 1307 (on the death of Edward I.) Guardian and Lieut. of Scotland, as he was also in 1314. At the coronation of Ed. II., 25 Feb. 1308, he carried the left boot.^(d) He opposed Gaveston, the King's favourite, and was instrumental in his capture. By the death of his cousin Dionysia de Vere, in 1313, he became the representative of his maternal grandmother Jean Marshal, one of the coheirs of the earlier Earls of Pembroke.^(e) He had a command at Bannockburn, 24 June 1314, and is said to have led the King away from that defeat. He was on several important missions to France and to Rome, on one of which, 1316-17, he was captured by a Burgundian, his ransom being fixed at no less than 20,000*l.* in silver—" *liens d'argent* "; P.C. 1318; Chief Justice in Eyre south of Trent, 1320; GUARDIAN OF ENGLAND, during the King's absence, June 1320; was one of the Judges who passed sentence of death on the Earl of Lancaster 22 March 1321/2. He m. firstly, before 1303, Beatrice, called also Jane, DE CLERMONT-NELLES, 3d da. and coheir of Ralph DE CLERMONT II., SEIGNEUR DE NELLIS and BRIO, Constable of France, by his first wife, Alix, *quo jure* VICOMTESSE DE CHATEAUDUN, and DAME DE MONTORBELLAU, 1st da. of Robert DE DREUX I., SEIGNEUR DE REU.^(f) She d. s.p. and was bur. 14 Sep. 1320 in the conventual church at Stratford. He is said to have m. secondly a da. of the Count of Barre (i.e. Bar-le-Duc) which is in the last degree improbable.^(g) He undoubtedly m. 5 July

^(a) It is said in Clark's "*Earls of Pembroke*" that "the Earldom no doubt was attached to Countess Joan's dower." However this may be, Pembroke Castle, the *caput Baronie*, was undoubtedly held by her, tho' not improbably in her *own* right.

^(b) See as to the letter "*Nicolas*" pp. 761-809. His name therein as "*Aymar de Valenc, d'aus de Montinirec*," occurs next after those of the seven Earls, who head that list.

^(c) On the extinction of the direct male line of the house of Lusignan, Counts of la Marche and Angoulême, by the death of Hugh XIII. (d. Nov. 1303; and of his brother Guy (d. 1307), Aymar de Valence, the nearest heir male, resigned his rights in those *comtés*, &c., to the French king, by charter dated 24 Nov. 1308. (Auselme, tom. iii, p. 80-2.)

^(d) Feod. ii, 30.

^(e) See p. 203, note "1."

^(f) The following note is furnished by G. W. Watson:—"Li maisnez des deux filz du Comte Robert [de Dreux] desenoit et la Dame de S. Walery et nom Robert, et ot a femme la Vicomtesse de Chateaudun, dont elle ot une fille, qui avoit nom Alix de Dreux, et fut hoir de la viconté de Chateaudun de par sa mere. Et ot a mary Monsieur Raoul, Sieur de Neelle et Conestable de France. Lequel Raoul mourut en la bataille de Courtray [1302]. Mais il ot de celle dame trois filles, dont Messire Guillaume de Flandres avoit l'aînée quand ce livre fut faict, et Messire Hugues l'Archevesque la deuxiesme, et Messire Henars de Valence la tierce. (Livre du Lignage de Dreux et de Coucy, written 1303.)"

^(g) "No such alliance occurs in any pedigree of the Counts of Bar. Moreover, within five months of the death of Earl Aymer's first wife, negotiations had been

1322,^(a) Mary de CHATELLO, dr. of GUY DE CHATELLO III, COUNT OF ST POL (d. 1317), by Mary (d. 1339) da. of John DE DREUX, DUKE OF BRITTANY in France and EARL OF RICHMOND in England (d. 1305), by Beatrice, da. of Henry III. The Earl d. s.p. at Compiègne, 23 June 1324,^(b) and was bur. under a magnificent tomb (still, 1891, remaining) in Westminster Abbey. Will enrolled 1 Nov. 1324 at the court of Hastings. On his death the *Barony of Pembroke reverted to the Crown*, and the estates were divided between the children of the only two of his sisters^(c) who left surviving

entered into for his marriage with (his subsequent wife) Mary de Châtillon. The arms of Clermont-Néelle were, *Gu. semy of trefoils and two barbels addorsed Or*, while those of Bar were, *Ar. semy of crosslets and two barbels addorsed Or*. Probably someone, observing the arms of Valence diminishing those of Clermont-Néelle on the Valence monument in Westminster Abbey, mistook the latter arms for those of Bar (better known in England from their appearance at Carlaverock) and started the fiction alluded to in the text." [G. W. Watson.]

(^a) The date of 5 July 1322, is given in Boyle's "*Official Baronage*." It seems rather late, inasmuch as the letters of Philip V., King of France, containing the marriage contract, are dated, at Paris, Feb. 1320/1. Letters of Edward II., consenting to the assignation of dowry, at Gloucester, 12 April 1321. Bull of dispensation from Pope John XXII, given 22 April 1321. These dates are obtained from the following extracts, furnished by G. W. Watson, viz.: "(1) Lettres de Philippe, Roy de France et de Navarre, données à Paris au mois du Fevrier l'an 1320 [Feb. 1320/1] concernant le traité de mariage fait par ledit seigneur entre Aymar de Valence, Chevalier, Comte de Pembroke, et Dame Marie fille de Madame Marie Comtesse de S. Pol tante audit seigneur Roy Philippe, faites sous plusieurs charges, assignations et rentes, et autres clauses apposées audit contract. (*Inventory of the Titres of la Reue*). (2) Lettres d'Edouard Roy d'Angleterre données à Gloucester le xvj jour d'Avril, de son regne le xiv [12 April 1321] par lesquelles il consent l'assignation du douaire de deux mille livres de rente que Monsieur Aymar de Valence, Comte de Pembroke, en traitant le mariage d'entre luy et Marie fille de Guy de Chastillon, Comte de S. Pol, avoit faite à ladite Marie sur ses terres d'Angleterre. (*The same Inventory*). (3) Bulle de la dispense donnée le x. des Cal. de May par le Pape Jean, le v. de son Pontificat [24 April 1321] à Monsieur Aymar de Valence Comte de Pembroke, de se marier avec Mademoiselle Marie fille de Monsieur le Comte de S. Pol sa cousine. (*The same Inventory*)."

(^b) The date and manner of his death are variously given, as that he was murdered, that he was slain in a tournament, and that he died of apoplexy "unconfessed and unshriven." That it was a bloody death is stated in the lines said to have been composed thereon, viz. —

"Mors Conatam Constatum necuit, mors ipsa orientia
Ipsa cruce rubrum campum facit et rubicundum."

Dugdale and others give the date as 27 June 1323, "when in attendance on Queen Isabella," as to which G. W. Watson observes, "(1) It is certain that the Queen went to France in the spring of 1325, left for the Low Countries after Pentecost 1326, and returned to England in Sep. 1326; (2) the text of the specific writs, addressed dilecto consanguineo et fidei suo Adonaro de Valencia comiti Pembroke, dated at Nottingham 20 Nov. and at Kenilworth 26 Dec., 17 Edw. II. (1326), summoning him to a Parl. to be held in Jan. 1325/4, is still extant. (*Lords' Reports*, App. 1., pp. 342, 344.) It is incredible that writs should be addressed six months after his decease to so potent a Baron as the King's cousin, though obscure individuals have been so summoned."

(^c) These sisters were (1.) Isabel, who m. 1275, as his first wife, John (Hastings) Lord Hastings (who d. 28 Feb. 1312/3), and d. 3 Oct. 1305, leaving a s. and h., John Lord Hastings, who became, in 1324, coheir to his maternal grandfather, the Earl of Pembroke, but who d. a few months later leaving a s. and h., Laurence, Lord Hastings, cr. Earl of Pembroke in 1339 as in the text below is mentioned (II.) Joan, who m. John Comyn, of Badenoch (d. 1306) and d. before her brother, the Earl of Pembroke, leaving, besides two sons who d. s.p., two daughters, viz. (1) Joan, b. 1296, who m. David (de Straburgi), Earl of Atholl [S. J.] to whom she conveyed considerable estates in Norfolk, Suffolk, Essex, Herts, Lincolnshire, and Northumberland, and who d. 28 Dec. 1327, leaving issue. (2) Elizabeth, aged 26 in 1325, when

descendants. His widow^(a), who survived, as such, for above 50 years, appears to have been deprived of her lands in France before 1372.^(b) She was foundress of Pembroke College (called "Aula Marie de Valentia") Cambridge, and of Denny nunnery in that county. She d. 17 April 1377 and was bur. at Denny. Will dat. at Brasted, co. Essex, 13 March 1375. pr. April 1377 at Lincoln and enrolled in the court of Hastings, London.

XI. 1339. 3 OF 1. LAURENCE (HASTINGS), LORD HASTINGS, s. and

h. of John, LORD HASTINGS, by Juliana, da. and h. of Thomas DE LEBURN, which John, was s. and h. of John (Hastings) the 1st LORD HASTINGS (1299)^(c) by his first wife Isabel, da. (whose issue became extinct) of William (DE VALENCE), EARL OF PEMBROKE, was b. about 1318, at Allesley, co. Warwick: *succ. his father* at the age of six, 27 Jan. 1324/5, not only in the paternal estates (Abergavenny, &c.), of the family but in many of those of the late Earls of Pembroke, e.g., the Lordship of Weyford, or Wexford, in Ireland, the Castles of Pembroke, Strigul, &c. After a long minority he became in 1339 Commander of the troops in France and Flanders and was on 13 Oct. 1339, cr. or recognised as EARL OF PEMBROKE, being summoned to Parl. 16 Nov. following. He was in the Scotch expedition, 1340-11; in that to Gascony, 1345, and was at the siege of Cádiz, 1347. He m. (when about 10) soon after 29 May 1328,^(d) at Hereford, Agnes, 3d da. of Roger (MORTIMER), 1st EARL OF MARCH, by Joan, da. of Peter DE GENEVILLE. He d. during the great plague, 30 Aug. 1348,^(e) and was bur. in the priory church of Abergavenny. *Int. post mortem*. Will dat. 21 Aug. and enrolled, 11 Nov. 1348, in the Court of Hastings. His widow m. before 21 June 1353, John DE HAKELUT, who was made Custodian of the Castle of Pembroke 1355. She d. 21 July 1362, and was bur. at Trinity Minorities. Will dat. 10 Oct. 1367.^(f)

XII. 1348. 4 OF 2. JOHN (HASTINGS), EARL OF PEMBROKE, and

LORD HASTINGS, only s. and h. b. 1347, and *succ. his father* when little more than a year of age; Capt. of the English forces in Gascony, 1368-70, and served at the capture of Bourdeille and Roche-sur-Yon where he was knighted; **H.G.** soon after 15 Nov. 1369; summ. to Parl., 8 Jan. 1370/1; Lieut. of the Duchy of Aquitaine,

she was found one of the three heirs of Earl Aymer, as heir to half her mother's moiety. She m. Richard Talbot to whom she conveyed Goodrich Castle, &c., and was ancestress of the Earls of Shrewsbury.

(^a) She is the lady spoken of as "Sad Chatillon on her bridal morn who wept her bleeding love," being "maid, wife, and widow," in one day, but the dates of the Earl's marriage and death contradict this statement.

(^b) Lettre datée du xv Janvier 1372 par laquelle le Roy a receu en foy et hommage le Duc de Bourbon des terres de Bellac, Rancou et Champagnac et de toutes les terres que tenoit au Royaume Marie de Sainet Pol, Dame de Valence, Comtesse de Penbroc, demeurant avec les ennemis en Angleterre, lesquelles le Roy a données au dit Seigneur." (*Inventory of the Titles of Bourbon*, liasses 17 and 68—Du Chesne, *Maison de Chatillon*, preuves, p. 169.) [G. W. Watson.]

(^c) "He had been originally affianced in his infancy to Alianora, da. of Hugh le Despencer, the younger, the reversion of the lands of Earl Ademar of Pembroke (br. of his paternal grandfather) being granted to Lawrence and Alianora and their heirs, July 27, 1325. (*Rot. Pat.*, 19 Ed. II.)" See an admirable article on the "*De Leghbirn Family*" by "Hermeneutide" in "*N. and Q.*," 7th S., xii, 270. Another person, however, is assigned to him as his first wife by Brooke (uncontradicted by Vincent), viz., "the Earle of St. Paul's daughter by whom he had no issue." (See also Cartlidge's "*Leandrich*," vol. i, p. 198), but this statement is no doubt erroneous.

(^d) A monument still existing in that church has, with every appearance of probability, been attributed to him, by O. Morgan in his "*Monuments in Abergavenny Church*," p. 37. He "is figured in the fine brass of his half-uncle, Sir Hugh Hastings, at Blaing, Norfolk. There is a full-sized reproduction of Pembroke's portrait in Carter's '*Specimens of Ancient Sculpture and Painting*.' Doyle engraves it as a portrait of John, the second Earl." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

(^e) Nicolas's "*Test. Vet.*"

1372. In attempting to relieve the siege of Rochelle he was defeated (after two days fight) by the Spanish fleet, 23 June 1372, and taken prisoner, remaining as such at Santander in Spain for about four years.^(a) His ransom was at length agreed upon for 120,000 francs, but he *d.* (not without suspicion of poison) at Arras between Paris and Calais on his way home, 16 April 1375 or 1376 under 30 years of age.^(b) He was *bur.* at Hereford but removed to Grey Friars, London.^(c) Will dat. 5 May 1372 and 26 March 1374, pr. 17 July and 17 Oct. 1376. He *m.* firstly "in the Queen's chapel" [apparently] at Reading in 1359 the Lady Margaret PLANTAGENET, 3rd *da.* of Edward III. (the reigning King) by Philipps of HAINAULT. She, who was *b.* at Windsor, 30 July 1346,^(d) was living 1 Oct. 1361, but *d.* s.p. soon afterwards. He *m.* secondly (by Papal dispensation) in 1363, Anne, *2nd juve.* (after 1372) RANOMES MANSY, *da.* and *h.* of Walter (MANSY), Lord MANSY, by Margaret, *2nd juve.* (after 1397) Duchess of Norfolk, *da.* and *h.* of Thomas (PLANTAGENET), Earl of Norfolk, 2d *s.* of Edward I. She, who was *b.* 21 July 1355, and for whom robes of the Order of the Garter were prepared in 1384, *d.* 3 April 1384. *Each.*, 7 Ric. II.

XIII. 13761 5 or 3. JOHN (HASTINGS), EARL OF PEMBROKE, and to Lord Hastings, only *s.* and *h.*, *b.* about Oct. 1372; *see his father* 1389. when about four years old^(e) and was under five years at the Coronation of Ric. II., 16 July 1377, when the Golden Spurs were carried on his behalf; was *Knighted* by the King, 15 Aug. 1381. By his mother's death, 3 April 1381, he became Lord MANSY; Commissioner of Array in Suffolk, 1385; Steward of Bury St. Edmunds, 1387. He *m.* when eight years old (the lady being 17), 24 June 1380, at Kenilworth, Elizabeth, *da.* of John (PLANTAGENET, styled "of Gaunt"), DUKE OF LANCASTER, by his first wife, Blanche, *da.* and coheir of Henry (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF LANCASTER. This marriage was, however, dissolved by mutual consent shortly after 24 Sep. 1383.^(f) He *m.* secondly, Philippa, 3d *da.* of Edmund (MORTIMER), 5d Earl of March, by Philippa, *da.* and *h.* of Lionel (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, *s.* of Edward III. *Red s.p.*, 13 or 19 Dec. 1389, aged about 17, being accidentally ("thro' infirmity and not by malice") killed in a tournament at Woodstock by Sir John St. John, and was *bur.* in the Grey Friars afd. M.I.^(g) Admon. at Lambeth, 26 Jan. 1389/90. *Ing. post mortem*, 18 Ric. II.^(h)

(a) See *Addenda* for remarks of W. Worcester therein.

(b) The date usually given is 1375, but that of 1376 seems more probable: See note to Nicolas's "Trak. Fct.", p. 91.

(c) He was the patron of Froissart who styles him "Bon Chevalier et hardi durement." (*Chron.*, v, 271), and refers to him (*Boissin de Janvier*) as "De Pemebroke, voir, en a moult bien fait son devoir."

(d) Or, possibly, at Calais in Sep. 1347; see *Addenda*.

(e) This Earl does not appear to have been considered to have possessed the Earldom; for in the different inquisitions held after his death he is uniformly described as 'John, son of John, late Earl of Pembroke,' nor is he, either in them or in the proceedings in [1390-91], 14 Ric. II., between Hugh de Hastings and Reginald de Grey, once styled Earl of Pembroke. This may be explained from the circumstance of his never having had livery of his lands." [Conthope.]

(f) She *m.* in 1384 John (Holland), Duke of Exeter, beheaded 1399/1400, whom see.

(g) "Liberalis, affabilis cunctis, humilis et benignus super omnes novellos Dominos ejus aetatis qui essent in regno." [Monachus de Kresham, *Hist. Ricardi II.*, p. 120.]

(h) Vincent, correcting Brooke, says that this Earl bore the arms of Hastings (or a maunch, *gules*), in the second quarter, those of Valencia in the third, while in the first and fourth quarter he bore the arms of (his maternal grandfather) Thomas (Plantagenet), "of Brotherton," Earl of Norfolk. It is to be observed that the Earl thus ignores the coat of his mother (that of Manny) thro' which (alone) he was entitled to the arms of Plantagenet. This is even a stronger case than that of the family of Howard as to the bearing of such arms as are the most illustrious in the principal place, for the Howards retain their *own* coat in the first quarter, tho' they introduce Plantagenet in the second quarter, ignoring Segrave altogether and postponing Mowbray to Plantagenet, tho' it is thro' those two last named families that their descent from Plantagenet exists.

By his death the *Earldom of Pembroke* reverted to the Crown,⁽²⁾ the *Barony of Manny* became extinct, while the *Barony of Hastings* [1290] became dormant and so remained for nearly 500 years. See that title. The Earl's widow, who was *b.* at Ludlow, 21 Nov. 1375, *w.* without licence (pardon, 15 Aug. 1390, on payment of 500 marks) Richard (Pierz ALAN), EARL OF ARDENDEL, who was *beheaded* 21 Sep. 1397. She *m.* thirdly, after April 1398, Thomas (POTYNGES), LORD ST. JOHN DE BASING (*d.* 1428) and *d.* 21 Sep. 1401,⁽³⁾ being *bur.* at Basingrove, near Lewes. *Inf. post mortem.*

XIV. 1414, 7. HUMPHREY PLANTAGENET, GREAT CHAMBERLAIN OF
to ENGLAND, 4th and yst. s. of Henry IV. : *b.* 3 Oct. 1390; was
1446/7. *cr.* (for life) 16 May 1414 EARL OF PEMBROKE and DUKE OF
GLOUCESTER, which (life) peerages he surrendered, receiving
them back, 8 July 1433 with the nasal rem. to heirs male of his
body. Afterwards, however, 27 Feb. 1442/3, a reversionary grant was given as to the
Earldom of Pembroke, failing heirs male of his body, in favour of William (DE LA POLE)
4th (VI) EARL OF SUFFOLK. Earl Humphrey, who several times was GUARDIAN OF
THE REAM, *d. s.p. legit.*, 23(c) Feb. 1448/7 aged 56, when *all his honours, save this*
Earldom, became extinct. See fuller account of him under "GLOUCESTER." Dukedom,
cr. 1414 : *cr.* 1446/7.

XV. 1446/7, 7. WILLIAM (DE LA POLE) MARQUESS OF SUFFOLK
to [1444] and EARL OF SUFFOLK [1385] became, 28 Feb. 1446/7 (on
1450. the death of the above) EARL OF PEMBROKE, under the rever-
sionary grant of that dignity, dated 27 Feb. 1442/3 made to him
and Alice his wife and "heredibus masculis de corporibus suis." in
event of the death of Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester and Earl of Pembroke "*sine*
herede de corpore suo."⁽⁴⁾ He, who was *b.* 1394, had *suc.* to the *Earldom of Suffolk*
25 Oct. 1415 and had been advanced, 14 Sep. 1444, to the *Marquessate of Suffolk*. He
was *cr.* DUKE OF SUFFOLK, 2 June 1448, and was *beheaded*, at sea, 2 May 1450,
when, altho' the act of attainder, petitioned for by the Commons, was never passed,

⁽²⁾ The Earl's father had, says Dugdale "made a feoffment of all his castles, Lordships, manors, &c., that, in case he died without issue of his body, the town and castle of Pembroke should come to the King, his heirs and successors, and the castle and Lordship of Bergavenny and other his lands in England and Wales to his cousin William de Beauchamp (his mother's sister's son) in fee" adding also "that so little did John, Earl of Pembroke (father to the last John) regard his next heir male and so much dislike Reginald Grey [2d Lord Grey de Ruthyn, who *suc.* as such 1353] as that he entailed the greatest part of his lands upon William de Beauchamp before mentioned." The estates accordingly devolved on this stranger in blood, but Reginald the 3d Lord Grey de Ruthyn (son of the second Lord abovenamed, and grandson of Roger, the first Lord by Elizabeth, sister of John, Lord Hastings, the father of Laurence, Earl of Pembroke) was found cousin and next heir of the whole blood to the Earl, while John Hastings (who according to the decision of the Lords in 1840 was in 1289 *de jure* Lord Hastings) was found his cousin and heir of the half blood, being s. and h. of Sir Hugh Hastings, br. of the half blood to John Lord Hastings next abovenamed, the father of the said Laurence, Earl of Pembroke.

⁽³⁾ Thus given in her *inq. post mortem*, tho' the "Register of Lewes" gives it as 26 Sep. 1400. See Hermentrude's article as on p. 209, note "c."

⁽⁴⁾ The date usually assigned is 28, but the true date is 23 Feb. "sane apud iii on the belle at attrenone." His house at Baynard's Castle was given to King's College the same day, and on the 24th part of his estates were made over to the Queen Consort Margaret. See authorities quoted in Sir James Ramsay's "*Leicester and York.*"

⁽⁵⁾ In Vincent's "*Brooke*," p. 422, the substance of this patent is given very fully (in Latin) as found by the Jurors at the *inq. post mortem* of Duke Humphrey. It appears that the castles and lordships of Pembroke, of Tenby, of Kilgaren, &c., in Wales, which on the death of the Duke without issue would have reverted to the Crown, were thereby settled to go with the Earldom.

his titles appear to have been considered as forfeited.⁽³⁾ See fuller account under "Suffolk," Dukedom, *cr.* 1448; *surrounded* 1492/3.

XVI. 1452/3, 1. SIR JASPER TUDOR, called "*of Hatfield*," uterine
to br. of the reigning King, Henry VI., being 2d s. of Sir Owen
1461; Tron^(b), by Katherine, Queen Dow. of England, was b. at
and Hatfield, Herts, about 1430; *Knighted* 25 Dec. 1449 and was *cr.*
1485, 6 March, 1452/3, EARL OF PEMBROKE^(c) with place and precedence in parl. and elsewhere immediately below his elder br. Edmund, Earl of Richmond (so *cr.* the same day) who had place and precedence immediately after all Dukes.^(d) Being a zealous Lancastrian he was attainted 4 Nov. 1461, when his *honours* were forfeited, but were of course allowed during the temporary restoration (9 Oct. 1470 to 14 April 1471) of Henry VI. On the accession to the crown (as Henry VII.) of his nephew (the s. and h. of his br. the Earl of Richmond), he was (as Earl of Pembroke) *cr.* 27 Oct. 1485, DUKE OF BEDFORD, and was restored by Parl. on 19 Dec. following to the *Earldom of Pembroke*. He d. *sup. legit.* 21 Dec. 1495 when *all his honours* became extinct. See fuller account under "Bedford," Dukedom, *cr.* 1485; *ex.* 1495.

XVII. 1468. 1. SIR WILLIAM HERBERT,^(e) of Raglan in the Marches of Wales (known as *Gwyllyt Dde* or Black Will), s. and h. of Sir William ap THOMAS^(f) of Raglan *alst.*, by his second wife, Gwladys, *relict* of Sir

(3) The Dukedom of Suffolk was confirmed to his s. and h. 23 March 1463, but surrendered by the s. and h. of that son 26 Feb. 1492/3, who was then confirmed in the *Earldom of Suffolk*, a dignity which had not apparently been restored to his said father.

(b) See note under "Richmond" Earldom, *cr.* 1452/3 as to the rise of this Owen Tudor.

(c) As to this creation Dugdale states that "there is no notice taken of it in the Roll of that time, nor in any other memorial of him that I have seen."

(d) Compare precedence of the Viscountcy of Beaumont *cr.* 1444/5 (Vol. i, p. 296) note "a" and that of the Barony of Stafford, *cr.* (as late as) 1649, and see Vol. i, p. 229, note "a," *sub* "Escaury" for a list of Special Warrants of precedence.

(e) No satisfactory reason appears as to why he and his brothers (Thomas Herbert, of Troy near Monmouth, and Sir Richard Herbert, of Cudebrooke) assumed the name of Herbert. His name appears as "William Herbert" among the Council whom 3 March 1460/1 agreed that Edward, Duke of York, should be King of England. (W. Worcester, *ad ann.*) In the [probably forged] commission alleged to have been issued by Edward IV. (see p. 212, note "c") it is stated that "after welk creation" [i.e. that of the Earldom in 1468] the Kinge his majestye commendyd the said Earl and Sir Richard Herbert, his brother, to take their symonyrs after their fyrst progenytor Herbert FitzRoy and to forgoe the Bryttish order and Manner, whose usage ys to envile every man by his Fader, Grandfader and grente Grandfader bys name." The allusion to the "*evil* Earl" shows that the document (unless prophetic) was in or after 1468. The name of Herbert had however certainly been assumed (as stated above) as early as 1460/1, and not improbably somewhat earlier. The Earl speaks in his will, dated 1469, of his brother Thomas Herbert (who is not included in this previous document) and makes John Herbert, (doubtless a near-relative) one of his Executors.

(f) The true genealogy of the Herbert family may be deduced from the remarks of Octavius Morgan, F.S.A., in his "Account of the Monuments in the Priory church, Abergavenny, 1872" (pub. by the "Monmouth and Caerleon Antiq. Society") where it is shewn that William ap Thomas (father of the 1st Earl) must have been the author of his own fortune, being the fifth son of Thomas ap Gwilym ap Jenkin, called of Perthire (d. 1438), who married Mand, da., but not heiress, of Sir John Morley. Here, however, the pedigree must stop as far as any authentic proof is known, altho' it is not unfrequently carried back to the time of Henry I.

Roger VAUGHAN, of Brecknock, da. of Sir David GAM; was b. about 1423; suc. his father in 1448; knighted, by Henry VI., 25 Dec. 1449; Sheriff of Glamorgan and Steward of the Lordships of Abergavenny, Usk and Cardigan, 1459-60; M.P. for co. Hereford, 1460-61; Chief Justice and Chamberlain of North Wales, 1461-62, and, having distinguished himself in the Yorkist cause, was sent, as just, as a Baron (LORD HERBERT), by writ 20 July (1461) 1 Ed. IV. directed "*Willielmo Herbert de Herbert*," by writs 22 Dec. (1463) and 28 Feb. (1463/4) 2 Ed. IV. directed "*Willielmo, dominum Herbert, Chf. J.*" and finally by writ directed "*Willielmo Herbert, Chf. J.*" Steward of the Lordship of Brecknock, 1461; obtained the Castle, town and Lordship of Pembroke, Tenby, St. Florence, Castle Martyn, &c., co. Pembroke, in 1461, and the honour of Dunster and the hundred of Carhampton, co. Somerset, in 1463; installed as **K.G.** 21 March 1461/2; captured the castle of Harlech (taking prisoner Jasper, the attainted Earl of Pembroke and his nephew Henry, afterwards King Henry VII.) on 14 Aug. 1468, being, a few days later, *sc.* 8 Sep. 1468^[b] EARL OF PEMBROKE.^[c] He was defeated 26 July 1469 and taken prisoner by the

The late Mr. Wakeman after the most careful researches observes that "the Herbert family owes its rise and subsequent importance firstly to Sir William ap Thomas, who was Steward of the Lordships of Usk and Cardigan, &c., under Richard, Duke of York, and secondly to his son Sir William Herbert, the first Earl of Pembroke. Both father and son were no doubt men of first rank abilities and the offices they held and the favour of the York family afforded them opportunities of acquiring possessions and enriching themselves and their relations. Previous to the reign of Henry VI. none of the descendants of Jenkin (who lived in the reigns of Ed. III. and Ric. II.) appear in any authentic records as landed proprietors, and we have only the statements of the Welsh Bardic Herddis, the compilers of pedigrees, that they were Lords of Werndee, near Abergavenny, and of Peribis, near Monmouth. But the records prove that *neither* of these places belonged to them at any time approaching to so early a period as that represented. The sons of Sir William ap Thomas were the first who were called Herbert. The often repeated assertion that the Herberts acquired the estate of Raglan by the marriage of the father of Sir William ap Thomas with the heiress of a Sir John Morley is totally erroneous." The first wife of Sir William ap Thomas (by whom he had no issue) was Elizabeth (d. 1420) da. of Sir John Bluet, of Haglingworth, co. Gloucester, and widow of Sir James Berkeley (who died 13 June 1405), from whose eldest son, James, Lord Berkeley, the purchase of Raglan was made by this Sir William, the original conveyance deed being still among the muniments of the Duke of Beaufort.

All that has been learnt of Jenkin (the ancestor in the fourth degree of the 1st Earl of Pembroke) is that he was Muster Sergeant ("*Magister Servientis*") of the Lordship of Abergavenny, that he had a small estate in Llanvapley, and that the reputed name of his father was Adam. Mr. Morgan further observes that William ap Thomas was knighted (not, as generally said, by Henry V. in 1415, but) by Henry VI. on Whitsunday (19 May) 1426; that he died in 1446, his widow Gladys dying in 1454, both being bur. in the priory church of Abergavenny. [*Ex inform.* G. W. Watson].

(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(b) *Ob insignem capicemum castri predicti (sic Harlaughe, i.e., Harlech) says W. Worcester.*

(c) For the sake of ascertaining the new Earl's ancestors, and probably of raising them into importance, a commission is stated to have been issued by Edward IV., the return of which is in Coxe's "*Monmouthshire*" (p. 421) and in Fenton's "*Pembroke-shire*" (App. No. vi.) given as 12 Aug. 1460 tho' in "*Dugdale*" the date is not till 1462. The best account of this is given by Sir Samuel Rush Meyrick in his "*Vindications of Wales by Let's Dawn*" (vol. i, p. 196), who stigmatises it as "a forgery and not earlier than the reign of Henry VIII. [as] is shown by the recurrence four times of the word *Majesty*, which was first invented as a title for the Emperor Charles V., and then adopted in the latter part of his reign by [Henry VIII.] his rival." Meyrick there assigns the probable date as being *temp.* Edward VI. (when the second grant of the Earldom to the Herbert family took place), and remarks that "the commission is not referred to in any pedigree in the College of Arms," and that the date 1462 is irreconcilable with the fact that William was not *cr.* Earl till 1468. "The pedigree" says the document, "is thus. The same honourable Erle ya natyrd William Herbert, a nobell knyght, ya sonne of William, the sonne of Thomas, the

Lancastrian insurgents at Edgcote in Northamptonshire and beheaded (together with his brother Sir Richard Herbert) on the 27th or 28th at Banbury, or Northampton.^(a) Will dat. 18 July 1468; another dat. 27 July 1469, pr. 30 Aug. 1469,^(b) directing his burial, which took place at Tintern Abbey, to be at Abergavenny. He *m.* about 1455, Anne, sister of Walter, Lord FERRERS, *dc.* of Sir Walter DAVENANT, of Rodenham, co. Hereford, by Elizabeth, *da.* and *h.* of Sir John MANSURV. She, who was also bur. at Tintern Abbey, survived him and probably, as directed in his will, took the order of widowhood.

XVIII. 1469. 2. WILLIAM (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE [1468]

to and LORD HERBERT [1461], 1st s. and h., 5, 6 March 1469/1:

1479. *Knighted*, Sept. 1466 on the occasion of his marriage and said to have been then *cr.* "*Dominus de Dunstaple*"^(c) [*cr.* Dunster, *co.* Somerset]; *swor. to the peerage* July 1469; Chief Justice and

Chamberlain of South Wales, 1471-84. The King being desirous to confer the *Earldom of Pembroke* on his own son, this Earl resigned the said dignity, and was *cr.* 4 July 1479 (in lieu thereof) EARL OF HUNTINGDON with *rem.* to the heirs of the lady of his father. This Earldom was confirmed to him 21 May 1481 and again 17 May 1482 tho' (his last time, the limitation was altered from "heirs of the lady" to "heirs male" of his said father)^(d). He was Bearer of the Golden Spurs and of the Queen's Sceptre at the Coronation of Richard III. 6 July 1483.^(e) He *m.* firstly, *v.p.* when only 5 years old, in Sep. 1466, at Windsor, Mary, sister of Elizabeth, Queen Consort of Edward IV., *da.* of Richard (Wiltshire), 1st EARL RIVERS, by Jacqueline, *da.* of Peter DE LUXEMBOURG, Count of St. Pol and CONVERSANO.^(f) He coventured, on 29 Feb. (1433/4) 1 Rich. III., to accept in marriage "Katharine PLASTAGENET," illegit. *da.* of Richard III.,^(g) which marriage was, probably, never consummated. He *d.* s.p.m. 16 July 1491, and was bur. at Tintern Abbey. At his death the *Earldom of Huntingdon* became extinct or possibly dormant^(h), but the Barony of Herbert (see that dignity) devolved on his *da.* and *h.* who *m.* in 1492 Sir Charles Somerset, *cr.* Earl of Worcester by 1513/4.

sonne of Gwilym, the sonne of Jenkyn, the sonne of Adam, the sonne of Reignold, the sonne of Peter, the sonne of Herbert, the sonne of Herbert, a nobell Lord, descended of the roial blood of the crowne of England, for he was natural sonne to King Henry the fyrst." This descent is somewhat of a contrast to that given to him in Hall's "*Chronicles*" where he is said to have been "of a meane gentleman promoted to the estate of an Earl." The "cloudy" origin of the Herberts is well and amusingly set forth in an article by "*Sauva cuigun*" in vol. i. (pp. 30-35) of the "*Her. and Gen.*"

(^a) According to the inquisition he died the Thursday next after the feast of St. James (*i.e.* 27 July) and according to Hall's "*Chronicles*," at Banbury. Sir J. H. Ramsay, however (in his "*Lancaster and York*," vol. ii, p. 343) makes the date of his execution the 28th and the place Northampton.

(^b) Nicolas's "*Test. vet.*"

(^c) William of Worcester, who adds that it was "*ad secretum displicentiam Comitû Warreici de Magnatum tercie*." No such creation as Baron Dunster or Baron Herbert of Dunster is known.

(^d) See vol. iv, p. 287, note "a" *sub* Huntingdon.

(^e) See vol. iii, p. 8, note "c" *sub* "Dacre" for a list of Peers there present. It is to be noted that, besides the Earl of Huntingdon, there was present thereat a "Lord Herbert," whom it seems difficult to identify.

(^f) Conversano (the French form being "Conversan") in the Kingdom of Naples.

(^g) "*Ex ipso autogr. pen. Tho. Herbert de Tintern, in Cons. Monach. Bar.*," as quoted in Sandford.

(^h) If the Earl's surviving brothers were legitimate, there seems no reason why the eldest of them should not have succeeded to the Earldom of Huntingdon, which had been confirmed to their father and the heirs male of his body. Of these brothers, the next one (1) Sir Walter Herbert, who seems to have suc. to some of his estates and to have had some influence in South Wales, in the time of Henry VII., *m.* Anne, *da.* of Henry (Stafford), Duke of Buckingham. He is said to have had no issue, and was certainly dead in or before 1513, at which date his relict was wife to George (Hastings), Earl of Huntingdon. Another brother (2) Sir George Herbert was of St. Julian's near

XIX. 1479. J. EDWARD (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CORNWALL at
to his birth, 2 Nov. 1479, being s. and h. of EDWARD IV.,
1483. was *cr.* Prince of Wales and EARL OF CHESTER, 26 June
1471; *cr.* DUKE OF CORNWALL, in Parl. 17 July 1471 and
finally was *cr.* 18 July 1479 EARL OF MARCH and EARL OF
PEMBROKE to hold the same during the King's pleasure. On 9 April 1483 he
ascended the throne as EDWARD V. (*post mortem*), when all his honours merged
in the Crown. See fuller particulars under "Cornwall" Dukedom, 1479 to 1483.

XIX^{bis}. 1485. SIR JASPER TUDOR who had been *cr.* EARL OF
or to PEMBROKE 6 March 1482/3, which title had been forfeited
XVII^{bis}. 1495. 1 Nov. 1491, was, on the accession of the house of Tudor to the
throne *cr.* 27 Oct. 1485 (as Earl of Pembroke) DUKE OF
BEDFORD, being (2 months later) restored by Parl. on 12 Dec. 1485 to the Earldom
of Pembroke. He *d. s.p. legit* 21 Dec. 1495 when all his honours became extinct.
See fuller account under "Bedford" Dukedom, *cr.* 1485; *cc.* 1495.

Marquessate. I. LADY ANNE BOLEYN, *alias* ROCHFORD^(a), spinster,
I. 1532, da. of Thomas (BOLEYN), EARL OF WILTSHIRE in England, EARL OF
to DEMOND in Ireland and Viscount ROCHFORD, by Elizabeth, da. of
1536. Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, was b. about 1505^(b); was a
maid of honour to the Queen Consort Katharine in 1527, within 3
or 4 years of which date, "the relations which subsisted between
the King" and herself "could scarcely be matter of doubt."^(c) She^(d) was accord-
ingly *cr.* 1 Sep. 1532^(e) MARCHIONESS^(f) OF PEMBROKE, "with the assent of
the nobles of the kingdom"^(g) with rem. of that dignity to the heirs male of her
body and with, it is said^(h), place and precedence before all of like degree.⁽ⁱ⁾ A
ceremony of marriage with the King, HENRY VIII., took place either on 11 Nov.
1532 or (more probably) on 25 Jan. 1532/3 at Whitehall, which marriage (the King's
former marriage with his first Queen [Katharine of Aragon] having been, 5 days
previously pronounced invalid) was judicially confirmed by the Archbishop of Canter-
bury, 28 May 1533. It was however (three years later) 15 May 1536 pronounced
"null and void and always had been so." She was crowned Queen Consort 1 June
1533, but, within three years time, was found guilty of adultery,^(k) and was *beheaded* on

Newport in Monmouthshire, in which estate he was suc. by his son Sir Walter, his
grandson Sir William and his great grandson another Sir William, who *d.* there
4 March 1592/3, leaving a da. and h. who *m.* Edward (Herbert), 1st Baron Herbert of
Chirbury. According to some accounts, there was yet another br. (8) Philip Herbert,
of Blunhangel, near Magor, but he is ignored by Dugdale.

(a) In the account of her creation as Marchioness (see note "e" below) she is
called "the Lady Anne Rochford."

(b) See p. 114, note "f" sub "Ormonde" as to her age and as to her or her
sister's respective seniority. Paul Friedmann in his "Anne Boleyn" (pub. 1884)
who considers her to have been the eldest, places her birth in 1503 or 1504, while
Camden ("Anna's of Eliz.") makes it as late as 1507.

(c) *Nat. Biog.*, under "Anne."

(d) The first instance, apparently, of a woman being raised to the peerage by creation
inasmuch as the dukedom of Norfolk in 1317 was conferred on one who was already
au p're, Countess of Norfolk by inheritance.

(e) A full account of this ceremony is in "Courtship," p. 1x. See also Miles's
Cat. of Honour, p. 12.

(f) This was the 9th Marquessate that had been created. See vol. iii, p. 146, note
"g," sub, "Dorset" for a list of such.

(g) *Ordnance*, 1483-1646, in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(h) *Courtship*. This would give her precedence over the Marquessate of Dorset
(Grey) *cr.* 1475 and that of Exeter (Courtenay) *cr.* 1525, the only two Marquessates
then in existence.

(i) See p. 212, note "d."

(k) See p. 145, sub "Ormonde" for account of her brother and others, who were
found guilty with her.

Tower Hill 19 May 1536 (one day before the King's remarriage) being *bur.* in the chapel in the Tower. It is to be presumed that her peerage was forfeited for high treason, but as she *d.* a.p.m.⁽⁴⁾ it anyhow became extinct a few days later.⁽⁵⁾

XX. 1551. J. "SIR WILLIAM HERBERT, K.G., President of the Royal Council in Wales and Master of the Horse," was cr. 10 Oct. 1551⁽⁶⁾ BARON HERBERT OF CARDIFF co. Glamorgan and on (the day following) 11 Oct. 1551⁽⁷⁾ EARL OF PEMBROKE. He was s. and h. of Richard Herbert, Gentleman Usher to Henry VII., by Margaret (relict of John MAREFANT) da. and h. of Sir Matthew CRADOCK, of Swansea, which Richard was illegit. s. of William (HARRIS), 1st Earl of PEMBROKE, by his concubine Maude⁽⁸⁾ was *h.* probably in 1506⁽⁹⁾ was a Gent. Pensioner about 1526 and one of the Esquires of the body; was joint Attorney Gen. in co. Glamorgan, in 1535 and, having married in or before 1534, Anne, da. of Sir Thomas PAUNT, of Kendal, by Maud, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas GUYER, became in 1543 (by the marriage of his wife's sister with the King) brother in law to Henry VIII. He was accordingly knighted and made Governor of the Castles of Aberystwith and Carmarthen in 1543 and became a Gent. of the Privy chamber in 1546, obtaining the rich estates belonging to the Abbey of Wilton,⁽¹⁰⁾ Wils, the castle of Cardigan, &c. & also (as Keeper) Baynard's Castle, London, besides being Steward to much of the royal lands in the west. He was one of the executors of Henry VIII., and was P.C. and Chief Gent. of the Privy Chamber and Joint Governor to the new King, Edward VI., in Jan. 1546/7.⁽¹¹⁾ Master of the Horse,

(4) It is needless to state that she was mother of Queen Elizabeth, whose impending birth (7 Sep. 1533) no doubt quickened the King's marriage proceedings with her.

(5) Courthope, however, states positively that on her becoming the wife of Henry VIII. "the honour [i.e. her peerage] merged in the Royal dignity," tho' Nicolas (more cautiously) had stated that, on that event "the honour *probably* became merged in the Royal dignity." The position of a Queen Consort seems hardly to justify such merger. The case, however, is unique.

(6) "*Crestions*, 1488-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(7) At that date two Dukedoms (Northumberland and Suffolk) one Marquessate (Winchester) and one Earldom (Pembroke) were conferred.

(8) This Lady is said to be the da. and h. of Adam ap Howell Gwyn, or Graunt as the name is sometimes given, but there is no known authority. Morgan's researches [see p. 212, note "f"] shew that Richard Herbert (the Earl's father) was Gent. Usher to Henry VII. and was appointed Constable and Porter of Abergavenny Castle, 22 July (1509) 1 Hen. VIII.; that he was *not* of Ewyas, nor was he a Knight, the words "*de Ewyas, Miles*" at present existing on his tomb at Abergavenny, being a gratuitous substitution, of late date, for the word "*Armaiger*," seen in the inscription both by Symonds and by the author of Gough's MS. He had no connection either with Ewyas Lacy or Ewyas Harold, while as to the statement (in "*Cedius*") that he had a seat at Grove Radnor, in Herefordshire "no one seems to know exactly where that is." He died 2 or 12 Sep. 1510, according to the two readings of his epitaph given by the authors named above, and was certainly dead 23 Sep. (1510) 2 Hen. VIII., when Charles (Somerset), Lord Herbert, was made Constable and Porter of the Castle of Bergavenny, in the King's gift by the decease of Richard Herbert. [*Ex inform.* G. W. Watson.]

(9) The date of 1506 for his birth would accord with his age on his M.I. "anno ætatis LXIII, salutis MDLXIX," and is adopted by Vincent accordingly, who corrects Brooke for stating that he died in 1570 aged 78, and states that he died "in his climatricall yere" of 63. If however he was, as stated in a portrait at Wilton, aged 66 in 1567, the truth would be equally between them.

(10) He destroyed the Monastic buildings and built a magnificent mansion at Wilton of which the east front, much altered, alone remains.

(11) Tho' apparently the Earls of Pembroke were, as late as the reign of Queen Elizabeth, only tenants at will of Baynard's Castle, it appears to have eventually passed to them absolutely, and was their London residence till the great fire of 1666.

(12) "Pembroke, in the black volume of appropriations [of lands distributed among themselves by the council of Edward VI., see p. 182, note "c," sub "Pret"] was the most deeply compromised, and in Wils and Somerset, where his new lands lay, was hated for his oppression of the poor." [Fraunce's "*Mary*," p. 23.]

1548-52; in 1549 was active in suppressing a rebellion in Devonshire and Cornwall, and was on his return el. **K.G.** 1st and inst. 13 Dec. 1549; President of the Council of Wales, 1550-53, and again 1555-58, being *raised to the peerage* in Oct. 1551, as a Baron and Earl, as above stated. Taking part against the Protector (the Duke of Somerset) he was rewarded by a grant of his Grace's estates in Wiltshire and that vicinity. He entertained the King at Wilton, 28 Aug. 1552; raised a body of 300 horses for the special service of the crown, at the head of whom he rode into London, to his mansion of Baynard's Castle, 17 Feb. 1552/3 in great state; was one of the 20 Peers^(a), signatories of the letters patent, 16 June 1553, settling the crown on Lady Jane Grey, and was one of the 5 noblemen^(b) who did homage to her, 9 July 1553, as Queen.^(c) When however her cause was declining he promptly declared for Queen Mary at whose proclamation in London, 19 July 1553, he was present and by whom he was made P.C. in Aug., and whose Coronation he attended 1 Oct. 1553, as Bearer of the Spurs. He had shortly before acted as one of the mourners at the funeral (Aug. 1553) of Edward VI. The slight opposition which his forces made to Wyatt's rebellion brought him under suspicion, but he subsequently favoured the Spanish alliance and the views of the Catholic party.^(d) Accordingly he entertained Philip's ambassador in July 1553 at Wilton, and was one of the 4 Peers who attended the Queen at her wedding in Winchester Cathedral (25 July 1554), carrying the sword of state. He was again, 1555-58, President of the Council of Wales, was twice Governor of Calais and was, in 1557, Capt. Gen. of the English army in France. To the new Queen, Elizabeth, (who supped with him, 25 April 1559, at Baynard's Castle) he was made P.C. in 1558; Lord Lieut. of Wilts and Somerset 1559, and Lord Steward of the Household 1568. He, however, entered into the scheme for the marriage of the Queen of Scots with the Duke of Norfolk, and was arrested in 1569 the soon afterwards released. His first wife above-named *d.* at Baynard's Castle, 20 and was *bur.* with great state 28 Feb. 1551/2, at St. Paul's Cathedral, London. He *m.* secondly, Anne, widow of Peter Courtenay, (ancestress of the Earls of Northampton), *da.* of George (Talbot), 4th Earl of Shrewsbury, being his only surv. child by his second wife, Elizabeth, *da.* and coheir of Sir Richard Walmes of Erith, *co.* Kent. He *d.* at Hampton Court 17 March 1569/70, aged probably 63,^(e) and was *bur.* 13 April following at St. Paul's *afsd.* in great state.^(f) M.I. Will dat. 28 Dec. 1569 to 16 March 1569/70, pr. 1570. His widow, by whom he had no issue, was *bur.* (with her mother) at Erith *afsd.* 8 Aug. 1588. Will dat. 27 June 1566, pr. 1 Aug. 1568.

XXI. 1569/70. 2. HENRY (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, &c., &c. and *h.* by first wife, *b.* about 1534; *ed.* at Peterhouse, Cambridge; styled LORD HERBERT, 1551-70; **K.B.**, 29 Sep. 1563, at the Coronation of Queen Mary; Gent. of the Bedchamber to King Philip, 1554-58; *suc. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, &c., 16 March 1569/70; Lord Lieut. of Wilts, 1570; of Somerset and Wilts, 1583, and again 1590; was one of the triers of the Duke of Norfolk, 16 Jan. 1571/2; el. **K.G.**, 24 April, and inst., 24 May 1573; President of the Council of Wales, 1586; one of the 24 noblemen^(b) for the trial of the Queen of

(a) See list of them in Vol. III, p. 70, note "f," *sub.* "Derby."

(b) *E.g.* Northumberland, Northampton, Arundel, Huntingdon and Pembroke.

(c) According to Northumberland's account, Pembroke was the original deviser of the whole Conspiracy, and was moved by a personal dread of losing his property if a Roman Catholic Sovereign should ascend the throne. [Nat. Biogr.]

(d) "A pension of 2,000 crowns from Charles V.'s envoy, Egmout, seems to have dispelled some early misgivings," tho' as "his religious views inclined to Calvinism," he "never pretended to sympathise with the Roman Catholic revival." [Nat. Biogr.]

(e) See p. 216, note "f."

(f) Snow states that the mourning given at his burial was of the value of £2,000. His monument is engraved in Dugdale's "St. Pauls."

(g) A masterly character of him is in Froude's "Elizabeth," vol. i, p. 44. A good portrait (with a short memoir) is in the "Heraldologia" (1820), p. 57. Lloyd says of him that "his disposition got favour and his prudences wealth . . . when others were distracted with factions in King Edward's reign; he was intent upon his interest, leaning, as he said, on both sides the stairs to get up."

(h) See vol. III, p. 72, note "a," *sub.* "Derby" for a list of these.

Seots in Oct. 1586: Lord Lieut. of North and South Wales. 1587: cv. M.A. of Oxford, 27 Sep. 1592.^(a) He m. firstly at Barham House, London, 21 May 1553, Katharine, 2d da. of Henry (Here), Duke of Suffolk, by Frances, da. of Charles (BRANDON), Duke of Suffolk, and the Lady Mary Tudor, da. of Henry VII. This marriage (which was on the same day as that of her sister, the celebrated "*Lady Jane Grey*," with Lord Guildford Dudley) was dissolved or declared null by the influence of the Earl of Pembroke after the fall of the Grey family.^(b) He m. secondly, 17 Feb. 1562/3, Katharine, 1st da. of George (TALBOT), 6th Esq. of SHREWSBURY, by his first wife, Gertrude, da. of Thomas (MANNERS), Earl of Rutland. She, who was twice visited by Queen Elizabeth at Baynard's Castle during her last illness, *d.* s.p. and was bur. 15 May 1576, in Salisbury Cathedral. He m. thirdly about April 1577 Mary, sister of Robert, 1st Earl of Leicester, and of the famous Sir Philip Sidney, da. of Sir Henry Sidney, **K.G.**, by Mary, da. of John (DENLEY), Duke of Northumberland. He *d.* at Wilton, 19 Jan., and was bur. 5 March 1600/1,^(c) at Salisbury Cathedral.^(d) Will pr. 1601.^(e) His widow, who was b. probably about 1555 at Penhurst, Kent, and who had a reputation for learning and piety, *d.* at her house in Aldersgate street, London, 25 Sep. 1621, and was bur. in Salisbury Cathedral.^(f) Admon. 3 Oct. 1621.

XXII. 1600/1. 3. WILLIAM (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, &c., s. and h., by last wife, *b.* 8 April 1580, at Wilton; styled Lord HERBERT, 1580—1600/1; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.); 9 March 1592/3; *see, to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, &c., 12 Jan. 1600/1, about which time he was banished

(a) On the occasion of the Queen's visit to that University, when 3 Earls (Worcester, Cumberland and Pembroke) 3 Knights and 9 Esquires were so created.

(b) Reference is made in "Collins" to "Doleman's conference cited in *Cens. Let.* vol. vii, p. 137." This Katharine subsequently m. (about Dec. 1560) Edward (Seymour), Earl of Hertford (so cr. 1559), whom *see*.

(c) There is a good portrait of him, as well as of his Father, in the *Heraldologia*, p. 115.

(d) The arms borne by the first and second Earls of the second creation are generally given as being surrounded with a bordure (for illegitimacy) gobony, or and *gules*, on each pane of the last a bezant. The arms of the first Earl (*d.* 1569) as engraved in Dugdale's "*St. Paul's*" shew this (gobony) bordure, but in his Garter plate the bordure is "*argent*." In the Garter plate of the second Earl there is no bordure at all, and in the blazon thereof in Leake's *Garter Plates* (Coll. of Arms) is the note that from this time the arms were borne "*Per pale, azure and gules* (the former coat being "*gules* and *azure*") and without the bordure. Most certainly this bordure disappears with the 3d Earl who, and whose successors, bore the coat without any difference. This fact is mentioned by Woodward in his valuable "*Treatise on Heraldry*" (p. 561), sub "*Heraldic Marks of Illegitimacy*" (*ib.*, pp. 548—552), where it is pointed out that a similar expurgation occurs in the arms of Somerset (Earls and Marquesses of Worcester, Dukes of Beaufort, &c.), descended from Sir Charles Somerset, cv. in 1514 Earl of Worcester, who, being an illegit. son of Henry (Beaufort), Duke of Somerset, bore the arms of his father debased with a baton or bendlet-sinister, which brisure was, however, relinquished by his son who, in lieu thereof, bore the arms on a broad fess in a golden shield, but this also was soon discontinued for the undifferenced arms of Beaufort as borne by the said Duke of Somerset and now by the Dukes of Beaufort. So, also, in the arms of Byron, Barons Byron, of whom the earlier Lords bore the coat "*within a bordure, sable*," as the mark of their bastard descent (*ib.*, p. 562).

(e) It is said that the Earl was latterly on bad terms with his wife; Chamberlain ("*Letters, temp. Eliz.*") says that he left her "*as bare as he could, bestowing all on the young Lord even to her jewels*."

(f) An account of her is in Ballard's "*Learned Ladies*," Park's "*Royal and Noble Authors*," &c., but her chief title to fame is the highly eulogistic and well known epitaph (probably by Ben Jonson) speaking of her as "Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother." To her the "*Arcadia*" of Sir Philip Sidney is addressed. In Lodge's "*Portraits*" is an engraving of her picture by Marc Gheeraerts, now at Penhurst.

from Elizabeth's Court for an intrigue with one of the Majds of Honour.^(a) By the new Monarch, however, he was made Keeper of Clarendon Forest, 1603; cl. K. O., 25 June, and inst., 9 July 1603; Warden of the Stannaries and Lord Lieut. of Cornwall, 1604; M.A. of Oxford, 30 Aug. 1605;^(b) Warden of Dean Forest, 1608; Councillor for the Colony of Virginia, 1609; Capt. of the town of Portsmouth, 1609; P.C. 1611; LORD CHAMBERLAIN OF THE HOUSEHOLD, 1615-25; Constable of Rydnor Castle, &c., and High Steward of Tutbury, 1616; Joint Deputy-Earl Marshal, 1616-21; Chancellor of the Univ. of Oxford, 1616/7-30;^(c) P.C. [S.] 1617; Lord Lieut. of Somerset and Wilts, 1621; Joint Commissioner of the Great Sea, May to July 1621. He thrice (1620-1623) entertained James I. at Wilton. At the Coronation of Charles I., 2 Feb. 1635/6, he was Bearer of the Crown: LORD STEWARD OF THE HOUSEHOLD, 1626-30; Chief Justice in Eyre south of Trent, 1628. He m., 4 Nov. 1604, Mary,^(d) 1st da. and coheir of Gilbert (Talbot), 7th EARL OF SHREWSBURY, by Mary, da. of Sir William CAVENDISH. He d. s.p. of serious apoplexy at Baynard's Castle, 10 April, and was bur. 7 May 1630, at Salisbury Cathedral, aged 50.^(e) Admin. 26 April 1630.^(f) His widow long survived him.

[JAMES HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 1616, d. an infant and v.p. at Baynard's Castle.]

[HENRY HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT, 2d but 1st sury. s. and h. ap., b. 1621; d. an infant and v.p.]

^(a) Mary Fitton, generally supposed to be "the Dark Lady" in Shakespeare's sonnets. He and his brother and successor, Philip, are "the incomparable pair of brethren" to whom the first folio of Shakespeare's works is (1623) dedicated and he possibly is the "Mr. W. H." alluded to as "the onlie begetter" of Shakespeare's sonnets.

^(b) See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," and "Elingham," for a list of those so created at that date.

^(c) Pembroke College, originally Broadgates Hall, was re-founded (by Thomas Tesdale and Richard Wightwick) in 1624 during the time of his Chancellorship and received its name from him but nothing else save a piece of plate now (1894) no longer in existence. He, however, was a benefactor to the University, presenting no less than 250 Greek MSS. (formerly in the Barocci library) to the Bodleian.

^(d) Lord Clarendon says that "he paid much too dear for his wife's fortune by taking her person into the bargain." Rowland White writes to Lord Shrewsbury, 4 Feb. 1604, in a very different strain, speaking of her as being "much honoured" by all her husband's friends and that "all strive who shall love her best."

^(e) Lloyd (quoting, more or less, Anthony Wood) calls him "the very picture and *via cingit* of nobility, his person rather majestic than elegant, his presence full of stately gravity, his mind generous and purely heroic, often stout but never disloyal." Clarendon also gives a long and highly flattering character of him, which is said by H. Walpole to be "one of the most amiable" and "one of the best drawn" in his history. He, however, in reality (see note "f," below) appears to have been a gloomy debauchee whose propriety of deportment cloaked his excesses. See "*Sydney Papers*," ii, p. 122, as to his "melancholy." S. R. Gardiner, in his able "*History*" (vol. vii, p. 133), aptly characterises him as "*The Hamlet* of the King's Court. Unquestionably "as a Statesman Pembroke lacked force of character. He opposed Buckingham tamely altho' their views were on most subjects diametrically opposed and readily agreed to patch up their quarrels." [Nat. Biogr.] There is a portrait of him by Mytens (engraved by Vandervoerst) at Wilton, a brass statue by Le Sueur (which in 1727 was presented to Oxford University), a portrait by Vandyke from the said statue, and a fine miniature by Oliver in 1616 which in 1812 was in "the Portland Museum."

^(f) Tho' his income had amounted to £22,000 a year "he left debts behind him of above four-score thousand pounds." Letter of Rev. J. Mead to Sir M. Stateville, 17 April 1630, where, too, the *post mortem* examination is described. His indulgence in "pleasures of all kinds almost in all excesses" [Clarendon] is supposed to have hastened his death which had been predicted in a very remarkable manner.

XXIII. 1630. 4. PHILIP (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE (1531).

EARL OF MONTGOMERY [1604], BARON HERBERT OF CARDIFF [1551], and BARON HERBERT OF SCOTLAND [1605], br. and h. He was b. about 1531; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.) together with his eldest br., William, 9 March 1592/3, and then aged 19; Gent. of the Privy Chamber, 1603-25; **K.B.**, 28 July 1603; **M.P.** for Glamorgan, 1604-05, and was cr., 4 May 1605, **BARON HERBERT OF SHURLAND**, in the Isle of Sheppey, co. Kent, and **EARL OF MONTGOMERY**,^(*) was cr. **M.A.** of Oxford, 30 Aug. 1605;^(b) was cl. **K.G.**, 23 April, and inst., 18 May 1608; High Steward of Oxford Univ., 1615; Keeper of Westm. Palace, 1617; Lord Lieut. of Kent, 1624; **P.C.**, 1624. At the accession of Charles I. he was one of the embassy who escorted Henrietta Maria of France from Paris to England and was Rector of the Spurs at the Coronation, 2 Feb. 1625/6; **Lord Chamberlain of the Horse**,^(c) 1626-31; received a grant of Barbadine, &c., in 1627/8; High Steward of Westm., 1628; **Lord Lieut. of Bucks.**, 1628; suc. on the death of his brother, 10 April 1630, as *Earl of Pembroke*, &c.; **Lord Lieut. of Somerset, Wils. and Cornwall**, 1630; **Warden of the Stannaries**, 1630; **Vice Admiral of South Wales**, 1631; **Warden of the Forest of Dean**, 1631, and of the Forest of Whitchwood, 1632. Early in the civil war he sided with the popular party, his opposition to the Court being confirmed when in 1641 he was dismissed from the office of Chamberlain. On behalf of the Parl. he was Chancellor of the Univ. of Oxford, 1644-45, and again, 1647-50; **Lord Lieut. of Hunts, Kent, Somerset, Monmouthshire, Glamorganshire, Brecknockshire, and Cardiganshire**; **Governor of the Isle of Wight** and a member of the assembly of Divines, was sent (with the Earl of Holland) to the King (1) at Royston, 9 March 1641/2, to lay before him his "misgovernment" (2) at Colbrook (with the Earl of Northumberland) in Nov. 1642 (3) at Oxford^(d) in Jan. 1642/3 (4) at Uxbridge in Jan. 1644, 5, and (5) at Newport in 1642. He was also, in Jan., 1645/7, one of the delegates who received the King when surrendered by the Scots and was voted a *Duke* (by the grateful Parl.), 1 Dec. 1645.^(e) He was Member of the First Council of State, Feb. 1648/9, and was in April 1649 actually returned to the House of Commons (who approved the electors' choice) as member for Berkshire.^(f) He m. firstly, 27 Dec. 1604,^(g) at Whitehall, in the presence of the Court, Susan, 3d and yet. da. of Edward (de Vere), 8th (avunt) **EARL OF OXFORD**, by his first wife, Anne, da. of William (Cecil), 1st **BARON BUNCHLEY**. She, who was b. 25 May 1587, was bur. 1 Feb. 1628/9 (near her sister, Elizabeth, Countess of Derby), in Westm. Abbey. He m. secondly, 1 June 1630, at Chisney, Bucks, Anne, Dow. **COUNTESS OF DORSET (de jure) et jure BARONESS CLIFFORD**, only da. and h. of George (Clifford), 3d **EARL OF CUMBERLAND**, by Margaret, da. of Francis (Russell), 2d

(*) It was apparently owing to "his handsome face" (which, however, "kept him not long company") that he was thus honoured, [see Osborne's *Memoirs*] but his knowledge of field sports ("he pretended to no other qualification," says Clarendon, "than to understand dogs and horses") no doubt commended him to the King. The Comte de Tillieres (*Memoirs*, p. 2), thus writes of him about this date "Gentil-homme âgé de dix huit ans, beau de visage, de mauvaise taille, de peu d'esprit." His want of a manly spirit was demonstrated, when in 1607 he was "switched on the face" by Ramsey (afterwards Earl of Holderness) and "not offering to strike again, there was nothing said but the reputation of a gentleman" [Osborne's *Memoirs*] as also when in 1610 his quarrel with the Earl of Southampton was patched up by the King.

(b) See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," and "Etingham," for a list of those so created at that date.

(c) He was intolerable, choleric, and offensive, and did not refrain whilst he was Chamberlain to break many wiser heads than his own." [Osborne's "Elizabeth," p. 222.]

(d) One of the four Earls (Northumberland, Pembroke, Salisbury, and Holland), there sent.

(e) See vol. v, p. 207, note "g," sub "Manchester."

(f) This "ascent downwards" provoked many lampoons on "the late Earl of Pembroke." Some account of it is in Lysons's "Environ" (1st edit., vol. ii, p. 319), sub "Enfeld," where (at Elsing Hall of which he was appointed Keeper and which he afterwards purchased of the Crown) he lived many years.

(g) Camden in his "Annals" says, 4 Jan. 1601/5, land of the value of £1,500 a year was settled on them by the King, by whom the bride's uncle was made an Earl (Exeter) as also was the bridegroom himself three months later.

EARL OF BEDFORD. He *d.* at his lodgings in the Cockpit, Westm., 23 Jan. 1619/50, and was *bur.* with some state 9 Feb. in Salisbury Cathedral^(*) aged about 64,^(b) Will pr. 1659. His widow (for whom see fuller account *sub* "Clifford" Barony) by whom he had no issue, *d.* at Brougham Castle, co. Westmorland, 22 March 1675/6, in her 57th year. Will dat. 1 May 1674, pr. 8 April 1676.

[JAMES HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT OF SHURLAND, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, *d.* an infant and v.p., being *bur.* 29 Aug. 1617, at Enfield co. Midd.]

[HENRY HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT OF SHURLAND, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. by first wife, *d.* an infant and v.p., being *bur.* 3 April 1618, at Enfield afoel.]

[CHARLES HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT OF SHURLAND, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. by first wife, *hap.* 19 Sep. 1619, at Enfield afoel.; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 20 April 1622; K.B. (as Lord Herbert of Shurland), 2 Feb. 1625/6, at the coronation of Charles I.^(c) He *m.* at Christmas 1634, at the age of 15, Mary, da. of George (Williers), 1st DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, the Royal favourite, but *d.* v.p. and

^(a) See "*Rev. and Gen.*" vol. iv, p. 181, as to whether his burial was at Salisbury, where, however, it probably was, tho' no inscription remains. It is certain he was not *bur.* with his wife at Westm. Abbey nor with his children at Enfield and also that he was *bur.* at some distance from London, as the Members of Parl. were ordered by the Council of State to accompany the hearse two or three miles out of London.

^(b) He was one (his elder br. being the other) of the "incomparable pair of brethren" to whom the first folio of *Shakespeare* was in 1623 inscribed, being, tho' himself very illiterate, a patron of literature. Of sporting, architecture, and pictures, he also had good knowledge, and he is said by Aubrey to have owned more of Vandyke's pictures than any one else. His debaucheries certainly equalled and perhaps exceeded those of his brother, and were accompanied by oaths and blasphemy and not with solemn propriety. Hartley Coleridge [*Biogr. Borealis*] says he "has come down to posterity in the character of an ingrate, an ignoramus, a common swearer, a bully, and a coward," (see p. 220, notes "a" and "c") having [says Osborne] "the gift of a coward to allay the gust he had in quarrelling." He was not, however, content (says J. H. Jesse, in his "*Memoirs of the Court of the Stuarts*") with merely being "a profligate, a gambler, a fool, and a coward, with cudgelling and being cudgelled, but must also turn rebel, and an ungrateful apostate to the Prince who had raised him." Samuel Butler thus writes of him—

"Pembroke's a covenanting Lord
That ne'er with God or man kept word;
One day he'd swear he'd serve the King,
The next t'was quite another thing;
Still changing with the wind and tide
That he might keep the stronger side."

He is aptly said to have been "precisely the tool that knaves work with." Two of his portraits (one with his wife and children) by Vandyke, are at Wilton.

^(c) In Dugdale's list of summons there appears between the Lords Staunton and Darcy in the Parls., 30 Jan. 1620/1, to 12 Feb. 1623/4, the name "Carolo Herbert (de Shurland), Ch'le. (primogenito Philippi, Comitiss de Montgomerii)." The person thus indicated appears to be Henry, Lord Herbert, s. and h. ap. of the Earl of Worcester, who occupies the same place in the Parl. of 5 Nov. 1605, down to that of 5 April 1614, but who disappears in Dugdale's list of the three Parls. (30 Jan. 1620/1, to 12 Feb. 1623/4), above-mentioned. This Henry, however, did not succeed his father as Earl of Worcester till 1628 and doubtless continued to be summoned as Lord Herbert (from 1620/1 to 1623/4 as above) till his succession to that Earldom. Dugdale's explanation therefore (which he places within brackets) accentuates the mistake of "*Carolus*" being put for "*Henricus*," and renders it more difficult of detection.

s.p., Jan. 1685, of the small pox, at Florence. His widow *m.*, 3 Aug. 1607, James (STUART), 1st DUKE OF RICHMOND (who *d.* 30 March 1655), and thirdly Thomas HOWARD, who *d.* 1678. She *d.* 1685. Admon. 26 Oct. 1689, to a creditor.]

XXIV. 1649/50. 5. PHILIP (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., 4th but 1st surv. s. and h., *bur.* 20 Feb. 1620/1, at Fulfield abd.; styled LORD HERBERT, 1635-50; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.), 20 April 1632; Capt. of a Volunteer Reg. of Horse Guards, 1639; M.P. for Wilts. April to May 1649, and for Glamorganshire, 1640-49; Joint Lord Lieut. of Somerset, 1640-42; was, like his father, on the side of Parl. by whom he was nom. Lord Lieut. of Monmouthshire, Brecknockshire, and Glamorganshire; *suc. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, 23 Jan. 1649/50; Councillor of State, 1651-52, and President of State, June to July 1652. At the Restoration he was made a Lord of Trade, 1660, and acted at the Coronation of Charles II., 23 April 1661, as Umpire and Bearer of the Golden Spurs. He *m.* firstly, 28 March 1639, Penelope, Dow. Viscountess BAYNING, da. and h. of Sir Robert NARSTON, by Penelope, da. of Sir Thomas PENNOT, by Dorothy, da. of Walter (DEVENEX), 1st EARL OF ESSEX. She, who was *b.* at Charing Cross, and *bur.* 2 Oct. 1620 at St. Martins in the fields, *d.* at Westminster in or before 1647. Admon., 25 Jan. 1647/8. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1649, Catharine, yst. da. of Sir William VOLLEIGH, 1st Bart. of Brookshy, co. Leicester (he. of the half blood to George, 1st DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM), by his third wife, Rebecca, da. of Robert RORER, of Heniar, co. Derby. He *d.* 11 Dec. 1669, and was *bur.* the 24th in Salisbury Cathedral, aged 48.^(a) Will pr. 1669. His widow was *bur.* with him, 25 Feb. 1677/8.^(b) Will pr. 18 March 1677/8.

XXV. 1669. 6. WILLIAM (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., 1st s. and h., being the only son by first wife, *b.* 1640; styled LORD HERBERT, 1649/50 to 1669; M.P. for Glamorganshire 1661-69; *suc. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, 11 Dec. 1669. He *d.* anon., 8 July, and was *bur.* 1 Aug. 1674, in Salisbury Cathedral, aged about 34. Limited admon., 30 July 1674 (as to certain race horses, &c.), the will being proved 1676.

XXVI. 1674. 7. PHILIP (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., he. of the half blood and h., being s. of the 5th Earl by his second wife; *bur.* 5 Jan. 1652/3, at St. Bennet's, Paul's Wharf, London; **K.B.**, 19 April 1661; *suc. to the peerage*, 8 July 1674; Lord Lieut. of Wilts. 1675.^(c) He *m.*, 20 May 1675, Henriette Mauricette (sister of the notorious *suo jure* DUCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH), yst. da. of Guillaume DE PENANCOET, styled COMTE DE KEROUALLE in Brittany, by Marie, da. of Sebastian DE PLOUEC, BARON DE PLOUEC, and MARQUIS DE TINEUR ET DE KEDGOLAY, also in Brittany.^(d) He *d.* s.p.m.^(e) 29 Aug., and was *bur.* 10 Sep. 1683, in Salisbury Cathedral, aged 30. Admon., 20 Dec. 1683. His widow *m.* (contract, 11 May 1685), Thimoleon GOUFFIER, MARQUIS DE THOIS, who *d.* 2 March 1729, aged 84. She *d.* in Paris, 1/12 Nov. 1728, aged about 72.^(f) Will pr. 1730.

^(a) He sold a vast quantity of the pictures and books at Wilton collected by his ancestors.

^(b) Her picture by Lely is in the Earl of Darlington's collection at Pidlshull.

^(c) He is called "Beastish Pembroke" in Lord Rochester's "*Comarula in place*." He "was addicted to field sports and hospitality," says Aubrey, "but is chiefly known for deeds of drunkenness and manslaughter." He was tried: 1 March 1678, by his Peers for the murder of Nathanael Cony; six found him guilty; eighteen not guilty; and forty guilty of manslaughter. He claimed the benefit of the Statute and was discharged on payment of his fees. The verdict of the majority appears to have been correct, the circumstances certainly not amounting to murder, death having resulted from blows given in a drunken brawl. See "*State Trials*," vol. vi, p. 1,309.

^(d) *Pere Anselme*, tom. v., pp. 622, 928. Penancoet, or Pennancoet, was anciently Penhoat, in Brittany.

^(e) Charlotte, his only da. and h. (the representative of the 1st Earl of Pembroke of this creation), *m.* in 1688 John (Jeffreys), 2d Baron Jeffreys of Wem, and left issue.

XXVII. 1683. 8. THOMAS (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c. br. and h. male, b. about 1656; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Cl.), 13 March 1672/3, aged 16; "applied himself to the Law;" (c) M.P. for Wilton, 1678-83; *succ. to the peerage*, 29 Aug. 1683; Lord Lieut. of Wilts, 1683-87^(b) and 1689-1733; Bearer of the second or third Sword at the Coronations of James II., of William III., and Mary, and of Anne, and of the first Sword (Corona) at that of George I. and George II.; F.R.S., 1685, and President of that Society 1689-90; Ambassador to the States General, April to Oct. 1689; P.C., 1689; First Lord of the Admiralty, 1690-92, and again, 1701-02; Lord Privy SEAL, 1692-99; Lord Lieut. of South Wales, 1694; seven times (in the reign of William III.) one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of the Realm, viz., May to Oct. 1695, May to Oct. 1696, April to Nov. 1697, July to Dec. 1698, June to Oct. 1699, June to Oct. 1700, and July to Nov. 1701^(c); First Plenip. to the Congress of Ryswick, 1697; Lord President of the Council, 1699-1702, and again, 1702-07; cl. K.G., 14 May, and inst., 5 June 1700; Lord High Admiral, Jan. to May 1702 and 1708 to 1709; Viceroy of Ireland as Lord Lieut., 1707-08; was (again) one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of the Realm^(d) in the death of Queen Anne till the arrival of George I. He m. firstly, July 1784, Margaret, da. and h. of Sir Robert Sawyer, of Highclere, Hants, Attorney Gen. (1681-87), by Margaret, da. of Ralph Seckley, of Canbury in Islington, Middx. She d. 17 Nov. and was bur. 9 Dec. 1706, in Salisbury Cathedral. He m. secondly, 21 Sep. 1708, at St. James' Westminster, Barbara, Dow. BARONESS ARUNDELL OF TREBUCK, formerly widow of Sir Richard MARYEBEN, da. of Sir Thomas SLINGSBY, 2d Bart. [S.], by Dorothy, da. and coheir of George CRANOCK. She d. 1 and was bur. 9 Aug. 1722, in Salisbury Cathedral. Admon., 8 May 1733, and 30 April 1759. He m. thirdly,^(e) 14 June 1725, Mary, da. of Scrope (Howe), 1st Viscount Howe [1.], by his second wife, Juliana, da. of William ALISON, 2d Baron ALISON OF KILLARD [1.]. He d. 22 and was bur. 31 Jan. 1792/3, in Salisbury Cathedral, aged about 77.^(f) Will pr. 1733. His widow (who had formerly, 1720-25, been one of the Maids of Honour to Caroline, Princess of Wales, and who subsequently was one of the Ladies of the Bed-chamber to the same person when Queen) m., 9 Oct. 1735, as his first wife, Lieut. Col. the Hon. John Mordaunt (who d. s.p., 1 July 1767), and d. at his house at Parsons Green, Fulham, 12 Sep. 1749. Will pr. 1749.

XXVIII. 1732/3. 9. HENRY (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c. 1st s. and h.^(g) by first wife, b. about 1689;^(h) was styled Lord HERBERT till 1732/3; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Cl.), 4 May

^(b) Macky's "Characters."

^(c) See vol. i, p. 28 note "a," sub "Abington," for a list of Lord Lieuts. deprived by James II.

^(d) See vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," sub "Devonshire," the Duke of Devonshire, the Earl of Pembroke and Archbishop Tenison being the only three who were appointed every time during the reign of William III.

^(e) See list of these in vol. iii, p. 116, note "b," sub "Devonshire."

^(f) This marriage gave rise to much pleasantry among the Court ladies. See Lady Hervey's letter to Mrs. Howard in the "Suffolk Correspondence," vol. i, p. 191.

^(g) Macky (in his "Characters") calls him when about 50 "a good judge of all the several sciences; a great encourager of learning and learned men; a lover of the constitution of his country, without being of a party and yet esteemed by all parties, his life and conversation being after the manner of the primitive Christians; meek in his behaviour; plain in his dress; speaks little; of a good countenance, tho' very ill shaped; tall, thin, and stoops." Macaulay describes him as "a high born and high bred man who had ranked among the Tories and voted for a Regency." He was perhaps best known as a virtuoso and a collector tho' the "statues, dirty gods and coins" he collected are of very questionable authenticity or value. Hearne (9 Feb. 1708), says of him that he "is not a man of that deep penetration nor of that profound learning he is taken to be."

^(h) He was one of seven brothers of whom the Hon. William Herbert was father of Henry Herbert, of High Clere afsd., who was cr., in 1780, Baron Porchester, and in 1793, Earl of Carnarvon.

⁽ⁱ⁾ Born 29 Jan. 1693, according to Doyle.

1705, aged 16; a Lord of the Bedchamber to George II, both as Prince of Wales, 1714, and as King, 1727; entered the army in which eventually, 1742, he was Lieut. Gen.; was Lieut. Col. of the Coldstream Foot Guards, 1717; Col. 1st Troop of Horse Guards, 1721, and Col. of the 1st (King's Own) Reg. of Horse, 1733; *succ. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, 22 Jan. 1732-3; Lord Lieut. of Wilts and High Steward of Salisbury, 1733; Groom of the Stole and 1st Lord of the Bedchamber, 1735; F.R.S., 1743; one of the Lords Justices (Regents of the Realm), 1740, 1743, and 1748. He *m.*, 28 Aug. 1733, Mary, 1st da. of Richard (FITZWILLIAM), 5th Viscount FITZWILLIAM OF MERTON [L], by Frances, da. of Sir John SHREVEY, Bart. He *d.* suddenly in Privy Gardens, Whitehall, 9, and was *bur.*, 16 Jan. 1749/50, at Wilton.^(s) Will dat. 11 July 1744, to 1 May 1746, pr. 17 Jan. 1749/50. His widow, who was *bap.* 8 Sep. 1707, at Hampstead, Middx., and who was sometime one of the Maids of Honour to the Queen Consort, Caroline, *m.*, Sep. 1731, North Ludlow BREXARD, Major of Dragoons. She *d.* in Privy Gardens *abd.*, 13 Feb. 1769, and was *bur.* at Wilton. Will pr. 1769.

XXIX. 1749/50. 10. HENRY (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 3 July 1734; *styled* LORD HERBERT till 1750; entered the army, 1752, becoming eventually, 1782, General; *succ. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, 9 Jan. 1749/50 ^(p) took his seat, 13 Nov. 1755; Lieut. Col. 1st Foot Guards, 1756; Lord Lieut. of Wilts, 1756-80 and 1782-91; Lord of the Bedchamber to George III, both as Prince of Wales, 1756, and as King, 1760 to 1763,^(c) and 1769; Aide de Camp to Geo. II., 1758; Lieut. Col. of the 15th Dragoons on its formation in 1759; Col. of the Wiltshire Militia, 1778, entertaining the King and Queen in great state at Wilton House; Governor of Portsmouth, 1782. He *m.*, 23 March 1756, at Langley, Bucks, Elizabeth, da. of Charles (SPENCER), Duke of MONTGOMERY, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Thomas (TREVOR), 2d Baron Trevor of BRIGHAM. He *d.* 26 Jan. and was *bur.* 3 Feb. 1794, at Wilton, aged 59,^(d) Will pr. March 1794. His widow, who was *b.* 29 Dec. 1737, and who was sometime a Lady of the Bedchamber, *d.* 30 April 1831, at Pembroke Lodge, Richmond Park, Surrey, aged 93. Will pr. May 1831.

XXX. 1794. 11. GEORGE AUGUSTUS (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 10 Sep. and *bap.* 29 Oct. 1759, as "George" (only) at St. Martins in the fields; *styled* LORD HERBERT till 1794; *ed.* at Harrow; entered the army, 1773, becoming finally, 1812, General; M.P. for Wilton, 1780-85 and 1788-94; Lieut. Col. 2d Dragoon Guards, 1782; P.C., 1781; Vice Chamberlain of the Household, 1784-94; *succ. to the peerage* as Earl of Pembroke, 26 Jan. 1794, taking his seat 20 Feb. following; Lord Lieut. of Wilts, 1794-1827; *ch. K.G.*,^(e) 17 Jan., and *inst.*, 23 April 1805; Ambassador on a spec. mission to Vienna, 1807; Governor of Guernsey, 1807. He *m.* firstly,

(a) He (like his Father) was something of a virtuoso especially as to architecture. He designed many additions to Wilton House and promoted the building (1734-50) of Westminster Bridge by "the ingenious Monsieur L'abbe." The Queen Consort, Caroline, said of him in 1737 (Hervey's "*Memoirs*," vol. ii, p. 450), that he "was the best creature in the world and meant very well . . . but is as odd as his father was, not so tractable and full as mad."

(b) Horace Walpole speaks of him as "a fine boy" in 1750. His portrait (when young) by Sir Joshua Reynolds has been engraved.

(c) In 1762 he caused great scandal by throwing up his place at Court and eloping (in a packet-boat) with Miss Hunter, da. of Charles Grey-Hunter, then one of the Lords of the Admiralty. He afterwards returned to his wife . . . and was restored to favour at Court. [Nat. Biogr.]

(d) In 1762 he published his "Method of breaking horses" which went thro' three editions, of which the last called "Military Equitation" (4to. Sarum, 1778), contains 17 plates. His hobby, given among those of *Men of Fashion* in 1782, was "The Menage." See vol. i, p. 352, note "a," *sub* "Beesborough."

(e) Among the eleven Earls of Pembroke who have held that title since the existing creation of 1551 down to the present (1894) time, are six Knights of the Garter. See p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Norfolk."

3 April 1787,^(a) at the house of Mr. Penstone, Cork street, St. James' Westm., his cousin, Elizabeth, 2d da. of Topham BRADLEY (grandson of Charles, 1st DUKE OF ST. ALBANS), by Diana, sister of Charles (SPENCER), DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH above-named. She d. 25 March and was bur. 3 April 1793, at Wilton. He m. secondly, 25 Jan. 1808, at the Greek Chapel, Marylebone, and afterwards at his mother's house in Cavendish square, Catherine, only da. of Simon, COMTE WOROZOW, of Russia, G.C.B., many years Russian Ambassador to England and afterwards Governor of Southern Russia. He d. 26 Oct. 1827, and was bur. at Wilton.^(b) Will pr. Nov. 1827. His widow, who was b. 24 Oct. 1783, d. at 1 Grafton street, Midx., 27 March 1850, and was bur. at Wilton, aged 72. Will pr. May 1856.

[GEORGE HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, b. 26 March and bap. 28 April 1788, at St. Geo. Han. sq. He d. v.p. 5 and was bur. 12 July 1798, at Wilton, aged 10 years.]

XXI. 1827. 13. ROBERT HENRY (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. by first wife, b. in Mill street 19 Sep. and bap. 24 Oct. 1791, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; styled LORD HERBERT, 1792–1827; ed. at Harrow; suc. to the peerage as Earl of Pembroke, 26 Oct. 1827, and took his seat, 14 Feb. 1833; High Steward of Wilton. He m. 17 Aug. 1814, in Naples, Octavia Spinelli, widow of the PRINCE BUTERA DE RUFAN, of Sicily, da. of the DUKE DE LAURINO. She d. Dec. 1857 and was bur. at Palermo in Sicily. He d. s.p., 25 April 1862, aged 70, at Paris, and was bur. at the cemetery of Père-la-Chaise there.

XXII. 1862. 13. GEORGE ROBERT CHARLES (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE [1551], EARL OF MONTGOMERY [1605], BARON HERBERT OF CARDIFF [1551], BARON HERBERT OF SHURLAND [1605], and BARON HERBERT OF LEA [1861], Hereditary Visitor of Jesus College, Oxford, nephew and h. being s. and h. of Sidney (HERBERT), 1st BARON HERBERT OF LEA, by Mary Elizabeth, da. of Lieut. Gen. Charles Ashie A'COULT-REPPINGTON, C.B., which Sidney, who was br. of the half blood to the last Earl (being s. of the 11th Earl by his second wife), was raised to the peerage, as above, 15 Jan. 1861, and d. 2 Aug. following aged 50. He was b. 6 July 1850, in Carlton Gardens; suc. to the peerage as Baron Herbert of Lea, 2 Aug. 1861, and suc. as Earl of Pembroke, &c., 25 April 1862; ed. at Eton; was Under Sec. of State for War, 1874–75.^(c) He m., 19 Aug. 1874, at Westminster Abbey, Gertrude Frances, 3d da. of Henry John Chetwynd (TALBOT), 18th EARL OF SARKISBURY, by Sarah Elizabeth, da. of Henry-de-la-Poer (BERESFORD), 2d MARQUESS OF WATERFORD [L.] She was b. 29 March 1840.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 42,244 acres in Wilts (worth £40,500 a year) and 31 acres (belonging to the Countess) in Westmorland besides 2,301 acres in co. Dublin and 230 in co. Wicklow (together worth £37,163 a year.) Total 44,806 acres worth £77,720 a year. *Principal Residence.* Wilton House, near Salisbury, Wilts.

PENN.

See "CURZON OF PENN, co. Buckingham" (*Curzon*), Barony, cr. 1794; Viscounty, cr. 1802.

^(a) Sir Gilbert Elliot writes, 20 April 1789 (*Life and Letters*, vol. i, p. 203), "You never saw a nicer couple than Lord and Lady Herbert . . . They are so handsome and so clever."

^(b) "By his improvements of the Wilton estates at an outlay of £200,000 it is said that he trebled the rent roll which was £35,000 on his accession [1794] to the title." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

^(c) See vol. v, p. 19, sub "Lansdowne," as to his being one of "the three great disappointments." He was joint author of a bright and amusing account of his travels in the South Seas, called "*The Earl and the Doctor*."

PENRHYN.

Barony [I.] 1. RICHARD PENRHYN, of Penrhyn Hall,^(*) co. Carnarvon, and of Winnington, co. Chester, 2d but 1st surv. s. of John PENNANT,^(b) of Penrhyn afsd. by Bonella, da. of (-) HOWES, was M.P. for Petersfield, 1769, and subsequently for Liverpool, and was cr. 19 Nov. 1763, BARON PENRHYN of Penrhyn, co. Louth [I.]. He m. 16 Nov. 1765, Anne Susanna, the childless widow of Hugh WILLIAMS, of Botebwyddan, da. and h. of Lieut. Gen. Hugh WARRINGTON, of Winnington and of Penrhyn afsd. by Susanna, da. and coheir of Edward NORMAN, of Speke, co. Lancaster. He d. s.p. 1808, when the title became extinct. Will pr. 1808. His widow d. 1 Jan. 1816. Will pr. 1816.

PENRHYN OF LLANDEGAI.

Barony. 1. THE HON. EDWARD GORPON DOUGLAS-PENNANT, formerly DOUGLAS, of Penrhyn Castle, co. Carnarvon, yd. br. of George SLOTO (DOUGLAS), EARL OF MORRIS [S.], both being sons of the Hon. John DOUGLAS, by Frances, da. of Edward (LASCELLES), 1st EARL OF HARDWOOD, was b. 29 June 1809; sometime in the Scots Fusilier Guards, becoming finally a Col. in the army in 1846 but retiring in 1847; had by Regd. warrant, 26 Aug. 1855, precedence as the son of an Earl, and having m. 6 Aug. 1833, at Trinity, Marylebone, Juliana Isabella Mary, 1st da. and coheir^(c) of George HAY DAWKINS-PENNANT, formerly DAWKINS, of Penrhyn Castle afsd. by his first wife, Sophia Mary, da. of Cornwallis (MARNE), 1st VISCOUNT HAWARDEN [I.], took by Royal lic. 12 Jan. 1841, the name of Pennant after that of Douglas; was M.P. for co. Carnarvon, 1841-66, and was cr., 3 Aug. 1866, BARON PENRHYN OF LLANDEGAI, co. Carnarvon: Lord Lieut. of Carnarvonshire, 1866. His said wife, who was b. 9 April 1808, in Baker street, Marylebone, d. 25 April 1812; and was bur. at Llandegai, co. Carnarvon. He m. secondly, 26 Jan. 1816, at Pottersbury, co. Northampton, Mary Louisa, 2d da. of Henry (PITZHOV), 5th DUKE OF QUARON, by Mary Caroline, da. of Admiral the Hon. Sir George Cranfield BERKELEY, G.C.B. He d. 31 March 1886, at Penrhyn Castle, aged 65, and was bur. at Llandegai. His widow, who was b. 18 April 1815, living 1894.

(*) "An ancient house" on a hill near Bangor said to be "on the site of a palace of Roderick Mwlwynog, Prince of Wales," A.D. 720. [Lodge.] A moiety thereof was purchased by John Pennant, father of the first Peer, whose wife was the heiress of the other moiety. On Lord Penrhyn's death s.p. in 1808 the whole passed to George Hay Dawkins, afterwards Dawkins-Pennant, a yd. grandson of his sister, Elizabeth, wife of Henry Dawkins, of Jamaica. He d. s.p.m., 17 Dec. 1819, his eldest da. and coheir, who inherited the estate, being wife of the 1st Baron Penrhyn of Llandegai, as mentioned in the text below.

(b) This John was 2d of the five sons of Edward Pennant, of Clarendon, in Jamaica, Chief Justice of that Island, and was br. of Sir Samuel Pennant, Lord Mayor of London, 1749.

(c) It appears in a letter, 10 Aug. 1789, from the Viceroy (Buckingham) of Ireland (*Fortescue Papers*, vol. i, p. 429, in the 13th Report of the *Hist. MSS. Comm.* (App. part iii), that in the Peerage creations [I.] of 1785 (HARBERTON, LEITRIM, LLANDAFF, RIVERSDALE, DUNOUGHMORE, DELAVAL, MENCASTER, and PENRHYS), "the English Baronets and Commonsers, Sir J. Delaval, Mr. Pennington, and Mr. Pennant were the last in the batch and came after the Irish Commonsers, Ponconry, Clements, Mothers, and Tanson, none of whom were of the Irish Privy Council." The Viceroy accordingly states that in the creations of Baronies [I.] in 1789, *i.e.*, CARLETON, MOUNTJOY, AUCKLAND, LONDONDERRY, KILMAINE, CLONCURRY, ANSLEY, and EARDLEY, he has "followed the same rule of rank; Carleton first, then the Irish Privy Counsellors [*Gardiner, Eden, and Stewart*], then the Irish Baronets [*Dromane and Louisa*] and Mr. Gore and lastly Sir Sampson Eardley." As to the creations [I.] in 1785 (which, however, were nine instead of eight) see vol. iii, p. 44, note "d," *sub* "Delaval."

(d) The second and yet, coheir, Emma, m. Thomas Charles (Hanbury-Tracy), 2d Baron Sudeley of Toddington,

II. 1886. 2. **GEORGE SHOLTO (DOUGLAS-PENNANT), BARON PEN-
TRYN, OF LLANDEGAL, s. and h., b. 30 Sep. 1836, at Wetherby, co.
York; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for co. Carnarvon, 1866-68 and
1874-80. He suc. to the peerage 31 March, 1885. He m. firstly, 23 Aug. 1860, Pamela
Blanche, 2d da. of Sir Charles-Rushout Rushout, formerly Cockerell, 2d Bart., by
Cecilia Olivia Geraldine, da. of Thomas (Foley), 3d Baron Foley of Kidderminster.
She d. 5 Feb. 1869 (before her husband had suc. to the peerage), at 23 Chapel Street,
Hyde Park. He m. secondly 20 Oct. 1875, Gertrude Jessie, yst. da. of the Rev.
Henry Glynn, Rector of Hawarden, co. Flint, by Lavinia, da. of William Henry
(Lyttelton), 3d Baron Lyttelton, of Francisley.**



Family Estate.—These, in 1883, consisted of 41,348 acres in Carnarvonshire (worth
£82,822 a year); 5,377 in Northamptonshire; 2,625 in Denbighshire; 121 in Kent,
and 77 in Bucks. Total 49,548 acres with £71,618 a year.^(a) *Principal Residences.*
Pentryn Castle, co. Carnarvon, and Wicken Park, near Stony Stratford, co.
Northampton.

PENSHURST.

i.e., "SYDNEY OF PENSURST, co. Kent," Barony (*Sydney*), *cr.* 1603
see "LELBESTER," Earldom, *cr.* 1618; *ex.* 1743.

i.e., "PENSHURST of Penshurst, co. Kent," Barony (*Smythe*), *cr.* 1825;
see "STRANGFORD," Viscounty [I.], *cr.* 1628, *sub.* the 6th Viscount; *cr.* 1869.

See "DE L'ISLE AND DUDLEY OF PENSURST, co. Kent," Barony,
(*Sidney*), *cr.* 1835.

PENZANCE.

Barony. 1. "The Rt. Hon. Sir JAMES PLAISTED WILDE, Knt.,
I. 1869. Judge Ordinary of the Court for Divorce and Matrimonial Causes,"
was *cr.* 6 April 1869, **BARON PENZANCE** of Penzance, co. Corn-
wall. He was 2d s.^(b) of Edward Archer Wilde, of London,
Solicitor, (yr. br. of Thomas, 1st Baron Thurn of Bowes), by Marianne, 1st da. of
William Norton, M.D.; *b.* in London, 12 July 1816; *ed.* at Winchester and at Trin.
Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1838; M.A., 1842; Barrister (Inner Temple), 1839, going
the Northern Circuit, Junior Counsel to the Excise and Customs, 1840-60; Counsel
to the Duchy of Lancaster, 1850-60; one of the Barons of the Court of Exchequer,
1860-63, being *Knighted* 24 April 1860, at St. James's; Judge of the Court of Probate
and Divores, 1863-72, receiving a pension of £3,500 a year; P.C., 1865; being *raised*
to the peerage, as above, in 1869; Judge of the Provincial Court of Canterbury and
York, 1875. He m. 20 Feb. 1860, at Coleshill, Berks, Mary, yet. da. of William
(Plyvell-Mouvier), 3d Earl of Radnor, by his second wife Judith Anne, da. of
Sir Henry Paulet St. John-Mildmay, Bart. She was *b.* 22 Dec. 1825.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 3,000 acres. *Principal Residence.*
Kashington Park, near Godalming, Surrey.

PEPER HAROW.

i.e., "BRODRICK OF PEPER HAROW, co. Surrey," Barony (*Brodrick*), *cr.*
1796; see "MIDLETON" Viscounty [I.], *cr.* 1717, *sub.* the 4th Viscount.

PERCEVAL OF BURTON, and PERCEVAL OF KANTURK.

i.e., "PERCEVAL OF BURTON, co. Cork," Barony [I.], *cr.* 1715; also
"PERCEVAL OF KANTURK, co. Cork," Viscounty [I.], *cr.* 1722/3 (*Perceval*); see
"Ecomont" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1733.

^(a) The value of these estates is very much increased by mines. See vol. ii, p. 51,
note "a" (circa finem), *sub.* "Buecleuch."

^(b) The 3d son was Lieut. Gen. Sir Alfred Thomas Wilde, K.C.B., who d. 7 Feb.
1876, aged 58, leaving issue.

PERCHE.

THOMAS (DE MONTAIGNEY), EARL OF SALISBURY, was *cr.*, 26 April 1412, by Henry V., COUNT OF PERCHE in Normandy,^(a) to him and the heirs male of his body, by the service of repuling to the King each year, at the castle of Chen, a sheathed sword. He *d.* s.p.m. 1428. See fuller particulars under "SALISBURY" Earldom, *cr.* 1337, under the 4th holder.

PERCY.

Barony by Writ. I. HENRY DE PERCY,^(b) of Leconfield and Topcliff, co. York, and of Potworth, co. Sussex, 3d s. of Henry DE PERCY,^(c) one of the most powerful Barons of the North (*d.* 1272), by Eleanor, ds. of John (PLANTAGENET, *obit* 1216), EARL OF SURREY, &c. his elder br., John, in the family estates (1283-84), 12 Ed. 1., having livery thereof (1291-94), 22 Ed. 1., when he was of full age and was sum. to attend

(a) This was one of the Norman Earldoms conferred by Henry V. as to which see vol. iii, p. 292, note "a," and "Eu."

(b) See p. 83, note "b," for some notice of Fonblanque's "*House of Percy*."

(c) This Henry (who *d.* 1272) was s. and h. of William (*d.* 1245) who was nephew of Richard de Percy, one of the 25 Barons appointed to enforce the observance of Magna Charta, which Richard (who *d.* about 1240), tho' a cadet of the family (being a younger son of Josceline de Lorraine, of Potworth, co. Sussex, by Agnes Percy, the heiress of that family) seems to have been considered the head of the Percy family during (and possibly after) the minority of his said nephew, William, the s. and h. of his elder br. (another) Henry de Percy.

The somewhat controverted genealogy of Josceline de Lorraine is thus commented upon by G. W. Watson:—"There is plenty of evidence to shew that Josceline was called de Louvin, and was *frater regine*, i.e., of Adela, the second wife of Henry I. The evidence against his being a legitimate son of Godfrey I., barbat, 'Dux et Marchio Lotharingie, Comes Loranis' ('Lotharingia,' Lorraine, here indicates Lothier or Lower Lorraine), or at all events brother of the whole blood to Godfrey's known children, is chiefly negative. Thus Baldwin d'Avines (who wrote abt. 1286) in his genealogy of the family attributes to Godfrey 5 children only. The 5 he names are the same as those enumerated in a charter of one of them, Henry, to the Abbey of Aillingham, of which he became a monk.—'Ego Hamelin filius Godefridi ducis Lotharingie et comitis Luvani . . . ad monasterium Ailligenense quasi portum salutis confugi . . . allodium quod apud Siche et juxta Werde . . . possidebam, . . . pro anima patris mei et matris mee, et Clarie sororis nostre, et pro incensa et pro predicto fratre meo duce Godefrido et sororibus meis Aleide regina et Ida conjuncta et pro omnibus parentibus et amicis in elemosyna tradidi.' Godfrey Barbat (*d.* 15 Jan. 1140) is known to have had two wives (1), Ida, dau. of Albert III., Count of Namur, (certainly mother of Godfrey, [*d.* 1142-3] and probably also of Henry [living 1140], Clarice, Adela [*d.* 1151 aged about 48] and Ida, the 4 other children), and (2) Clemence, (*m.* about 1120, *d.* 1138) dau. of William I., Tête-hardie, Count of Burgundy. Butkens, having seen no mention of Josceline (living 1174) in any charter, and only knowing him from Camden's statement, conjectures that 'il y a apparence que Joscelin aurait esté fils bastard du Duc Godefroy.' English genealogists, however, for the greater glory of the family, have supposed him to be a legitimate son, by the second wife, say they, to overcome the difficulty of his absence from the above charter, etc."

"The name Josceline (Goscelinus) does not otherwise occur in the pedigree of the Dukes of Brabant, and was in fact very rare (Goswin is common) though not absolutely unknown in Brabant in the 12th century. A *Guthinus de Louvain* was a witness to a charter (dated 1131) given by Butkens. As he is the 11th of the 12 witnesses named, and is not called son of Duke Godfrey, though Henry is, in this charter, his position, etc., are conformable to that of a bastard son of the Duke."

"The first known example of the arms of the Dukes of Lothier and Brabant, viz., [Sable] a lion rampant [or], is on the seal (1195) of Duke Henry I. Herald's use, without any authority, to his predecessors (who used no arms in their seals), Gules, a fesse argent, which they call the arms of Louvain (whatever that may mean). The

the King into Gascony; was in the Scotch wars, being knighted before Berwick in March 1295/6 and was present at the battle of Dunbar; Governor of Galloway and Ayr, 1296, and was sent to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PERCY), from 5 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I. to 29 July (1311) 8 Ed. II. His name as "*Henr' de Percy, Baron de Topcliffe*," is affixed to the Barons' letter in 1301 to the Pope.^(a) In 1320 he purchased the castle and barony of Alnwick, co. Northumberland, from Anthony Beck, Bishop of Durham. He m. Eleanor,^(b) da. of John (Fitzalan) Earl of Arundel, by Isabella, da. of Sir Roger Mortimer. He d. 1315 and was bur. in Fontevraud Abbey, co. York. His wife survived him, and was bur. in the Coll. Church at Beverley.

II. 1315. 2. HENRY (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY, s. and h. aged

13 when he suc. to his father in 1315. He was sent to Parl. from 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II. to 29 July (1322) 26 Ed. III., some four months after his death.^(c) He took part with the Queen Consort against Edward II. and his favourites the Despeneers; was one of 12 Lords^(d) appointed in Jan. 1326/7 to be of the Council to the young King, Edward III.; was Warden of the Scotch Marches, and obtained, in 1328, from the Crown the reversion of the castle and barony of Warkworth. Warden of the Scotch Marches 1332; was at the siege of Berwick and the battle of Halidon Hill, in 1333; Gov. of Berwick, 1333; received large grants in Annandale and Moffatdale in Scotland, and "with others came to the part held by Baliol, as Peers of Scotland, and as owing homage for their respective lands held of him"^(e); gained a signal victory over Scots at Neville's Cross, 17 Oct. 1346, and other successes in 1347, being also in the French War that

cadets of Brabant, in the 13th century, generally used the lion rampant, briséed, though one line used the fesse, as did also the Louvains (however connected) of Estaines, co. Essex. For the arms of some of these cadets see the 'Camden Roll' (*Gen. O.S.* vol. iii), nos. 97, 173-177, and 'Planché's Roll' (*Gen. N.S.* vol. iv), nos. 306, 367, 382, and for some account of the same, *Gen. N.S.* vol. vi, pp. 223-4. It may be added that the arms of *Hainault* (Chevronné or and sable) have nothing whatever to do with the question."

^(a) See "*Nicolas*" pp. 761-809 for a full account of this letter. It is therein added that "Henry Percy sealed with the arms of Brabant only." See, however, p. 84, note "a," sub "Northumberland" as to these arms in connection with those of Percy (*viz.* "Azure, 5 fusils in fess, or") and see "*Her. and Gen.*" vol. iii pp. 271-273, where it is conjectured that "the change from the fusils or millieles [to the lion rampant] coincides remarkably with the marriage of this Baron [Henry, the 1st Lord Percy] with [Eleanor Fitzalan] the da. of the Earl of Arundel, his Lord paramount. Their seals to the Barons' letter are very similar. They were descended from the same Queen Adela before mentioned by her second husband William de Albini." W. H. D. Longstaffe, in "*The old heraldry of the Percys*" (1860) states that "neither in the main line of Percy, its offshoots or its subfeudatories, is there many traces [*q.v.* any trace] of the blue lion until the reign of Edward I." The lion rampant appears, however, in 1300 at the Siege of Carlaverock and in this letter of 1301. The arms of Fitzalan (as well as those attributed to Albini) were *Gules, a lion rampant, or*.

^(b) This Eleanor was lineally descended from Adela, consort to Henry I., sister to Josceline de Louvaine [the "*Jocelinus, frater Regine*" of the scutage roll of 18 Hen. II.] before mentioned" [see p. 228, note "c"] inasmuch as that Queen m. secondly William (de Allani), Earl of Arundel, whose great granddaughter, Isabel, wife of John Fitzalan, was grandmother of John (Fitzalan), Earl of Arundel, father of the said Eleanor.

^(c) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

^(d) These were the 2 Archbishops and 3 Bishops (Winchester, Hereford and Worcester) Thomas (Plantagenet), Earl of Norfolk (the Earl Marshal); Edmund (Plantagenet), Earl of Kent; John (Plantagenet otherwise de Warenne) Earl of Surrey; Thomas, Lord Wake; Henry, Lord Percy; Oliver, Lord Ingham and John [*q.v.* William?], Lord Roos, but, says Samuel Daniel (in his "*Edward III.*"), "the Queen and Mortimer usurped their charge and left them nothing but a name of Governors."

^(e) Collins, vol. ii, p. 342.

same year. He m. *Isonea*, da. of Robert (DE CLIFFORD), LORD CLIFFORD, by Maud, da. of Thomas DE CLARE. He d. 26 Feb. 1351/2 and was bur. in the Priory at Alnwick. His widow d. 1365, and was bur. in the Coll. Church at Beverley.

III. 1351/2. 3. HENRY (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY, s. and h.^(a); distinguished himself, v.p., at the battle of Cressy in 1346; suc. his father 26 Feb. 1351/2, being then aged 30. He was sum. to parl. from 15 July (1353) 27 Ed. III. to 20 Jan. (1365/6) 39 Ed. III.^(b); was warden of the Scotch Marches and employed in many highly important treaties with the Scotch. He m. firstly at Tutbury Castle in 1334, Mary (then only 14) da. of Henry (PLASTAGENET), EARL OF LANCASTER, by Maud, da. of Sir Patrick CHAWORTH, which Henry was grandson to Henry III. She d. 2 Sep. 1362, and was bur. at Alnwick aisd. He m. secondly Joan, da. and h. of John ORRY, of Toffby Witham, co. Lincoln. He d. 16 June 1368, aged 46. His widow d. s.p.m.s. 1369.

IV. 1368. 4. HENRY (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY, s. and h.^(c) by 1
to first wife, b. 1342; suc. his father, 17 June 1368, at the age of
1406. 26; was MARSHAL OF ENGLAND, 1376, and was cr., 16 July 1377,
EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND. He fought against the
King, at Shrewsbury, and was attainted in 1406 whereby all his honours became
forfeited.

V. 1414. 5. HENRY PERCY, grandson and h., being s.
and L. of Sir Henry PERCY, K.G., better known as "*Hob-*
spur," was b. 3 Feb. 1393, and restored to his grandfather's dignities, 11 Nov.
1414, becoming thus EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND and LORD PERCY. He d.
23 May 1455, being slain *ex parte regis* (*Henrici*) at the battle of St. Albans.

VI. 1455. 6. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND,
to and Lord PERCY, s. and h., b. 25 July 1421. He d. 29 March
1461. 1461, being slain *ex parte regis* (*Henrici*) at the battle of
Towton.

VII. 1472-73. 7. SIR HENRY PERCY, only s. and h., b. about
1449; was sum. to Parl. as EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND,
19 Aug. 1472, his father's attainder being reversed (1472-73), 13 Ed. IV., when
he became LORD PERCY. In 1474 he suc. his mother as LORD POYNINGS.
He was murdered, 28 April 1489.

VIII. 1489. 8. HENRY ALGERNON (PERCY), EARL OF NORTH-
UMBERLAND, LORD PERCY, and LORD POYNINGS, s. and h., b.
13 Jan. 1477/8, and d. 19 May 1527.

IX. 1527, 9. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND,
to LORD PERCY, and LORD POYNINGS, s. and h., b. about 1502; d.
1537. s.p., 30 June 1537, when, his nephew and heir being s. of an
attainted person (Sir Thomas Percy, who d. a few days before
the Earl) the honours were at that epoch (tho' contrary^(d) to the now law)
considered as forfeited, and the title of Northumberland was conferred on the
Dudley family.

(a) Thomas de Percy, one of his yr. brothers was Bishop of Norwich 1354/5 to 1369.

(b) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(c) His yr. br. (of the whole blood), Thomas Percy, was cr. Earl of Worcester, 1397, and beheaded 1402.

(d) The decision of the House of Lords in 1764 ruled that the issue of an attainted person, who died in the lifetime of the person possessed of a dignity, can inherit the same. See p. 86, note "h."

[X.] 1537. [10.] THOMAS PERCY, nephew and h., was in consequence of his deceased father's attainder not considered entitled to succeed to the family titles, *tho' de jure*^(a) he was EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1577], LORD PERCY [1299], and LORD POYNINGS [1537]. He was consequently *cr.* in 1557 BARON PERCY and EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with a *spec. rem.* See text next below. He was attainted of high treason and beheaded, 22 Aug. 1572, aged 44, whereby *all* his honours and right to honours became forfeited^(b) save those which were conferred on him in 1557 with the *spec. rem.* as aforesaid.

[THOMAS PERCY, *styled* LORD PERCY, only s. and h. ap. He d. young and v.p. 1560.]

See fuller particulars under "Northumberland" Earldom, *cr.* 1577.

PERCY.

Barony [by patent] I. THOMAS PERCY, *de jure*^(a) EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1377], LORD PERCY [1298/9] and LORD POYNINGS [1337] as aforesaid, was, in consequence of his succession to such dignities not being recognised, *cr.* 30 April 1557 BARON PERCY and (the next day) 1 May 1557 EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with, in each case, a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his br. Henry Percy, and the heirs male of his body. He d. s.p.m., 22 Aug. 1572, when, having been attainted, his hereditary dignities and rights were forfeited, but the above named creations (of 1557) were saved therefrom by the *spec. rem.* in their creation and devolved as under.

II. 1572. 2. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY [1557], br. and h. male; inherited the said titles under the *spec. rem.* in their creation. He was b. about 1532, and d. 21 June 1585.

III. 1585. 3. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY, s. and h., b. April 1561; *styled* LORD PERCY, 1573 to 1585; obtained a patent, 7 April 1628, confirming the creation of the Barony of Percy in 1557 and enacting that it should have the same precedence [1298/9] as any former Barony of Percy had enjoyed.^(c) He d. 5 Nov. 1632.

[HENRY PERCY, *styled* LORD PERCY, 1st s. and h. ap., d. an infant and v.p.]

[HENRY PERCY, *styled* LORD PERCY, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., d. in his first year v.p. in 1597.]

IV. 1626. 4. ALGERSON (PERCY), BARON (PERCY), 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *bap.* 13 Oct. 1602; *sum. v.p.* in his father's Barony and took his seat as *Lord Percy*, 28 March 1626;^(d) *suc.* as EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, 5 Nov. 1632; d. 13 Oct. 1668.

See fuller particulars under "Northumberland" Earldom, *cr.* 1557; *cr.* 1572.

^(a) Vide p. 230, note "d."

^(b) The coheirs to the ancient (1298/9) Barony of Percy, &c., subject to the Earl's attainder in 1572, were his daughters. See p. 90, note "e," and see also "*Her. and Gen.*" vol. iii, pp. 268—273 and 464—465, where the descent given in Banks's "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*" is proved to be false.

^(c) "Deed in confirmation and explanation of a patent of restitution (*temp.* Phil. and Mary) relative to the Barony of Percy and to the ancient place and precedence belonging to the same Barony." ["*Creations, 1483—1646*," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.]

^(d) Tho' his father had no other Barony of Percy than that *cr.* by the patent of 1557 (to which, at that date, no higher precedence belonged) he was not only placed

V. 1668,
to
1670.

5. JOCKLINE (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY, only s. and h., b. 4 July 1644; styled LORD PERCY till 1668, when he suc. to the peerage.

He d. s.p.m.s., May 1670, when the *Earldom of Northumberland* and the *Barony of Percy* as created in 1557 became extinct, the issue male of the grantee and of his brother (who alone were in remainder thereto) having expired.

[HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, only s. and h., d. aged 11 months, v.p., 18 Dec. 1666.]

LADY ELIZABETH PERCY, only da. and h., popularly, tho' wrongly, considered to have been *suo jure* BARONESS PERCY, on the erroneous supposition that a Barony by writ of that name was vested in her father. She m., 30 May 1682, (as his first wife) Charles, 6th (SEYMOUR) DUKE OF SOMERSET, and d. 23 Nov. 1722, leaving a son, Algernon SEYMOUR, styled EARL OF HERFORD (afterwards DUKE OF SOMERSET), who was sum. to Parl., 23 Nov. 1722, as LORD PERCY, as stated in the text next below.

PERCY.

(second)

Barony by
Writ.

I.st 1722.

1. ALGERNON SEYMOUR, styled EARL OF HERFORD, eldest son of Charles (SEYMOUR), 6th DUKE OF SOMERSET, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Joceline (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and BARON PERCY, aforementioned, was b. 11 Nov. 1684, and having suc. his said mother, 23 Nov. 1722, was sum. to Parl. as LORD

PERCY under the erroneous impression that he had inherited from his said mother the ancient Barony of Percy, *cr.* by writ in 1298/9, and was placed in the precedence due to the same, when he took his seat 21 Jan. 1722/3.^(a) He suc. his father, 2 Dec. 1748, as DUKE OF SOMERSET, &c. He was *cr.* in 1749 BARON WARKWORTH and EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, with a *spec. rem.* as also BARON COCKERMOUTH and EARL OF EGREMONT with another (and different) *spec. rem.* He d. s.p.m.s., 7 Feb. 1749/50, aged 65, when many of his titles became extinct, the Dukedom of Somerset and Barony of Seymour devolving on his distant cousin and heir male, the titles *cr.* in 1749 on those designated in their respective grants, while the *Barony of Percy* devolved as below.

II.nd 1749/50.

2. ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS PERCY

[1722], da. and h., b. 26 Nov. 1716, m., 16 July 1740,

Sir Hugh SMITHSON, 4th Bart., who on the death of his said wife's father became EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND and BARON WARKWORTH under the *spec. rem.* in the

according to the precedence due to the old Barony of Percy *cr.* by writ 1298/9 (which his father did not represent) but actually claimed precedence over that of Abergavenny, an anomalous Barony, ever held by their Lordships (tho' on no very intelligible grounds) to be the premier one. His claim was referred to the Committee for Privileges, 14 June 1626, and again, 3 Feb. 1628/9. Between these dates, however, *viz.*, on 7 April 1628, his father had obtained the patent (mentioned in the text) granting to this Barony of Percy (*cr.* 1557) the precedence (1298/9) due to the ancient one. On 19 Feb. 1628/9, "it was agreed that the said Committee shall proceed on Monday next to determine the precedence of the two Baronies of Abergavenny and Percie." Unfortunately, however, the Lords' Journals are lost between 1629 and 1640 and the earliest Committee Book begins in May 1660. See vol. i, p. 20, note "b," sub "Abergavenny," as to precedence allowed to certain Baronies of ancient name and see also vol. i, p. 229, note "a," sub "Banbury," as to precedence of Peers in Parl. by Royal warrant.

(a) A new Barony by writ of the name of Percy and *o.* the date of 1722 was thus created. See also p. 233, note "a."

See fuller particulars under "Northumberland" Earldom, *cr.* 1557; *cc.* 1670.

See fuller particulars under "Northumberland" Earldom, *cr.* 1749.

creation of these dignities in 1739, taking by act of Parl., 12 April 1750, the name of *Percy* in lieu of that of *Smithson*. He was *cr.*, 22 Oct. 1786, EARL PERCY and DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and subsequently, 28 Jun. 1784 (with a *spec. rem.*) LORD LOVATINE, BARON OF ALSWICK, co. Northumberland. He *d.* 6 June 1786. His wife, the *suo jure* Baroness, *d.* 5 Dec. 1776.

III.² 1776. 3. HUGH (PERCY, formerly SMITHSON), LORD PERCY, styled EARL PERCY, eldest son, *b.* 11 Aug. 1742; took the name of *Percy* in lieu of that of *Smithson* under the act of Parl. of 1750; was styled LORD WARKWORTH, 1750-66, and EARL PERCY, 1766-86; *succ.* his mother, 5 Dec. 1776, in the *Barony of Percy* [1722] and took his seat, 31 Nov. 1777.^(a) He *succ.* his father, 6 Jan. 1786, as DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c. He *d.* 10 July 1817, aged 75.

IV.² 1812. 4. HUGH (PERCY), LORD PERCY, s. and h. ap., *b.* 29 April 1785; *sunt.* v.p., 12 March 1812, in his father's *Barony of Percy*.^(b) He *succ.* his father, 10 July 1817, as DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c. He *d.* s.p., 11 Feb. 1847.

V.² 1847. 5. ALGERNON (PERCY), DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1766], EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1745], EARL PERCY [1766], LORD PERCY [1722], BARON WARKWORTH [1749], and BARON PRUDHOE [1816], only br. and h., *b.* 19 Dec. 1792. He was *cr.*, 27 Nov. 1816, BARON PRUDHOE of Prudhoe Castle, co. Northumberland, and *succ.* to the other peerages, 11 Feb. 1847. He *d.* s.p., 12 Feb. 1865, when the *Barony of Prudhoe* became extinct, but such other titles as had been *cr.* by patent, devolved on his cousin and heir male, while the *Barony of Percy* (*cr.* by the writ of 1722) devolved on the heir general, as below.

VI.² 1865. 6. JOHN JAMES HUGH HENRY (STEWART-MURRAY), DUKE OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], also EARL STRANGE [1789], LORD STRANGE [1628], LORD PERCY [1722], &c., great nephew and heir general, being s. and h. of George Augustus Frederick John (MURRAY), DUKE OF ATHOLL, &c. [S.], who was s. and h. of James (MURRAY), BARON GLENLYON, by Emily Frances, sister (whose issue became sole heir) to the last two LORDS PERCY, DUKES OF NORTHUMBERLAND, &c. He was *b.* 4 Aug. 1840; *succ.* his father, 16 Jan. 1864, as Duke of Atholl, &c. [S.], as also as Earl Strange, and Lord Strange, and *succ.* his great uncle (the Duke of Northumberland) above-named, 12 Feb. 1865, as Lord Percy. See "ATHOLL" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1703, *sub* the 7th Duke.^(c)

(a) The precedence of the ancient *Barony of Percy* [1298/9] was erroneously allowed to the *Barony of Percy*, *cr.* by the writ of 1722 (1) in the sittings (1722-48) of the person so summoned (2) in those of his grandson, 1777-86, and (3) in those of his great grandson, 1812-17. It is, however, now somewhat questionable as to whether any person sitting in this *Barony* would not be entitled to such ancient precedence inasmuch as the matter of the placing of this *Barony* is a *res judicata*.

(b) The main facts as to the various Baronies of Percy are as follows—[I.] that the original *Barony of Percy*, *cr.* in 1298/9, was forfeited (by the 1st Earl of Northumberland) in 1406; restored in 1414; again forfeited in 1461 but again restored about 1472; that on the death s.p. of the 6th Earl and 9th Baron in 1537 it was considered to have become (for the third time) forfeited (according to the law as then understood) inasmuch as Sir Thomas Percy, the father of Thomas, the next heir, had been attainted. This last named Thomas (who in 1557 was *cr.* Baron Percy and Earl of Northumberland) was himself attainted in 1572 when it again was forfeited and so continues but the right thereto (subject to such forfeiture) devolved among the coheirs of the said Earl Thomas, viz., his daughters and their descendants. [II.] Thomas Percy above-named (the nephew and heir of Henry, the 6th Earl and 9th Baron) was, as stated above (his right to the old dignities not being allowed) *cr.* by patent, 30 April

1749.
See fuller particulars under "Northumberland" "Earldom," *cr.* 1749.

i.e., "PERCY" Earldom (*Pereg*), *cr.* 1766, with the Dukedom of Northumberland, which see.

PERCY OF ALNWICK.

Barony. 1. The Hon. HENRY PERCY, 4th and yst. s. of Henry (Percy), 5th [Xth] EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, by Dorothy, da. of Walter (DeVEREUX), 1st EARL OF ESSEX, was b. about 1604; was attached to the Court before 1636; M.P.; Governor of Jersey, 1640; raised a reg. of horse for the King, whom he attended thro' the whole of the Civil war; was Gen. of the Ordnance and was cr. at Oxford 28 June 1643, BARON PERCY OF ALNWICK, co. Northumberland. He was in command at Cropredy Bridge, 29 June 1644, where Waller was defeated, but was taken prisoner by him, 11 March 1644/5, at Ambury. He was with Charles II., when Prince of Wales, at the Hague, in Oct. 1658 to whom he was Master of Horse, and to whom (when King) he was, during his exile, Chamberlain of the Household, being at Paris in 1652, where he d. ann. in April 1659⁽²⁾ when the peerage became extinct.

1557, *Baron Percy* with rem., failing his issue male, to his br., Henry, and his issue male, and was afterwards, *viz.*, the next day, cr. Earl of Northumberland with the same limitation. This creation must be considered as a creation *de novo*, and these honours would have become forfeited in consequence of the attainder of the said Thomas, the 7th Earl, had it not been for the limitation recited above. By virtue, however, of this limitation, Henry, his br., succeeded to the Barony of Percy and Earldom of Northumberland. Henry, Earl of Northumberland and Lord Percy, s. and h. of the above, obtained a confirmation by patent (4 Car. I.) 1628, "that he and his heirs male by reason of his Barony of Percy should be Barons Percy, and by reason thereof should have, hold, and enjoy such, and the same seat, place, and degree of Baron Percy as well in Parliament as elsewhere, as and which any ancestor of the aforesaid Earl, before the making of the said letters patent, as Baron Percy, at any time had held or enjoyed," which patent, says Nicolas, "would decidedly be deemed illegal at the present day, an Act of Parliament alone having the power to give a precedence beyond the date of the patent of creation." On the death, however, of Joceline (Percy), Earl of Northumberland, and Baron Percy [1557], s.p.m., in 1670, the honours conferred by the patents of 1557 and of 1628 became extinct. [III.] The Barony of Percy, however, *cr. by patent* in 1557 in *tail male*, was, notwithstanding its extinction in 1628, wrongly considered to have been a Barony *in fee*, and, as such, to have descended to Elizabeth, wife of Charles, Duke of Somerset, da. and sole heir of the said Earl Joceline, for, on her Grace's death (23 Nov. 1722), her s. and h., Algernon Seymour, was not only sum. to Parl., as *Baron Percy*, but was placed in the House of Peers in the precedence of the ancient Barony *cr.* 1298/9. He suc. as Duke of Somerset in 1748 and was subsequently cr. Earl of Northumberland, &c. He died in 1750 and was unquestionably *suc.* in the Barony of Percy (*cr.* by the writ of 1722) by his only child, Elizabeth, to whose husband, Sir Hugh Smithson, Bart., the Earldom of Northumberland was limited, the said Hugh being *cr.* Duke of Northumberland in 1766. Her Grace died, 5 Dec. 1778, when the Barony devolved on her eldest son, Hugh Percy, who was accordingly sum. to Parl. as Baron Percy in 1777. He suc. his father in the Dukedom, &c., in 1786, and died 1817, being *suc.* by his son, Hugh, who had been sum. to Parl. as Baron Percy, 12 March 1812, and placed in the precedence of the ancient Barony. He was *suc.* in 1847 by his br., Algernon, the 4th Duke, on whose death s.p.m. the Barony of Percy (*cr.* by the writ of 1722) devolved on the great nephew and heir general (the grandson of his sister) the Duke of Atholl [S.]

The precedence of the old Barony (1298/9) was allowed to the Lord Percy of 1626 (see p. 231, note "d"), of 1722, of 1777, and of 1813 (see p. 233, note "a"), tho' in none of the four instances was the said Lord a representative thereof.

(1) He was the patron of Hobbes, the philosopher, and introduced the well known Sir Stephen Fox to the exiled Court as manager of the King's household expenses.

PERROT.

RALPH PERROT was sum. 26 Jan. (1296/7), 25 Ed. I., to attend the King at Salisbury but such summons cannot be considered in the light of a regular writ of summons to Parl.^(a) He was never afterwards so sum., neither does Dugdale give any account of him in his "*Baronage*."

PERTH.

Earldom [S.] I. JAMES (DRUMMOND), LORD DRUMMOND [S.], s. and h. of Patrick; 3d LORD DRUMMOND [S.], by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of David (LINDSAY), EARL OF CRAWFORD [S.], was b. about 1580; suc. his father in the peerage [S.] about 1600; ed. in France; attached to the Court of James VI. [S.]; was in the embassy from England to the Court of Spain in 1604 and was, on his return therefrom, cr. 4 March 1604/5, EARL OF PERTH [S.] with, it is said, rem. to his heirs male whatsoever.^(b) He m. Isabel, da. of Robert (SEYTON), 1st EARL OF WYNDOT [S.], by Margaret, da. of Hugh (MOSTEROUN), EARL OF BALINLOCH [S.]. He d. a.p.m.,^(c) 15 Dec. 1611. His widow, who was b. 30 Nov. 1593, m., before April 1613, Francis Stewart, Commendator of the Abbey of Kelso, who was living June 1633, being 1st s. of Francis, the attainted (1592) EARL OF BOTHWELL [S.]

II. 1611. 2. JOHN (DRUMMOND), EARL OF PERTH, and, it is presumed,^(d) LORD DRUMMOND [S.], br. and h. male, b. about 1598; suc. to the peerage [S.] 15 Dec. 1611 as heir male (collateral) to the grantee of 1605; was a distinguished Loyalist; joined the association at Cumbernauld in 1641 and was fined (with his eldest son) £5,000, under Cromwell's act of grace, in 1654. He m. Jean, 1st da. of Robert (KER), 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE [S.], by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Sir William Maitland, of Leithingtown. He d. 11 June 1662. Funeral entry at Lyon office.

[HENRY DRUMMOND, styled LORD DRUMMOND, 1st s. and h. sp., d. an infant and v.p.]

III. 1662. 3. JAMES (DRUMMOND), EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], 3d^(e) but 1st surv. s. and h., b. about 1615; styled LORD DRUMMOND till he suc. to the peerage [S.] in June 1662, having previously v.p. joined (with his father) the

(a) See vol. i, p. 111, note "b," sub "Ap Adam."

(b) "The patent or regulating constitution of the Earldom of Perth, some time in 1605 (as instructed by the act of creation under the autograph attestation of Sir David Lindsay, then Lord Lyon, in the Advocates' Library) is not preserved, so that the House of Lords would not hold it, constructively, to be in tail male—probably with an enlarged interpretation owing to the title having devolved to John, the younger br. of the first Earl, who d. a.p.m., only leaving a daughter." ["*Riddell*," p. 774, note 3.]

(c) Jane, his only da. and h., m. in 1633 John (Gordon), Earl of Sutherland [S.], and had issue.

(d) The Barony of Drummond was neither claimed nor assumed by the heir general (the da. of the 1st Earl of Perth) nor by her issue. Riddell holds it to have gone to the heir male, stating (p. 748, note 2) that "the dignity of Earl [of Perth] and that of Lord Drummond also (the constitutions or grants of neither of which honours exist) were forfeited by the attainer in 1715 of James, Lord Drummond son of the Chancellor" [Earl of Perth]. He states also (p. 774, note 3), that there are "no words of limitation" in the creation of the Barony of Drummond (29 Jan. 1487), "a circumstance that would now make it descendible simply to heirs male of the body."

(e) Of the younger sons (1) Robert d. unm. in France (2) Sir John Drummond purchased in 1668 the estate of Logie Almond and was ancestor of the Rt. Hon. Sir William Drummond, Ambassador to the Ottoman Porte (one of the claimants of the Roxburghe peerage in 1808) on whose death, 29 March 1828, the male descendants of Sir John became extinct (3) William Drummond, afterwards Ker, who in 1650 became 2d Earl of Roxburghe [S.] and whose issue became extinct in the male line on the death of the 4th Duke of Roxburghe [S.] in 1805.

association, *ex parte Regis*, at Chambernauld in 1641 and being taken prisoner at the battle of Philiphaugh, 13 Sep. 1645. He was served heir to his father, 29 Sep. 1654. He m. in 1639 Anne,^(a) da. of George (GORDON), 2d MARQUESS OF HUNTERY [S.], by Anne, da. of Archibald (CAMPELL), 7th EARL OF ARGYLL [S.]. She d. 9 Jan. 1675, soon after childbirth, and was *bur.* at Inverpolly. He d. 3 June 1675.

IV. 1675, 4. JAMES (DRUMMOND), EARL OF PERTH, *Sec.* [S.], 1st to a and h.,^(b) 5, 1648: styled LORD DRUMMOND till he suc. to the peerage 1716. [S.] in 1675; was ed. at the univ. of St. Andrew's: served heir male of his father, 1 Oct. 1675; P.C., 1678; Justice General [S.] and an extra. Lord of Session, 1682; High Chancellor [S.], 1684-88; Sheriff of co. Edinburgh, 1684. Under James II. (1685-88) he had the chief administration of affairs in Scotland^(c) and on the revival of the Order of the Thistle was made (as was his br., the Earl of Melfort [S.]), K.T., 30 May 1687^(d). He is said^(e) to have had a *nouveau*, 17 Dec. 1687 (on resignation) of his dignities, creating him EARL OF PERTH, LORD DRUMMOND, STOBHALL, AND MONTEFEX [S.], with rem., failing heirs male of his and of his brother's body, to the heirs male of the 2d Earl. After the deposition of James II. he was imprisoned for four years at Kirkcaldy and Stirling, but was released by warrant, 4 Aug. 1693, on condition of his leaving the Kingdom. He joined the exiled King at St. Germain, by whose testamentary directions^(f) he was made (in 1701) Duke of Perth, Marquess of Drummond, Earl of Stobhall, Viscount Caryll, and Baron Concray [S.], with rem. to heirs male whatsoever. He was also one of the Lords of the Bedchamber to that King by whom or by whose son he was made A.G., 1706; Chamberlain to the exiled Queen Consort and Governor to the titular Prince of Wales. He is said to have been *cr.* a Knight of the Golden Fleece by the King of Spain. He m. firstly, 16 Jan. 1670, Jane, da. of William (DOUGLAS), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of George (GORDON), 1st MARQUESS OF HUNTERY [S.]. He m. secondly Lillias, Dow. Countess of TULLAMORE [S.], da. of Sir James DRUMMOND, of Mubarry. She d. about 1685. He m. thirdly, within a few months, Mary, widow of Adam UNICHAULT, da. of Lewis (GORDON), 3d MARQUESS OF HUNTERY [S.], by Mary, da. of Sir John GRANT, of Frenchis. He d. at St. Germain,^(g) 11 May 1716, aged 68, and was *bur.* in the

(a) Spalding, in his "Annals," says "she was a precise Puritane, and, therefore, well tyked in Edinburgh."

(b) The second a., John Drummond, became in 1747, and a still yr. son, Edward, became in 1757, the representative of the family, each of them assuming (as heir male collateral) the style of Duke of Perth.

(c) "This period was the *apogee* of the Drummonds; the head of their house was Lord High Chancellor and Justice General; his brother, the Earl of Melfort, was Secretary of State and Governor of Edinburgh Castle; his brother in law, the Duke of Queensbury, [*etc.*] was Lord High Treasurer; his cousin, Lord Strathallan, was Commander in Chief of the Army; his cousin, Robert Ker-Drummond, Earl of Roxburgh, was a Privy Counsellor as were three other cousins also, and Sir George Drummond, of Milnab, was Lord Provost of Edinburgh. On the accession of James VII. [S.] he [the Earl of Perth] had the chief administration of affairs." [Drummond's "Noble British Families."]

(d) See vol. i, p. 137, note "d," sub "Atholl," for a list of the eight original Knights of that Order.

(e) "Neither the original or any proper exemplification is extant of an asserted regent or *nouveau*, 17 Dec. 1687, of the Perth honours and estates to Chancellor Perth (upon his resignation) with a rem., failing male issue, to his collateral heirs male." [*Riddell*, p. 775, note 3.]

(f) See vol. i, p. 59, note "b," sub "Albemarle," for a list of "Jacobite Peerages."

(g) Macky, in his "Characters," says of him when "towards 50 years old," that "in his younger years he was a zealous Presbyterian," but all thro' the reign of Charles II. was "very zealous for Episcopacy," and that "when King James came to the throne he declared himself a Roman Catholic and was a violent carrier on of all the arbitrary proceedings in that reign. He was always violent for the party he espoused and is passionately proud; tells a story very prettily; is capricious, a thro' bigot and hath been so in each religion while he professed it. He is a middle stature with a quick look; of a brown complexion."

Scottish chapel at Paris. M.I.^(*) His widow *d.* 13 March 1726, in her 80th year, her heart being *bur.* in the Scottish chapel *adq.*^(*) On the death of this Earl (the 1st *titular Duke*) the right to *all his honours* devolved on his s. and h. but inasmuch as that son had been attainted in 1715 they became *forfeited*. They were, however, assumed as under.

V. 1716. 5. JAMES DRUMMOND, 2nd *titular Duke of Perth, &c.*, who but for his attainder in 1715/6 would have been EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], s. and h. by first wife. He was *b.* about 1674; styled LORD DUCHESNE and subsequently known as *Marquess of Drummond* during his father's lifetime; was *ed.* at the Scotch Coll. at Paris and accompanied James II. into Ireland in 1690 and took part in the insurrection of 1715, undertaking to surprise Edinburgh Castle. He was accordingly *attainted*^(*) under the act of 17 Feb. 1715/16,^(*) escaping into France in 1716 in the same vessel as the titular James III. by whom he had been made *K.T.* (1705) and Master of the Horse. He *re.* (contract 5 Aug. 1706), Jean, da. of George (GORDON), 1st Duke of Gordon [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of Henry (HOWARD), Duke of Norfolk. He *d.* at Paris, 17 April^(*) 1720, in his 46th year, and was *bur.* in the above-named Scottish chapel there. M.I.^(*) His widow, who had favoured the insurrection of 1715, was imprisoned in Edinburgh Castle from Feb. to Nov. 1746. She *d.* at Seobhall, 30 Jan. 1773, aged about 90.

VI. 1720. 6. JAMES DRUMMOND, 3d *titular Duke of Perth, &c.*, who but for his father's attainder in 1715/6 would have been EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], s. and h., was *b.* 11 May 1713, at Drummond Castle, and there *hap.* "by a Papish Bishop," becoming possessed of the family estate a few months later under the disposition thereof by his father, 28 Aug. 1713;^(*) was known, during his father's life, as *Marquess of Drummond*, and after his father's death in 1720, as *Duke of Perth, &c.*, as above. He was *ed.* at the Scotch College of Douay, and afterwards at Paris, but after 1734 resided on his estates in Scotland. He was one of the seven who in 1749 bound themselves to venture their lives for the Stuart cause; he was accordingly in command at Preston, Carlisle, Stirling, and Culboken, after which last he embarked for France, but *d.* on board the frigate "La Bellone," of fatigue 13 May 1749, *ann.*, on his 33d birthday.^(*)

(*) See "Coll. Top. et Gen.," vol. vii, pp. 32-42, for copies of the inscriptions in the Scotch College at Paris.

(*) See vol. iii, p. 192, note "a," *sub* "Duffus," for an account of the peerages forfeited in the insurrection of 1715.

(*) The estates, however, were saved "in consequence of his having executed a disposition thereof, 28 Aug. 1713, in favour of his son, which was sustained by the Court of Session, 1719, and affirmed by the House of Lords, 1720." [Dougl's "Douglas."]

(*) The "Hist. Reg." for 1720 gives his death as "6 April," styling him "Duke of Perth, Knight of the Order of St. Andrew." Oddly enough in Drummond's "Noble British Families" it is stated that he "died 1717," in Wood's "Douglas" as "1730," and in the Perth peerage claim as "before 12 Feb. 1731."

(*) See note "c" above.

(*) There was a tradition that he did not die as above stated, but that he escaped to England, settled among the colliers at South Biddick, co. Durham, and died there in 1782 in his 70th year, leaving a s. and h., James, who *d.* 1823, aged 71, and was *bur.* at Painsshaw, leaving Thomas his s. and h. who is said [*sed quere*] to have been retained heir to his great-grand uncle, Lord Edward Drummond calling himself Duke of Perth. See the "Liverpool Weekly Courier," 10 June 1893, as also Drummond's "Noble British Families" where it is stated that James Drummond, who recovered the estates in 1783, "always behaved liberally to the claimant and furnished him at different times with sums of money," and that it was not till the Duc de Melfort's claim to the Earldom of Perth, "that the false pretensions of the Newcastle pitman were completely shewn."

and was bur. at sea. M.I. at Antwerp^(a). He had been attainted under the name of "*James Drummond taking on himself the title of Duke of Perth*," by act of Parl. 1745, unless he surrendered on or before 12 July 1746, but died before the latter date as aforesaid.

VII. 1746. 7. JOHN DRUMMOND, 4th *titular Duke of Perth, &c.*, who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], only br. and h. : b. about 1710 and known as Lord John Drummond till 1746; ed. at Douay; was in the French Service as Col. of a Reg. called "the Royal Scots"; was at the battles of Falkirk and Culloden, being attainted in 1746.^(b) He finally served under Marshal Saxe, and was at the siege of Bergen op Zoom in 1747, being made Major General. He d. num. of a fever, that same year, and was bur. in the chapel of the English nuns at Antwerp.^(c) M.I.

VIII. 1747. 8. JOHN DRUMMOND, 5th *titular Duke of Perth, &c.*, who but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], uncle of the half-blood and h. male, being s. of James, the 1st titular Duke, by Lillias his second wife. He was b. about 1680, and was known as Lord John Drummond, 1701-47.^(d) He m. firstly (—) the heiress of Ralegarra. He m. secondly, Mary, 3d da. of Charles (STUART), 4th EARL OF TRAQUAIR [S.], by Mary, da. of Robert (MAXWELL), EARL OF NITHSDALE [S.]. He d. s.p. at Edinburgh, 27 Oct. 1757, and was bur. in the chapel of Holyrood house. His widow d. 4 Feb. 1773, at Edinburgh.

IX. 1757. 9. EDWARD DRUMMOND, 6th *titular Duke of Perth, &c.*, who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S.], br. of the half-blood and heir male, being s. of James, the 1st titular Duke, by Mary his third wife. He was b. about 1690. He took no part in the Jacobite cause, but was a zealous Jansenist, and was accordingly imprisoned in the Bastille at Paris. He m. Elizabeth, 1st da. of Charles (MIDDLETON) 2d EARL OF MIDDLETON [S.], by Catherine, da. of Robert (BRUNSWICK) EARL OF CARDIGAN. He d. s.p. at Paris, 7 Feb. 1760. His widow was living there at a great age in 1773.^(e) On his death the issue male of his father, James 4th Earl and 1st titular Duke of Perth, became extinct, and the right to the Earldom, &c. [S.], subject to the attainders, devolved as below.

(a) It is stated in this epitaph that "*assiduâ laboribus et patriæ malis gravibus oppressus, in mari magno die natali revertente, ob. 13 Maii 1746, æt. 33, et reliquias ventis adversis, terrâ sacratâ interclusus, in undis sepulch.*"

(b) The act of attainder of 1745, in which he was styled "the person taking upon himself the rank and style of Lord John Drummond" took effect on him 12 July 1746, owing to his not having surrendered himself on or before 18 April previous; it had no effect on his elder brother and predecessor (also therein provisionally attainted) as he died before that date.

(c) It appears more likely that the Lord John Drummond, who (with the 2nd titular Duke of Perth) was one of the seven who, in 1740, bound themselves to venture their lives for the Stuart cause, was the Lord John Drummond, who became the 4th titular Duke in 1746, who undoubtedly did engage in the Stuart cause, and was consequently attainted. John, the 5th titular Duke, his uncle (to whom it is more usually attributed, does not appear to have been so engaged, or to have ever been attainted. According to the (somewhat confused) view as to attainer, set forth by Drummond (in his "*Noble British Families*"), "his nephew being attainted is counted dead in law, and therefore his true successor is from his father, who, like himself, never was attainted, altho' his brother and two nephews were."

(d) During some part of her widowhood she was one of three ladies each styled Dowager Duchess of Perth, of whom the other two were (1) Jean Gordon, the widow (1720) of the second titular Duke; (2) Mary Stuart, the widow (1757) of the fifth titular Duke.

X. 1700. 10. JAMES LUNDIN, afterwards (1740) DRUMMOND, who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been **EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S]** (which title he assumed) cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Robert LUNDIN, of Lundin, in Largo, co. Fife; by Anne, da. of Sir James INGLIS, of Cramond, which Robert last-named was s. of John (DRUMMOND), 1st **EARL OF Melfort [S]** (by his first wife,⁽¹⁾ the heiress of Lundin) who was br. to James, 4th **EARL OF PERTH [S]**, and 1st *titular Duke of Perth* above-named. He was b. 6 Nov. 1707; suc. his elder br. John Lundin, 9 Oct. 1735, in the estate of Lundin; was served heir male and of provision to Edward Drummond, styled *Duke of Perth*, 30 June 1760, and heir male to James, 4th **EARL OF PERTH**, 15 May 1708. He m. at Bromhall, in Dunfermline, Rachel, da. of Thomas (BRUCE), 7th **EARL OF KINCARDINE [S]**, by Rachel, da. of Robert PAINCOURT. She d. at Lundin, 29 June 1769, and was bur. at Largo. He d. at Stobhall, 18 July 1781, in his 74th year, and was bur. at Innerpeffry.

[THOMAS LUNDIN, afterwards (1760) DRUMMOND, known as **LORD DRUMMOND**, after 1760, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.⁽²⁾ He was b. about 1743; was an officer in the army serving in the American war, where he was taken prisoner in 1776. He d. unm. and v.p. at Lisbon, Nov. 1780.]

XI. 1781. 11. JAMES (DRUMMOND, formerly LUNDIN), who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been **EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S]**, 3d and yst. but only surv. s. and h. He was cr. 26 Oct. 1797, a Peer of Great Britain as **LORD PERTH, BARON DRUMMOND OF STOBHALL**, see next below.

Barony [G.B.] 1. JAMES DRUMMOND, formerly (1743-60) LUNDIN, who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been the 11th **EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S]** (see next above) was b. 12 Feb. 1744, at Lundin house; entered the army 1771 and served as Capt. 42nd foot, in the East Indies. He obtained⁽³⁾ in 1783 the restitution of Drummond Castle and other forfeited estates of the Earls of Perth. He was cr. 26 Oct. 1797, **LORD PERTH, BARON DRUMMOND OF STOBHALL**, co. Perth [G.B.] He m. 31 March 1785, at Edinburgh, Clementina, 4th da. of Charles (ELPHINSTONE), 10th **LORD ELPHINSTONE [S]**, by Clementina, da. of John (FERGUSON), 6th **EARL OF WIGTON [S]**. He d. s.p.m.s. 2 July 1800, in his 56th year, at Drummond Castle, when his *Barony [G.B.]* became extinct. He was bur. at Innerpeffry; M.I. Ashmole, June 1801⁽⁴⁾ His widow d. 31 Aug. 1822, in Park Lane, Middlesex. Will pr. 1824. The representation of the Earldom of Perth, &c. [S] devolved on his death, as below.

Earldom [S]. 12. JAMES LEWIS DRUMMOND, 4th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., who, but for the attainders of 1715 and 1745, would have been **EARL OF PERTH, &c. [S]**, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of James, 3d *titular Duke of Melfort* (who d. 1766), s. and h. of John, 2d *titular Duke of Melfort*. (d. 1754), yst. s. (by second wife) of John, 1st **EARL OF Melfort [S]** and

⁽¹⁾ It was on the children of the second wife that the Melfort dignities were, in the first instance, entailed. See vol. v, p. 289, note "h," sub "Melfort."

⁽²⁾ The eldest son, Robert Lundin, d. unm. and v.p. 10 May 1758, aged 17, at Lundin, and was bur. at Largo.

⁽³⁾ This is said to have been thro' the influence of his fellow countryman, Henry Dundas, afterwards Viscount Melville.

⁽⁴⁾ His only son, the Hon. James Drummond, was b. 16 Oct. 1791 and d. v.p. 11 Aug. 1799, being bur. at Innerpeffry. M.I.

⁽⁵⁾ The Drummond estates, which had been so recently restored to the family in the male line, were left by him to his only surviving da. and h., who m. Lord Willoughby d'Eresby and was maternal grandmother of Gilbert Henry (Heathcote-Drummond-Willoughby), 1st **EARL OF ANCASTER**, who inherited them in 1888 on the death of his mother (widow of Baron Aveland) *suo jure* Baroness Willoughby d'Eresby.

1st titular Duke of Melfort (heir to those honours^(a) under a *spec. rem.*) which John (*d.* 1714/5) was only *heir* to James, 4th Earl of Perth [S.] and *1st titular Duke of Perth* above-named.^(b) He, who was *b.* about 1750, would

(^a) *Vide* p. 239, note "a."

(^b) TABULAR PEDIGREES shewing the heirs male both to the Earldom of Perth [S.] and to the Viscounty of Strathallan [S.]; the heirs to the Earldom being numbered I, II, III, IV, &c., and the heirs to the Viscounty as 1, 2, 3, &c.: such numbering in both cases being *irrespective* of the fact as to whether any such heir was under *attainder* and thereby *not entitled legally* to the dignity, tho' in that case the figures are enclosed in square brackets.

Table A.

John Drummond, <i>cr.</i> Lord Drummond [S.] 1488; <i>d.</i> 1519, aged 81.				
William Drummond, <i>d.</i> v.p. about 1511.		John, ancestor of the Drummonds of Innerpeffry and Riccarton.		
Walter Drummond, <i>d.</i> 1518.		Andrew, ancestor of the Drummonds of Ballychance.		
David, 2d Lord Drummond, great grandson and heir; <i>d.</i> 1571.				
Patrick, 3d Lord Drummond, <i>d.</i> before 1600.		James Drummond, <i>cr.</i> Lord Maderty [S.] 1609; ancestor of the Viscounts Strathallan [S.]. See Table B.		
I. James, 4th Lord Drummond, <i>cr.</i> Earl of Perth [S.], 1605; <i>d.</i> s.p.m. 1611.		II. John, Earl of Perth, br. and h. male; <i>d.</i> 1662, aged 80.		
III. James, Earl of Perth, <i>d.</i> 1675.		John Drummond, of Legie Almond, whose issue male became extinct 29 March 1828.		William Drummond, afterwards Kery, who in 1650 suc. as 2d Earl of Roxburgh [S.]. His issue male became extinct 22 Oct. 1805.
IV. James, Earl of Perth, was <i>cr.</i> Duke of Perth in 1701 by the titular King James III.; <i>d.</i> 1716.		Sophia, heiress of Lundin, 1st wife.	John Drummond, <i>cr.</i> Earl of Melfort [S.] in 1686; <i>attainted</i> 1695; <i>cr.</i> 1694 Duke of Melfort by James II. after his dethronement; <i>d.</i> 1714.	Euphemia Wallace, 2d wife.
[V.] James, 3d titular Duke of Perth, &c. who had been <i>attainted</i> v.p. 1715; <i>d.</i> 1720.	[VIII.] John, 5th titular Duke of Perth &c.; <i>d.</i> s.p. 1757.	[IX.] Edward, 6th titular Duke of Perth, &c.; <i>d.</i> s.p. 1760.	Robert Lundin, or Drummond, of Lundin; <i>d.</i> 1716.	John, 2d titular Duke of Melfort, &c.; <i>d.</i> 1751.
[VI.] James, 3d titular Duke of Perth, &c.; <i>d.</i> unm. 1746.	[VII.] John, 4th titular Duke of Perth, &c.; <i>d.</i> unm. 1747.	[X.] James Lundin, or Drummond, served <i>heir male of the 4th Earl of Perth</i> in 1766; <i>d.</i> 1781.		James, 3d titular Duke of Melfort, &c.; <i>d.</i> 1766.
[XI.] James Drummond, <i>heir male of the Earls of Perth</i> . He was <i>cr.</i> in 1777, Lord Perth, Baron Drummond of Stobhall [G.B.]; <i>d.</i> s.p.m.s. 1800.	[XII.] James Lewis, 4th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., who in July 1800, was <i>heir male of the Earls of Perth</i> ; <i>d.</i> s.p. 1800.	[XIII.] Charles Edward, 5th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., <i>heir male of Earls of Perth</i> ; <i>d.</i> unm. 1840.	Leon Maurice Drummond; <i>d.</i> 1826, aged 65.	
[XIV, or V.] George Drummond, 6th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., who in 1853, was restored to his family honours, becoming Earl of Perth, Earl of Melfort, &c.				

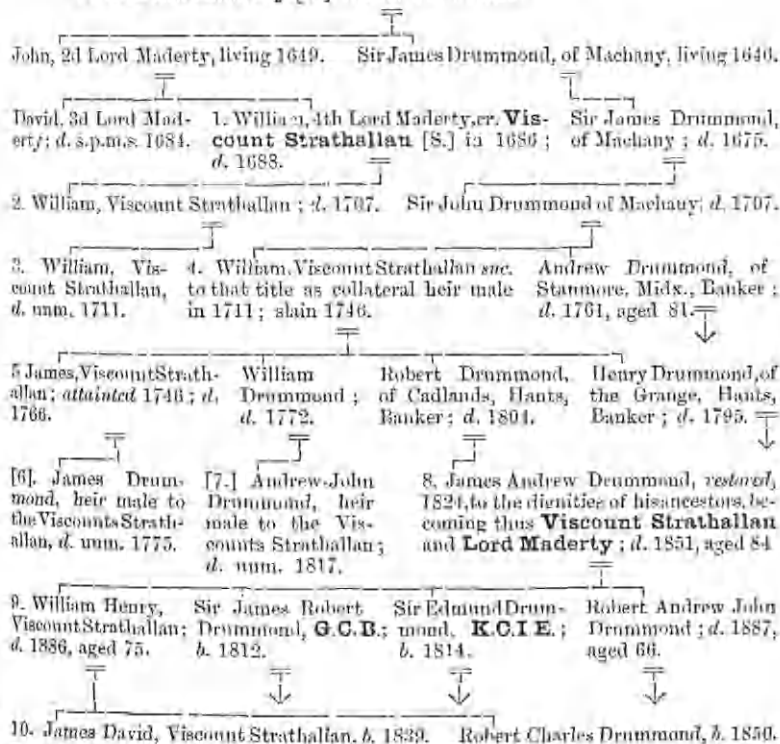
also have been **EARL OF Melfort, &c.** [S]. had it not been for the attainder in 1695 of his great grandfather the 1st Earl. See fuller particulars of him, *sub* "Melfort." He was a General in the French service, and a Knight of the order of St. Louis. He *d. s.p.* at Lepe, in Spain, Sep. 1800.

XIII. 1800. 13. CHARLES EDWARD DRUMMOND, 4th titular Sep. Duke of Melfort, &c., who, but for the several attainders, would have been **EARL OF PERTH, EARL OF Melfort, &c.** [S], next br. and h., *b.* 1 Jan. 1752^(a); was a Prebte in the household of the Pope. He entered a claim in 1803 for the Perth estates in the Court of Session, but it was dismissed in 1808. He *d. unm.* at Rome, 9 April 1840.

XIV. 1840. 14. GEORGE DRUMMOND, 5th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., who, but for the several attainders, would have been 14th **EARL OF PERTH, 6th EARL OF Melfort, &c.** [S], nephew and h., being only surviving s. and h. of Leon Maurice Drummond (*b.* 12 April 1761^(a); *d.* 26 April, 1826) by Marie Elizabeth Luce de LONGUEMARRE, his wife, which Leon was 4th and yet s. of James, 3d titular **Duke of Melfort, &c.,** above-named. He was *b.* 6 May 1807. The attainders of his ancestor being reversed, 28 June 1853, he then became *de facto* **EARL OF PERTH, EARL OF Melfort, &c.** [S], as stated below.

Table B. (See p. 240, note "b"⁽²⁾)

James Drummond, yr. s. of David, 2d Lord Drummond [S.] and uncle of Patrick, the 3d Lord, who was *cr.* **Earl of Perth** [S.] in 1605. He was *cr.* **Lord Maderty** [S.] in 1609 and *d.* 1623.



^(a) See vol. v, p. 290, notes "a" and "c," *sub* "Melfort."

V. 1853. 5. George DRUMMOND, 6th titular Duke of Melfort, &c., who, but for the several attainders, would have been 14th Earl of Perth, 6th Earl of Melfort, &c. [S.] as above shown; b. 6 May 1807, and bap. at St. Marylebone; some time Capt. in the 93rd Highlanders. In 1841 he established in France, before the *Conseil d'État* and the *Tribunal de la Seine*, his right to the French titles of DUC DE MELFORT, COMTE DE LUSSAN and BARON DE VALROSE, while in England (having proved his descent in 1848, and the attainders of his ancestors having been reversed) he was, 19 July 1853, declared to be entitled to the dignities of EARL OF PERTH [1605], EARL OF MELFORT [1684], VISCOUNT FORTH [1688], LORD DRUMMOND [1488], and LORD DRUMMOND OF RICCAFTOUN, CASTLEMAINS AND GILSTOUN [1688], in the peerage of Scotland. He m. firstly, 19 May, 1831, at St. Gen. Han. Sq., Albertine, widow of General the Count RARE (Peer of France), BARONESS VON RÖTHER-DE BREYEWILLER COLBERT. She d. 2 June 1842. He m. secondly, 9 Aug. 1847, Susan Harriet, widow of Col. Burnowes, da. and coheir of Thomas Birmingham Daly Henry Sewell, of Athenry, by Harriet, da. of William (BRASSFORD), 1st Baron DRYES [I.], Archbishop of Tuam. She d. 11 Sep. 1886, a.p.m. at 29 Elvaston Place.

[GEORGE HENRY CHARLES FRANCIS MALCOLM DRUMMOND, styled Viscount Forth, 2d but only surv. s. and h. ap.(?) by first wife; b. 18 May 1831, at Naples; was an officer in the 42d Highlanders and served in the Crimean war. He m. 25 Oct. 1855, Mary Harriett, 1st da. of the Hon. Asaphus Frederick Charles Molyneux Carter. He committed suicide, v.p. 8 Oct. 1861, aged 27, at the Spa Hotel, Gloucester.(?) His widow m. (the following month) 26 Nov. 1861, at St. John's, Paddington, as his first wife, Edward Cholmeley Dering, an officer in the army, who d. s.p. 17 Nov. 1874. From him, however, she was divorced(?) 21 June 1867. She d. soon afterwards, 20 April 1868, at Lima, in Peru.]

[GEORGE ESSEX MONTIEUX DRUMMOND, styled Lord DRUMMOND, grandson and h. ap. being only s. and h. ap. of G. H. C. F. M. Drummond, styled Viscount Forth, and Mary Harriet his wife, above-named. He was b. 3 Sep. 1856; and d. unm.(?) of consumption, at a hospital in New York, 20 Aug. 1887, aged 31, in his grandfather's lifetime.]

Family Estates. These, in 1883, were under 3,000 acres. See p. 239, note "c," as to the destination since 1890 of the old family property.

PERY OF NEWTOWN-PERY.

1. THE RT. HON. EDMOND SEXTON PERY, eldest son(?) of the Rev. Stackpole PERY, of Stackpole Court, co. Clare, by Jane, da. of the Ven. William TWIGG,(?) Archdeacon of Limerick, was b. April 1719 in Limerick; ed. at Trin. Coll., Dublin; Barrister [I.] 1745; M.P. [I.] for Wicklow, 1751-60, and for Limerick 1761-85; was in three successive Parls., 1771, 1776, and 1783, SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS [I.], resigning that office, thro' ill-health, in 1785, after 14 years service, when he was cr. 30 March 1785, VISCOUNT PERY OF NEWTOWN-PERY,(?) &c.

(a) Willoughby, the 1st son, was b. Aug. 1832 and d. Feb. 1833.

(b) The circumstances are set out in full in the Annual Register for 1861, p. 201, of the "Chronicle" therein.

(c) The cause was *crim. con* with Capt. Alexander Theophilus Blakeley.

(d) A letter appeared in the "Morning Post" of 13 Aug. 1887, from "Hunter and Haynes, Lincoln Inn," stating, at the request of the Earl of Perth, that his grandson, "the late Lord Drummond, was never legally married. The person who is referred to as his wife is Eliza Lewis; her maiden name was Harrison, and she married at Folkestone, 9 Nov. 1864, John Lewis, who is now [1887] alive."

(e) The yr. son William Cecil Pery, Bishop of Limerick, 1784-94, was cr. in 1790 Baron Glentworth of Mallow [I.], and was father of the 1st Earl of Limerick [I.].

(f) See vol. iv, p. 36, note "b," and "Glentworth."

(g) Newtown Pery, which adjoins Limerick, was, 9 years after the walls of that city had been levelled, laid out in streets in 1769 by Mr. Pery its then owner.

Limerick [I.], taking his seat 16 Jan. 1786, in which year he had the grant of a pension of £3,000 a year.^(*) He m. firstly, 11 June 1756; Patty, gr. da. of John MARRIS, of Dublin. She d. s.p. in London in 1757. He m. secondly, 27 Oct. 1762; Elizabeth, widow of Robert HASTOCK, sister of Thomas, 1st Viscount DE VASSÉ [I.], da. of John Denny (VASSY), 1st BARON KZAPROS [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of William BROWLOW. He d. s.p.m.^(b) 24 Feb. 1806, and was bur. at Pelham, Herts, when the *title* became extinct. Will pr. 1806.^(c) His widow d. 4 April 1829, in her 89th year, in Park street, Midx. Will pr. 1821.

PETERBOROUGH.

Earldom 7. JOHN (MORDAUNT), LORD MORDAUNT [1532], s. and h. of Henry, 4th LORD MORDAUNT, by Margaret, da. of William (CROFTON), 1st LORD CROFTON, was b. before 1600; suc. his father in the *peerage* about 1608; K.B. 4 Nov. 1616; confirmed to the established religion, and was sum. to parl. from 30 Jan. (1619/20) 18 Jan. 1. to 17 May (1621) 23 Jan. 1. He was cr. 9 March 1627/8 EARL OF PETERBOROUGH, co. Northampton; Lord Lieutenant of Northamptonshire 1640-42 as also, on behalf of the parl., 1642-44; Col. of a Reg. of Foot, Capt. of a Reg. of Horse, and General of the Ordnance in the Parl. army, 1642. He m. 7 April 1621 (settled, March 1620) Elizabeth,^(d) da. and h. of William (HOWARD), BARON HOWARD OF EFFINGHAM (s. and h. ap. of Charles, 1st EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, in whose Barony he was v.p. summoned, 1602/3 to 1614) by Anne,^(e) da. and h. of John (ST. JOHN), 2nd BARON ST. JOHN OF BARTON. He d. of consumption, 18 and was bur. 24 June (probably) 1643^(f), at Turvey, Beds. His widow, who was b. and bur. 19 Jan. 1602/3 at Arundel House, in the Strand, and who was "a lady of extraordinary beauty," and a zealous republican, d. at Drayton, co. Northampton, and was bur. 15 Nov. 1671 at Chelsea, Midx. Will dat. 23 Nov. 1669, pr. 30 Nov. 1671.

II. 1643 1. 2. HENRY (MORDAUNT), MARL OF PETERBOROUGH [1628] and LORD MORDAUNT [1532], 1st s. and h.^(g); b. 15 Nov. 1621^(h); styled LORD MORDAUNT from 1628 till he suc. to the *peerage* in 1644; ed. at Eton and subsequently in France; served in the parl. army in 1642, but deserted it in 1644 for the King, in whose cause, as Col. of a Reg., he was very active and was twice wounded; compounded for his estates in 1649; Gov. of Tangier, 1661-1662; Groom of the State to James II. when Duke of York, 1670, and again when King, 1685-88, being Ambassador to Modena, 1673, to escort thencefrom Mary Beatrice, as wife of the said James; Lord Lieut. of co. Northampton and P.C.; distinguished himself in the fight (1672) off Solebay; Deputy Earl Marshal, 1676; deprived of office 1689 on suspicion of being concerned in the so-called Popish plot, but was restored 1682/3; bore St. Edward's sceptre at the coronation of James II. in 1685; Col. 3d Reg. of Horse, 1685-88; K.G. 22 July 1685; a convert to the Romish Church, March 1687/8; Lord Lieut. of Rutland, Jan. to Dec. 1688; impeached for high treason, Oct. 1689, and was again under suspicion Feb. 1695/6. He m. about

(*) The *Annual Register* for 1806 speaks of "the dignity with which he filled that important post [of Speaker], his profound knowledge of the Constitution, his temper, his firmness, the mildness of his deportment, his urbanity, his independent spirit, and above all scrupulous impartiality."

(b) Of his two daughters and coheirs by his second wife, (1) Diana Jane became Countess of Ranfurly [I.], and (2) Frances, m. in 1789 Nicholson Calvert, of Hunadon House, Herts.

(c) At his death "the family estate, amounting to £8,000 per annum," descended to his nephew, the Earl of Limerick [I.]. See "*Ann. Reg.*" for 1806.

(d) Each of these Ladies was apparently, *de jure*, and *jure* Beauchamp [of Blois]. See vol. i, p. 277, note "g," but neither of them assumed that style, which, at the death of the latter in 1671, became united with the Barony of Mordaunt, and has since followed its devolutions.

(e) 1643, according to Harvey's "*Willey Hundred*," Beds, but 1644 according to Doyle, tho' 1642 according to the "*Nat. Biogr.*"

(f) The 2d and yst s. John Mordaunt was cr. in 1659 Viscount Avalon, and was father of Charles, 1st Earl of Monmouth, who suc. in 1697, as 3d Earl of Peterborough.

(g) Born Oct. 1623, according to Harvey's "*Willey Hundred*."

1650 Penelope, (*) da. of Barnabas (O'BRIEN), 6th EARL OF THOMOND [I.], by Mary, da. of Sir George FERMOR. He d. s.p.m. 19 June 1697, when the *Barony of Monmouth* and the right to that of Beauchamp (both of which in 1671 had devolved^(b) on him by the death of his mother) *passed to his da. and heir* (see "MORDAUNT" Barony) but the Earldom of Peterborough devolved on the h. male as below. Will pr. 1697. (†) His widow, who had been Groom of the State to the Queen Consort, Mary Beatrix, d. about 21 and was bur. 21 April 1702, at Turvey. Will pr. April 1702.

III. 1697. *J. CHARLES (MORDAUNT), EARL OF PETERBOROUGH* [1628], EARL OF MONMOUTH [1689], VISCOUNT MORDAUNT OF AVATON and BARON MORDAUNT OF RYEGATE [1650], nephew and h. male, being s. and h. of John (MORDAUNT) 1st VISCOUNT MORDAUNT OF AVATON, by Elizabeth, da. and eventually sole heir of the Hon. THOMAS CAREY (2d s. of Robert, 1st EARL OF MONMOUTH), which John was only br. to the last Earl. He was b. about 1658; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 11 April 1674, aged 16; *suc. to the peerage as VISCOUNT MORDAUNT OF AVATON*, &c., on the death of his Father, 5 June 1675; served as a volunteer against the Algerines and at Tangier, 1678-80; Capt. of a ship of war, 1681; was at a very early date^(d) a vehement encourager of the revolution. At the accession of William and Mary, he was made Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1689-97; P.C., 1689-97, and again 1705; Col. of a Reg. of Foot, 1689; FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY, 1689-91, being cr. 9 April 1689, EARL OF MONMOUTH^(e); Lord Lieut. of Northamptonshire, 1689-94 and again 1714-15; was in attendance on the King in Ireland 1689, and subsequently, 1692, in Holland. He, however, a few years later, opposed the ministry, was turned out of all office^(f) and imprisoned for three months.

(a) Pepys, 3 Oct. 1667, says of her, "the woman is a very wise woman and is very plain in telling me how her plate and jewels are at pawn for money and how they are forced to live beyond their estate and do get nothing by his being a courtier. The Lady I pity and her family."

(b) See p. 243, note "d."

(c) Pepys, speaks, 20 Oct. 1666, of "the ignoble Lord Peterborough," but it is not clear why he applies this term to him. The Earl of Ailesbury in his "*Memoirs*" calls him "a man of personal honour, but hot and fiery and giddy, altho' of an advanced age When the Churchwardens of St. Margaret's, Westminster, asked his Lordship if they might dispose of his pew in the Church [he having become a Romanist] 'No, no,' said he, 'one doth not know what may happen.'" He is, however, best known as the editor, with the assistance of his Chaplain, the Rev. Richard Baile, Rector of Turvey (see there 11 Feb. 1699), of an enormous folio vol. in 1635, entitled "*Succinct genealogies of the noble and ancient houses of Albion and Morlaunt of Turvey, by Robert Halstead*" [a fictitious name]. Of this rare work there were but 20 copies (Moule's "*Bibl. Her.*" pp. 228-230 and 269), of which one is in the College of Arms, London.

(d) "The first of all the English nobility that came over openly to see the Prince of Orange. He asked the King's leave to do it. He was with the Prince in the year 1666 and then he pressed him to undertake *the business of England*." [Burnet]. He "had already" (1685) says Macaulay, "given abundant proofs of his courage, his capacity, and of that strange unsoundness of mind which made his courage and capacity almost useless to his country. Already he had distinguished himself as a wit and a scholar, as a soldier and a sailor. Though an avowed free-thinker, he had set up all night to compose sermons."

(e) The title was doubtless chosen because his mother's grandfather, Robert Carey, had been cr. in 1626 Earl of Monmouth, which title had become extinct in 1661 on the death of her uncle Henry, the 2nd Earl. The Dukedom of Monmouth, conferred in 1663 by Charles II. on his well-known and unfortunate son James, had been under attainder since 1685.

(f) "King William made him Earl of Monmouth and employed him in places of trust, till his natural giddiness in running from party to party threw him out. His promising Sir John Fenwick his life if he would accuse the Duke of Shrewsbury and the Lord Orford to have a design to bring in King James; and his writing a book (by the assistance of Dr. Davenant) and putting one *Smith's* name to it, against that Duke, lest him with all honest men, the house of Commons having voted the one a scandalous design to make a difference between the King and his best friends, and the house of Peers having ordered the second to be burnt by the hands of the common hangman." [Mackay's "*Characters*," where the Book alluded to is fully described.]

but released 30 March 1697. By the death of his uncle above-named, 19 June 1697, he became, *Earl of Peterborough*, and by that of his niece Mary (*divorced* Duchess of Norfolk, *æo jure* Baroness Mordaunt), 16 Nov. 1705, he became (like the 1st and 2d Earls) *Lord Mordaunt* (1732). In 1702 he was, for a few months, Gov. of Jamaica; his military fame however was established in 1705, as General of the allied forces in Spain, on behalf of the Archduke Charles, to whom, 1708-1707, he was credited as ambassador. Among his achievements was the capture of Montjuich and Barcelona, the expulsion from Spain, with a force of about 10,000, of the French army of some 25,000 men, &c. His somewhat arrogant and eccentric conduct of the campaign was tried by Parl.^(b) but he eventually (12 Jan. 1710/1) received a vote of thanks from the house of Lords. He was Ambassador to Vienna 1710-1711, and to Turin and Naples 1711-1713; Col. of the Horse Guards 1712-15; cl. *K.G.* 3 and Inst. 4 Aug. 1714; Gov. of Minorca for a few months 1714. He was suspected of Jacobite propensities in 1715, but his previous office (given in 1710) of Gen. of the Marines was, in 1723, enlarged to Gen. of all the Marine forces. He m. firstly (when about 20, *cir.* 1678) Carey, da. of Sir Alexander Carey, Bart. [S], Physician to the King, by Mary, da. of Sir Ferdinando Carey. She d. of a quinsy 17 and was bur. 18 May 1709 at Turvey. He m. secondly, possibly in 1722 but more probably in 1735, Anastasia Robinson, spinster, a celebrated singer,^(c) with whom he had long kept company. He d. of the stone,^(d) 25 Oct., in his yacht off Lisbon, and was bur. 21 Nov. 1735 at Turvey, aged about 77^(e). Will pr. 1735. His widow, by whom he had no issue, was bur. 1 May 1755, at Bath Abbey. Will pr. 1756.

(^a) See vol. v. p. 367, and "Mordaunt."

(^b) He did not attempt to explain his own conduct, but employed Dr. Freind to write an "Account of the Earl of Peterborough's conduct in Spain," which was (at its publication) aptly nicknamed "The Earl of Monmouth's Vindication of the Earl of Peterborough," being, in fact, but his own story, unsupported by any other authority.

(^c) Dr. Burney, in his "*History of Music*" (vol. iv.) gives an interesting account of her. In the Earl of Oxford's "*Pierage Memorabilia*," it is stated that she was "da. to Mr. Robinson, a painter, who was blind some years before; her mother was a Laune, descended from the Launes that took care of King Charles II." It is also there stated that the Earl "did not own her [as his wife] in public till a few months before he died, both at Bath and Mount Devis [near Southampton], where she now lives."

(^d) "Of a flux, by eating grapes," according to the *Hist. Reg.*

(^e) Macky (in his "*Characters*") writes of him, when about 50, that "he affects popularity and loves to preach in coffee-houses and public places; is an open enemy to revealed religion; brave in his person; has a good estate; does not seem expensive, yet always in debt and very poor; a well-shaped thin man, with a very brisk look," to which notice of him Swift adds, "this character of him is for the most part true." His thinness increased, and Swift writes of him about 1706,

"A skeleton in outward figure,
His meagre corpse, tho' full of vigour,
Would halt behind him were it larger."

His poverty is accounted for by all the family estates having passed to his niece (the da. and h. of the 2nd Earl), who left them to her husband absolutely. The only property he appears to have had was at Parsons' Green, Fulham, which came to his mother, Elizabeth Carey, from her mother, Margaret, da. and h. of Sir Thomas Smith. Macaulay (in his "*Essay on the Succession in Spain*") thus speaks of him: "His courage had all the French impetuosity and all the English steadiness. His fertility and activity of mind were almost beyond belief. He was a kind friend, a generous enemy, and in deportment a thorough gentleman. But his splendid talents and virtues were rendered almost useless to his country by his levity, his restlessness, his irritability, his morbid craving for novelty and excitement. . . . Old age, disease, imminent death produced scarcely any effect upon his intrepid spirit." In the able (but very lengthy) article on him in the "*Nat. Biogr.*" it is well pointed out that almost all the notices of him are compiled from "the memoirs of Capt. Geo. Carleton," a fictitious work, probably by Swift, in which the parts relating to Lord Peterborough were probably supplied by his Lordship himself.

[JOHN MORDAUNT, *styled* LORD MORDAUNT, 1st s. and h. ap.; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 7 Dec. 1699, aged 18; M.P. for Chippenham, 1700-1710; Lieut.-Col. of the Grenadier Guards at the battle of Blenheim, 13 Aug. 1704, where he lost his left arm; was afterwards Col. of the Scotch Fusiliers. He m., about 1708, Frances, da. of Charles (POWLETT), 2d DUKE OF BOLTON, by his second wife Frances, da. of William RAMSDEN. He d. v.p. of the small pox at Winchester, 5 and was bur. 13 April 1710 at Turvey. Admon. 2 Aug. 1711 as "late of Middlethorpe, co. York" to a creditor. His widow d. 30 July 1715 aged 31.]

IV. 1735. 4. CHARLES (MORDAUNT), EARL OF PETERBOROUGH, EARL OF MONMOUTH, &c., grandson and h. being s. and h. of John MORDAUNT, *styled* LORD MORDAUNT, and Frances his wife, both above-named; b. at York 1710; *styled* VISCOUNT MORDAUNT, 1710-35; ed. at Rugby (1722) and at Westminster; mat. at Oxford (Ball. Coll.) 13 Nov. 1727, aged 17; *suc. to the peerage* as above 25 Oct. 1735, taking his seat 15 Jan. 1735/6. He assisted at the funeral of the Prince of Wales, 13 April 1731. He m. firstly, before 1735, Mary, da. of Thomas COX, (s) of London, Grocer. She d. 18 and was bur. 24 Nov. 1755 at Fulham. He m. secondly (a few weeks later), 5 Dec. 1755, at St. James's, Westminster, Robinson, da. of Col. (—) BROWNE. He d. 1 and was bur. 7 Aug. 1779, at Fulham. Will pr. Aug. 1779. His widow d. 6 Dec. 1794, at Bath. Will pr. Nov. 1795.

V. 1779. 5. CHARLES HENRY (MORDAUNT), EARL OF PETERBOROUGH [1628], EARL OF MONMOUTH [1689], VISCOUNT MORDAUNT OF AVALON [1659], LORD MORDAUNT [1532] and BARON MORDAUNT OF RYEGATE [1659], only surv. s. and h., by second wife; b. in St. Ger., Han. Squ., 10 May 1758, *styled* VISCOUNT MORDAUNT till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above 1 Aug. 1779; ed. at Westminster; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 18 May 1776. He d. unm. 16 June 1814, in his 57th year, when *all his honours, save the Barony of Mordaunt* (see that Barony *cr.* in 1532) became *extinct*. Will pr. 1814.

Chief Seat (as given in "*Collins*," 1812) "At Dantsey, in Wiltshire."

PETERSFIELD.

i.e., "PETERSFIELD, co. Southampton," Barony (*de Querouville*), *cr.* 1673 with the DUKEDOM OF PORTSMOUTH, which see; *cr.* 1731.

See "HYLTON OF HYLTON, in the co. pal. of Durham AND OF PETERSFIELD, in co. Southampton," Barony (*Jolliffe*), *cr.* 1866.

PETERSHAM.

i.e., "PETERSHAM," co. Surrey, Barony (*Maitland*) *cr.* 1674 with the EARLDOM OF GUILDFORD; see "LAUDERDALE" Dukedom [S], *cr.* 1672; *cr.* (with these dignities) 1682

i.e., "PETERSHAM, of Petersham, co. Surrey," Viscountcy (*Stanhope*), *cr.* 1742, with the EARLDOM OF HARRINGTON, which see.

His friendship to Swift (who, however, calls him "the ramblingest lying rogue on earth") and Pope is to his credit, and he was something of an author himself; his verses to Henrietta, the well-known Countess of Suffolk ("I said to my heart between sleeping and waking") are not without merit.

(*) "A Quaker, a great wholesale grocer in Aldgate." [Earl of Oxford's "*Peerage Memoranda*."] The death of "Mrs. Cox, relict of a Grocer in Aldersgate street, and mother of the Countess of Peterboro' and the Viscountess Preston" is recorded in the "*Gent. Mag.*" for 1738.

PETRE OF WRITTLE.

Barony. 1. Sir JOHN PETRE^(a) of Writtle, West-Horndon (or J. 1603. Thorndon) and Ingatestone, co. Essex, only s. and h^(b) of Sir William Petre^(c) of the same, one of the Secretaries of State to Henry VIII., Edward VI., Mary, and Elizabeth; and one of the Commissioners for the dissolution of the Monasteries, by his second wife Anne, da. of Sir William Browne, Lord Mayor of London in 1514. He was b. 20 Dec. 1549 at Ingatestone; suc. his Father 14 Jan. 1574; was Sheriff of co. Essex (1574-75) 17 Eliz.; *Knighted* 1586; M.P. for Essex 1585-86, and was on 21 July 1603,^(d) BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, co. Essex; Lord Lieut. of Essex. He m. 17 April 1570, at Ingatestone, Mary, 1st da. of Sir Edward WALDENHAYNE, of Borley, co. Essex, by Frances, da. of Sir Edward NEVILL. She d. 11 and was bur. 20 Aug. 1604 at Ingatestone. He d. of fever 11 Oct. 1613, at West Thorndon, and was bur. 20 at Ingatestone. M.I. Will dated 1 Sep. 1612, pr. 18 Nov. 1613.

II. 1613. 2 WILLIAM (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, s. and h., b. 21 June 1575, at West Horndon; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.) 15 July 1586, aged 15; B.A. 4 Feb. 1590/1; Student of the Middle Temple, 1598; M.P. for Essex, 1597-98; was knighted 7 May 1603; *suc. to the peerage* 11 Oct. 1613. He m., at Essex House, 8 Nov. 1596, Catharine, 2d da. of Edward (SONENSKY), 4th Earl of Wiltshire, by Elizabeth, da. of Francis (HASTINGS), Earl of Huntingdon. She d. 30 Oct. 1624, aged 49, and was bur. at Ingatestone; funeral certif. in Coll. of Arms. M.I. He d. 5 May 1637, at West Horndon, and was bur. 12 at Ingatestone. Funeral certif. in Pub. Record office and Coll. of Arms. Will dat. 10 Jan. 1632, pr. 23 June 1637.

III. 1637. 3. ROBERT (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, 1st *surv.* s. and h., b. 22 Jan. 1599 at Ingatestone; mat. at Oxford (Ex. Coll.) 5 Feb. 1612/3, aged 13; Fellow Commoner of Wadham Coll. 1613^(e); *suc. to the peerage* 5 May 1637. He m. in 1629, Mary, da. of Anthony Mary (BROWNE), 2d Viscount Montagu, by Jane, da. of Thomas (SACKVILLE), Earl of Dorset. He d. 28 Oct. 1688, at West Thorndon, and was bur. at Ingatestone. M.I. Funeral cert. in Public Record office and Coll. of Arms. *Int. post mortem* 14 Dec. (1688) 14 Car. at Stamford, Essex. Will dat. 7 Aug. and 20 Oct., pr. 25 Oct. and 4 Dec. 1688, and again 1 July 1700. His widow d. 13 Jan. 1684/5 and was bur. 17 at Ingatestone in her 52d year. M.I. at Ingatestone.

IV. 1638. 4. WILLIAM (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, s. and h., aged 11 years on 30 Dec. 1637, *suc. to the peerage* 24 Oct. 1638. He was one of the "Cavaliers" imprisoned in 1655,^(f) and was subsequently

(a) The family of Petre is one of the five (*viz.*, Arundell, Fermor, Hauke, Petre, and Phelps), contained in the "Roman Catholic families of England, based on the Lawson MSS.," a magnificent work, edited (at the expense of Leonard Hartley) by J. J. Howard, &c.; somewhat on the principle of Drummond's "Noble British Families" (see vol. i, p. 77, note "a," and "Alvanley") but worked up with infinitely greater care and accuracy.

(b) Dorothy Petre, his sister of the half blood, m. Nicholas Wadham, who, with her, was founder of Wadham College, Oxford.

(c) He, who was s. of John Petre, citizen of Exeter, said to be (Foster's "*Alumni Oxon.*") "a rich tanner of Tor Bryan, co. Devon," was ed. at Exeter Coll., Oxford, to which he left land of the value of £100 a year. He was Fellow of All Souls Coll.; B.C.L. 1526; D.C.L. 1532/3. Camden speaks of him as of approved wisdom and exquisite learning. The grants he received of monastic lands were considerable. He is said to have been seven times on various embassies to foreign countries.

(d) See vol. iii, p. 113, note "c," and "*Devonshire*" for the peerages *et.* on that day.

(e) Great nephew of the Foundress, Dorothy Wadham, *born* Petre. "Ye two Petre's tankardes," given by him and his brother William (also a Fellow Commoner) to the College, were sacrificed to the Royal cause, 26 Jan. 1642/3. See R. B. Gardiner's "*Wadham College*."

(f) See vol. v, p. 171, note "d," and "*Lucas*" for the names of the Peers so imprisoned.

impeached of treason, by the House of Commons (with other "Popish" Peers, on the accusation of Titus Oates), and *d. s.p.m.* in confinement in the Tower of London 5 Jan. 1683/4, and was *bur.* 10th at Ingatestone. Will dat. 20 Dec. 1683, pr. 29 Jan. 1683/4. (a) He m. firstly, Elizabeth,^(b) 1st da. of John (SAVAGE), 2d Han. Rivers, by Catharine, da. of William (PARKER), Lord Moulsey and Morthaghe. She *d. s.p.* and was *bur.* 19 July 1685, in the New Chapel at Ingatestone. He m. secondly, Bridget, da. and coheir of John PISCHEON, of Writtle, co. Essex, by Anne KISSING his wife. She *d.* 5 and was *bur.* 10 Jan. 1694/5 at Ingatestone, in her 42d year. M.L. Will dat. 12 Dec. 1688, pr. 21 Jan. 1694/5.

V. 1683/4. 5. JOHN (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, br. and h. male, *hap.* 24 June 1629 at Ingatestone; *suc. to the peerage* 5 Jan. 1683/4, and *d. unm.* not long afterwards. He was *bur.* 22 Jan. 1684 at Ingatestone. Will dat. 1677, pr. 22 Jan. 1684/5.

VI. 1684. 6. THOMAS (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, br. and h. male, *hap.* 5 Dec. 1653 at Ingatestone; *suc. to the peerage* in Jan. 1684; Lord Lieut. of Essex, 1687. He m. Mary, da. of Sir Thomas CLINTON, Bart. of Lytham, co. Lanc., by his first wife, Bridget, da. of Sir George BENKAGE, of Hainton, co. Lincoln. He *d.* 4 and was *bur.* 10 Jan. 1705/6 at Ingatestone. Will pr. Jan. 1707/8. His widow *d.* 3 Feb. 1729/30. Will pr. 1756.

VII. 1707/8. 7. ROBERT (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, only surv. s. and h., *hap.* 17 March 1689 at Ingatestone; *suc. to the peerage* 4 Jan. 1707/8. He m. 1 March 1711/2, Catharine, sister and heir of Francis WALMESLEY, of Dunkenburgh, co. Lancaster, da. of Bartholomew WALMESLEY, of the same, by Dorothy, da. and h. of John SMITH. He *d.* in Arlington Street, of the small pox, 22 March 1712/3 in his 23d year, and was *bur.* 30th at Ingatestone.^(c) Will pr. 3 April 1713. His widow, who was *b.* 4 Jan. 1697, m. 2 April 1733, Charles (STOURTON), 11th Baron STOURTON, who *d. s.p.* 11 March 1753, aged 51, and *d.* 31 Jan. 1785 aged 85, being *bur.* at Ingatestone. Will pr. Feb. 1755.

VIII. 1713. 8. ROBERT JAMES (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, posthumous s. and h., being *b.* 3 June 1713 as a Peer. He m. 2 May 1732, Anne, da. of James (RADCLIFFE), 3d Earl of DERWENWATER, by Anna Maria, da. of Sir John WARR, Bart. He *d.* of the small pox in London 2 July 1742, aged 29, and was *bur.* the 8th at Ingatestone. Will pr. 7 Aug. 1742. His widow *d.* 31 March 1760, and was *bur.* 4 April at Ingatestone. Her will pr. 16 April 1760.

IX. 1742. 9. ROBERT EDWARD (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WRITTLE, only s. and h., *b.* 1742, *suc. to the peerage* July 1742; was Grand Master of the Freemasons in England. He m. firstly, 19 April 1762, at the house of the Hon. Thomas Howard, in Golden Square, St. James's Westm., Anne^(d), 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Philip Howard, of Buckingham,

(a) His "lands in the west" were settled upon his only child Mary (*b.* in Covent Garden, 25 March 1679), who afterwards m. George Heneage, of Hamton, co. Lincoln. He also directs the mortgages on his estates in Essex not to be paid off from his personality, which he leaves to his wife. The issue of this Lady became extinct on the death of her daughter in 1717.

(b) It is presumed that this is the Lady referred to by Pepys (4 and 26 April, 1664), when speaking of a "Lady Peters" as "a drunken jade" and "an impudent jade," who "hath been a handsome woman, and is, it seems, not only a lewd woman, but very high spirited."

(c) "Much lamented, tho' a Papist. I was very well acquainted with him and liked his humour extremely." [Letter, 31st March 1713, of Lord Berkeley of Stratton.]

(d) This Lady and her elder sister (of the half blood), Baroness Stourton, became in 1777, by the death of their uncle, Edward (Howard) Duke of Norfolk, coheirs of the ancient Baronies of Mowbray, Segrave and Howard, of the two former of which dignities the abeyance was terminated in 1873 in favour of the Lord Stourton.

co. Norfolk (br. to Edward, Duke of Norfolk), being his only child by his second wife, Henrietta, da. and coheir of Henry Blount of Blagdon, Devon. She, who was *b.* 29 Aug. 1742, *d.* 15 Jan. 1787, at Thorndon Hall, aged 44, and was *bur.* 25 at Ingatestone. He m. secondly 16 Jan. 1788, at the house of Mrs. Howard, in Great Marlborough Street, St. James's Westm., Juliana Barbara, sister of Bernard Edward, Duke of Norfolk, 2d and yst. da. of Henry Howard, of Glossop, co. Derby, by Juliana, da. of Sir William Mordaunt, Bart. He *d.* 2 July 1801, in Park Lane, Midd., and was *bur.* 9 at Ingatestone. Will pr. 14 July 1801. His widow, who was *b.* 25 June 1769, at Dunsall, co. York, *d.* 16 April 1833, and was *bur.* 22 at Ingatestone, aged 64. Will pr. Aug. 1833.

X. 1801. 10. ROBERT EDWARD (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE, K. and h., *b.* 2 and *bur.* 3 Sep. 1763 at Thorndon Hall; *suc. to the peerage*, 2 July 1801. He m. 14 Feb. 1786, in her father's library, Grosvenor Square (St. Geo. Han. Sq.), Mary Bridget (sister of his step-mother abovenamed) 1st da. of Henry Howard, of Glossop aforesaid by Juliana, da. of Sir William Mordaunt, Bart. He *d.* 28 March 1809, and was *bur.* 6 April at Ingatestone. Will pr. 28 June 1809. His widow, who was *b.* 29 Sep. 1767, at Worksop, co. Derby, *d.* 30 May 1843, in her 76th year, in Harley Street, Marylebone, and was *bur.* 5 June at Ingatestone. Will pr. June 1843.

XI. 1809. 11. WILLIAM HENRY FRANCIS (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE, K. and h., *b.* 22 Jan. 1709; *regd* at West Thorndon; *suc. to the peerage* 20 March 1809, taking his seat soon after the Roman Catholic Relief Bill of 1829, and supporting the party for Reform. He m. firstly, 2 June 1815, in Bolton Row, Piccadilly, Frances Charlotte, 1st da. of Sir Richard Bedingfield, 5th Bart., by Charlotte Georgina, sister of George, Lord Stavordale, da. of Sir William Jernsman, Bart. She, who was *b.* 19 April 1798, *d.* 29 Jan. 1822, aged 25, and was *bur.* at Ingatestone 5 Feb., but removed to Thorndon. He m. secondly, 14 April 1823, in Lower Brook Street (St. Geo. Han. Sq.), Emma Agnes, 2d da. of Henry Howard, of Corby Castle, Cumberland, by his second wife, Catharine Mary, da. of Sir Richard Neave, Bart. He *d.* 3 July 1850, aged 57, at 3 Mansfield Street, Marylebone, and was *bur.* in the Roman Catholic church at Brentwood, co. Essex, but removed subsequently to Thorndon. Will pr. Aug. 1850. His widow, who was *b.* 5 Nov. 1593, at Corby Castle, and *regd* at Weatherall, *d.* 10 Feb. 1861, at 3 Mansfield street afores., aged 58, and was *bur.* at Thorndon.

XII. 1850. 12. WILLIAM BERNARD (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE, K. and h., *b.* 20 Dec. 1817, at Thorndon afores.; *suc. to the peerage* 3 July 1850; was Grand Cross of the order of Pius IX. of Rome. He m. 25 Sep. 1843, at St. James, Spanish Place, and again at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Mary Theresa, 1st da. of the Hon. Charles Thomas Clifford, of Iruham, co. Lincoln (da. of Charles, 6th Baron Clifford of Chudleigh); by Theresa, da. of Marmaduke Constable-Maxwell, of Everingham, co. York. He *d.* 4 July, 1884, aged 67, at 35 Portland Place, Marylebone. Will pr. 29 Aug. 1884, above £192,000. His widow, who was *b.* 1 Sep. 1823 at Bath, living 1894.

XIII. 1884. 13. WILLIAM JOSEPH (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE, K. and h., *b.* 25 Feb. 1847, at Leamington; *suc. to the peerage* 4 July 1881; in Holy orders of the Roman Church, and a Domestic Prelate at the Court of the Vatican. He *d.* ann., at 21 Hyde Park Gardens, Paddington, 8 May 1893, in his 47th year, and was *bur.* in the private burial ground at Thorndon Park. Admon. £94,169 gross, and £52,697 net.

XIV. 1893. 14. BERNARD HENRY PHILIP (PETRE), BARON PETRE OF WHITTLE, br. and h., *b.* 31 May 1858, at Thorndon Hall; some-time Lieut. 1st Lincolnshire Reg.; *suc. to the peerage* 8 May 1893.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 19,085 acres in Essex, worth £22,697 a year. *Principal Residence*, Thorndon Hall, near Brentwood, Essex. (u)

(*) The estate of Dunkenhall (5,754 acres, worth £10,995 a year in 1883), which had been acquired in marriage by the 7th Baron, was left by his grandson, the 9th Baron, to a yr. son, whose posterity in the male line still (1894) possess it.

PEVENSEY.

i.e., "PEVENSEY, co. Sussex," Viscounty (*Comptun*), *cr.* 1730 with the EARLDOM OF WILMINGTON, which *see*; *ex.* 1743.

i.e., "Pevensey," Viscounty [I.] (*Holroyd*), *cr.* 1816 with the EARLDOM OF SHEFFIELD [I.], which *see*.

PEVEREL.

This, which was never a Parliamentary Barony, was assumed, with many others, in 1455 as a peerage dignity by Mary, *see jure* Verones Botreux, &c. *See* vol. iv., p. 186, note "b," *sub* "Hastings de Hastings."

PEYVRE.

Barony by writ. JOHN PEYVRE, of Toddington, Beds. *s.* and *h.* of Paulin PEYVRE of the same, *sawer* to Henry III., by Annora, sister and *h.* of Michael BELER, the King's Butler, was under age at his father's death in 1251; was *sum.* (with about 60 others), 8 June (1291), 22 Ed. I., to attend the King,^(a) and was subsequently *sum.* to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PEYVRE) 6 Feb. (1298/9), 27 Ed. I., but never afterwards, nor was any of his posterity, tho' his male issue continued till 1382.^(b) He *d.* 1316 when, there being no proof of his having sat in Parl., the *Barony* must probably be considered to have *terminated*.^(c)

PHILIPSTOWN, or PHILLIPSTOWN.

i.e., "PHILLIPSTOWN, in King's county," Barony [I.] (*O'Dempsey*), *cr.* 1631, with the VISCOUNTY OF CLANMALLIER [I.], which *see*; *ex.* or *dormant* 1714.

i.e., "PHILLIPSTOWN, in King's county," Barony [I.] (*Molesworth*), *cr.* 1716, with the VISCOUNTY OF MOLESWORTH [I.], which *see*.

See "WALTHAM OF PHILIPSTOWN, in King's county," Barony [I.] (*Obins*), *cr.* 1762; *ex.* 1786.

PICTON CASTLE.

See "MILFORD OF PICTON CASTLE, co. Pembroke," Barony (*Phillips*), *cr.* 1847; *ex.* 1856.

(a) *See* vol. i., p. 259, note "c," *sub* "Basset de Sapcote," as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

(b) Courthope states that he "was *suc.* by his *s.* and *h.*, Paulin Peyvre, then *act.* 26, who dying (17 Edw. II.), 1324, was *suc.* by his *s.*, Nicholas, *act.* 13 (7 Edw. III.), 1334, on whose death (35 Edw. III.), 1362, Thomas Peyvre, his *s.* and *h.*, was 18 years of age; the said Thomas died (5 Rich. II.), 1382, leaving Mary, his *da.* and *h.*, who *m.* — Broughton, and had issue." Sir John Broughton who acquired Toddington by his said wife, Mary, had a *da.* and *h.*, Anne, who *m.* Sir Thomas Cheyney, **K G.**, and was mother of Henry, *cr.* Lord Cheyney de Toddington, 1572.

(c) Nicolas remarks that "Dugdale gives no account of this Baron in his '*Baronage*' nor is anything recorded of his posterity by any other writer. The Barony on his death (the writ of 27 Ed. I. being the only regular summons to Parl. ever directed to him and there being no proof recorded of his having sat under it) probably became *extinct*."

PIERREPONT.

SIMON PIERREPONT (sometimes said^(a) to be s. and h. of Henry PIERREPONT, by Annora, sister and h. of Lionel DE MANVERS, of Holme, Notts^(b), was, with about 60 other persons, sum, 8 June (1291), 22 Ed. I., to attend the King.^(c) He d. s.p.m.^(d)

PIERREPONT OF ARDGLASS and PIERREPONT OF HANSLAPE.

- Barony [L.]** 1. GERVASE PIERREPONT, 5th and yst. s. of the Hon. William PIERREPONT (2d s. of Robert, 1st EARL OF KINGSTON-ON-HULL), by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas HARRIS, of Tong, co. Salop, was b. 1649; M.P. for Appleby, 1701, and was cr., 29 March 1703, BARON PIERREPONT OF ARDGLASS [L.], being subsequently cr., 19 Oct. 1714, BARON PIERREPONT OF HANSLAPE, Bucks. He m. (lie. Vic. Gen., 10 March 1679/80, he about 24 and she about 17), Lucy, sister of Thomas, 1st BARON PELHAM OF LAUGHTON, da. of Sir John PELHAM, of Laughton, Sussex, by Lucy, da. of Robert (SYDNEY), EARL OF LEICESTER. He d. s.p., 22 May 1715, when all his honours became extinct. Will pr. June 1715. His widow d. 8 July 1721. Her will pr. 1721.

PIERREPONT OF HOLME PIERREPONT.

i.e., "PIERREPONT OF HOLME PIERREPONT, co. Nottingham," Barony (PIERREPONT), cr. 1627, with the VISCOUNTY OF NEWARK; see "KINGSTON-UPON-HULL" Earldom, cr. 1628; *co.* (with the Dukedom of Kingston-upon-Hull) 1775.

i.e., PIERREPONT OF HOLME PIERREPONT, co. Nottingham," Barony (PIERREPONT, formerly Meadows), cr. 1796 with the VISCOUNTY OF NEWARK; see "MANVERS," Earldom cr. 1806.

PIGOT OF PATSHULL.

- Barony [L.]** 1. GEORGE PIGOT, 1st s. of Richard PIGOT, of Westminster, by Frances, da. of Peter GOODE, was b. 4 March 1719; M.P. for Wallingford, 1765-68, and for Bridgnorth, 1768-77; Gov. of Port St. George, Madras; was cr. a Baronet 5 Dec. 1764 (without any territorial description) with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his two brothers successively, and was soon afterwards cr., 18 Jan. 1766, BARON PIGOT OF PATSHULL,^(d) co. Dublin [L.]. He d. s.p. legit^(e), 11 May 1777, in illegal confinement in India, when the *peerage* became extinct, but the Baronetcy devolved on his next brother^(f) under the *spec. rem.* of his creation. Will dat. 16 April 1775 to 10 May 1777, pr. 5 Feb. 1778.

(a) The issue of this Henry Pierrepont by Annora Manvers is said to be in "Collins" (1) Simon, as in the text, and (2) Robert, ancestor of the Earls of Kingston, &c., and (in the female line) of the Earls of Manvers. It is, however, remarked in Jacob's "*Peerage*" (1766) that "it is plain Dugdale did not think the *w* was sufficient authority for this deduction by his manner of speaking of them."

(r) See p. 250, note "a."

(c) His da., Sibylla, m. Edmund Ufford.

(d) Patshull, co. Stafford, in *England*, appears to be indicated. See vol. v. p. 195, note "d," sub "Macedonia of Slate."

(e) Among his illegit. children was Admiral Sir Hugh Pigot, K.C.B., who d. 30 July 1857, aged 82.

(f) i.e., Gen. Robert Pigot, who suc. as 2d Bart., and was ancestor of the succeeding Baronets. The other br., Admiral Hugh Pigot, d. 15 Dec. 1792, leaving an only son, Gen. Sir Henry Pigot, G.C.M.G., who d. s.p., 7 June 1810, aged 89.

PINKENEY.

Barony by
Writ.1. 1298/9,
to
1301.

1. HENRY DE PINKENEY, of Weedon Pinkeney, co. Northampton, y. s. of Henry DE PINKENEY, of the same (d. 1277), viz. his elder br. Robert therein in 1295, being then aged 30; was sum. to the meeting at Salisbury 25 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I.^(a) and was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD PINKENEY) 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I. and 29 Dec. (1299) 23 Ed. I. His name as "*Henr. de Pinkeney, Dominus de Wedon*," is among those sum. to the parl. at Lincoln (1300-01) 29 Ed. I., who soon afterwards signed the letter to the Pope.^(b) In 1301 he made over the reversion of most of his estates to the Crown, and d. s.p. in that year, when the Barony became extinct.

PIPARD.

Barony by
Writ.1. 1298/9,
to
1309.

1. RALPH PIPARD, of Rothchild Pipard, Oxon, said to be a y. s. of Ralph FITZ-NICHOLAS, Steward of the Household of Henry III., having fought in the Welsh and Scotch wars, was sum. to the meeting at Salisbury, 26 Jan. (1296/7), 25 Ed. I.^(a) and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD PIPARD) from 6 Feb. (1298/9), 27 Ed. I. to 24 July (1302), 30 Ed. I., in which year he was made Gov. of Bolsover and Hareston Castles, co. Derby. He d. (1309-19), 3 Ed. II., leaving John Pipard, his s. and h., aged 30, who was never sum. to Parl. and of whom or whose posterity Dugdale gives no account.

PITCAIRNS.

i.e., "DUNNING OF DUNNING AND PITCAIRNS, co. Perth," Barony (*Rolls*), cr. 1869; see "ROLLS" Barony [S.], cr. 1651, *sub* the 10th Lord.

PITSLIGO.

See "FORBES OF PITSLIGO, co. Aberdeen," Barony [S.] (*Forbes*), cr. 1633; *attainted* 1746.

PITT OF BURTON PYNSENT.

i.e., "PITT OF BURTON PYNSENT, co. Somerset," Viscountcy (*Pitt*), cr. 1766 with the EARLDOM OF CHATHAM, which see; ex. 1835.

PITTENWEEM.

Barony [S.]

1. 1609,
to
1625.

1. FREDERICK STEWART, only s. of William STEWART,^(a) Col. of the King's Guards [S.] and Commandator of the Priory lands of Pittenweem, co. Linlithgow, by Isabel, da. of Sir Patrick HEPBURN, of Waughton, was b. about 1590; obtained by act of Parl. [S.] in 1606 the erection of those lands into a temporal Barony and, by charter under the great seal, 26 Jan. 1609, was cr. a Lord of Parl. [S.] as LORD PITTENWEEM [S.] with rem. to his heirs and assigns. He d. s.p. and was bur. (not improbably from the Fleet prison), 16 Dec. 1625, at St. Bride's, London. Since his death no claim has been made to the title.^(d)

PLASSEY.

See "CLIVE OF PLASSEY, co. Clare," Barony [I.] (*Clive*), cr. 1762.

^(a) See vol. i, p. 111, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam," as to this not being a regular writ of summons to Parl.

^(b) See "*Nicolas*," pp. 761—809, for a full account of this letter.

^(c) He was one of the favourites (and by no means the most worthy) of James I. [E.] to whom he was cousin, being a y. son of Thomas Stewart, of Galstoun, in Ayrshire, whose great grandfather, Alexander, was 2d son of Alan Stewart, of Darnley.

^(d) He had a sister, Anne, b. 5 June 1595. The issue male of his uncle, Thomas Stewart, of Galstoun, appears to have become extinct in 1650 by the death of Ludovick Stewart, of Galstoun, grandson of the said Thomas.

PLAYFAIR OF ST. ANDREWS.

- Barony.** 1. **THE RT. HON. SIR LYON PLAYFAIR**, 2d s.^(a) of George PLAYFAIR, M.D., Inspector-Gen. of Hospitals, Bengal, by Janet, da. of John Ross, of Edinburgh, was b. 21 May 1818, at Meerut, Bengal; sit. at St. Andrews, at Edinburgh, and at Griesen in Hesse Darmstadt; Professor of Chemistry at the Royal Institution, Manchester, 1843, and at Edinburgh, 1858-69; **C.B.**, 1851; Inspector-Gen. of schools, 1853-58; M.P. for the Univs. of Edinburgh and St. Andrews, 1868-85, and for Leeds (south) 1885-92; P.C. 1878; Postmaster Gen., 1878-79; Chairman of Ways and Means, and Dep. Speaker to the House of Commons, 1880-83; **K.C.B.** 1883; Vice-President of Committee on Education, Feb. to July 1886; member of Council of the Duchy of Cornwall, 1889; and, having been a faithful adherent to the liberal party, was re. 5 Sep. 1892, **BARON PLAYFAIR OF ST. ANDREWS**, co. Fife. He was a Lord in Waiting, 1892; F.R.S.; LL.D.; a Knight of Württemberg, of the Conception in Portugal, of the Northern Star in Sweden, of the legion of honour in France, of the order of Francis Joseph in Austria, &c.^(b) He m. firstly, 28 July 1846, Margaret Eliza, da. of James OAKES, of Riddings House, Alfreton. She d. 18 Aug. 1855. He m. secondly, 17 Dec. 1857, Jean Ann, da. of Crawley MILLINGTON, of Crawley House. She d. 1877. He m. thirdly 3 Oct. 1878, Edith, da. of Samuel Hammond RESSLE, of Boston, in America. =



PLAYZ.

GILES DE PLAYZ, of Fulwre, co. Cambridge, was sum. (with about 60 others) 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I. to attend the King, and was also sum. to the meeting at Salisbury, 25 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I., but neither of these constituted a regular writ of summons to Parl.^(c) He d. (1302-03) 31 Ed. I.

- Barony by Writ.** 1. **RICHARD DE PLAYZ**, s. and h. of Giles DE PLAYZ above-named was aged six years at his father's death in 1303, proving his age in 1317, and being sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD PLAYZ) from 20 Nov. (1317) 11 Ed. II., to 14 March (1321/2) 15 Ed. II. He d. 1327.
- II. 1327. 2. **GILES DE PLAYZ**, *de jure* LORD PLAYZ, but never sum. to Parl., s. and h., aged 7 at his father's death in 1327. He d. under age and unat. before 1334.
- III. 1330† 3. **RICHARD PLAYZ**, *de jure* LORD PLAYZ, but never sum. to Parl., br. and h. He was found in (1334), 8 Ed. III., heir to John de Lancaster, of Stanstead, Essex, being then aged 12. He d. Oct. (1359), 33 Ed. III.
- IV. 1359. 4. **SIR JOHN DE PLAYZ**, of Toft, co. Norfolk and of Stanstead Mountfitchet, co. Essex, *de jure* LORD PLAYZ, but never sum. to Parl., s. and h., aged 18 at his father's death in 1359. He d. a.p.m. (1388-89), 12 Ric. II.
- V. 1388-89. 5. **MARGARET**, *de jure* apparently^(d) *suo jure* BARONESS PLAYZ, da. and h., aged 22 at the death of her father in 1388-89 and

(a) The 3d and yst. s. Ident. Col. Sir Robert Lambert Playfair, **K.C.M.G.**, was some time consul for Algeria.

(b) He is a director of 5 different commercial enterprises, including a patent beef tea company. See note sub "Tweddale" as to some Peers similarly occupied.

(c) See vol. i, p. 259 note "c," sub Basset de Sapeote" as to the writ of 1294, and see vol. i, p. 111 note "b," sub "Ap Adam" as to that of 1296/7.

(d) That this Barony so passed we have the high authority of Townsend who writes ("Coll. Top. et Gen." vol. viii, p. 178), "The Barony of Playz, involving a moiety of the Barony of Mountfitchet, passed to Margaret, sole da. and h. of John Playz, Chev., who died Anno 12 Ric. II. at which time she was 22 years old and the wife of Sir John Howard, Knt."

then the first wife to Sir John Howard, of Wigenhall, co. Norfolk, who *d.* 1435.^(a) She *d.* some 40 years before him.

VI. 1400? 6. SIR JOHN HOWARD, *de jure* apparently LORD PLAYZ, only s. and heir of his mother, being s. and h. ap. of Sir John HOWARD,^(b) above-mentioned. He *m.* about 1408, Joan, da. of Sir Richard, and sister and h. of John WALTON, of Wyvenhoe, co. Essex. He *d.* v.p. and s.p.m. 1409. His widow *d.* 1424.

VII. 1409. 7. ELIZABETH, *de jure* apparently, *sua jure* BARONESS PLAYZ, posthumous da. and h., *b.* 11 June 1410, and aged 14 in 1424. She *m.* before 26 June 1429 John (DE VERE), 3d (xii) EARL OF OXFORD, who *d.* Feb. 1461/2.

VIII. 1470? 8. JOHN (DE VERE) EARL OF OXFORD on the death of his Father (1461/2) and apparently *de jure* LORD PLAYZ on the death of his mother, s. and h., *b.* 1443, *attainted* in 1473 but *restored* 1485; *d.* s.p.s. March 1512/3.

IX. 1512/3, to 1526. 9. JOHN (DE VERE) EARL OF OXFORD and apparently *de jure* LORD PLAYZ, nephew and h.; *b.* before 1499. He *d.* s.p. 14 July 1526 when the representation of the *Barony of Playz* fell into *abeyance* between his sisters and coheirs^(c) but the Earldom of Oxford devolved on his cousin and heir male.

See fuller particulars under "Oxford." (Earl 1460).

PLESSETS or PLESSETIS.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299.

1. HUGH DE PLESSETS, of Hooknorton, co. Oxford, s. and h. of Hugh DE PLESSETS, of the same, by Isabel da. of John DE ROBERTS, which Hugh last named was s. and h. (by his first wife) of John, sometime *jure* his second wife, by whom he had no issue) EARL OF WARWICK; *see* his father (1292) 20 Ed. I. being then aged 25, was sum. to the meeting at Salisbury 25 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I., (9; served in the Scotch war and was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD PLESSETS) 6 Feb. (1298/9) 27 Ed. I., but never afterwards. He *d.* (1300-01), 29 Ed. I., leaving Hugh, his s. and h. then aged 5 who proved his age (1317-8) 11 Ed. II., but neither he nor any of his descendants were ever sum. to Parl.^(d)

PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE OF COLESHILL.

See, "PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE OF COLESHILL, co. Berks," *Barony (Bouverie)*, *cr.* 1765 with the EARLDOM OF RADNOR, which *see*.

PLUGENET [or PLUKENET.]

Barony by Writ.

I. 1295.

1. ALAN DE PLUGENET, of Kilpec, co. Hereford, s. and h. of Andrew DE LA BERE, by Alice, da. of William WALEBAS, of Kilpec, was an adherent of Henry III., in the Barons' war, receiving several grants from that King, and having served in the Welsh wars, was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD PLUGENET), 24 June, 1 Oct. and 2 Nov. (1295), 23 Ed. I., and 26 Aug. (1296) 24 Ed. I. He was also sum. to the meeting at Salisbury 26 Jan. (1296/7) 25 Ed. I. (c). He *d.* (1298-99), 27 Ed. I., leaving Joan, his wife, surviving.

^(a) This Sir John Howard (who *d.* 1435) was grandfather by his *second* wife (Alice Tendring), of John, *cr.* Duke of Norfolk, by Ric. III.

^(b) See p. 169, note "a," *sub* "Oxford," as to these coheirs.

^(c) See vol. 1, p. 111, note "b," *sub* "Ap Adam," as to such writ not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

^(d) Leland (vol. ii. p. 46, f. 20) says, "There is buried at Oseney, yn our lady chapelle, a nobleman of the Placetes, in a fair tombe with an image."

II. 1299 ? 2. ALAN (PLUGENET), LORD PLEGRSET, s. and h., aged 23, at his father's death in 1299; K.B. (with Prince Edward, *Pentemest* (1306), 34 Ed. I. He served in the Scotch wars, and was sum. to Parl. 19 Dec. (1311), 5 Ed. II. He d. s.p. before (1325-26), 19 Ed. II., when Joan de Bonus, his sister and heir, had livery of his lands. She also d. s.p. (1327), 1 Ed. III. when the issue of the first Baron became extinct, and "the lands of her inheritance resorted to Sir Richard DELABERE, Knight, son of Richard DELABERE, br. of the whole blood to Alan Plugenet, her father." (P)

PLUNKET of NEWTON.

I. The Rt. Hon. WILLIAM CONYNGBAM PLUNKET, 2d Barony.
I. 1827. s. of the Rev. Thomas PLUNKET, a Unitarian Minister at Dublin, by Mary, da. of David CONYNGBAM, of Letterkenny, co. Donegal, was b. July 1765, at Rinecorthy, co. Fermanagh; ed. at Trin. Coll. Dublin; (P) Scholar 1782; B.A., 1784; LL.B., 1787 and LL.D., 1799; Barrister (Dublin), 1787; M.P. [I.] for Charlemont, 1798-1800; M.P. [U.K.] for Midlourst, Jan. to April 1807, and for Dublin Univ., 1812-27; Solicitor Gen. [I.] 1805-05; Attorney Gen. [I.] 1805-07 and 1822-27, defending, as such, the cause of the Government in the so called "Manchester massacre"; P.C., 1806; Chief Justice of the Common Pleas [I.] 1827-30, being *cr.* 1 May 1827, BARON PLUNKET OF NEWTON, co. Cork. He distinguished himself in the house of Lords by his advocacy of the Roman Catholic relief bill. He was LORD CHANCELLOR [I.] (with the exception of 6 months, Nov. 1834 to April 1835) from 1830 to 1841, when he retired into private life. (P) He m. in 1791, Catherine, da. of John McCusland, of Strabane, co. Donegal, by Elizabeth da. of the Rev. William SPAN, of Ballinacove. She d. 14 March 1821. He d. 5 Jan. 1854, aged 90, at his seat, Orl Connought, near Bray, co. Wicklow.

II. 1854. 2. THOMAS SPAN (PLUNKET), BARON PLUNKET OF NEWTON, also BISHOP OF TIAN, KOLLALA, AND ACHENRY (1839-66), 1st s. and h., b. 1792 in Dublin; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1814; M.A. (Dublin), 1822; B.D. and D.D., 1840; consecrated Bishop (as above), 1839; P.C. [I.], 1846; an Eccles. Commissioner [I.], 1851; *suc. to the temporal peerage*, 5 Jan. 1854. He m., 26 Oct. 1819, Louisa Jane, da. of John William FOSTER, of Fane Valley, co. Louth, by Rebecca, da. of Hamilton McCLELLAN, of Dublin. He d. s.p.m., 19 Aug.

(P) Dugdale.

(P) It is said that the cost of his education was borne by the congregation of his late father. Carpenter ["*Peerage*," 1849] states that his sister and mother "followed the young man up to the Metropolis and it is said that they supported themselves by vending tea in a small shop in Jervis street, Dublin."

(P) "With future generations, the great and deserved reputation of Lord Plunket will rest upon a narrow foundation. His speeches were at once few and famous . . . but the great principles of legislation . . . do not abound in the startling orations of Plunket. He could hardly be called a statesman:—hardly even a sound practical politician; abler judges than he were among his brethren of the Irish bench, tho' his judicial qualities were of a very high order; and at the bar, tho' he received a very large income and was a peerless advocate, there were men of greater learning." [*Annual Register*, 1854.] Carpenter ["*Peerage*," 1849], writes "there is no man possessing the intellectual powers of Lord Plunket . . . who has achieved so narrow a reputation as himself. He is favourably distinguished for little more than one quality—Parliamentary eloquence . . . His character is harsh, stern, and repulsive, without the slightest mixture of amiability." He then quotes a letter, to Lord Duncannon, of the well known O'Connell, who writes "there never lived a public man in Ireland so devoid of popularity as Lord Plunket. He had obtained rather than earned the hatred of all parties. There was something about him which made it impossible to place confidence in him. . . . The advocate, yet deemed the deadly foe, of the Catholics. His whole mind seemed concentrated in *self*. His cold, repulsive manner, the sardonic sneer, which ever played about his lips, marked him as a man without a friend—friendships he had none. The most efficient advocate the British Empire ever produced he had no reputation as a lawyer, and gave anything but satisfaction as a judge."

1866, aged 74, at Tourmakeady Lodge, co. Mayo. His widow *d.* 14 Jan. 1893, at 64 Eaton Place. Will pr. in Dublin and London at £2,114.

III. 1866. 3. JOHN SPAN (PLUNKET), BARON PLUNKET OF NEWTON, br. and h. male, *b.* 1794; *ed.* at Trin. Coll., Dublin; B.A., 1814; M.A., 1832; Barrister (Dublin), 1817; Queen's Counsel [I.], 1837; *ave. to the peerage*, 19 Aug. 1866. He *m.* 5 April 1824, Charlotte, 3d da. of the Rt. Hon. Charles Kestell BISHOP, Ch. Justice of the King's Bench [I.] by Anne, da. of John GRAMPEX, of Merriem square, Dublin. He *d.* 16 April 1871, in his 78th year, at St. Vederie in Bray, co. Wicklow. His widow *d.* 11 Sept. 1886, at 87 Merriem Square South, Dublin.

IV. 1871. 4. WILLIAM CONYNCHAM (PLUNKET), BARON PLUNKET OF NEWTON, 1st s. and h., *b.* 26 Aug. 1828; *ed.* at Cheltenham and at Trin. Coll., Dublin; B.A., 1853; M.A., 1864; B.D. and D.D., 1876; Chaplain and Private Sec. to his uncle, the Bishop of Tuam, 1858-64; sometime Rector of Kilmoghlan and Commer, co. Wexford; Treasurer of St. Patrick's Cath., Dublin, 1864-69; Precentor of same, 1869-77; *suc. to the peerage*, 16 April 1871; becoming afterwards BISHOP OF MEATH, 1876-85; Dean of Christchurch Cathedral, Dublin, 1886-87; ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN, 1888; Hon. LL.D. of Cambridge, 1888. He *m.* 11 June 1863, Anne Lee, sister of Arthur Edward, 1st Baron ARDMORE OF ASHFORD, da. of Sir Benjamin Lee GUINNESS, Bart., by Elizabeth, da. of Edward GUINNESS, of Dublin. She *d.* 8 Nov. 1889. ^(*)

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,324 acres in co. Monaghan; 1,657 in co. Cork, and 186 in co. Dublin. Total 3,567 acres, worth £7,254 a year. *Principal Residence*, Old Connaught House, Bray, co. Wicklow, and St. Stephen's Green, Dublin.

PLYMOUTH.

Earldom.

I. 1675,
to
1680.

1. CHARLES FITZ-CHARLES,^(b) illegit. s. of Charles II., by Catharine,^(c) da. of Thomas PERCE, of Yeddlesley, co. Derby, by Catharine, da. of Sir Gilbert KILVERTON, Bart., was *b.* in 1657 (during his father's exile) and *ed.* in Flanders, being generally known as "*Don Carlos*." He was *cr.* by his father, 28 July 1675, BARON DARTMOUTH, VISCOUNT TOTNES, and EARL OF PLYMOUTH, all in co. Devon, taking his seat, 8 May 1679. He served in 1677 in the Dutch army as a volunteer and in July 1680 as Col. of the 14th Foot; he was *also* at the siege of Tangier where he *d. s.p.*, 17 Oct. 1680, of a bloody flux, aged 23, when *all his hopes* became extinct. He *m.*, 19 Sep. 1678, at Wimbledon, co. Surrey, Bridget, 3d da. of Thomas (OSBORNE), 1st DUKE OF LENOX, by Bridget, da. of Montagu (HEWITT), 2d EARL OF LINSEY. He was *bur.* 18 Jan. 1680/1, in Westminster Abbey. *Admon.* 3 Dec. 1680, to a creditor. His widow *m.*, about Aug. 1709, Thomas BISS, D.D., then her Chaplain

(*) The will of "Oliver, Lord Baron Plunkett, jds.," is proved, 25 Oct. 1827, in the C.P.C., the widow, "de Spoelberg de Plunkett," renouncing. It is dated at Paris, 10 March to 28 Oct. 1819. He states that it was 50 years since he entered the Austrian service and mentions six sons and three daughters. He was most probably an Austrian Baron.

(b) He appears (like the other illegit. sons of his father) to have had the King's warrant to call himself *Fitzroy* but not to have availed himself of it. See vol. 6, p. 285, note "d," *sub* "Cleveland." The Royal warrant for his arms, 20 Oct. 1675, calls him, however, "our natural son, Charles Fitz Charles, Earl of Plymouth," &c. See under "RICHMOND," dukedom, *cr.* 1675, for Dugdale's remarks on this and similar creations by Charles II., and for some account of that King's 14 bastards, of whom this Charles was the 3d child and 2d son.

(c) She was famous for her good looks, which were inherited by her son. By the King she also had a da., named Catharine, who *d. unm.* She subsequently *m.* before 1697 (as the last of his three wives) Sir Edward GREEN, Bart. (so *cr.* 26 July 1680), of Sampford, co. Essex, who *d. s.p.m.* (a ruined man) in Flanders in 1674 or 1676. She *d.* 1678. Her da. by him, Justine Green, *d.* 1717, aged 50, was one of the English ladies at Pontoise. (*Her. and Gen.*, vol. iii, p. 413, &c.)

(d) In Jesse's "*Court of the Stuarts*," vol. iv, p. 67, is an interesting anecdote of him. In the *Hatton Correspondence* (vol. 3, p. 96), he is (in 1672) called "a fine youth. . . . They say he has a great deal of witt and is finely bred."

but afterwards (1710-12) Bishop of St. David's and finally (1712/3-21) Bishop of Hereford, who *d.* 6 Sep. 1721, in his 55th year. She *d.* 9 May 1718. Admon. 27 June 1719.

II. 1682.

1. THOMAS-WINDSOR HICKMAN-WINDSOR, formerly

HICKMAN, s. and h. of Dixie Hickman, of Kew, co. Surrey, by Elizabeth, eldest sister and coheir of Thomas (WINDSOR), LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL (a Barony *cr.* by writ, 3 Nov. 1529), was *b.* about 1627 and *bap.* by the name Thomas Windsor, and having, by the death, 6 Dec. 1642, of his said maternal uncle, *suc.* to his estates, assumed the surname of Windsor and tho' but a youth, raised a troop of horse for the King and distinguished himself at their head at the battle of Naseby in June 1645; relieved the King's garrison at High Fossil &c. After the restoration, the obsequies of the Barony of Windsor of Stanwell was terminated in his favour, by a declaratory patent, 16 June 1660 when he became LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL taking his seat on the 18th inst.; Lord Lieut. of Worcestershire 1660 and 1685; Governor of Jamaica, 1661-3; Master of the Horse to the Duke of York, 1676, and was *cr.* 3 Dec. 1682, EARL OF PLYMOUTH, taking his seat 19 May 1685; (b) Gov., High Steward, and Recorder of Kingston-on-Hull; Col. of the 4th Reg. of Horse, 1685; P.C. 1685. He *m.* firstly, 12 May 1656, at St. Giles' in the fields, Anne, sister of George, 1st Marquess of Halifax, da. of Sir William Savile, 3rd Bart. of Thornhill, co. York, by Anne da. of Thomas (COVENTRY) 1st BARON COVENTRY OF AYLESBROUGH, Keeper of the Great Seal. She *d.* 23 March 1666 and was *bur.* at Tardeligg, co. Worcester, 1 April 1667. He *m.* secondly 9 April 1668, at Kensington (i.e. Vic. Gen.) Ursula, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas Widdrington, of Cherryburne (George, co. Northumberland. He *d.* 3 Nov. 1687, and was *bur.* 10 at Tardeligg. Will dat. 11 June 1685, pr. 17 March 1687/8. His widow, who was *b.* 11 Nov. 1617, *d.* 22 April 1717, and was *bur.* 5 May at Tardeligg. Will pr. 10 May 1717.

[OTHER WINDSOR, styled LORD WINDSOR after 1682, s. and h. ap. by first wife, *b.* 12 Sep. and *bap.* 20 Dec. 1659; was of Breedon, co. Worcester, *m.* (i.e. at Worcester, 29 Oct. 1673, both being aged 14), Elizabeth, da. and eventually sole heir of Thomas Trewy, of Walcott, co. Worcester. He *d.* v.p., 11 Nov. 1681. His widow *m.* Edward Wyer, who survived her. She was *bur.* 29 Jan. 1687/8, at St. Martin's in the fields. Admon. 12 June 1688.]

III. 1687.

2. OTHER (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH and LORD

WINDSOR DE STANWELL, grandson and h., being s. and h. of Other Windsor, styled LORD WINDSOR, and Elizabeth his wife above-named; *b.* 27 Aug. 1679, styled LORD WINDSOR, after the death of his father, till he *suc.* to the peerage, 3 Nov. 1687; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 27 April 1706. Lord Lieut. of Cheshire, Denbighshire and Flintshire 1713-14; Recorder of Worcester 1720. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. and h. of Thomas WHITLEY, of Peel, co. Chester. She *d.* 10 June 1711. He *d.* 26 Dec. 1725, aged 47, and was *bur.* at Tardeligg. Will pr. 15 June 1726.

IV. 1725.

3. OTHER (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH and LORD

WINDSOR DE STANWELL, *b.* 30 June 1707, being styled LORD WINDSOR till he *suc.* to the peerage 26 Dec. 1725. He *m.* 7 May 1730, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Thomas LEWIS, of Soberton, Hants. He *d.*

(p) The King is said (*Collins*, vol. iii, p. 636), to have ordered a warrant for a patent to be prepared "for reviving the title and dignity of Lord Windsor to him and the descendants of his body."

(q) A leading case as the validity of the word of a Peer "upon his honour" being valid, in lieu of an oath, was established in the case of this Earl in 1685 before the Committee for Privileges when Sir William Beversham, a Master in Chancery, apologised on his knees to him for having refused to take such statement.

(r) Macky in his "Characters" speaks of him when "not 30 years old" as being "a handsome well made man, of a fair complexion; loves his bottle and play, hath good sense, when he pleaseth to shew it."

23 Nov. 1732, aged 35, and was *bur.* at Tardabigg. Will pr. 11 Dec. 1732. His widow *d.* 9 Nov. 1735. Will pr. 14 Nov. 1735.

V. 1732. 4. OTHER LEWIS (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH and LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL, only s. and h., *b.* 12 May 1731, being styled LORD WINDSOR till he *suc.* to the peerage 23 Nov. 1732; *ed.* at Eton, and at Queen's Col., Oxford; M.A. 2 July 1750; Constable of Flint Castle, &c. 1750; Lord Lieut. of Glamorganshire 1754. He *d.* 11 Aug. 1750, wh. it is sometimes said^(a) the "Chapel Royal," St. James's, Catherine, 1st da. of Thomas (ARCHER), 1st Baron ARCHER of UMERSLADE, by Catherine, da. and coheir of Sir Thomas TIPPING, Bart. He *d.* 21 April 1771, in his 40th year and was *bur.* 28 at Tardabigg. Will pr. 6 May 1771. His widow *d.* at Petersham, co. Surrey, 12 Aug. 1790. Will pr. 25 Aug. 1790.

VI. 1771. 5. OTHER HICKMAN (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH and LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL, s. and h., *b.* 30 May and *bap.* 26 June 1751 at St. Geo. Han. Sq.; styled LORD WINDSOR till he *suc.* to the peerage, 20 April 1771; F.R.S., 1773; Col. of the Glamorganshire Militia 1779; F.S.A., 1790; He *m.* 20 May 1788, at the house of Sir James Tyinoy-Long, 7th Bart., in Grosvenor place, St. Geo. Han. Sq., Sarah, 1st da. and coheir of his maternal uncle, Andrew (ARCHER), 2nd Baron ARCHER of UMERSLADE, by Sarah, da. of James WARR. He *d.* 12 June 1799, in Grosvenor street and was *bur.* at Howe Grange, co. Worcester, aged 48. Will pr. 19 June 1799. His widow who was *b.* 19 and *bap.* 27 July 1762, at St. Geo. *afsd.* m. there 24 July 1800 (as his first wife) William PITT (AMHERST), 1st Earl AMHERST of AMBACAN, who *d.* 13 March 1857, aged 84. She *d.* 27 May 1838 and was *bur.* at Riverhead in Sevenoaks, Kent.

VII. 1799. 6. OTHER ARCHER (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH and LORD WINDSOR DE STANWELL, only s. and h., *b.* 2 July 1789; styled LORD WINDSOR till he *suc.* to the peerage (when 9 years old) 12 June 1799; *ed.* at Harrow; Col. Commandant of the Worcestershire Yeomanry, 1831. He *m.* 3 Aug. 1811, Mary, 1st da. of John Frederick (SACKVILLE), 3rd Duke of Dorset, by Arabella Diana, da. of Sir Charles Corry, Bart. He *d.* s. p. 20 July 1833, of apoplexy, aged 44, when the *Barony of Windsor de Stanwell* [1529] *fell into abeyance* between his sisters and coheirs.^(b) Will p. 14 Sept. 1833. His widow, who was *b.* 30 July 1792, and *bap.* at St. Geo. Han. Sq., *m.* (as his second wife) 25 May 1839 at Knole, co. Kent, William PITT (AMHERST), 1st Earl AMHERST of AMBACAN, who had formerly married the previous Du. Countess of Plymouth as above-stated and who *d.* 13 March 1857, aged 84. She, who had become in Feb. 1815, coheir of her hr. the 4th Duke of Dorset, (inheriting the family estate of Knole *afsd.*) *d.* s. p., 30 July 1864, at Bourne-mouth, in her 73d year.

VIII. 1833. 7. ANDREWS (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH, uncle and h. male being yr. s. of the 4th Earl, *b.* 12 May 1754; *ed.* at Trin. Hall, Cambridge; M.A., 1786; in Holy Orders; Vicar of Tardabigg *afsd.*, 1791; Rector of Draycott-Cumbe, Wilts, 1800, sometime Rector of Rochford, co. Essex, and Vicar of Rhafadar, co. Glamorgan; *suc.* to the peerage 10 July 1833. He *d.* unm. 19 Jan. 1837, in Grosvenor street, aged 72. Admon. 11 Feb. 1837.

IX. 1837. 8. HENRY (WINDSOR), EARL OF PLYMOUTH, br. and h. to male; *b.* 1 Feb. 1768; *ed.* at Eton; entered the Coldstream Foot Guards 1788; Lieut. Col. of the 11th Foot, 1795; Lieut. Col. of the Worcestershire Provisional Cavalry 1797. He *m.* 12 July 1798, Anne, da. of Thomas Corson, of Sutton Hall, co. Leicester, niece of Edward King, F.S.A. He *d.* s. p., 8 Dec. 1843, at 49 Brook street, aged 75, when the *Earldom* became *extinct*. Will pr. 20 Jan. 1844. His widow *d.* there 30 Jan. 1850, aged (also) 75. Her will pr. 5 March 1850.

Family Estates.—In 1812 the "Chief Seats" of this family were (see "Collins.") "at Hewel Grange in the counties of Worcester and Warwick, and at Peel Hall in Cheshire," in which counties presumably most of their property was situated. The

(a) "Collins." Vol. iii. p. 690. No such entry appears in Col. Chester's extracts.

(b) This abeyance was terminated, 25 Oct. 1855.

Cheshire estate came by the match of the 2nd Earl with the heiress of Thomas Whitley, of Peel, in that County.^(a)

POER, or LA POER.^(b)

Of this extremely anomalous Peerage (one which in point of fact could never have existed), viz. an Irish Barony *in fee* it is difficult to give any account other than that it was allowed, 19 Dec. 1767, to the Dow. Countess of Tyrone [I.] and her heirs, as the "*Barony of La Poer in fee by descent from her grandfather, Richard, who sat and voted in Parl. as Baron La Poer till 25 Car. II.*"^(c)

The Barony, however, in which this Richard sat and voted was (in reality) that of Power *viz.* "Le Power and Coreghmore" [I.] *ex. by patent*, 13 Sep. 1535, in tail male, while the *usual date assigned* to this [so called] peerage of La Poer is 23 Nov. 1375, being the date of the first of the three summons (23 Nov. 1375, 22 Jan. 1377/3, and 11 Sep. 1380), to Parl. [I.] of Nicholas Poer, of Kilmadan, feudal Lord of Dunoyale, co. Waterford. His descendants and representatives existed in the male line at Dunoyale as late as 1660 and the male line still exists in the family of Poer of Belleville in co. Waterford. No such writ of summons, however, could in Ireland (as it could in England) create hereditary peerage, and even, were it otherwise, the representation of the said Nicholas must be in some of the numerous issue of his sons and not in that of his daughter thro' whom, only, the Countess derived her descent. The decision was, however, grounded on the *erroneous* report^(d) of the Attorney and the Solicitor Gen. for

(a) The estate at Stanwell, co. Middlesex, which had been the chief seat of the family since Dunmole, was surrendered by the 1st Lord Windsor de Stanwell, to Henry VIII. in 1543, in a compulsory exchange for the lands of Bordesley Abbey, co. Worcester. The estate at Bradenham, Bucks., which the Windsor family had held since 1600 was alienated about the middle of the 17th century.

(b) In a letter signed "*Hibernicus*" in the "*Her and Gen.*" vol. ii, p. 70, it is stated that both the forms of *De La Poer* and *De Poer* "are certainly wrong, for all old records give the name *Le Poer*." Sir Roger Le Poer, who is said to have come over to Ireland with Gilbert de Clare, was literally *Rogerus Pauper*. "*Le Poer* is "the name in its true ancient form." *Per contra*, however, "*Le Poer*" which was one of the five States into which Britanny was anciently divided, is stated (see the work on "the family of Poher," &c., mentioned on p. 260), to have given the name to four persons (Sir Roger, Sir Robert, William, and Simon), who came over to Ireland at the Anglo Norman invasion of whom Sir Robert was Knight Marshal of Ireland, Gov. of Waterford and Wexford, and direct ancestor of the feudal Barons of Dunoyale as also of the Barons Le Power and Coreghmore [I.] *ex. by patent*, 1535.

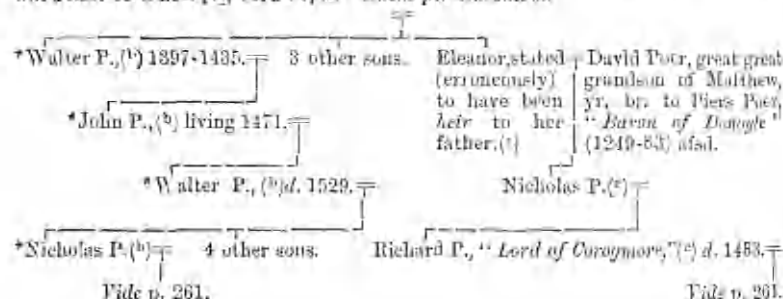
(c) From the Journals of the Irish House of Lords it appears (1) that on 9 Nov. 1767, the claim was received "for the ancient Barony of La Poer" which the King on the 24 of March previous had directed the Lord Lieutenant [I.] to refer to the House, together with the report of the Attorney Gen. and the Solicitor Gen. thereon (2) that on 10 Nov. 1767, it was "resolved that the Rt. Hon. Countess Dowager of Tyrone hath fully proved her claim to the Barony of La Poer in fee and hath a right to the said Barony in fee" (3) that a letter, dat. 19 Dec. 1767, from the Earl of Shelburne, one of the principal Secretaries of State, in respect to Lady Tyrone's "claim to the Barony of La Poer in fee, by descent from her grandfather, Richard, who sat and voted in Parl. as Baron La Poer till 25 Car. II. [when] he was advanced to the title and dignity of Earl of Tyrone" confirms their Lordships' resolution thereon, and orders "that the said Catharine, Countess Dow. of Tyrone and her heirs, be allowed to enjoy all the rights and privileges belonging to the said Barony of La Poer." Papers (circa 1767) relating to the claim of the "*Barony of Le Poer*" are among the records of the House of Lords [I.] See "*Lynch*," p. 277.

(d) Extract from the draft report. "The said petition sets forth . . . that Nicholas La Poer was sum. to the Parl. of Ireland as a Baron by writ, 48 Ed. III., and sat and voted in virtue of the said writ as a Baron . . . and died seized of the said dignity and honour to him and his heirs who sat and voted as Barons in the Parl. of Ireland by that title till 25 Car. II. at which period Richard, Lord de la Poer, the petitioner's grandfather, to whom the said Barony had come by *miene descent* was by letters patent *ex. Earl* of Tyrone, and that, on his death, the said Earldom descended to John his eldest son . . . that John died without issue, and the Earldom descended to James his brother and heir, and to the heirs male of his body, and the Barony to him and his heirs; that James died without heirs male of his body

Ireland that La Poer was a *Barony created by writ, and, consequently, one in fee*.^(a) Their Lordships, however, very discreetly did not indicate *how* any Barony in fee could be created in Ireland or *how* or *when* this particular Barony originated, other than that it *was* *vested* in the Countess's grandfather. See "POWER AND CORRAGHMORE BARONY [I.], *cr.* 1535, as also "TYRONE" Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1673; *cr.* 1704.

The following pedigree, compiled from "Notes and Pedigrees relating to the family of *Poer, Poer, or Paver*," elucidates the relationship of the Dow. Countess of Tyrone [I.] (to whom the Barony of "La Poer" was allowed in 1767) to Nicholas Poer, who was *sum. to Parl.* [I.] in 1375. Besides that elaborate work there is also an account of this family by G. O. C. Redmond, reprinted from "*The Irish Builder*," Dublin, 1891, pp. 52.

*Nicholas Poer,^(b) great great grandson of Piers Poer "*Baron of Donoyale*" (1249-83), was *sum. to Parl.* [I.], 1375-84, as "*tenens per Baroniam*."

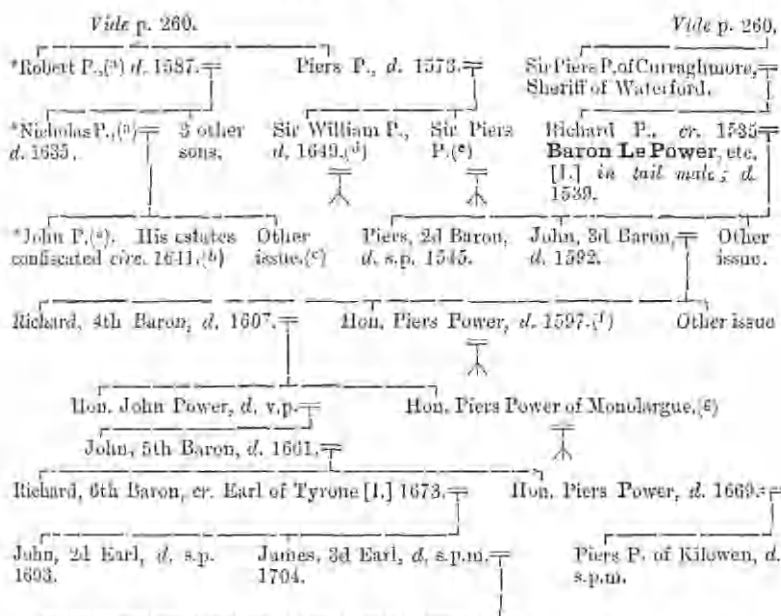


in the year 1704, leaving the petitioner his only child and heir to the Barony descended to her as such . . . and, therefore, the petitioner prays that the title and dignity *cr.* by the said writ of summons . . . may be declared by the King's most Excellent Majesty to belong as of right to the petitioner and her heirs." This draft report says, further on, "during the course of the evidence laid before us having observed to the petitioner's counsel that one, Henry Power, had pretended a claim to the title of Lord Power . . . the following evidence to invalidate that claim was laid before us [*etc.*] an affidavit of the *afid.* James Duckett and William Power whose testimony, founded on general reputation [I.] is that Richard, Lord Power, who lived in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, had two sons (1) John, the elder, who *d.* in the lifetime of his father, leaving a s. and h. called John, and (2) Pierce, his younger son. That John, the grandson, was father of Richard, Earl of Tyrone, and that, upon failure of issue male of Earl Richard (by the death of Earl James, his son), the descendants of Pierce Power [of whom the said Henry was one] were called Lords Power for no other reason than as being, upon the death of Earl James, the heirs male of Richard, Lord Power, who lived in the reign of Queen Elizabeth."

(a) See vol. i, *preface*, p. ii, note "a."

(b) All marked * were of Donoyale [Donhill], co. Waterford.

(c) It appears from the "*State Papers* [I.], vol. 127 (38, and 39) that an attempt was made, *circa* 1595, by the Curraghmore line of Poer to bastardize the male issue of Nicholas, the summonee of 1375. This, however, was unsuccessful, as John Power, the heir male of the body of the said Nicholas, held his lands of Kilmedan and Donhill as late as the time of Cromwell. This attempt was in the form of a petition to the Privy Council by "John Power, s. and h. [*i.e.*, he apparent], to Richard Power, Lord Power, and Lord Baron of Curraghmore," enclosed in a letter, 23 Dec. 1586 [Qy. 1596?] from the Earl of Ormonde [I.] The pedigree annexed gives but two children to Nicholas (the summonee of 1375), *viz.*, "Walter, *bastard*" [ancestor of "Nicholas, now defendant"], and "Ellin, *lawful heir* and *m.* to David Poer," ancestor of "Richard, now *Lo.* Power, &c., father to your Petitioner." *Ex inform.* Edmond Poher de-la-Poer, of Gurteen le Poer, co. Waterford, to whom the Editor is indebted to most of the information in this article, and in that on "Power, or Le Power and Corraghmore."



Catharine, da. & h. She m. in 1717, Sir Marcus Beresford, cr. Earl of Tyrone [I.] in 1745. In her favour (when Dow. Countess of Tyrone) the **Barony of La Poer** was terminated in 1767.

Barony in fee [I.]

I. 1767.

1. CATHARINE, DOW. COUNTESS OF TYRONE, widow of Marcus (BERESFORD), 1st EARL OF TYRONE [I.] (of the creation of 1745), was only da. and h. of James (Power), 3rd EARL OF TYRONE [I.] (of the creation of 1673), 8th BARON LE POWER AND CORUGHMORE [I.] (of the creation of 1535), which James was 2nd and yst s. but the only child that had issue of Richard (Power), 1st EARL OF TYRONE and 7th BARON LE POWER AND CORUGHMORE [I.] She, being sole heir and representative of her said grandfather and father (which last she suc. in his large estates, when a mere child, 19 Aug. 1704), presented 4 April 1768 (soon after she became a widow), a claim to the BARONY OF LA POER [I.] as being a *Barony cr. by writ* (1375) and as being herself heir general thereof. The House of Lords [I.], on 9 Nov. 1767, decided that she

(a) See note "b," p. 260.

(b) He was "transplanted" into Connaught. His wife was a Fitz Gerald of the Decies. It is not known whether he left any issue.

(c) There were two yr. sons (one of whom m.) and a da., Eleanor, who m. Nicholas Power, of Kilballykiltie, and left numerous descendants (the Powers of Bullendysart &c.) among whom the *heir general* of Nicholas, the Baron of 1375, failing issue of her brothers) is to be sought.

(d) His heir general, is the Earl of Clancarty [I.], in right of Frances, da. and h. of David Power, of Corheen, co. Galway, who m. 1732, Richard Trench, by whom she was mother of the 1st Earl.

(e) Said to be represented by the family of Poer of Belleville, co. Waterford, who not improbably are the heirs *male* of the body of Nicholas, the Baron of 1375.

(f) Said to be ancestor of the family of Poer, of Gurteen, who would thus, since 1742 (but for the attainders of 1688) be *de jure* Barons Le Power and Coroghmore [I.]

(g) Said to be ancestor of John and Henry, who (but for the attainder of 1688) would have been *de jure*, Barons of Le Power and Coroghmore [I.] See "Power [or Le Power] and Coroghmore" Barony [I.] cr. 1535.

"fully proved her claim to the Barony of La Poer in fee and hath a right to the said Barony in fee,"^(a) which resolution was confirmed by the King, 19 Dec. following and "all the rights and privileges belonging to the said Barony," were allowed to her and her heirs as "by descent from her grandfather Richard, who sat and voted in Parl. as Baron La Poer." She *d.* 27 July 1769. See fuller particulars under "Trenose," Earldom [I.], *cr.* 1746.

II. 1769. 2 GEORGE DE-LA-POER (BERESFORD), EARL OF TYRONE, &c. [I.] 4th but 1st surv. s. and h. b. 8 Jan. 1737, who on his mother's death, 27 July 1767, *suc.* her as LORD LA POER [I.], under the decision of 1767, having previously, 4 April 1763, *suc.* his father as EARL OF TYRONE, &c. [I.] On 19 Aug. 1789, he was *cr.* MARQUESS OF WATERFORD [I.]. See that title.

POININGS, *see* POYNINGS.

POINTZ, *see* POYNTE.

POLE, *see* DE LA POLE.

POLLINGTON OF FERNS and POLLINGTON OF LONGFORD.

i.e. "POLLINGTON OF LONGFORD, co. Longford," Barony [I.] (*Savile*), *cr.* 1753; also "POLLINGTON OF FERNS," Viscountcy [I.] (*Savile*), *cr.* 1766, with the Earldom of "MEXBOROUGH OF LIFFORD" [I.], which *see*.

POLMONT.

i.e. "MACHANSTRE AND POLMONT," Barony [S.] (*Hamilton*), *cr.* 1639, with the EARLDOM OF LANARK [S.]; *see* "HAMILTON" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1643, under the 2d Duke.

POLTIMORE.

Barony. 1. SIR GEORGE WARWICK BAMFYLDE, 6th Bart. of

I. 1831. Poltimore, Devon, only s. and h. of Sir Charles Warwick BAMFYLDE, 5th Bart., of the same, by Catharine, 1st da. of Admiral Sir John MOORE, Bart. **K B.**, was b. 23 March 1786; *see* his father in the *Baronetcy* (*cr.* 14 July 1641), 19 April 1823,^(b) and was *cr.* 10 Sep. 1831.^(c) **BARON POLTIMORE** of Poltimore, co. Devon.^(d) He was a Lord in waiting to Queen Victoria. He *m.* firstly, 2 May 1807, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., his cousin, Emily

(^a) She states also that no "enrollment of letters patent granting to any person of the name of Poer, or De La Poer, any title or dignity of a Peer of this realm," could be found in the rolls of the Court of Chancery till that of 25 Car. II. This doubtless is true, but of the *existence* of the Patent of peerage, 27 Hen. VIII, to Sir Richard Power, tho' not so enrolled, there can be no doubt.

(^b) This Sir Charles was shot by one Morland, formerly in his service, who destroyed himself at the same time.

(^c) This was one of the coronation peerages of William IV., for a list which *see* vol. II. p. 312, note "a," *sub.* "Cloncurry."

(^d) The peerage was given, according to the "*Annual Reg.*" (1838), "for zealous services rendered in the cause of Reform," but as his Lordship never held any public office, and was never M.P., it is difficult to attach much importance to such his services. W. Carpenter (a violent radical) quotes in his "Peerage" [1835], *apropos* of this creation, and alluding to others at the coronation of 1831.


"When we had new Lords overrunning the nation

As plenty as frogs in a Dutch inundation:—

Things created in haste, just to make a Court list of,

Two legs and a coronet, all they consist of."

Penelope, da. of the Rev. Ralph SMYTH, Chaplain to George IV., by Penelope 2d da. of Admiral Sir John MOORE Bart, **K.B.**, above-named. She d. 21 Dec. 1835. He m. secondly, 16 March 1836, at St. Mary's, Bryanston Square, Caroline, 1st da. of Lieut. Gen. Frederick BULLER, of Pelynt, co. Cornwall, by Charlotte, da. of Francis TOMKINS. He d. 19 Dec. 1858, at Poltimore, aged 72. His widow died 29 May 1863, in Upper Brook street.

II. 1858. 2. AUGUSTUS FREDERICK GEORGE WARWICK (CAMFYLD),
BARON POLTIMORE, only s. and h., by second wife, b. 12 April 1837, in Grosvenor square; ed. at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Dec. 1858; High Steward of South Molton; Treasurer of the Household 1872-74. He m. 27 July 1858, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Florence Sarah Wilhelmina, 2d da. of Richard Hinsley SHERIDAN, of Frampton Court, Dorset, by Maria Maria, da. of Lieut. Gen. Sir Colquhoun GRANT, **K.C.B.**, 

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 19,883 acres in Devonshire, worth £31,809 a year, exclusive of profits of woods. *Principal Residences*, Court Hall, near North Molton, and Poltimore Park, near Exeter, Devon.

POLWARTH.

Barony [S.] I. SIR PATRICK HUME, 2d Bart. [S.], of Polwarth,
I. 1690. co. Berwick, b. 13 Jan. 1611; *suc. his father in the Baroncy* [S.], April 1648, and was *cr.*, 26 Dec. 1690, LORD POLWARTH [S.], with rem. to the heirs male of his body and the heirs of the said heirs. He was HIGH CHANCELLOR [S.], 1696-1702, being *cr.*, 23 May 1697, EARL OF MARCHMONT, VISCOUNT OF BLASCONRRIE, LORD POLWARTH OF POLWARTH, REDBRAES AND GREENLAW [S.], with rem. to heirs male whatsoever. He d. 2 Aug. 1724, in his 84th year.

[PATRICK HUME, *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 1st s. and h. ap., b. about 1670; d. v.p. and s.p. about 7 Jan. 1709/10.]

II. 1724. 2. ALEXANDER (HUME-CAMPBELL, *formerly* HUME),
EARL OF MARCHMONT, LORD POLWARTH, &c. [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 1676; assumed the name of *Campbell* after his marriage (in 1696) with Margaret CAMPBELL; *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 1710-24; LORD CLERK REGISTER, 1716-33; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 1724. He d. 27 Feb. 1740, in his 65th year.

[GEORGE HUME-CAMPBELL, *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 1st s. and h. ap., d. unm. and v.p., 13 Oct. 1724, in his 21st year.]

III. 1740. 3. HUGH (CAMPBELL), EARL OF MARCHMONT [1697].
VISCOUNT OF BLASCONRRIE [1697], LORD POLWARTH [1690], and LORD POLWARTH OF POLWARTH, REDBRAES AND GREENLAW [1697], in the peerage of Scotland, 3d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 1708; *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 1724-40; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 1740. He d. s.p.m.s., 10 Jan. 1794, in his 86th year, when the *Earldom of Marchmont and the honours cr. therewith* (in 1697) became dormant.

[PATRICK HUME-CAMPBELL, *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 1st s. and h. ap. He d. young and v.p.]

[ALEXANDER HUME-CAMPBELL, *styled* LORD POLWARTH, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., b. 1750; was *cr.* v.p., 20 May 1776. BARON HUME OF BERWICK. He d. s.p. and v.p., 9 March 1781, aged 30. See fuller particulars of him under "HUME OF BERWICK," Barony, *cr.* 1776; *ex.* 1781.]

For fuller particulars see "MARCHMONT," Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1697; dormant 1794.

IV. 1794. 4. ANNE, *de jure*,^(a) *suo jure* BARONESS POLWARTH [S.], granddaughter and heir of line, being da. and h. of Sir John Paterson, Bart. [S.] of Eccles, co. Berwick, (who d. s.p.m., 14 Jan. 1732), by Anne, 1st da. of the late Lord, which Anne, last named d. v.p., 27 July 1790, aged 56. She m. 19 Feb. 1778, Philip Anstruther (*Query if not afterwards*?) PATERSON-ANSTRUTHER, who, on the death of his father, 1 July 1799, assumed the style of a Baronet^(c) and who d. s.p., 5 Jan. 1808, in his 56th year. She claimed the Barony of Polwarth in 1818, but d. s.p., 11 March 1829, before any decision was arrived at.

V. 1822. 5. DIANA, *de jure*,^(a) *suo jure* BARONESS POLWARTH [S.], aunt of the above, being 3rd^(b) and yst da. of the late Lord. She m. 18 April 1754, at Redbriars, Walter Scott, of Harden, co. Berwick, who d. as at Tunbridge, 25 Jan. 1793. She d. 20 July 1827 (as "*Lady Diana Scott*") at Woodside, near Kelso, aged 92.

VI. 1827; 1835. 6. HUGH SCOTT, *afterwards* HEPBURN-SCOTT, of Harden *afsd.*, *de jure*,^(a) LORD POLWARTH [S.], only s. and h.; b. 10 Sep. 1759; M.P. for Berwick, 1781-84, a previous election, in 1780, having been declared void; assumed the name of *Hepburn* before that of *Scott*, on succeeding to the estates of his paternal great grandmother Helen, Dow. COUNTESS OF TARRAS [S.], da. of Thomas Hepburn, of Humbie, co. Haddington. His right to the peerage was declared by decision of the house of Lords in June 1835,^(c) when he became *de facto* LORD POLWARTH [S.]. He m. 29 Sep. 1795, Harriet, da. of Hans Moritz, Count von Brühl, Envoy from Saxony and Poland, by Alicia Maria, Dow. COUNTESS OF ECKMOSST, da. of George (CARPENTER), 2d BARON CARPENTER OF KILLAGH [I.]. He d. 28 Dec. 1841, in his 84th year, at Merton House, Berwick upon Tweed. Will pr. Sep. 1844. His widow d. 19 Aug. 1853, aged 80, at Rogate Lodge, Sussex. Will pr. June, 1854.

VII. 1841. 7. HENRY FRANCIS (HEPBURN-SCOTT), LORD POLWARTH [S.], s. and h., b. 1 Jan. 1800, at Brighton; M.P. for Buxburghshire, 1826-32; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 28 Dec. 1841; REP. PEER [S.] 1843-67; a Lord in Waiting, Feb. to Dec. 1852, Feb. to June 1859, and July 1866 till his death next year; Lord Lieut. of Selkirkshire, 1845-67; Lieut. Col. 1st batt. Roxburgh rifle volunteers, 1861. He m. 11 Nov. 1835, Georgina, sister of George (BAILLIE-HAMILTON), 10th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.], da. of George BAILLIE, by Mary, da. of Sir James Phipps, Bart. She, who was b. 10 July 1816, d. 2 April 1850, at Nice, aged 42. He d. 16 Aug. 1867, at Merton House *afsd.*, aged 67.

VIII. 1867. 8. WALTER HUGH (HEPBURN-SCOTT), LORD POLWARTH [S.], s. and h., b. 30 Nov. 1838 at Merton House *afsd.*; ed. at Harrow; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 16 Aug. 1867; Lord Lieut. of Selkirkshire, 1878;

(a) According to the decision of June 1835, of the House of Lords in favour of the right to that dignity.

(b) Possibly however his wife and not he assumed that name. She, in her claim to the Peerage, is described, as "Dame Anne Paterson Anstruther, widow of Sir Philip Anstruther, of Anstruther, Bart. deceased."

(c) A Baronetcy [S.], is said to have been conferred in 1694, on his great grandfather Sir William Anstruther, a Lord of Session.

(d) The second da., Margaret, m., 20 Sep. 1763, Major Gen. James Stuart, and d. s.p. and v.p. at Edinburgh, 7 Jan. 1765.

(e) The creation was to the heirs male of the body of the grantee and to the heirs of those heirs, "and the decision established the proposition that the word *et* in the letters patent was equivalent to and meant *whom failing*, and that the letters patent ought to be construed as a grant to Sir Patrick and the heirs of his body, *whom failing* to the heirs of such heirs male." [Hewlett, p. 68, note "g."] Lord Lyndhurst in his judgment, 25 June 1835, on this case [*ibid.*, pp. 207-209], gives as an answer to the question, "Do you mean, by that, the heirs of the last heir in tail or of the first heir in tail" the very unsatisfactory reply, "that the heir general of the last heir in tail is the heir general of the first heir in tail," which, tho' true in the Polwarth case, would obviously not be so when one brother succeeded another and both left female issue.

REF. PERN [S.] since 1882. He m. 30 Jan. 1863 his cousin, Mary, 1st da. of George John James (HAMILTON-GORDON), 5th EARL OF ARKROB [S.], by Mary, sister of George, 10th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.] and da. of George BAILEY, above-named. She was b. 28 May 1844.†

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 4,714 acres in Berwickshire, 4,102 in Roxburghshire, and 1,818 in Haddingtonshire. *Total*, 10,634 acres worth £15,243 a year. *Principal Residences.* Merboun House, Berwickshire; Humbie House, Haddingtonshire, and Harden, Roxburghshire.

"POLWARTH OF POLWARTH, REDBRAES AND GREENLOW," Barony [S.] (*Hume*) cr. 1697 with the EARLDOM OF MARCHMONT [S.], which see; dormant 1704.

POMFRET or PONTEFRAC.

i.e., "PONTEFRAC, co. York," Barony (*Fitzroy*, formerly *Palmer*), cr. 1674 with the EARLDOM OF NORTHUMBERLAND; See "NORTHUMBERLAND" Dukedom, cr. 1683; ex. with the above named title, 1715.

Earldom. I. THOMAS (FERMOR), BARON LEOMINSTER, s. and h. of I. 1721. William, 1st BARON LEOMINSTER (so cr. 12 April 1692) by his third wife Sophia, da. of Thomas (OSBORNE) 1st DUKE OF LEEKS, was b. 28 March 1697/8, and *bap.* 31st at St. Margaret's, Westm.; *suc. to the peerage* 7 Dec. 1711; ed. at Ch. Ch. Oxford; M.A. 19 Feb. 1716, and was cr. 27 Dec. 1721, EARL OF POMFRET or PONTEFRAC, co. York; K.B. 27 May 1725; Master of the Horse to the Queen Consort, Caroline, 1727-37; Constable of the Tower of London and Gov. of Guernsey; Ranger of St. James's Park and of Hyde Park, 1751. He m. 14 July 1720, at Easton Neston, co. Northampton, Henrietta Louisa, da. and h. of John (JEFFREYS) 2d and last BARON JEFFREYS OF WEM, by Charlotte, da. and h. of Philip (HENBERT), 7th EARL OF PEMBROKE. He d. 8 July 1753, aged 55, and was *bur.* 26th at Easton Neston. Will pr. 1753. His widow, who was Lady of the bedchamber to the Queen Consort, Caroline, d. 16 Dec. 1761 at Marlborough, Wilts, and was *bur.* 2 Jan. 1762 at St. Mary's, Oxford.^(a) Will pr. 1762.

II. 1753. 2. GEORGE (FERMOR), EARL OF POMFRET, &c., 1st s. and h. (b); b. 25 June and *bap.* 5 July 1722 at St. Martin's in the Fields; styled LORD LEAMSTER till 1753; ed. at Westminster; served in the 4th Horse and 2nd (Coldstream) Foot Guards; *suc. to the peerage* 8 July 1753; a Lord of the Bedchamber 1763; Ranger of the little Park of Windsor, 1763, P.C. 1771, He m. 8 May 1764, at St. James', Westm. Anna Maria DRAYCOTT, formerly DELAGARD;^(c)

(a) She had presented to that University, in 1755, part of the Arundel marbles which had been purchased by her husband's father. Her "correspondence with Lady Hertford" during a tour on the continent, soon after 1737, has been published. Her letters to Lady Mary Wortley-Montagu are dull, pompous and affected, and grossly flattering.

(b) According to a letter of Lord Wentworth, 9 Jan. 1739, "Lord Lemster, my Lord Pomfret's eldest son, is dead in France of convulsion fits." This, however, must be a mistake, inasmuch as George the 2d Earl was undoubtedly the eldest son and the second child, his sister Sophia having been *bap.* 3 June 1721, some 11 months after their parents' marriage.

(c) In the pedigree in Baker's "Northamptonshire" (vol. ii., p. 143) she is called "granddaughter and heir of William Draycott, of Chelsea, co. Mids., Esq." It is curious that the christian name of her Father (Mr. Delagard) seems unknown. She was a great heiress, alluding to which fact it was wittily remarked by Charles Townshend, after she had grown very stout, that "her tonnage was equal to her poundage." She (as "Miss Anna Maria Draycott, of Charles Street") inherited the estate of Lady Jane Coke, widow, da. of Thomas (Wharton), 1st Marquess of Wharton, under her will dat. 22 Dec. 1757 and pr. 19 Jan. 1761.

of Sanbury, Midx., Spinster, Sister of William DELAGARD^(a) of Bombay. He d. 9 and was bur. 20 June 1785 at Easton Neston, aged 63. M.I.^(b) Will pr. June 1785. His widow d. at Easton Neston, 24 Sep. and was bur. there 8 Oct. 1787, aged 51. Will pr. June 1788.

III. 1785. 3. GEORGE (FERMOR), EARL OF POMFRET, &c., s. and h. d. 6 Jan. 1768, at Sanbury afd. and bur. 6 Feb. at St. Martin's in the fields; styled LORD LEMESTER till he suc. to the peerage, 9 June 1785; Capt. in the Northamptonshire Militia. He m., 20 Aug. 1793, at St. James' Westm., Mary (her fortune above £90,000), da. and h. of Thomas Tredlope KNOWNS, of Grestford, in Lincoln, and Beethorpe, co. Norfolk.^(c) He d. s.p. 7 and was bur. 17 April 1830, at Easton Neston, aged 62. Will pr. May 1830. His widow d. at Richmond, co. Surrey, 17 Sep. 1839, aged 79. Will pr. Sep. 1839.

IV. 1830. 4. THOMAS WILLIAM (FERMOR), EARL OF POMFRET, &c., br. and h., b. 12 Oct. 1779 at Sanbury afd. and bur. 20 Dec. following, ed. at Ch. Ch. Oxford; B.A. 1791; entered the Army 1790; served in Flanders, 1793, in Ireland during the rebellion, and with the Guards in the Peninsula, receiving a medal for his conduct at Salamanca, becoming, finally, in 1825, Lieut.-Gen. He was Hon. Knight Commander of the Tower and Sword of Portugal, 1818; F.S.A. 1804; F.R.S., 1805; suc. to the peerage 7 April 1830. He m. 13 Jan. 1825, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Amabel Elizabeth, da. of Sir Richard Boscawen, 1st Bart., by Anna Maria, da. of Gerard (LAKE), 1st Viscount LAKE OF DELHI. He d. 29 June and was bur. 7 July 1833 at Easton Neston, aged 62, M.I. Will pr. Aug. 1833. His widow, who was b. 10 June 1802, m. 17 May 1834, at Easton Neston, the Rev. William THORPE, D.D., Incumbent of Delgrave Chapel, Midx., who d. 24 Jan. 1887, aged 62. She d. at Chelms, in Bourne-mouth, Hants, 12 July 1889 aged 87. Will pr. 7 Aug. 1889 at a nuptial ann.

V. 1833, 5. GEORGE RICHARD WILLIAM (FERMOR), EARL OF
to POMFRET [1721] and BARON LEMESTER [1692], also a Baronet
1867, [1641], s. and h., b. in London 31 Dec. 1823, and bur. 8 Feb.
1825; styled LORD LEMESTER till 1833; ed. at Eton, and at Ch.
Ch. Oxford; B.A., 1846, having suc. to the peerage 29 June 1833. Major in the
Northamptonshire Rifle Volunteers. He d. unm., at St. James's place, Midx., 8 and
was bur. 13 June 1867, at Easton Neston, aged 42, when all his honours became
extinct. Will pr. 5 Aug. 1867, under £20,000.

Family Estates. Of these, the Northamptonshire property (5,784 acres, worth, in 1833, £11,975 a year) devolved on the family of Hesketh, now Fermor-Hesketh, Baronets, of whom the 5th Baronet m. the sister of the last Earl.

See "SAVILLE OF POMFRET, or PONTEFRAC'T, co. York,"
Barony (Savile), cr. 1628; ex. 1671 with the EARLDOM OF SUSSEX.

PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY.

Barony. 1. WILLIAM PONSONBY, s. and h.^(d) of the Rt. Hon.
I. 1806. John PONSONBY^(e), sometime Speaker of the Irish House of Commons
(who d. 12 Dec. 1789, aged 76) by Elizabeth, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 3d DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, was b. 15 Sep. 1744; M.P. [L.] for

^(a) From this William Delagard (who d. Oct. 1760) descends in the female line the family of Scott (formerly Sibbald), Baronets so cr. 1806.

^(b) His character seems to have deteriorated from that of his youth. Lady Mary Wortley-Montagu calls him, when Lord Lempster, 14 Sep. 1739, "the most beautiful and the best behaved young man I ever saw," but in April 1752 he was found guilty at the Old Bailey of manslaughter, having killed Capt. Grey, of the Guards, in a duel, and he is spoken of as "very eccentric" and "half a madman," also as of having been "committed to the Tower for challenging and grossly insulting the Duke of Grafton without any provocation."

^(c) She is described in the *Gent. Mag.* of 1793 as "Miss Brown of Pall Mall."

^(d) A yr. son, George Ponsonby, was Lord Chancellor [L.] 1806-07, and d. 8 July 1817, aged 62.

^(e) This John was 2d s. of Brabazon (Ponsonby) 1st Earl of Beaulieu [L.] and 1st Baron Ponsonby of Sysonby [G.B.].

in. Kilkenny, 1784-1800, and M.P. [U.K.] for the same 1801-06; Joint Post Master Gen. [I.], 1784; P.C. [I.]; Gov. of co. Kilkenny; was cr. 13 March 1806, **BARON PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY**, co. Cork. He m. 20 Dec. 1789, Louisa, da. of Richard (Molesworth), 3d Viscount Molesworth, of Swords [I.] by his second wife, Mary, da. of the Ven. William Usner. He d. 5 Nov. 1806, aged 52, after 2 years' illness, in Seymour street, Midd., and was bur. in Ireland.^(*) His widow m. 21 July 1825, at Bishopscourt, co. Kilkenny (he aged 75 and she 73) as his second wife, William (Westworth-Fitzwilliam) 2d Earl Fitzwilliam of Rosborough, who d. 8 Feb. 1833, in his 85th year. She, who was b. 23 Oct. 1749, d. 1 Sep. 1824, and was bur. in the Fitzwilliam vault at Marholm. Will pr. June 1825.

II. 1806. 2 and 1. JOHN (PONSONBY), **BARON PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY**, s. and h.; b. about 1772; *suc. to the peerage* 5 Nov. 1806^(b); Minister to Buenos Ayres, 1826; to Rio Janeiro, 1828; to Brussels (on a spec. mission) 1831; to Naples, 1832, and Ambassador to Constantinople, 1832-37, and to Vienna, 1846-51, having been made **G.C.B.** 3 March 1834, and cr. 20 April 1839, **VISCOUNT PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY**, co. Cork. He m. 13 Jan. 1803, Elizabeth Frances, 5th da. of George Bussy (Villiers), 4th Earl of Jersey, by Frances, da. and h. of the Rt. Rev. Philip Twysden, Bishop of Bathurst. He d. s.p. 21 Feb. 1855, aged 84, at Brighton, when the Viscountcy became extinct. Will pr. May 1855. His widow d. 14 April 1860, at 62 Chester sq., and was bur. at Kensal Green.

Barony. 3. WILLIAM (PONSONBY), **BARON PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY**, III. 1855. nephew and h. being posthumous s. and h. of Major Gen. the Hon. Sir William Ponsonby, **K.C.B.**, by Georgiana, da. of Charles (Fitzroy), 1st Baron Southampton, which William (who was slain at Waterloo, 18 June 1815) was 2d s. of the 1st Baron. He was b. 6 Feb. 1816, at Hampstead, and *suc. to the peerage*, 21 Feb. 1855. He m., 12 April 1851, Maria Theresia Duerbeck, Spinster, of Munich. He d. s.p. 2 Oct. 1861 at Rottach-Tegernsee, in Bavaria, aged 45.

IV. 1861, 1. WILLIAM BRABAZON (PONSONBY), **BARON PONSONBY OF IMOKILLY**, cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of the Rt. Rev. Richard Ponsonby, Bishop of Derry (d. 27 Oct. 1853), by Frances, da. of the Right Hon. John Staples, which Richard (who d. 27 Oct. 1853) was yr. s. of the 1st Baron. He was b. 18 Aug. 1807; was some time Capt. in the 7th Fusiliers; and *suc. to the peerage* 2 Oct. 1861. He d. unm. of Bright's disease, on board his yacht off Plymouth, 10 Sep. 1866 aged 59, when the peerage became extinct. Will pr. 27 Oct. 1866, under £16,000.

Family Estates. These, which were principally in the counties of Cork and Kilkenny, devolved (with the Castle of Inchiquin, co. Cork) on the Talbot family, now Talbot-Ponsonby, thro' the marriage of Charlotte Georgina, 2nd of the 4 sisters of the 3d Baron, with Rear-Admiral Sir Charles Talbot, **K.G.B.**

PONSONBY OF SYSONBY.

i.e., "PONSONBY OF SYSONBY, co. Leicester," Barony (*Ponsonby*) cr. 1749; see "Bassborough" Earldom [I.], cr. 1739.

PONTEFRACT, see POMFRET.

(*) He (who was a steady adherent of Fox) is said (Annual Reg. 1806) to have "kept the best hunting establishment in Ireland, at his seat, Bishop's Court, co. Kildare, where he lived in the most hospitable and princely style."

(b) His youth and extreme beauty saved him from being hung by the mob at Paris in 1791; he was, indeed, "the handsomest man of his time"—"a charming raconteur; had an excellent memory" and "by tact and perfection of manner" attained great distinction in diplomacy. [Lord Lamington's "Days of the Dandies."] "In early life . . . the finest gentleman of his time." [H. Lytton-Bulwer's "Historical Characters,"]

POPE OF BELTURBET.

i.e., "POPE OF BELTURBET," Barony [I.] (*Pope*) *cr.* 1628 with the EARLDOM OF DOWNE [I.], which see; *cr.* 1665.

PORCHESTER OF HIGH CLERE.

i.e., PORCHESTER OF HIGH CLERE, co. Southampton," Barony (*Herbert*) *cr.* 1780; see "CARNAKON" Earldom, *cr.* 1793.

PORTARLINGTON.

i.e., "PORTARLINGTON" Barony [I.] (*Masane-de-Rurigny*), *cr.* 1692, with the VISCOUNTCY OF GALWAY [I.]. See "GALWAY" Earldom [I.] *cr.* 1697; all becoming extinct in 1720.

Earldom [I.] 1. JOHN (DAWSON), VISCOUNT CARLOW and BARON

I. 1785.

DAWSON OF DAWSON'S COURT [I.], s. and h. of William Henry, 1st VISCOUNT CARLOW [I.], by Mary, sister of Joseph, 1st EARL OF DORCHESTER, 1st da. of Joseph DAMER, of Came, co. Dorset, was b. 23 Aug. 1744; M.P. [I.] for Portarlington, 1766-68, and for Queen's county 1768-71 and 1776-79; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 22 Aug. 1779, taking his seat in that month, and was *cr.* 21 June 1785, EARL OF PORTARLINGTON, in Queen's County [I.], taking his seat 19 July following. He m. 1 Jan. 1778, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Caroline, da. of John (STUART), 3d EARL OF BULK [S.], by Mary, *auo jure* BARONESS MOUNT-STUART. He d. 25 Nov. 1798, at Auchinachy, co. Tyrone, aged 54, and was *bur.* in the church of Emo, in Queen's County. His widow, who was b. May 1750, d. 20 Jan. 1813, and was *bur.* at Milton. Admon. Feb. 1813.

II. 1798. 2. JOHN DAWSON, EARL OF PORTARLINGTON, &c. [I.]

s. and h., b. 26 Feb. 1781, *styled* VISCOUNT CARLOW from 1785 till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.] in 1798; entered the army, serving in Holland (1799), in Hanover (1805), in the Peninsula (1809), and being at the battles of Talavera, Quatre Bras, and Waterloo, in which last he had his horse shot under him; was Col. of the 23rd Dragoons; Aide-de-camp to the Prince of Wales. He d. unm. 28 Dec. 1845, in his 65th year, at his lodgings in the Kennington Road, in great poverty. Will pr. Feb. 1846, and again March 1889.

III. 1845. 3. HENRY JOHN REUBEN (DAWSON-DAMER), EARL OF

PORTARLINGTON, &c. [I.], nephew and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. Henry DAWSON-DAMER, of Milton Abbey, co. Dorset, by Eliza, da. of Edmund Joshua MORIARTY, Capt. R.N., which Henry (who, on inheriting part of the estates of the family of Damer, took by Royal lic. 14 March 1829 the name of Damer in addition to that of Dawson), was second s. of the first Earl, and d. 27 May 1841, aged 54. He was b. 5 Sep. 1822, and *bur.* at St. Geo. Han. Sq.; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 28 Dec. 1845; REF. PERK [I.] 1855-89; K.P. 8 Feb. 1879. He m. 2 Sep. 1847, at Wynyard Park, co. Durham, Alexandrina Octavia Maria, da. of Charles William (VANE, formerly STEWART), 3d MARQUESS OF LONDONDEBRY [I.], by his second wife, Frances Anne Emily, da. and h. of Sir Henry VANE-TEMPEST, 2d Bart. She, who was b. 29 July 1823, d. 15 Jan. 1874, aged 50, at Emo Park. He d. s.p., of the gout, 1 March 1889, aged 66, and was *bur.* in the family vault at Coulbanagher. Will pr. at £28,856.^(*)

^(*) There are some curious directions in this will, *e.g.*, that he should be buried with all the rings he usually wore on his fingers; that his jewelled badge of the order of St. Patrick should be returned to the Queen, with his prayer that she will ordain that no Knight of that order shall wear the badge thereof unless when surmounted with the harp and crown, as on this one and certain others, &c.

IV. 1889. 4. LIONEL SEYMOUR WILLIAM (DAWSON-DAMER), EARL OF PORTARLINGTON, &c. [I.], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Col. the Hon. George Lionel Dawson-Damer, of Came, co. Dorset, by Mary Georgiana Emma, da. of Admiral Lord Hugh Seymour, 5th s. of Francis, 1st Marquess of Hertford, which Lionel (who on inheriting part of the estates of the family of Damer, took by Royal lic., 14 March 1829, the name of *Damer* in addition to that of *Dawson*) was a gr. s. of the 1st Earl and d. 14 April 1866, aged 67. He was b. 7 April 1832; ed. at Rton; entered the Army, 1849, serving as Capt. Scots Fusilier Guards in the Crimea, but retired 1856; was M.P. for Portarlington 1857-65 and 1868-80; *succ. to the peerage* [I.] 1 March 1889. He m. 19 April 1855, Harriet Lydia, 2d da. of Henry (Robinson), 5th Baron Rokby of Armagh [I.], by Magdalen, da. of Lieut.-Col. Thomas Hunter. He d. 17 Dec. 1892, aged 60, at Bournemouth and was bur. at Camp absd. Will pr. at £7,767. His widow, who was b. 23 July 1829, living 1894.

V. 1892. 5. GEORGE LIONEL HENRY SEYMOUR (DAWSON-DAMER), EARL OF PORTARLINGTON [1785], VISCOUNT CARLOW [1776] and BARON DAWSON OF DAWSON'S COURT [I.], s. and h., b. 19 Aug. 1856; sometime Lieut. Scots Guards; *styled* VISCOUNT CARLOW from 1889 till he *succ. to the peerage* in 1892. He m. 25 Oct. 1881, Emma Andaluia Frere, only surv. child of Lord Nigel Kennedy (br. of Archibald, 2d Marquess of Ailsa) by his first wife Catherine Albaine, da. of James Frere May. She was b. 20 Oct. 1861.

[LIONEL-ARTHUR-HENRY-SEYMOUR DAWSON-DAMER, *styled* VISCOUNT CARLOW, 1st s. and h. ap.; b. 28 Aug. 1883.]

Family Estates. These, in 1883 (*i.e.*, those in Ireland belonging to the 3d Earl), consisted of 11,149 acres in Queen's county; 4,756 in co. Tyrone; 2,597 in co. Tipperary, and 1,126 in King's county. Total 19,928 acres, worth £10,797 a year. *Principal Residence* in 1894. Enio Park, near Portarlington, in Queen's County, and Came House, near Dorchester, Dorset.

i.e., "MICKLETHWAITE OF PORTARLINGTON, in Queen's county." Batey [I.] (*Micklethwaite*), *cr.* 1724; see "MICKLETHWAITE OF LONGFORD," Viscounty [I.] *cr.* 1727; both becoming *extinct* in 1734.

PORTLAND.

Earldom

I. 1632-3. 1. SIR RICHARD WESTON,^(a) of Skreens, in Roxwell, co. Essex, s. and h. of Sir Jerome Weston, of the same, by his first wife, Mary, da. and coheir of Anthony Cave, of Chicheley, Bucks was *hap.* at Chicheley absd. 1 March 1576/7; *Knighted* at Whitehall (a few months after his father) 23 July 1603, *succ.* his father 31 Dec. following. He was M.P. for Essex, for Milhurst, for Lichfield 1621-22, for Kellington 1625, and for Bodmin 1626-28; Joint Comptroller of the Navy, 1619; Joint Ambassador to Brussels and Prague, 1621, to mediate between the Emperor and the Elector Palatine; P.C., 1621; Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1621; Ambassador to Brussels 1622; Acting Treasurer of the Exchequer, May to Dec. 1624; was (when Chancellor of the Exchequer) *cr.*, 13 April 1628, BARON WESTON OF NETLAND, co. Suffolk, with rem. to heirs male of his body by Frances his present wife; ^(b) Lord High Treasurer, 1628-35; a Commissioner of the Admiralty, 1628; Joint Lord Lieut. of Essex, 1629; K.G. 18 April 1630; Lord Lieut. of Hampshire, 1631; Capt. of the isle of Wight, 1631-33; Vice Admiral of Hampshire, 1631; and was *cr.* 17 Feb. 1632/3 EARL OF PORTLAND, with a spec. rem. like that of the Batey^(c);

^(a) In R. B. Chester Waters's "Family of Chester of Chicheley" is a carefully worked out account of the Weston family. Their ancestry is perhaps somewhat unduly disparaged therein. At all events Clarendon (a by no means favourable witness) says of the Earl of Portland (vol. i, p. 95, ed. 1819), "he was a gentleman of very ancient extraction by father and mother." An elaborate genealogy, by Segur, is in the Addit. MSS., 18,667, in the British Museum.

^(b) See "Creations, 1483-1646," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. The reason why this wife should be thus favoured is unknown. Richard, the only s. of the 1st wife, is said (see "Chester family," as in note "a" above) to have died young. If alive in 1628 he must have been above 25.

Councillor to the Queen Consort, 1634.^(a) He m. firstly, Elizabeth, sister of Sir Edward and da. of William PISCUSSE, of Writtle, co. Essex, by Rose, da. of (—) RERISO, of Pinner, co. Midd. She was *bur.* 15 Feb. 1602/3, at Roxwell. He m. secondly, in or before 1605, Frances,^(b) da. of Nicholas WALDENHAYNE, of Boreley, co. Essex, by Catharine, da. and coheir of Weston BROWNE, of that county. Had. at Wallingford House, Whitehall, 13 and was *bur.* 24 March 1634/5, in Winchester Cathedral. M.L. Will dat. 9 March 1634/5.^(c) Fun. certif. in Coll. of Arms. His widow d. in 1615. Will dat. 24 Feb. 1613/4, pr. 5 April 1615.

II. 1634/5. 2. JEROME (WESTON), EARL OF PORTLAND, &c., s. and h., by second wife, b. 16 Dec. 1605, was (v.p.) Ambassador to Paris 1630, and to Turin and Paris 1632; Gov. of the Isle of Wight, 1633-44; a commissioner of eccles. jurisdiction, 1633; styled Lord Weston, from 1633 till he suc. to the peerage 13 March 1634/5. Vice-Admiral of Hampshire, 1635; Keeper of Richmond new park, 1637; Joint Lord Lieut. of Hants, 1641, being displaced by Parl. in Aug. 1642 and imprisoned on suspicion of treason in June 1643. Lord President of Munster, 1644-60. At the restoration he took his seat in the Convention Parl.; Gov. of the Isle of Wight, 1660-61; Vice-Admiral of Hants, 1660-61; Councillor for trade and for the colonies, 1660; P.C. 1662. He m. 25 June 1632, at Rochester chapel (registered at Putney) Frances, 2d and yet da. of Kenne (STEARNS), 3d DEER or LENNOX [S], by Catharine, only da. and h. of Gervase (CHARTER), 1st Lord CLUNTON DE LEIGHTON BRANSWORTH. He d. at Ashley House, in Walton on Thames, 17 and was *bur.* 22 March 1662/3 at Walton abed., aged 57.^(d) M.L. Will dat. 4 Nov. 1657 to 8 Oct. 1661, pr. 2 Sep. 1663. His widow, who was b. 1617, d. about 13 and was *bur.* 24 March 1693/4 in Westminster Abbey. Will dat. 21 Sep. 1692, pr. 30 March, 1694.

III. 1662/3. 3. CHARLES (WESTON), EARL OF PORTLAND, &c., only s. and h., *hap.* 19 May 1630 at St. Margaret's Westminster, styled Lord Weston till he suc. to the peerage 17 March 1662/3. Being a volunteer in the naval expedition against the Dutch, he was killed by a cannon shot in the memorable en-

(a) "His financial ability and his zeal for the Royal Prerogative made him a great favourite with Charles I." [*Chesley Family* as on p. 269, note "a."] "The necessity of the Exchequer put him upon some ways of supply that displeased the rabble tho' his three particular cares (1) the paying of the Navy (2) the satisfying of the city and (3) the Queen of Bohemia's supply, obliged the wiser sort of men." [Lloyd's "*Statesmen*"]. Clarendon speaks of him as, when P.C. and Chancellor of the Exchequer, doing his master much service, whilst preserving the good opinion of the House, but that on being made Lord Treasurer he "became on the sudden wonderfully elated," and in a few months succeeded the Duke of Buckingham "in the public displeasure and malice of his enemies." He "fell under the reproach of being a man of big looks and of a mean and abject spirit." Clarendon, however, states that no man was so much his superior as to be able to lessen him in the King's affection, tho' he was not gracious to the Queen. The King, indeed, had the Court put into mourning at his death [Staflord's *Letters*, I, 389].

(b) Her "Catholic sympathies and connections exposed him [her husband] to much unpopularity," indeed, tho' still holding office, he, on his death-bed professed the Roman Catholic faith [*Chesley family*, as on p. 269, note "a."]

(c) This will appears never to have been proved. He left his house at Rochester, Surrey (where he usually resided), and a jointure of £1,500 a year to his wife; his estate in land being worth £6,000 a year, subject to debts and legacies. "The King permitted him to receive gifts for royal pardons and grants to the amount of £44,500, and, moreover, bestowed on him large estates to support his rank, but with all his opportunities, when he died there was not £100 in his house, while his debts exceeded £19,000," his "debts and legacies" being "nearly £30,000." [*Chesley family* as in note "a" above.]

(d) "The gravity and modesty of his aspect . . . set off with the dignity and dependence of his port and train" [D. Lloyd's "*Memoirs*," p. 678, who, in his "*Statesmen*," p. 686, mentions his "infallible principles" as equalling those of his Father].

fight off the *Texel*, 3 June 1665 aged 26. He *d.* unm.^(a) Will dat. 29 May 1665, pr. 23 Feb. and 2 March 1705/6.^(b)

IV. 1665, 4. THOMAS (WESTON), EARL OF PORTLAND [1633] and to BARON WESTON OF NEYLAND [1628], uncle and h. male; *bap.* 9 Oct. 1688. 1609 at Roxwell aisd.; mat. at Oxford (Wadham Coll.) as a Gent. Com. 12 May 1626; Colonel in the Royal Army, 1645; *succ. to the peerage*, 3 June 1665. He sold the family estate at Skreens for £8,000 and became a Roman Catholic. He *m.* in 1667, Anne, Dow. Countess of Newmont, yet, sister and in 1647 coheir^(c) of William (BOTLER), 2nd BARON BOTLER OF BRANTFIELD, da. of John, the 1st Baron, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir George VILLIERS. She *d.* about 1669. Her will dat. 17 July 1668, pr. 23 June 1669, leaving all (but £5,000 left to her grandchild) to her husband, "but the Earl was still poor and retired to Flanders, where he lived in a monastery, cheerful and well contented. Just before Christmas 1687, James II. sent him £100 from his privy purse, but he *d.* the next year at Louvain."^(d) He *d.* s.p. in 1688 aged 79, when all his honours became extinct.

SIR EDWARD HERBERT, 3d s. of Sir Edward HERBERT, L. Keeper of the Great Seal (1653), was Ch. Justice of the King's Bench 1685-87, and of the Common Pleas, 1687-88. He accompanied James II. to France and was by him (after his dethronement) made his Lord Chancellor and cr.^(e), probably about 1691, EARL OF PORTLAND. He *d.* s.p. at St. Germain Nov. 1698.

V. 1689. I. WILLIAM, or HANS-WILLIAM, BENTINCK, 3d surv. s. of Henry^(f) BENTINCK, of Diepenheim in Overijssel, was (it is said) *b.* 20 July 1649, but more probably about 1645/6; became Page of Honour and subsequently Gent. of the Bedchamber to William, Prince of Orange, whom he accompanied on a visit to England in 1670 (being cr. D.C.L. of Oxford 20 Dec. 1670), and whom he joined thro' an attack of small pox in 1675, constantly accompanying him in the field; was Col. of a Reg. of Horse Guards in the Dutch Army, 1672; Envoy to England in 1677 to arrange that Prince's marriage with the Princess Mary of York, in 1683 to congratulate on the collapse of the Rye House plot, and in 1685 to offer assistance against the invasion of the Duke of Monmouth. Envoy, also from the Prince of Orange, in 1688 to Berlin, Hanover, Cassel and Celle with a view to the Prince's proposed designs on England. By that Prince, when William III, he was made, early in 1689, Groom of the Stole and First Gent. of the Bedchamber (which posts he resigned in 1700), P.C., Keeper of the privy purse, Superintendent of the Royal Gardens, being cr. 9 April 1689 (a few days before the coronation) BARON CIRENCESTER, co. Gloucester, VISCOUNT WOODSTOCK, co. Oxford, and EARL OF PORTLAND, co. Dorset. He served as Lieut.-Gen. at the battle of the

^(a) Clarendon says of him that he was "of very good parts" tho' "of a melancholick nature" [*Life* II, p. 508.

^(b) All his four sisters became nuns in the convent of Poor Clares at Rouen, of which their mother was one of the founders.

^(c) See vol. i, p. 383, note "c," sub "Boteler."

^(d) "*Chester Family*" as on p. 269, note "a."

^(e) See vol. ii, p. 59, note "b," sub "Albemarle" as to "*JACOBITE PEERAGES, 1689-1760*," in Burke's *Peerage* [1893], in which the account of the early members of this family is very elaborate, he is called "Bernard [not "Henry"] Baron Bentinck, of Diepenheim, Scheemheten, &c., in the province of Overijssel, Provost of Deyenter" (*d.* 29 July 1668) and his wife (who *d.* 30 March 1685) is called "Anne, da. of Hous Hendrik van Blumendal, Seneschal (Drost) of Vianen." In the pedigree of Bentinck entered at the College of Arms in 1776 and deposited to by Charles John Bentinck (*b.* 1708), a yr. s. of the 1st Earl, the name of that Earl's father (the grandfather of the deponent) is given as "Henry."

^(f) Generally given as in 1649, "but the Dutch Historian, Groen van Prinsterer, dates his birth as four years earlier" [*Nat. Biogr.*]

Boyne, 1690; was wounded at the battle of Landen 1693, and was at the siege of Namur; el. K. G. 19 Feb. and inst. 15 March 1696/7; Ranger of Windsor great park, 1697. 1700, and of Windsor little park, 1698-700; Ambassador to Paris Jan. to June 1695,^(a) being on his return^(b) entrusted with the management of affairs in Scotland. Notwithstanding the vast amount of scutes^(c) and other emoluments he had received from the King, he, in 1700, resigned all his places in the Household, probably from jealousy of Keppel, the then prime favourite of the King. He was, however, Plenipotentiary in that year to France, and he and his br. in law, the Earl of Jersey, were the principal persons who negotiated the partition treaty in 1701.^(d) He w. firstly^(e) in or before 1680, Frances, often (incorrectly) called Anne, then Maid of Honour to Mary, Princess of Orange, sister of Edward, 1st EARL OF JERSEY, and da. of Sir Edward Villiers, Knight Marshal of the Household, by his first wife Frances, yst. da. of Thomasida (HOWARD), 2d EARL OF SUFFOLK. She d. in Holland, Nov. 1688, a few weeks before he embarked finally for England. He w. secondly;^(f) 12 May 1700 (Lic. Fac. on 8th) at Chiswick co. Midd., Jane Martha (said to be worth £25,000), Dow. BARONESS HERBERT OF STRATTON, da. of Sir John Temple, of East Sheen, co. Surrey, by Jane, da. of Sir Abraham Yarker, of Dublin. He d., of pleurisy, at his seat, Bulstrode Park, Bucks, 28 Nov. and was bur. 3 Dec. 1700 at Westminster Abbey, aged, probably,^(g) 64. Will dat. 30 April and pr. 22 Dec. 1700.^(h) His widow (by whom he had several children), who was b. 1672 and was sometime one of the Maids of Honour, was appointed, April 1718 and again Jan. 1737 and June 1738, Governess to the children

(a) He filled that office with greater pomp than any, since the Duke of Buckingham on the mission to demand Henrietta Maria of France in marriage for Charles I.

(b) It is said (Luttrell, iv, 390) that he was to be rewarded by being cr. Duke of Buckingham, his principal residence, Bulstrode (in Hedgerley), being in that county.

(c) He had received no less than 135,820 acres in Ireland after the battle of the Boyne [Report of the Commissioner for Enquiry 15 Dec. 1699, specifying 76 royal grants of like nature, see app. to 30th Rep. of the D.K. of the Pub. Records], while the number of Manors (including that of East Greenwich) and the amount of land in England can hardly be estimated, tho' the King at the remonstrance of Parl. was obliged to withdraw therefrom the Lordships of Denbigh, Breckfield, and Yale and other lands in Wales, valued at more than £100,000. Two attempts were made during the reign of Queen Anne to rescind these grants, but to no purpose.

(d) "In England Portland was, during the whole of William's reign, probably the most unpopular man in the country . . . the Dutchman whom of all Dutchmen the King long best liked to honour and reward . . . he was hated because he was the chief living illustration of the truth that in some of the most important affairs of State, the King trusted nobody but his compatriots . . . the foreign policy of William III was his own and, while his foremost Dutch friend was its principal agent, no Englishman was admitted to more than a nominal share in its secret counsels" [Nat. Biogr.] Macky speaks of him when above 60 as "Very profuse in gardening, birds and household furniture, but mighty frugal and parsimonious in everything else; of a very lofty mien and yet not proud; of no deep understanding, considering his experience and neither much beloved nor hated by any sort of people, English or Dutch." To which Swift adds, "As great a Duce as ever I knew." His personal beauty, however, was great, and not improbably was the prime cause of his early favour with the King, whose appreciation of its existence in the male sex resembled that of his ancestor, James I.

(e) There seems no reason to question the generally received account (as given in Collins, &c.) that this first wife was a da. of Sir Edward Villiers (who was born in 1620), and that she was mother of the first Duke, who was b. 1680. Her brother, Lord Jersey, was born 1643 and would be 35 at her death, which probably was about her own age. The "Nat. Biogr.," however, states that the first wife, who died 1688, "is passed over by Collins" and speaks of the marriage of 1700 [with Jane Martha] as that with "his third wife." This last may possibly be a true statement for Luttrell states positively, 12 Dec. 1692, "Thursday, the Lord Portland was married to Mrs. Unard, a Maid of Honour." This match, if it really took place, would be 4 years after the death of his 1st wife and 8 years before the marriage of 1700.

(f) Possibly thirdly, see note "e" above.

(g) See p. 271, note "g."

(h) Hearne says he died "worth £800,000," and Macky speaks of him as "supposed to be the richest subject in Europe."

of George II, both when he was Prince of Wales and King. She *d.* at Whitehall 26 June 1751 aged about 80, and was *bur.* (with her Father) at Mortlake, co. Surrey. Will dat. 23 Feb. 1750, pr. 20 April 1751.

VI. 1709. 2 and 1. HENRY,^(a) or WILLIAM HENRY (BENTINCK),

Dukedom EARL OF PORTLAND, &c., 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 1680; styled

VISCOUNT WOODSTOCK, 1689-1709; M.P. for Southampton 1705, and

I. 1716. for Hants 1703, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 23 Nov. 1709;^(b)

Col. of the 1st troop of Horse Guards 1710; was *cr.* 6 July

1715, MARQUESS OF TITCHFIELD,^(c) co. Southampton, and DUKE OF

PORTLAND; Lord of the Bedchamber, 1710; I.L.D. of Cambridge, 7 Oct. 1717;

Gov. and Vice-Admiral of Jamaica, 1721-26, arriving there 22 Dec. 1722. He *m.* 9

June 1704, at Chiswick, co. Midd. (Life, London, he 23, and she 16) Elizabeth, 1st of

the two daughters and coheirs of Wrinthlesley Baptist (NOEL), 2d EARL OF GAINSBOROUGH, by Katharine, da. of Fulke (GURVILLE), 5th BARON BROOKS. He *d.* at St.

Jago de la Vega, in Jamaica, 4 July, and was *bur.* 8 Nov. 1724 in Westminster Abbey, in his

45th year. Will dat. 9 Aug. 1722, pr. 14 Feb. 1727/8,^(d) His widow was *bur.* at

Titchfield, March 1730/7.

Dukedom 1724. 2 and 3. WILLIAM (BENTINCK), DUKE OF PORT-

LAND, &c., s. and h., *b.* 1 March 1703/9; styled VISCOUNT WOODSTOCK

III. till 1716 and MARQUESS OF TITCHFIELD from 1716 till he *suc. to the*

Earldom peerage as above, 23 Nov. 1724; F.R.S., 1769; *cl.* K.G., 20 March

VII. 1710/1 and inst. 21 April 1741; a family trustee of the British

Museum^(e), D.C.L. of Oxford, 5 March 1755. He *m.* 11 July 1754, at

Oxford chapel, Marylebone, Margaret Cavendish, only da. and h.^(f) of

Edward (HARLEY), 2d. EARL OF OXFORD AND EARL MORTIMER, by Henrietta Cavendish,

only da. and h. of John (HOLLES), DUKE OF NEWCASTLE, by Margaret, 3d. da. and co-

heir of Henry (CAYENSH) also DUKE OF NEWCASTLE. He *d.* 1 and was *bur.* 8 May 1762,

in Westminster Abbey, in his 54th year^(g). Will dat. 27 Dec. 1759, pr. 12 May 1762. His

widow, who was *b.* 11 and *bap.* 19 March 1714/5, at St. Martin-in-the-fields *d.* 17 and

was *bur.* 30 July 1785, in Westminster Abbey, in her 71st year^(h). Will dat. 2 Oct. 1771,

pr. 4 Aug. 1785.

Dukedom 1762. 3 and 4. WILLIAM HENRY CAVENDISH (BEN-

TINGER afterwards CAVENDISH-BENTINCK) DUKE OF PORTLAND, &c., s. and h. *b.* 14 April 1738; styled MARQUESS OF TITCHFIELD till 1762; *ed.*

III. at Westminster, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for Wexley, 1761-62; *suc.*

Earldom to the peerage, as above, 1 May 1762; a family trustee of the British

VIII. Museum⁽ⁱ⁾, 1764; P.C., 1765; Lord Chamberlain of the Household,

1765-66; F.R.S., 1766; VICE-ROY OF IRELAND, (as L. Lieut.,) April to

Sep. 1782; First Lord of the Treasury, i.e., PRIME MINISTER (for the first time) April

1782.

(^a) In his father's and in his own will as also in his burial entry he appears as

"Henry," but in his marriage licence and in the record of his marriage as "William

Henry."

(^b) He, apparently, inherited his father's personal beauty. A *Newsletter* of

1691 (quoted in Doyle) speaks of him at that date as "Si aimable et si bien fait de

corps et d'esprit quoyque si jeune, qu'on luy fit un honneur . . . qui n'avoit

été fait aucun seigneur de son âge. C'est qu'il porta l'épée de l'état devant la Reyne

en sortant de l'Eglise en cérémonie. Il s'aquitte de cette fonction comme s'il y avoit

été assésimé." Again, some 30 years later in "An address from Jamaica" [*Political*

state xiv, p. 120] he is called "The finest person and most accomplished gentleman

that ever adorned the British Court."

(^c) A moiety of the Lordship of Titchfield was brought to him by his wife to

whom it had descended from the Wrinthlesley family, Earls of Southampton.

(^d) His fortune was considerably impaired by the South Sea bubble.

(^e) In right of his wife, a representative of the Harley family.

(^f) See p. 179, note "e," sub "Oxford" as to the estates (among which was

Welbeck abbey, Nottingham, inherited from the family of Cavendish) which she brought

to her husband.

(^g) His father's and grandfather's beauty was his heritage. In 1734 Hearne (*Diary*

p. 823) states that he "is reported to be the handsomest man in England."

(^h) She is celebrated by Prior as "My noble, lovely little Peggy."

(ⁱ) See note "e" above.

to Dec. 1783^(a); High Steward of Bristol, 1786; Chancellor of the Univ. of Oxford, 1792; D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 Oct. 1792; Recorder of Nottingham, 1794; Home Sec. of State, 1794-1801; L. Lieut. of Notts, 1795; **K.G.**, 16 July 1801. By royal lie. 5 Oct. 1801, he continued for himself and issue the name of *Cavendish* in addition to that of *Bentinck*, having assumed such name as early as 1755, under the will of his maternal grandmother, the Countess of Oxford and Mortimer; L. Pres. of the Council, 1801-05; First Lord of the Treasury, *i.e.*, PRIME MINISTER (for the second time), 1807-09^(b); Master of the Trinity House, 1807. He m. 8 Nov. 1766, at Burlington house, Piccadilly, St. James's Westm., Dorothy, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 4th DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, by Charlotte Elizabeth *sui juris* BARONESS CLIFFORD, da. and h. of Richard (BORLASE), EARL OF BRILLINGTON. She, who was b. 27 Aug. 1750, d. of mortification of the bowels, 3 June 1794, and was bur. 14 at St. Marylebone^(c). He d. at Bulstrode afd.^(d), 30 Oct., and was bur. 9 Nov. 1809, at St. Marylebone^(e), aged 71. Will pr. 1809.

Dukedom

1809. 4 and 9. WILLIAM HENRY CAVENDISH (CAVEN-

IV.

Earldom

IX.

DISH-SCOTT-BENTINCK *formerly* SCOTT-BENTINCK and *previously* BENTINCK, DUKE OF PORTLAND, &c., s. and h., b. 24 June 1768, in London; styled MARQUESS OF TITCHFIELD till 1809; ed. at Westminster and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for Petersfield, 1790-91, and for Beckenham, 1791-1809; D.C.L. of Oxford, 3 July 1795; L. Lieut. of Milw., 1794-1812; *suc. to the peerage* as above, 26 Oct. 1809. Having m. 4 Aug. 1795, at Mrs. Scott's house in Piccadilly, (St. Geo. Han. sq.) Henrietta, 1st da. and coheir^(f) of John SCOTT, of Balcombe, co. Effe (Major-General in the Army), by Margaret, yst. da. of Robert DUNNAN, L. President of the Court of Session, he, by royal lie. 5 Sep. 1795, took the name of *Scott*^(g) in addition to that of *Bentinck*. He was a Lord of the Treasury, March to Sep. 1807; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 30 Oct. 1809; P.C., 1837; family trustee of the British Museum^(h), 1809-29; L. PRIVY SEAL, April to Aug. 1827; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, 1827-28. His wife d. 28 April 1844, at Welbeck Abbey. Admon. July 1844. He d. there 27 March 1854, in his 86th year. Will pr. July 1854.

[WILLIAM-HENRY-CAVENDISH CAVENDISH-SCOTT-BENTINCK, known as VISCOUNT WOODSTOCK 1796-1809, and styled MARQUESS OF TITCHFIELD after 1809, 1st s. and h.-ap., b. in Stanhope street, 21 Aug. 1796; M.P. for Bletchingley, 1819-22, and

(a) This was the Ministry formed by the coalition of North and Fox, which in a few months had to give way to that of Pitt.

(b) "He was not a great man and was a very poor orator, but he deserved to be remembered rather from his administration of the home department (1794-1801) than for his two premierships. . . . No one who has not studied the papers in the Public Record office can have any idea of the amount of work done by him during these seven years. The new repressive Acts, such as the Alien Act, the Treason Act and the Sedition Act had thrown an enormous arbitrary power into the Home Secretary's hands, yet the duke's administration was marked by no straining of his powers," &c. . . . He was "careful in details and yet not wanting in broad, statesmanlike views. . . . The last premiership (1807-09) is by no means the brightest period of his political career; he was old and feeble and unequal to his great duties." [*Nat. Biogr.*] He was, indeed, represented in the caricatures of the period as a block of *Portland* stone. Edmund Burke, however, in a letter to the Earl of Charlemont, 9 Aug. 1789, speaks of him as "the same virtuous, calm, steady character in all sorts of weather, natural or political."

(c) In the vault under the old church of St. Marylebone, originally belonging to the family of Pawcet, and subsequently to that of Coats, Greville, and Bentinck. It contained about 20 coffins in 1824.

(d) The estate of Bulstrode was sold soon afterwards (before 1812) to the Duke of Somerset.

(e) Another da. and coheir "of the successful gambler, General Scott" had m. George Canning, the celebrated Minister. The brothers in law "had become very intimate friends; Lord Titchfield caught Canning's enthusiastic feelings for Pitt, and his enthusiasm reacted on the old duke." [*Nat. Biogr. sub "Bentinck."*] See Vol. ii, p. 124, note "a" as to these three daughters.

(f) The arms of Scott were, however, never exemplified.

(g) See p. 273, note "a."

for King's Lynn 1822-23. He *d.* unm. in St. James's square 4 and was *bur.* (with his grandfather) 13 March 1824, in the vault at St. Marylebone, in his 26th year. Admon. June 1824.]

Dukedom 1854. *5* and *10*. **WILLIAM JOHN CAVENDISH**
V. (CAVENDISH-BENTINCK), DUKE OF PORTLAND, &c., 2d but 1st
surv. s. and h. (a); b. 12 Sep. 1808, in London; entered the Army,
Earldom Gren. foot guards, 1812; Captain, 1839; styled MARQUESS OF TITCH-
X. FIELDS, 1821-54; M.P. for King's Lynn, 1824-26; *succ. to the peerage*, as
 above, 27 March 1854, taking his seat 5 June 1857. He *d.* unm. at
 Harcourt House, 19, Cavendish square, 6 Dec. 1879, aged 79^(a), and
 was *bur.* the 12th at Kensal green cemetery.

Dukedom 1879. *6* and *11*. **WILLIAM JOHN ARTHUR CHARLES**
VI. JAMES (CAVENDISH-BENTINCK), DUKE OF PORTLAND [1716], MARQUESS
 OF TITCHFIELD [1716], EARL OF PORTLAND [1689], VISCOUNT WOOD-
Earldom BROOK [1688] and BARON CIREMEXTER [1689], cousin and h. male,
XI. being s. and h. of Lieut.-Gen. Arthur CAVENDISH-BENTINCK, by his first
 wife^(a), Elizabeth Sophia, da. of Sir St. Vincent HAWKINS-WEIRLESS,
 2d Bart., which Arthur (who *d.* 11 Dec. 1877, aged 58) was gr. s. of
 Lord William Charles Augustus CAVENDISH-BENTINCK (*d.* 28 April 1826, aged 46), who
 was 2d s. of the third duke. He was b. 38 Dec. 1857, at Kinnaird House, co. Perth,
 the residence of his maternal grandfather above-named, his mother dying within three
 weeks of his birth: was in the Coldstream foot guards 1877-80; *succ. to the peerage*, as
 above, 6 Dec. 1869; Lieut.-Col. of the London Artillery Company, 1881-83; P.C.,
 1866; Master of the Horse, 1886-92; *succ. to the title of BARON BOLSOVER* of
 Bolsover Castle, co. Derby, on the death of his step-mother, 7 Aug. 1893, on whom
 that Barony had been conferred, 23 April 1880, with a spec. rem. in his favour. He m.
 11 June 1889, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Winifred Anna, da. of Thomas York
 DALLAS-YOYCE, formerly DALLAS, of Walsgate, co. Lincoln, by Frances Perry, da. of
 William GRAHAM, of Burntside, ^(d). She was b. 7 Sep. 1863, at Murdy Castle, co.
 Perth.

[WILLIAM-ARTHUR-HENRY CAVENDISH-BENTINCK, styled MARQUESS OF
 TITCHFIELD, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* at 3, Grosvenor square, 16 March and *bur.* 22 May
 1893, in the chapel at Welbeck.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1893, consisted of 43,036 acres in Notts; 12,337 in
 Northumberland; 8,074 in Derbyshire; 903 in Lincolnshire; 591 in Norfolk; 9 in
 Worcestershire, and 5 in Bucks—besides in Scotland 101,000 acres in co. Caithness
 and 17,244 in Ayrshire. Total, 183,199 acres (about 65,000 in England and 118,000 in
 Scotland), worth £88,350 a year, exclusive of £19,570 *in minus*. *Principal Residences*,
 Welbeck Abbey, Notts; Bolthal Castle^(a), co. Northumberland; and Fullerton House,
 co. Ayr.

The Duke of Portland is one of the 25 noblemen who, in 1893, possessed above
 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom, and stands 9th in point of acreage and 8th in
 point of income. See a list of these in Vol. ii, p. 51, note "a," sub "Bucleuch."

^(a) His next yr. br., Lord George Frederick Bentinck, was well-known as a states-
 man and sportsman. He *d.* unm. 21 Sep. 1848, aged 46. The yst. br., Lord Henry
 William Bentinck, *d.* unm. 31 Dec. 1870, aged 66. Thus the 4 sons of the 4th duke,
 all of whom attained the age of 28 and upwards, died unm.

^(b) "He lived the life of a recluse, seeing little or no society" [*Nat. Biogr.*] Many
 of his estates, especially those in London, devolved on his surviving sisters, Charlotte,
 Viscountess Ossington (who *d.* a.p. 20 Sep. 1889), and Lucy, Baroness Howard de
 Walden. On them also devolved the representation of his coheirship to the Barony
 of Ogle. See p. 117, note "d," sub "Ogle."

^(c) The second wife, the year after her step-son had *succ.* to the dukedom, was cr.
 Baroness Bolsover, with a spec. rem. in favour of the issue male of her husband,
 whereby her own issue was postponed to that of her said husband's first wife.

^(d) They were m. 30 Sep. 1832, in the Episcopal Chapel at Birnath, near Dunblod,
 by the well-known Charles Kingsley.

^(e) Formerly the seat of the Lords Ogle, which passed from them thro' the families
 of Cavendish, Holles and Harley, to the Bentincks. See p. 117, note "d," sub "Ogle."

PORTLESTER.

Barony [L.] 1. SIR ROWLAND EUSTACE or FITZ-EUSTACE, of Kildare, and Harriestown, co. Kildare, s. and h. of Sir Edward FITZ-EUSTACE, Lord Deputy [L.] 1452 and 1454 (in which year he died), was L. Treasurer [L.] 1454-60; Joint L. Treasurer [L.] 1461-71, and sole L. Treasurer [L.] 1471-82 (a period of 38 years), being for a short time in 1462 one of the Chief Governors of Ireland (as Lord Deputy), and was cr. 5 March 1482, BARON PORTLESTER [L.] He was one of the 13 persons clothed a Knight of St. George [L.] in 1472.^(a) He m., firstly, Elizabeth, da. of John BURNES. She d. s.p. He m., secondly, Margaret, widow of John DOWDALL, of Newtown, da. and h. of Jenico DARTAS. He d. s.p.m.^(b) 19 Dec. 1496, when the peerage became extinct. He was bur. at the Minor Friars, Kildare.

PORTMAN OF ORCHARD PORTMAN, and PORTMAN OF BRYANSTON.

Barony. 1. EDWARD-BERKELEY PORTMAN, of Bryanston, co. Dorset, and Orchard Portman, co. Somerset, s. and h. of Edward Berkeley Portman,^(c) of the same, by his first wife, Lucy, da. of Rev. Thomas WHITBY, of Cresswell Hall, co. Stafford, was b. 9 July 1799, at Bryanston; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1821; M.A., 1823; suc. his father, 19 Jan. 1823; M.P. for Dorset, 1823-32; for Marylebone, 1832-38, in the moderate Liberal interest; was cr. 27 Jan. 1837, BARON PORTMAN OF ORCHARD PORTMAN, co. Somerset; Lord Lieut. of Somerset, 1839-61; a Counsellor of the Duchy of Cornwall, 1840; of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1847, and Lord Warden of the Stanaries, 1865-88; was cr. 28 March 1878, VISCOUNT PORTMAN OF BRYANSTON, co. Dorset. He m., 18 June 1827, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Emma, 3d da. of Henry (LASCELLES), 2d EARL OF HAREWOOD, by Henrietta, da. of Sir John Saunders SEBRIGHT, Bart. She, who was b. 16 March 1809, and who was sometime a Lady of the Bedchamber to Queen Victoria, d. 8 Feb. 1865, at Bryanston, aged 54. He d. there, 19 Nov. 1888, in his 90th year. Will pr. at £244,092.

II. 1888. 2. HENRY BERKELEY (PORTMAN), VISCOUNT PORTMAN OF BRYANSTON [1878] and BARON PORTMAN OF ORCHARD PORTMAN [1837] s. and h., b. 12 July 1829, and bap. 14 at St. James's, Westminster, and rec. into the Church at Bryanston 25 Aug. following; ed. at Eton, and at Merton Coll., Oxford; M.P. for Shaftesbury, 1852-57, and for Dorset, 1857-85; Col. West. Somerset Yeo. Cav., 1854; suc. to the peerage, as above, 19 Nov. 1888. He m. 21 June 1855, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, Mary Selina Charlotte, posthumous and only child of William Charles FITZWILLIAM, styled VISCOUNT MILTON (s. and h. ap. of Charles William, EARL FITZWILLIAM OF NORBOROUGH), by Selina, da. of Charles (JENKINSON), 3d EARL OF LIVERPOOL. She was b. 9 Jan. 1836, at Fife House, Whitehall, and lay. at St. Martin's in the fields.

^(a) See vol. iv, p. 56, note "a," sub "Gormanston," for an account of this "Brotherhood of St. George" (which lasted but 12 years) and for a list of the 13 Knights.

^(b) His three daughters and coheirs (by the second wife) were (1) Alice, m. Gerald (Fitz Gerald), Earl of Kildare [L], and d. 1480, being bur. at Kildare (2) Joan, m. Richard (Plunket), Baron Dunsany [L], and (3) Maud, m. firstly Thomas Marward, of Skrine, and secondly Sir John Plunkett, of Bewley, who d. 1501. His nephew and h. male, Sir Thomas Eustace, was cr. in 1541 Baron Kildare [L] and in 1542 Viscount Balinglass [L].

^(c) His paternal great grandfather, William Berkeley, of Pytle, co. Somerset, took the name of Portman, by act of Parl. 9 Geo. II., on succeeding to the Portman estates; his grandfather, Edward Berkeley, having m. Philippa, da. of George Speke, by Joan, da. of Sir John Portman, Bart., so cr. in 1612.

Family Estates.—These, in 1853, consisted of 21,439 acres in Somerset, 7,702 in Dorset, and 1,754 in Devon. *Total*, 30,895 acres, worth £45,972 a year. *Principal Residences.*—Bryanston House, near Blandford, co. Dorset, and Bestercombe, near Taunton, co. Somerset.

The lucrative estate in Marylebone (Portman square, &c.) is not included above. See vol. ii. p. 51, note "a" [*circa item] sub "Buckdench."* The 99 years' leases on most of that property, said to be over 1,750, fell in on Lady day 1888, and the renewal of them is said to have increased the income by eight times the amount.

PORTMORE.

- Barony [S.]** 1. SIR DAVID COLYER, Bart., s. and h.^(a) of Sir Alexander ROBERTSON, afterwards COLYER^(b), Bart. (so cr. 20 Feb. 1676/7), who settled in Holland, served (v.p.) in the army of the Prince of Orange; was in command of a Scotch reg. in the service of Holland; served under William III. in Ireland, 1689-90, and afterwards in Flanders, and, having already *suc.* his father as a *Baronet*, was cr. 1 June 1693, LORD PORTMORE AND BLACKNESS [S.], taking his seat at Edinburgh, 31 Oct. 1700, and supporting the King's measures. He was subsequently cr., 13 April 1703, EARL OF PORTMORE, VISCOUNT OF MILSINGTON and LORD COLYER [S.]. He became full General in 1711, was Col. of the 2nd Foot 1702, and subsequently of the 2d Dragoons (Royal Scots Greys) till 1717; serving in the Spanish war, as also (1712) in Flanders; Com. in chief of the forces in Scotland, 1710; Gov. of Gibraltar, 1713, for which place, when besieged by the Spaniards, he embarked in 1727. P.C., 1712; K.T., 17 Jan., 1713; Knt. Peer [S.], 1713-15^(c). He m. in or shortly after Aug. 1696, Catharine, *au jure* CO-HEIRESS OF DORCHESTER (so cr. for life 20 Jan. 1685/6, being then mistress to James II.), only child of Sir Charles SEELY, 5th Bart., by Catharine, da. of John (SAVAGE), Earl Rivers. She, who was *b.* before 1653, *d.* at Bath, 28 Oct. 1717. Will pr. Sep. 1720. See fuller particulars of her under "DORCHESTER" Earldom, cr. 1685/6; cr. 1717. The Earl *d.* 2 Jan. 1729/30. Will pr. 1730.

[DAVID COLYER, styled VISCOUNT MILSINGTON, 1st s. and h. ap. He m., 20 Nov. 1721, Bridget, da. of the Hon. John NOEL, of Walcot, co. Northampton, 3d s. of Baptist, VISCOUNT CASIMIR. He *d.* ap. and v.p., 10 March 1728/9, at Piperno, near Marseilles. Will pr. 1730. His widow *d.* a few months later 22 Aug. 1729. Her will pr. 1730.]

- II. 1729/30. 2. CHARLES (COLYER), EARL OF PORTMORE, &c. [S.], 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h., *b.* 27 Aug. 1700; was twice chosen M.P. for Chipping Wycombe, tho' each time the election was declared void; M.P. for Andover, 1727-30; styled VISCOUNT MILSINGTON after his brother's death in 1728/9 till he *suc.* to the peerage [S.] as above, 2 Jan. 1729/30. K.T., 2 Jan. 1732. In Feb. 1732 was Envoy to Don Carlos on his taking possession of Parma and Placentia. Rep. Peer [S.] in two Parls., 1732-47. He m., 7 Oct. 1732, Juliana, Dow. Duchess of LEEDS, da. and coheir of Roger HELL, of Halewell, co. Devon. He *d.* in Upper

(a) The second son, Field Marshal Walter Philip Colyer, *d.* at Maestricht, Nov. 1747, aged 90. His da. Elizabeth m. in 1769 Lionel (Sackville), Duke of Dorset.

(b) This Alexander was s. of Major David Colyer, and it is not very clear why he assumed the name of Robertson. The arms of that family appear to have suggested the wolf's head in the coat of Colyer (*Gu.* on a chevron, between 3 wolves' heads erased, argent, as many oak trees eradicated, proper, fructed, or) as borne by these Earls. The arms of Colyer, as given in the MS. of Porteus, *Snowdon Herald*, 1661, are "Sa, a cross patée fitchée, or." See an article by "S" on "Colyer, alias Robertson" in "*Mis. Gen. et Her.*," N.S., vol. iv. p. 65.

(c) Macky (in his "*Characters*") says of him when "towards 50 years old," that "he is one of the best foot officers in the world: is very brave and bold; hath a great deal of wit; very much a man of honour and nice that way, yet married the Countess of Dorchester, and had by her a good estate; pretty well shaped, dresses clean, has but one eye." The allusion herein to his being "a man of honour," &c., "yet married" the late King's mistress, is very striking.

Harley street, Marylebone, 5 July 1785, in his 85th year.^(a) Will pr. July 1785. His widow d. 20 Nov. 1794, aged 89.^(b) Will pr. Feb. 1795.

[DAVID COLYEAR, styled VISCOUNT MILSINGTON, 1st s. and h. ap. b. Sep. 1738; entered the Coldstream Foot Guards, 1755. He d. unm. and v.p., 16 Feb. 1758, aged 19.]

III. 1785. 3. WILLIAM CHARLES (COLYEAR), EARL OF PORTMORE, &c. [S.], 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h., b. 1745; styled VISCOUNT MILSINGTON after his brother's death in 1758 till he suc. to the peerage [S.], 5 July 1785. He m., 5 Nov. 1770, at Esher, co. Surrey, Mary, 2d da. of JOHN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTNES [S.], by his first wife, Hannah, da. and coheir of Matthew HOWARD. She, who was b. 29 Aug. 1753, d. of a decline, at Kedleston Park, 21 March 1792. He d. 15 Nov. 1828, in Beaumont street, aged 78. Will pr. 1804.

IV. 1823, 4. THOMAS CHARLES (COLYEAR), EARL OF PORTMORE to [1703], VISCOUNT MILSINGTON [1708], and LORD PORTMORE AND BLACKNESS [1699], in the peerage of Scotland, 1st s. and h., b. 27 and bap. 30 March 1772, at St. Marylebone; styled VISCOUNT MILSINGTON from 1785 till he suc. to the peerage [S.], 15 Nov. 1828; M.P. for Boston, 1796; Col. of the N. Lincolnshire Militia. He m., 26 May 1793, (ajec. lic.) Mary Elizabeth, only child of Brownlow (BERTIE), 5th DUKE OF ABERCROMBY, by his second wife, Mary Anne, da. of Peter LAYARD. She, who was b. 21 July 1771, d. (as Viscountess Milington), 10 Feb. 1797, at the Hotwells, Bristol, aged 25. He m. secondly (more than 30 years later), 6 Sep. 1828, Frances, yst. da. of William MURRELLS. He d. a p.s.^(c) on the Continent, 18 Jan. 1835, aged 62, when all his honours became extinct. Will pr. March 1835. His widow d. at Bath, 21 March 1845, aged 68. Will pr. April 1845.

PORTSMOUTH.

Dukedom. 1. LOUISE-RENÉE DE PENANCOET DE KEROUALLE (often, incorrectly,^(d) spelt QUÉROUILLE), older sister of Henriette, COUNTESS OF PEMBROKE, being da. of Guillaume DE PENANCOET, styled COMTE DE KEROUALLE, in Brittany, by Marie, da. of Sébastien DE L'ÉTOILE, Baron de Floenc, and MARQUIS DE TROKUR ET DE KERGOULAY, also in Brittany.^(e) She was b. about 1647; was brought over to England early in 1670 by the Duchess of Orleans, sister to Charles II., to whom she shortly afterwards became Mistress,^(f) being mother of the Duke of Richmond in July 1672

(a) When young he was known as "Beau Colyear" and when nearly 80 "he retained his activity of body with many personal graces and the most polished manners set off by a green riband." [Wrexall "*Posth. Memoirs*."] In Wood's "*Douglas*" it is said that he "made a distinguished figure at Court and among the highest circles by the magnificence of his equipages and dress and was conspicuous on the turf." The engraving of one of his horses "*Portraiture of Bald Charlotte*" was pub. 10 March 1756 (J. Seymour del.; R. Houston fecit) and contains his coat of arms. &c. within the Order of the Thistle, viz., 1st and 4th *Colyear*; as borne by these Earls (see note "b" next above); 2d *Sedley*; 4th a chevron between 3 lozenges; on a chief an eagle displayed. The other coat assigned to Coslyer (as in the said note "b") is absent.

(b) See vol. V. p. 37, note "a," sub "*Leeds*," as to her claim to walk as a Duchess at the Coronation of 1761 and for further particulars about her.

(c) His only child, Brownlow Charles Colyear, b. 4 Aug. 1796, inherited on the death of his maternal grandfather, the Duke of Abercromby (8 Feb. 1809), a considerable fortune but d. unm. and v.p., 18 Feb. 1819, at Rome, of wounds received from banditti.

(d) The name is a Breton one which only in England was ever spelt with a "Q." By the common people, however, she was called "*Madam Carwell*."

(e) See p. 222, note "d," sub "*Pembroke*."

(f) Evelyn (*Diary*) says of her, 4 Nov. 1670, "I now saw that famous beauty but in my opinion of a childish, simple, and baby face." Reresby speaks of her as "a very fine woman." There are many well-known pictures of her noticed in Jameson's

(see "Richmond" Dukedom, *cr.* 1673), having been, since Nov. 1670, Maid of Honour to the Queen Consort. She was *cr.*, 19 Aug. 1673, (¹) BARONESS PETERSFIELD, COUNTESS OF FAREHAM, and DUCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH, all in co. Southampton, for her life, being made a Lady of the Bedchamber at the same date. In Dec. 1673 she received the Seignory of Aubigny, in Berry, (²) which had the year

"*Court Beauties*," where the one by Lely (then at Althorpe) represents her as an Arabian Shepherdess, the lamb, however, being, for want of space, omitted. Lely also painted her and the King as "Cynthia and Iphigenia" but the picture of her at Hampton Court is by Gascar. Jesse (in his "*Court of the Stuarts*") says that "Lord Danby and the gallant and handsome grand Prior of Vendôme were believed to have shared her favours with the King." He calls her "a promoter of French interests and of English government and disorders." Her rapacity was fearful.

(²) See under "Richmond" dukedom, *cr.* 1655, for Dagdale's remarks on this and similar creations by Charles II.

(³) After the death, 12 Dec. 1672, of the last Duke of Richmond and last Seigneur d'Aubigny of the house of Stuart, Charles II. and his br. James were "the only remaining male heirs of Sir John Stuart, of Darnley and Aubigny. Charles II. claimed the Seigneurie of Aubigny, but Louis XIV. declined to admit that a reigning Sovereign could possibly hold land in France," *tho'*, as a compromise, he "agreed to make a fresh grant of Aubigny, with the title of duchess to Louise Renée, Duchess of Portsmouth, with rem. to her son by Charles II." In the charter of donation, Louis pretends that the male line of John Stuart, the original grantee, had become extinct by the death of the Duke of Richmond. The duchess "did homage to Louis XIV. for Aubigny in 1692." She was *sw.* therein in 1734 by her grandson, the 2d Duke of Richmond. "The Chateau of Aubigny was confiscated in the French revolution, and at the restoration was sold to the town. It is now the Hotel de Ville. The Chateau of La Verrerie [built early in the 16th century as the residence of the Seigneurs d'Aubigny] remained in the possession of the Dukes of Richmond till about 1842, when it was sold to M. le Marquis de Vogué. [Lady Elizabeth's Cust's "*Stuarts of Aubigny*," 1891.]

The following is an extract from the grant in Dec. 1673, by Louis XIV. of the seigneurie of Aubigny to the Duchess of Portsmouth:—"Parceque cette terre [Aubigny-sur-Nierre dans notre province de Berry] ayant été durant tant d'années dans une maison qui avoit l'honneur d'appartenir de si près à notre très cher et très aimé frère le roy de la Grande Bretagne, le dit roy nous auroit fait témoigner qu'il seroit bien-aise qu'à cette considération nous voulussions bien la faire passer à une personne qu'il affectionneroit, et rentrer après elle dans une maison qui fut encore une par le sang à la sienne. Qu'à ce sujet il nous auroit fait requérir que nous voulussions bien accorder nos lettres de donation de ladite terre d'Aubigny sur Nierre, à la dame Louise-Renée de Keroualle, duchesse de Portsmouth, pour passer après sa mort à tel des enfans naturels de notre frère le roy de la Grande Bretagne qu'il voudra nommer, sous les mêmes clauses et conditions que la même terre fut premièrement donnée par Charles VII. en 1422 au ausdit Jean Stuart. . . . Donné Saint Germain en Laye au mois de décembre l'an de grâce 1673, et de notre règne le trente-unième. Signé, Louis."

In Jan. 1684, it was erected into a *duché-Pairie*, in favour of the duchess and her son as under:—"Louis, etc. . . . Nous avons ladite ville, terre, chastellenie et chateau d'Aubigny, fiefs et terres en dépendans, joint, uni et annexé, joignons, unissons et annexons, autant que de besoin, par ces présentes signées de notre main, pour n'être à l'avenir qu'un corps et territoire, et le tout ensemble créé, érigé et établi, et de notre propre mouvement, certaine science, pleine puissance et autorité royale, créons, érigeons et établissons en titre, nom, dignité, prérogatives et prééminences, de duché-Pairie de France, pour en jouir et user par ladite dame Louise-Renée de Penmarquet de Keroualle, duchesse de Portsmouth, pendant sa vie, et après son décès par ledit sieur duc de Richmond, et les enfans et descendants mâles dudit sieur duc de Richmond, en nom, titre, et dignité de duc d'Aubigny et Pair de France, ou sous autres lieux et endroits, et tout ainsi que les autres ducs et Pairs jouissent et usent des droits de Pairie, tant en justice, séance, et juridiction, qualitez, droitz, honneurs, autorités, prérogatives, et prééminences appartenans à dignité de duc et Pair de France, et dont les ducs et Pairs de notre royaume ont cy-devant accoustumé de jouir et user, jouissent et usent de présent; lequel duché ladite dame duchesse de

before been inherited by her Royal lover, and was, by the King of France, *cr.* in Jan. 1684 DUCHESS OF AUBIGNY, in France, with rem. of that title to her said son, the Duke of Richmond, and his descendants. After the death of Charles II. she resided principally at the Chateau of La Verrerie, near Aubigny, dissipating her immense fortune by gambling and extravagance, so that in 1718 she was a poor pensioner of the French Court.⁽²⁾ She *d.* in Paris, 14 Nov. 1734, aged about 57.

Earldom

I. 1743. 1. JOHN WALLOP, of Farley Wallop, co. Southampton, 3d s. of John WALLOP, of the same, by Alice, 3d da. and coheir of William BURASSE, of Great Marlow, Bucks, was *b.* 15 April 1690; *ed.* at Eton and at Geneva; *asc.* his br., Bluet Wallop, in the family estates, 30 Oct. 1707; M.P. for Hants, 1715-20; a Lord of the Treasury, 1717-20; was *cr.* 11 June 1720^(b), BARON WALLOP OF FARLEY WALLOP and VISCOUNT LYMINGTON, both in co. Southampton; Ch. Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1742-54; L. Lieut. and Vice Admiral of Hants, 1739-42; L. Warden of the New Forest, 1733-42; Gov. and Vice Admiral of the Isle of Wight, 1731-42 and 1746-62, being *cr.* 11 April 1748, EARL OF PORTSMOUTH, co. Southampton; D.C.L. of Oxford, 1 Oct. 1755. He *m.* 20, or 25 May 1716, Bridget, 1st da. of Charles (BESSER), 1st EARL OF TANKERVILLE, by Mary, da. and h. of Ford (GREY), EARL OF TANKERVILLE. She, who was *bep.* 3 Sep. 1696, at Harlington, co. Mdx., *d.* (as Viscountess Lylington) of apoplexy, at Lyndhurst, 12 Oct. 1738, in her 43d year, and was *bur.* at Farley Wallop, M.I.^(c). He *m.* secondly 4 June 1741, Elizabeth, widow of Henry GREY, of Billingsburg, Berks, da. of James (GREEN), 2d Baron GREYS OF BRAYBROOKS, by Anne, da. of Richard RATSFORD. She *d.* a.p. July 1762. Will *pr.* Sep. 1762. He *d.* 22 Nov. 1762, in his 72d year, and was *bur.* at Farley Wallop, M.I. Will *pr.* 1762.

[JOHN WALLOP, styled VISCOUNT LYMINGTON after 1743, *s.* and *h.* ap. *b.* 3 Aug. 1718, and *bep.* 30th at Twickenham; *mar.* at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 25 Oct. 1735; M.P. for Andover, 1741-49. He *m.* 8 July 1740, at St. Andrew's, Holborn (spec. lic. Fac.), Catharine^(d), da. and h. of John Conduitt, of Cranbury, Hants. He *d.* v.p. 19 Nov. 1749, aged 31, and was *bur.* at Farley Wallop. Will dat. 15 Aug. 1749, *pr.* 9 Oct. 1750. His widow *d.* 15 April and was *bur.* (with her father) 4 May 1750, at Westm. Abbey, in her 29th year. Will dat. 14 April and *pr.* 14 July 1750.]

II. 1762. 2. JOHN (WALLOP), EARL OF PORTSMOUTH, &c., grandson and *h.*, *b.* 29 June 1742; styled VISCOUNT LYMINGTON from 1749 till he *suc.* to the peerage, as above, 23 Nov. 1762. He *m.*, 27 Aug. 1763, at St.

Portsmouth et ledit sieur duc de Richemont et ses enfans mâles tiendront à foy et hommage de nous et de notre couronne. . . . Donné à Versailles au mois de janvier l'an de grâce 1684, et de notre règne le quarante-unième. Signé, Louis." [Anselme, V. 922 and 924] The letters patent for this *duché-Pairie* were never registered. A *duché-Pairie* which has not been registered in Parl. "ne donnent à ceux on faveur de qui cette érection a été faite, d'autres prérogatives qu'il les honneurs du Louvre et dans les maisons du roy, leur vie durant, et de même à leur femmes et à leur veuves." [Anselme.]

⁽²⁾ See vol. iii, p. 141, note "a," *sub* "Dorchester," as to her being one of the three ennobled Mistresses of three successive Kings, who met in the rooms of a fourth King (George I.), doubtless in the presence of a fourth lady similarly honoured, *etc.*, the Duchess of Kendal, the Mistress of the then reigning Monarch.

^(b) The preamble is given in "Collins," vol. iv, p. 325. The grantee is called therein "of a very ancient, and during the reign of our Royal ancestors, the Saxons in this island, of an illustrious family." Camden (*sub* "Hampshire") derives (somewhat quaintly) the name from "Well-hop, *i.e.*, a pretty well in the side of an hill, whereof the right worshipful family of Wallops, dwelling hard by, took name."

^(c) "Her person and address were very beautiful and lovely; and rendered still more amiable by the many eminent qualities of her mind," M.I. This and other M.I.'s of this family at Farley Wallop are printed in the "Coll. Top. et Gen." Vol. viii, pp. 380-387.

^(d) Her mother was Catharine, da. of Robert Barton, of Brigstock, co. Northampton, by Hannah, sister (of the half-blood) to the famous Sir Isaac Newton.

Geo. Han, *sq.* Urwin, 4th da. of Coulson FELLOWES, of Eggesford, co. Devon, of Ramsey Abbey, co. Huntingdon, and of Hampstead, co. Milt., by Urwin, da. of Richard HUMANS, of Oakley Park, Salop. He d. 16 May 1797, at his seat, Hurstbourne Park,^(a) Hants, aged 54, and was *bur.* at Farley-Wallop. M.I. Will pr. May 1797. His widow, who was *b.* 18 Jan. 1743, *d.* 29 Jan. 1812, aged 69, in Harley street, and was *bur.* at Farley Wallop. M.I. Will pr. 1812.

III. 1797. 3. JOHN CHARLES (WALLOP), EARL OF PORTSMOUTH, *Sec.*, s. and h., *b.* 18 Dec. 1767, at Hurstbourne Park; *styled* VISCOUNT LYMSINGTON till he *suc.* to the *peerage*, as above, 16 May 1797. He *m.* firstly, 19 Nov. 1799 (*spec. lic.*) at the Dow Lady Gentry's house in Surrey, Grace, da. of Fletcher (Norton), 1st BARON GRANTLER OF MARKEFIELD, by Grace, da. of Sir William CHAMBERLAIN, who was *b.* 8 Nov. 1762, *d.* 13 Nov. 1813, in Lincoln's Inn fields. He *m.* secondly, 7 March, 1814, at St. Geo. Han. sq. Anna, 1st da. of John HANSON, of Bloomsbury Place, Solicitor, which marriage was annulled by a decree of Chancery in 1828 on the ground of his mental derangement. He d. *ap.*, 14 July 1855, at Hurstbourne Park, *aged* 85. Admon. Dec. 1857.

IV. 1853. 4. NEWTON (FELLOWES, formerly WALLOP), EARL OF PORTSMOUTH, *Sec.*, *br.* and *h.*, *b.* 26 June 1772, at Hurstbourne Park; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 2 July 1792; having *suc.* to the estate of Eggesford, in North Devon, by the death of his maternal uncle, Henry Arthur Fellowes, he by Royal *lic.*, 9 Aug. 1797, took the name of *Fellowes*, in lieu of that of *Wallop*; was M.P. for Andover, 1807-20, and for North Devon, 1832-38; *suc.* to the *peerage*, 14 July 1853. He *m.* firstly, 30 Jan. 1835, Frances, da. of the Rev. Castell SERRARD, of Glotton, co. Huntingdon, by Jane, da. of Richard CANNYER, of Godmanchester. She d. 15 March 1829. He *m.* secondly, 24 June 1829, Catherine, 2d da. of Hugh (FORSYTH), 1st EARL OF FORSYTH, by Hester, sister of George, 1st MARQUESS OF BUCKINGHAM, da. of the Rt. Hon. GEORGE GRENVILLE. He d. 9 Jan. 1854, aged 81. Admon. Aug. 1854. His widow, who was *b.* 30 Aug. 1786, *d.* a few months after him, 17 April 1854, at Eggesford House *aged*. Admon. July 1856.

V. 1854. 5. ISAAC NEWTON (WALLOP, formerly FELLOWES), EARL OF PORTSMOUTH, *Sec.*, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,^(b) being 1st s. by the second wife, *b.* 11 Jan. 1825, at Castle Hill (the seat of his maternal grandfather), North Devon; ed. at Rugby and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; *styled* VISCOUNT LYMSINGTON from 1853 till he *suc.* to the *peerage*, as above, 9 Jan. 1854, on which occasion he assumed his patronymic of *Wallop*, in lieu of the name of *Fellowes*. He *m.*, 15 Feb. 1855, at Highclere, Hants, Evelyn Alicia Juliana, 1st da. of Henry John George (HUNTER), 3d EARL OF CARRMARVOCH, by Henrietta Anna, da. of Lord Henry MOLYNEUX-HOWARD. He d. at Eggesford House, 4 Oct. 1891,^(c) from the rupture of a blood vessel, aged 66. Will pr. at £58,166, including life policies of £35,742. His widow, who was *b.* 21 Dec. 1834, living 1894.

VI. 1891. 6. NEWTON (WALLOP), EARL OF PORTSMOUTH [1743], VISCOUNT LYMSINGTON [1720], and BARON WALLOP OF FARLEY WALLOP [1720], s. and h., *b.* 19 Jan. 1856, at Hurstbourne Park; *styled* VISCOUNT LYMSINGTON till 1891; ed. at Eton and at Ball. Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1879; M.A., 1881; M.P. for Barnstaple, 1880-85, and for North Devon, 1885-91; *suc.* to the *peerage*, as above, 4 Oct. 1891. He *m.*, 17 Feb. 1885, at Kensington, Beatrice Mary, da. and h. of Edward PRANK of Darlington (br. to Joseph PRANK, cr. a Baronet in 1882), by Sarah, da. of Charles STURGE, of Bewdley.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 17,460 acres in Hants; 16,414 in Devon, and 646 in Somerset, besides 12,464 in co. Wexford in Ireland. Total 46,884 acres, worth £36,271 a year. *Principal Residences.* Hurstbourne Park, near Whitechurch, Hants, and Eggesford House, near Chudleigh, North Devon.

(a) The house at Hurstbourne Park was re-built by the 2d Earl about 1780.

(b) Henry Arthur Wallop Fellowes, 1st s. and h. up. of the 1th Earl, by his first wife, *b.* 29 Oct. 1799; M.P. for Andover, 1831-35; *d.* unm. and v.p., 15 Feb. 1847.

(c) He was well known and respected in the sporting world.

POTHERIDGE.

i.e., "MONCK OF POTHERIDGE, BEAUCHAMP, AND TEYES," *Barony (Monck)*, *cr.* 1650, with the DUREDOM OF ALBEMARLE, which see; *ex.* 1688.

See "GRANVILLE OF POTHERIDGE, co. Devon," *Barony (Granville)*, *cr.* 1703; *ex.* 1707.

POULETT and POULETT OF HINTON ST. GEORGE.

Barony.

I. 1627.

1. JOHN POULETT, of Hinton St. George, co. Somerset, s. and h. of Sir Anthony POULETT,^(a) of the same, Gov. of the Island of Jersey, by Catharine, da. of Henry (NORRIS), 1st Lord NORRIS OF BRCOTE, was b. about 1585; *see* his father in 1600; mat. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.), 12 June 1601, aged 15; Student of the Middle Temple, 1610; M.P. for Somerset, 1610-11 and 1614, and for Lyme Regis, 1621-22; Sheriff for Somerset, 1616; Warden of Roche Forest, 1620-26; was *cr.*, 23 June 1627,^(b) **BARON POULETT OF HINTON ST. GEORGE**, co. Somerset. He was Capt. of a ship of war in 1635, being *knighted* (together with his eldest son) on board ship, 27 Sep. 1635, by the Earl of Lindsey. He was one of the 16 "popular" noblemen^(c) named by the King in Sep. 1640 to treat with the Scots at Ripon, and was also a Joint Commissioner for that purpose in March 1641; Col. of a Reg. of Foot and of Horse in the Royal service in 1643, distinguishing himself in 1644 at the siege of Lyme, co. Dorset, and entertaining the King, 20 Sep., in that year at Hinton. His fine for composition as settled by Parl., 6 March 1648/9, was no less than £4,200 besides a sum of £3,700 for his son. He m. Elizabeth or Christian, da. and h. of Thomas KENN, of Ken Court, co. Somerset, by Florence, da. of (—) STALLENGE. He d. 20 March 1648/9,^(d) Will pr. 1649. His widow m. as his second wife John ASHBURNHAM, of Ashburnham, co. Sussex, who d. 15 June 1671, in his 68th year. She d. aged 70 years and 4 months, 23 Nov. [1663?] and was bur. at Ashburnham, M.I.

II. 1648/9. 2. JOHN (POULETT), **BARON POULETT OF HINTON ST.**

GEORGE, s. and h., b. about 1615; mat. at Oxford (Ex Coll.), 20 April 1632; *knighted* (together with his father), 27 Sep. 1635, as *afsd.*; M.P. for Somerset, 1640, till disabled in Aug. 1642; *cr.* M.D. of Oxford, 31 Jan. 1642/3; Col. of a Reg. of Foot in the Royal service, 1642-46, distinguishing himself, when besieged at Winchester, in 1645; was (together with his father) fined by Parl. as above-stated; *suc. to the peerage*, 20 March 1648/9. He m. firstly (lic. London, 6 March 1640/1, he aged about 25 and she about 22) Catharine, widow of Oliver St. John,^(e) da. and coheir of Horace (VERE), **BARON VERE OF TILFURY**, by Mary, da. of Sir William TRACY, of Toddington. He m. secondly, about 1660, Anne, 2d da. and coheir of Sir

(a) This Anthony was s. and h. of Sir Amyas Powllet, or Paulet, well known as a Statesman, *temp.* Eliz., who was great grandson of Sir William Paulet, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of John Deuehand, of Hinton St. George co. Somerset, the said William being great grandson of Sir Thomas Paulet, of Cotehurst, co. Somerset, who was s. and h. of Sir John Paulet, of the same (d. 1378) which John, by his second son, William, was ancestor in the 5th generation of Sir William Paulet, *cr.* in 1551 Marquess of Winchester. The relationship, therefore, of these two noble houses is very distant.

(b) "Mr. Pawlet by Mons. de Soubise's procurement is created Baron Pawlet of Hinton St. George." [Letter, 27 June 1627, of Mr. Beaulieu to Sir J. Puckering.] Fuller in his "*Worthies*" (*sub* "Somerset"), speaks of him as "A very accomplished gentleman of quick and clear parts; a bountiful housekeeper, so that King Charles consigned Monsieur Soubize under him, who gave him and his retinue many months' liberal entertainment."

(c) See their names in vol. iii, p. 286, note "b," *sub* "Essex."

(d) "There is a portrait of him in Harding's *British Cabinet*." [Collins, vol. iv, p. 11], and a rather striking one [*Qy.* the same?] in a hat "after a painter unknown" engraved in Doyle's "*Official Baronage*."

(e) "Oliver St. John, gent., and Katheren, da. of the Rt. Hon. Lord Veare," were m.-by lic. at Hackney, co. Midx., 30 Jan. 1633/4.

Thomas BROWNE, 2d Bart., of Walcot, co. Northampton, by Anne, da. of Sir Guy PALMER. He d. 15 Sep. 1665, in his 50th year, at his manor house of Court de Wick, co. Somerset, and was bur. at Hinton. Will dat. 17 March 1663, to 20 July 1663, pr. 7 Aug. 1666. Funeral certif. at the Coll. of Arms. His widow m. (as his second wife) Sir John STURGE, of Chantmarle, co. Dorset, whose will dat. 21 Aug. 1679, was pr. 14 July 1682. Her will (as of the Isle of Wight) pr. April 1711.

III. 1665. J. JOHN (POULETT), BARON POULETT OF HINTON ST.

GEORGE, 1st s. and h. by first wife, b. about 1641; M.P. for Somerset, 1662-65; *suc. to the peerage*, 15 Sep. 1665; Lord Lieut. of Dorset, 1674-79. He m. firstly (lic. fac., 17 Aug. 1663, he aged about 22 and she about 19) Essex, 1st da. of Alexander PERHAM, of Littlecott, co. Wilts, Col. in the Parl. army, by his first wife, Letitia, da. of William CARR, Groom of the Bedchamber. She d. a.p.m. He m. secondly, about 1664, Susan, da. of Philip (HERRERT), 5th Earl of PEMBROKE, by his second wife, Catharine, da. of Sir William VILLIERS, Bart. He d. in 1679. Will pr. 1679. His widow d. before 1693. Admon. 20 Nov. 1693, to a creditor.

IV. 1679. J. and J. JOHN (POULETT), BARON POULETT OF HINTON

Earldom ST. GEORGE, only s. and h. by second wife, b. about 1663; *suc. to the peerage* in 1679, taking his seat, 24 Nov. 1696; L. Lieut. of Devon,

I. 1706. 1702, and again, 1711-14; P.C., 1702; F.R.S., 1706; a Commissioner for the Union [S.], 1706, was cr., 24 Dec. 1706, VISCOUNT

HINTON OF HINTON ST. GEORGE, co. Somerset, and EARL POULETT.^(a) He was FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Prime Minister*), Aug. 1710 to May 1711; L. Steward of the Household, 1711-14; cl. K.G., 25 Oct. 1712, and inst., 4 Aug. 1713. He m., 14 April 1702 (lic. fac.) at St. Martin's in the fields, Bridget (£36,000 fortune), 1st da. and coheir of the Hon. Peregrine BERTIE, of Waldenham, co. Kent (2d s. of Montagu, 2d Mart. by LINDSEY), by Susan, da. and coheir of Sir Edward MOWAT, Bart., of Widdeshare abd. He d. 28 May 1743, aged about 89.^(b) Will pr. 1743. His widow d. about 1748. Will pr. 1748.

Barony. 5 and 2. JOHN (POULETT), EARL POULETT, &c., s. and

V. 1738/4. h., b. 10 Dec. 1708; styled Viscount HINTON till 1743; was a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1731; sum. to Parl. v.p. as LORD HINTON,

Earldom. being placed in his father's Barony of Poulett of Hinton St. George.^(c) He *suc. to the Earldom*, 28 May 1743; L. Lieut. of Somerset, 1744-61; First Lord of the Bedchamber, 1751-55; Col.

II. 1743. of the 1st Somerset Militia, 1759. He d. unm., 5 Nov. 1764, in his

56th year.^(d) Will pr. Jan. 1765.

Earldom. J. and G. VERE (POULETT), EARL POULETT, &c.,

III. br. and h., being 3d and yst. s. of the 1st Earl, b. 18 May

Barony. 1710; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 19 May 1729; M.P. for

VI. Bridgwater, 1741-47; *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Nov. 1764;

L. Lieut. of Devon, 1771. He m., 4 March 1755, at Mr. Lloyd's house, (Lincoln's Inn fields, in St. Giles's in the fields,

Overton, in Arlingham, co. Gloucester, by Hannah, da. of John LLOYD, of Flaxley,

^(a) See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," *sub* "Cadogan," as to this class of titles.

^(b) Muckey in his "*Characters*" says of him when not 30 years old "certainly one of the hopefulest gentlemen in England; is very learned, virtuous, and a man of honour; much esteemed in the country for his generous way of living with the gentry and his charity to the poorest sort. He makes but a mean figure in his person; is of a middle stature, fair complexion, not handsome," to which Swift adds, "This character is fair enough."

^(c) The summons as "Hinton," (doubtless to distinguish him from his father,) should have been as "Poulett of Hinton St. George." If it can be held that a new Barony was cr. by this summons such Barony would have become extinct in 1764, on the death of the summonses. A like error was made in 1723, as to which, see vol. v, p. 184, note "a," *sub* "Lynn."

^(d) "He did not want sense but that sense wanted every common requisite." [H. Walpole's "*Geo. II.*" vol. ii, p. 2.]

^(e) Lucy, the other coheir, *cap.* 29 May 1728, at Arlingham, m. before 1766 Matthew Tudor, of Gloucester, and had issue.

co. Gloucester and of London, merchant. He *d.* 14 April 1788, in his 78th year.^(a) Will pr. 1788. His widow, who was *bap.* 24 Aug. 1732, at Arlington, *d.* 26 April 1819. Will pr. May 1819.

Earldom.	} 1788.	4 and 7. JOHN (POULETT), EARL POULETT, &c., s. and h., <i>b.</i> 3 and <i>bap.</i> 30 April 1756, at St. Giles's in the fields; styled VISCOUNT HINTON, 1761—1788; Col. of the East Devon Militia, 1778—1803; of the Somerset Fusible Cavalry, 1794, and of the 1st (East) Somerset Militia, 1803, ranking in 1779 as Col. in the army during service; <i>sur.</i> to the peerage as above, 14 April 1788; L.
IV.		
Barony.		
VII.		

Lieut. of Somerset, 1794; **K.T.**, 30 May 1794; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1795—1819. He *m.* firstly, 22 July 1782, at her father's house, Charles street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Sophia, da. of Admiral Sir Charles POCOCK, **K.B.**, by Sophia Pitt, sister and coheir of Dawson Drake, Gov. of Madras. She *d.* at Hinton St. George 24 Jan. 1811. He *m.* secondly, 23 July 1816 (spec. lic.), Margaret, widow of Sir John SMITH-BURGESS Bart., only child of Yvyr Burgess, of East Ham, co. Essex, by Margaret, formerly Margaret Browne.^(b) He *d.* 14 Jan. 1819, aged 62. Will pr. 1819. His widow *d.* 27 May 1838, at Brighton. Will pr. Aug. 1838.

Earldom.	} 1819.	5 and 8. JOHN (POULETT), EARL POULETT, &c., 1st s. and h., <i>b.</i> 5 July 1783, in Charles street, St. Geo. Han. sq.; styled VISCOUNT HINTON, 1788—1819; ed. at Harrow, and at Bras. Coll., Oxford; Col. 2d Somerset Militia, 1804-19; of the 1st Som. Militia, 1819; <i>sur.</i> to the peerage, as above, 14 Jan. 1819. He <i>m.</i> , (†) 21 Aug. 1820, at the British Embassy, Paris, Frances Charlotte, only da.
V.		
Barony.		
VIII.		

and h. of Henry Berkeley PORTMAN, of Brynaston, co. Dorset, and of Orchard Portman, co. Somerset, by Lucy Elizabeth, da. of Charles (DORMER), 8th Baron DORMER OF WING. He *d.* s.p.s., 20 June 1861, in his 81st year, at Hinton St. George. Will pr. under £120,000. His widow *d.* 27 March 1877, at 29 Hanover sq.

[JOHN-ROLLE POULETT, styled VISCOUNT HINTON, 1st s. and h. ap., *b.* 8 June 1821; entered the Gren. Guards, 1840; *d.* unm and v.p., 18 Aug. 1843, aged 22, in Grosvenor square.]

[VERE POULETT, styled VISCOUNT HINTON, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* 20 Aug. 1822, at Hinton St. George; ed. at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; entered 68th Foot, 1842; Col. 1st Som. Militia, 1852; *d.* unm and v.p., 29 Aug. 1857, aged 35, at 33 Dover street.^(c)]

Earldom.	} 1864.	6 and 9. WILLIAM HENRY (POULETT), EARL POULETT (1706), VISCOUNT HINTON (1706), and BARON POULETT OF HINTON ST. GEORGE (1627), cousin and h. male, being 3d and yst. but only surv. s. of Vice-Admiral the Hon. George POULETT, by Catherine Sophia, da. of Sir George DALLAS, 1st Bart., which George Poulett, (who <i>d.</i> 10 Feb. 1854, aged 68), was next br. to the 4th Earl. He was <i>b.</i>
VI.		
Barony		
IX.		

22 Sep. 1827, in London; ed. at Sandhurst; officer in the 2d Foot, 1845-51; Capt. 22d Foot, 1852-57, serving in Afghanistan in 1854 and obtaining the Medal; *sur.* to the peerage as above, 20 June 1864; Hon. Col. 2d Batt. Hants Rifle Vols. 1866. He *m.* firstly, 21 June 1849, Elizabeth Lavinia NEWMAN, spinster, who *d.* 9 Aug. 1871. He *m.* secondly, 20 Sep. following, Emma Sophia JOHNSON, spinster, who *d.* s.p. 16 Sep. 1876, aged 38, at Hinton St. George. He *m.* thirdly, 1 March 1879, Rosa, da. of Alfred Hugh DE MELVILLE.

(^a) Poulett Lodge, in Twickenham, co. Midx., was purchased by him before 1761 in which year (12 June) his yr. son, Vere, was *bap.* there. It was sold by the Poulett family in 1838. See Cobbett's "Twickenham."

(^b) At Gray's Inn chapel on 15 Sep. 1747, were married "Yvyr Burgess, of St. Lawrence Jury, and Margaret Browne, of St. Margaret new Fish street."

(^c) The *Gent. Mag.* states under 8 May 1809, that he (when "Viscount Hinton") *m.* at Weymouth "the sister of Mrs. Farquharson."

(^d) His yr. and only surv. br., the Hon. Amias Poulett, Gren. Guards, *d.* unm., 20 Feb. 1857, aged 23, a few months before him.

[His Lordship has issue a s. and h. ap., *styled* Viscount Hinton, both his first and his third wife having had a son, each of whom is so called.

The registration, 24 Jan. 1850, of the birth of the child of the first wife to the "Portsea Island Union" is as "William Turnour Thomas, boy [son of] William Henry Poulett, Lieut. 2d Reg. of Foot [by] Elizabeth Lavinia Poulett formerly Newman [born] 15 Dec. 1849 [at] 10.55 p.m. [in] Cottage Grove, Southsea." In Dad's "Peerage" for 1889 this child was described as "Heir [i.e., heir apparent] his [i.e., Earl Poulett's] son, WILLIAM TURNOUR THOMAS [POULETT, *styled*] Viscount Hinton, b. at Southsea, 15 Dec. 1849, m. [6 Dec.] 1869, Lydia Ann SKEPP [da. of William SKEPP or SHIPPY.] His Lordship [Viscount Hinton] has a son and heir [i.e., an heir ap.], Hon. William Henry George [POULETT, b. [1 April] 1870." Proceedings, however, were taken and a writ issued in Chancery, 2 April 1889 ["Poulett, v. Gilbert and Rivington"] against the publishers of that peerage by Earl Poulett on behalf of his infant son [by his third wife] "WILLIAM JOHN LYSTON POULETT, commonly called Viscount Hinton," b. 11 Sep. 1883, stated therein to be "the only son of the said Earl" and that "ever since his birth [he] has been and he now is the heir apparent to the Earldom of Poulett." It is also therein alleged that the statement that the person called "Viscount Hinton" in Dad's peerage (as afd.) was "a son of Earl Poulett is untrue. He is a son of Earl Poulett's first wife and he was born after she was married to the Earl; that is to say he was b. 15 Dec. 1849, she having been m. to Earl Poulett (then W. H. Poulett, Esq.,) on 23 June in that year, but the said Earl Poulett is not and by reason of non-access it is impossible that he could have been the father of the person afd. The legitimacy of the said person is and always has been denied by the said Earl Poulett."

Family Estates(^a).—These, in 1883, consisted of 22,129 acres in Somerset, and 6 (worth £113 a year) in Hants. Total 22,129 acres, worth £21,998 a year. *Principal Residence*. Hinton St. George, near Crewkerne, W. Somerset.

POWDERHAM CASTLE.

I.e., "COURTENAY OF POWDERHAM CASTLE, co. Devon," Viscounty (Courtenay), cr. 1762; cr. 1835. See "Devon." (*de jure*) Earldom, under 1735 to 1831.

POWER or LE POER, see POER.

POWER, or LE POWER AND CORROGHMORE.

Barony [L] *I.* "SIR RICHARD POWER,^(b) Knt.," was by letters I. 1535, patent dat. at Oxford, 12 Sep. (1535), 27 Hen. VIII., cr. "BARON OF LE POWER AND CORROGHMORE, co. Waterford" [L], with rem. to heirs male of his body.^(c) He was s. and h. of Sir Piers Power, or POER, of Currughmore [Corroghmore] afd., by his first wife, a da. of Gerald

^(a) The following letter from Earl Poulett, dated 17 March 1886, as to these estates appeared in the "Morning Post" soon after that date. "Sir, I notice in your report of the late trial at the Old Bailey of the person calling himself Viscount Hinton and others, that it reads as if I had barred the entail, whereas it was my predecessor, the late Earl, who, with his eldest son then alive, made a re-settlement of the estates by deed of entail in the year 1833 which they had the right and power to do. For reasons which I need not here explain they very properly barred the person now calling himself Viscount Hinton from ever inheriting the estates. It is under this deed I hold them, and at my death they go to my son by my third wife, William John Lynton Poulett, born 11 Sep. 1883, and, failing his attaining the age of 21, they pass to the male heirs (or their male children) of the late Col. Poulett Somerset, C.B. I am, faithfully yours, [signed] Poulett."

^(b) See full account of these Barons in the "Family of Poer, Poer or Power," by G. O'C. Redmond, reprinted from "The Irish Builder," pp. 52, Dublin, 1891.

^(c) See "Lyons," p. 185, who states that "this patent is not found among the enrolments in Ireland of the reign of Hen. VIII. but an ancient copy of it is pre-

FITZ GERALD, of the Decies, which Piers was s. and h. of Richard POER,⁽¹⁾ of the same, Sheriff of co. Waterford, who *d.* 3 Oct. 1433. He was Sheriff of co. Waterford sometime previous to his elevation to the Peerage as above. He *m.*, before 1528, Katharine, 2d da. of Piers (BUTLER), EARL OF OSSORY AND OLMONBY [L.], by Margaret, da. of Gerald (FITZ GERALD), 5th EARL OF KILDARE [L.]. He was killed while on service for the Crown by the "wayste" Owen O'Callaghan, 10 Nov. 1539. His widow, who is said to have "governed her son's country with a strong hand,"⁽²⁾ *m.* (as his third wife) James Fitz John (FITZ GERALD), 14th EARL OF DESMOND [L.] (who *d.* 14 Oct. 1558), and *d.* 17 March 1552/3, being *bur.* at Askerton, co. Limerick.

II. 1539. 2. PIERS (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [L.], s. and h. He served at the siege of Boulogne as Col. of 700 Irish men and was there knighted in 1544. He *d.* unm., 16 Oct. 1545, and was *bur.* in the abbey of Maelwal.

III. 1545. 3. JOHN (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [L.], styled "M^{or}" or the Great, br. and h. *b.* 1516. On 27 Feb. 1575, he entertained Sir Henry Sidney, the Lord Deputy [I.], at Curraghmore, who spoke most favourably of his management of "the Power country." He *m.* Eleanor, da. of James Fitz John (FITZ GERALD), 14th EARL OF DESMOND [L.], above-named, by his 2d wife, More, da. of Sir Maelmory O'Clairmont. He *d.* 8 Nov. 1592. *Inq. post mortem* at Waterford, 37 Eliz⁽²⁾

IV. 1592. 4. RICHARD (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [L.], s. and h. He *m.* Katharine Barry, of Buttevant, said⁽¹⁾ to be "3d da. and coheir of John de Barry, Viscount Buttevant." [L.] He *d.* at Coroghmore, 8 Aug. 1607.

V. 1607. 5. JOHN (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND COROGHMORE [L.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of John Power, styled "Oge," by Helen, da. of David (BARRY), VISCOUNT BARRYMORE or BUTTEVANT [L.], which John *d.* v.p., being slain by "the White Knight." He was *b.* about 1599, being 83 years old in 1607, and was sent to England for education and admitted to the Inner Temple, 1614. Having been a lunatic for above 21 years before 1654, he escaped "transplantation." He *m.* Ruth, da. and h. of Robert PARNELL, of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin, by Kinborough (living 17 June 1642), his wife, da. of (—). She *d.* before 17 June 1642. He *d.* 1661.

served among the Sleane MSS. in the Brit. Museum, and we find in the Parl. held six years after the date of this patent that the Baron of Coroghmore took his seat and ranked next above the Baron of Dunboyne whose patent was by a few years of later date." A copy of the patent is given (with an English translation) in Redmond's work as in note "b" on p. 285. The grantee was raised "ad . . . dignitatem Baronis de Le Power et Coroghmore," i.e., to the "dignity of Baron of Le Power and Coroghmore" not (as if the "De" had been in the French instead of the Latin language) to that of "De Le Power."

⁽¹⁾ This Richard is sometimes but erroneously said to have been *cr.* by Henry VI. in 1452 "Lord Le Poer, Baron of Curraghmore," from a confusion between him and Richard, his grandson. He is referred to in act of Parl. of 1476 not as a Baron but merely as "Richard Power, Sheriff of co. Waterford," and the inscription on his tomb at Gurteen is merely "Ricardus Poer, suæ nationis capitaneus." See note "b," next below.

⁽²⁾ See Redmond's work as in note "b," p. 285.

⁽³⁾ In this inquisition is recited a deed whereby he entailed his lands on the heirs male of his body with rem. to those of his father and grandfather respectively.

VI. 1661. 6. RICHARD (POWER), BARON LE POWER AND CORROGHMORE [I.], 1st s. and h., b. 1620. On 9 Oct. 1673, he was cr. VISCOUNT OF DECIES and EARL OF TYRONE [I.]. He d. 14 Oct. 1690.

VII. 1690. 7. JOHN (POWER), EARL OF TYRONE, &c. [I.], s. and h. He d. s.p., 14 Oct. 1693.

VIII. 1693. 8. JAMES (POWER), EARL OF TYRONE [1673], VISCOUNT DECIES [1673], and BARON LE POWER and CORROGHMORE [1635], in the peerage of Ireland, br. and h. He d. s.p.m., (?) 19 Aug. 1704, when the *Earldom of Tyrone* and the *Viscounty of Decies* [I.], became extinct,^(b) but the right to the Barony (cr. 1535) appears, subject to two attainders hereafter mentioned, to have devolved as under.

See fuller account under "TYRONE" Earldom of [I.], cr. 1673; &c. 1704.

IX. 1704. 9. JOHN POWER, of Monologarie, *de jure*, but for his own and his father's attainder, BARON LE POWER AND CORROGHMORE [I.] and who was generally so styled, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Piers POWER, of Monologarie (attainted 1641), who was s. and h. of the Hon. Piers POWER, of the same, 2d s. of Richard, 4th Baron. He was Lieut. Col. in the service of James II. in Ireland and was Mayor of Limerick during the siege. He was attainted in 1689 and apparently served, subsequently, in the French army. He appears, however, to have received an appointment from Queen Anne to "serve the King of Portugal, her ally."^(c) He was in London and the "a suspected person" was in receipt of a pension as "Lord Power" in 1715. The name of his wife (who d. before July 1717) has not been ascertained.^(d) He d. at Paris aged about 79, 20 Aug. 1725, being, it is supposed, murdered by his servant. Will as "*John, Lord Power of the kingdom of Ireland*," dat. 10 July 1717, pr. 3 Dec. 1725.

(^a) As to the claim of his da. and h., Catharine, Dow. Countess of Tyrone [I.] to the *Barony of Le Poer* [I.] on the ground that it was a Barony cr. by writ, which Barony was, accordingly, allowed to her in 1767, see under "POER," pp. 259-262.

(^b) "The Earl of Tyrone is dead and suc. by Col. Poore (a Roman Catholic in the service of the Duke of Savoy) in honour, and in estates by his only da. and heir." Luttrell's "*Diary*," 12 Sep. 1704.

(^c) See Dalton's "*Irish Army List*," edit. 1855, p. 700, where his petition to the Queen (see note "^d" below) is called that of John Power, commonly called Lord Power, but the date assigned is 1703 which seems an error [*Qq.* if not 1705?] tho' repeated by Mr. Dalton in "*N. and Q.*" 2d S., viii, p. 518, with some additional matter.

(^d) It is not improbable that her name was Catharine and that she is the lady who as "the Rt. Hon. the Lady Catharine Powers" was bur. in the north cloister, Westminster Abbey, 16 March 1714/5. As to this entry Col. Chester, in his admirable work on these Registers, gives the following note: "The difficulty in identifying this lady is increased by the fact that in the funeral book she is called '*Viscountess*' and her age stated to be 46. The word '*Viscountess*' appears to be a misnomer. After the death of James, 3d and last Earl of Tyrone in 1704, one John Power, calling himself Lord Power (probably claiming the old Barony as heir male) petitioned Queen Anne, mentioning that his son was being educated a Protestant and in 1715 a pension was granted to '*Lord Power, a person of suspected principles in London*.' He died, 21 Aug. 1725, aged 80, leaving a son, Henry, and a da., Clare, who was his executrix. He was a widower at the date of his will, 10 July 1717, and had then a da., Charlotte, who d. before him. The lady in the text may have been another of his daughters or possibly his wife. There seems no other place for her in the pedigree of the noble family of that name."

- X. 1725, 10. HENRY POWER, *de jure*, but for the afd. attainers, to BARON LE POWER AND CONCHMORE [I.] only s. and h. He was 1742. "commonly called Lord Power" and, as such, ed. as a Protestant in London in 1715 and was receiving an annual pension of £550 on the civil establishment of 1727. He had petitioned^(a) v.p. in 1717 for the Corrighmore estates (as heir male) but the counter petition (dwelling on the danger of "the reversal of any of the outlawries of the rebellious Papists") 5 Dec. 1717, of Sir Marcus Beresford and his wife (the inheretrix of those estates) prevailed in the House of Lords [I.] He d. unm. at Dublin and was bur. 6 May 1742, in St. Matthew's chapel, Donnybrook. A. Mon. at Dublin, 5 Dec. 1743, to his two sisters, both of whom were Nuns.

After his death the title appears to have never been assumed.^(b)

(a) "Henry Power, Esq., sole son of John Power, commonly called Lord Power, sheweth that your petitioner's father having forfeited for life his right and title to the estate of the late Earl of Tyrone by an act of Parl. that no Papist should inherit a Protestant's estate; that your pet., then a minor in France, came over pursuant to an order of the late Queen, who was graciously pleased to get him naturalised and gave him a pension on the Irish establishment to enable him to be bred up a Protestant thereby to be qualified to inherit the said estate [see p. 259, note "d," *opra linea*], and honours of the late Earl of Tyrone as next heir male; that your pet. having been and still resolving to remain true both to the Protestant religion and the succession of the illustrious House of Hanover *therefore* humbly begs your Majesty to give the necessary direction to your Chancellor and Attorney of your Kingdom of Ireland to inspect in the said quarter the rights and title to the afd. estates of the late Earl of Tyrone that upon obtaining a favourable report he may [when of age] enter into possession of his said right and title, having recourse to your Majesty as the fountain of all honour and justice." This was transmitted, 5 Sep. 1717, to the Viceroy of Ireland with directions that such enquiry should be made, the result, however, being a decision against the petitioner as stated in the text.

(b) The right thereto, subject, of course, to the attainers, appears to have been as under.

- XI. 1742. 11. JOHN POWER, of Grange, co. Galway, and of Gurteen, co. Waterford, cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Edmond Power, of Gurteen afd. (by Eleanor, sister of Col. John Power, *de jure* 9th Baron), which Edmond was s. of Piers Power, 2d s. of Richard Power, of Rathgormac, s. and h. of the Hon. Piers Power, of the same, 2d s. of John, 3d Baron Le Power and Corrighmore [I.] He, who was usually called "Sir John Power," d. a.p.m. at Grange in 1743.
- XII. 1743. 12. WILLIAM POWER, of Gurteen afd., br. and h. male. He d. a.p. Aug. 1755.
- XIII. 1755. 13. EDMOND POWER, of Gurteen afd., nephew and h. male, being s. and h. of James P., yr. br. of William and John P. above-named.
- XIV. 1755. 14. WILLIAM POWER, of Gurteen afd., s. and h., b. 1745. He d. a.p. at Ballydine 1814.
- XV. 1814. 15. EDMOND POWER, of Gurteen, nephew and h., being s. and h. of John P., br. of William P., above-named, b. 1775, d. 29 May 1830, bur. at Mothel.
- XVI. 1830. 16. JOHN POWER, of Gurteen, s. and h.; M.P. for co. Waterford. He d. 12 May 1851.
- XVII. 1851. 17. EDMOND-DE-POWER DE-LA-POER, of Gurteen afd., s. and h., b. 6 March 1841; High Sheriff co. Waterford, 1879; M.P. for that co.; living 1894.

POWERSCOURT.

Viscounty [I.]

I. 1617/8,
to
1631.

I. SIR RICHARD WINGFIELD, s. and h. of Sir Richard WINGFIELD,^(c) Gov. of Portsmouth, by Christian, sister to Sir William Fitz WILLIAM, Viceroy of Ireland, distinguished himself greatly as a soldier in the various wars against the Irish rebels (more particularly at the overthrow of the Earl of Tyrone in 1601) as also in Flanders, France, and Portugal; was knighted, 9 Nov. 1605, at Christchurch, Dublin, by the Viceroy [I.]; was Col. in the Expedition to Cadix and was made Marshal of Ireland, 29 March 1600, and P.C., both which offices were continued to him by James I.; obtained a grant of the lands of Powerscourt co. Wicklow, 1609; was M.P. [I.] for Downpatrick, 1613; was JURY CH. GOV. OF IRELAND (as L. Justice), 1613-14, and again, 1622-25; one of the Council to the President of Munster, 1615, and was cr., 19 Feb. 1617/8,^(b) VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, co. Wicklow [I.] He m. Frances, widow of Edward (CROMWELL), BARON CROMWELL (who d. 27 April 1707), da. of William RUSSELL, of Felmingham, co. Norfolk. She d. before 30 Nov. 1631. He d. s.p.^(c) 9 Sep. 1634, when the peerage became extinct. Will dat. 29 Nov. 1631, to 14 June 1634, pr. 19 Sep. 1634

II. 1664/5,

only s. and h. of Richard WINGFIELD,^(d) of the same, by Elizabeth, da. of Henry (FOLLITT), BARON FOLLITT OF BALLYSHANNON [I.],

1717. was bap. 2 Nov. 1612, at St. Michaels, Dublin; suc. his father in

1644 or 1645: M.P. [I.] for co. Wicklow, 1660, and was cr., 22 Feb. 1664/5,^(b) VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, co. Wicklow [I.]; *Custos Rot.* of co. Wicklow, 1671. He m. Elizabeth, 1st da. of Roger (BOYLE), 1st EARL OF ORKNEY [I.], by Margaret, da. of Theophilus (HOWARD), 2d EARL OF STREFOLE. She d. 17 Oct. 1709, and was bur. the 20th in St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin. He d. s.p. and was bur. there, 17 Feb. 1717, aged 75, when the peerage became extinct.

III. 1743/4. *I. RICHARD WINGFIELD, of Powerscourt, co. Wicklow,*

only s. and h. of Edward WINGFIELD,^(c) of the same, by his first wife, Eleanor, da. of Sir Arthur GORE, of Newtown Gore, co. Mayo, was bap. 19 Aug. 1697, at St. Michaels abd.; suc. his father, 7 Jan. 1728; was M.P. [I.] for Boyle until he was cr., 4 Feb. 1743/4,^(b) BARON WINGFIELD of Wingfield, co. Wexford, and VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT of Powerscourt, co. Wicklow [I.]; P.C. [I.], 1748. He m. firstly, 30 Aug. 1721, Anne, da. of Christopher USHER, of Usher's Quay, in Dublin. She d. s.p. He m. secondly in London, 13 April 1737 (articles dat. 11th), Dorothy Hereford, da. of Hercules ROWLEY, of Summer Hill, co. Meath, by Frances, da. of Arthur UPTON, of Castle Upton, co. Antrim. He d. at Chelsea, co. Midx., 21 Oct. 1751, and was bur. 17 Nov. at Powerscourt, aged 54. Will dat. 14 March 1747, pr. at Dublin, 5 Feb. 1752. His widow d. in London, 21 July 1785. Will pr. Aug. 1785.

^(c) He was s. of Lewis Wingfield, of Southampton, who was 9th of the 13 sons (of whom no less than eight were Knights) of Sir John Wingfield, K.B., of Letheringham, co. Norfolk, who d. 1481. See the admirably printed *Visit. of co. Huntingdon*, 1613, pub. by the "Camden Society," pp. 126 and 129.

^(b) The preamble to all three patents (1617/8, 1664/5 and 1743/4) is given in "Lodge," vol. v. In all of them the famous victory over the Earl of Tyrone is recited.

^(c) His only br., the Very Rev. John Wingfield, Dean of Kilmaedugh (1625) had d. s.p. before him in 1621.

^(d) He was s. and h. of Sir Edward Wingfield, of Powerscourt abd., and of Curlew, co. Wicklow (d. 22 April 1639), who inherited the Powerscourt estate in 1634 from his cousin, the 1st Viscount, being s. and h. of Richard Wingfield, of Robertstown, co. Limerick, who was s. of George Wingfield (d. 22 April 1638), paternal uncle of the said Viscount.

^(e) This Edward was s. and h. of Lewis Wingfield, of Scurmore, co. Sligo (living 1653), paternal uncle of the second Viscount.

IV. 1751. 2. EDWARD (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h. by second wife, *b.* 23 Oct. 1729; Student of the Middle Temple, 27 June 1746; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 21 Oct. 1751, taking his seat, 15 Feb. 1762; M.P. for Stockbridge, 1756. He *d. unm.* in London, 6 May 1764, aged 34.

V. 1762. 3. RICHARD (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, &c. [I.], br. and h., *bap.* 24 Dec. 1740; Student of the Middle Temple, 27 June 1748; inherited a sum of £6,000 under his father's will; M.P. [I.] for en. Wicklow, 1761, till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 6 May 1764, taking his seat, 22 Oct. 1764. He *m.*, 7 Sep. 1760, Amelia, 8th da. of John (STRATFORD), 1st EARL OF ALBOROUGH [I.], by Martha, da. and coheir of the Ven. Benjamin O'NEALE. He *d.* of strangury, in William street, Dublin, 8 Aug. 1788, aged 58, and was *bur.* at Powerscourt. Will pr. 1789. His widow *d.* 11 Oct. 1831, in Ireland, at a great age. Will pr. Jan. 1833.

VI. 1788. 4. RICHARD (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., *b.* 29 Aug. 1762; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 8 Aug. 1788, taking his seat, 20 Feb. 1789. He *m.* firstly, 30 June 1788, in Dublin, Catherine, 2d da. of John (MEADE), 1st EARL OF CLANWILLIAM [I.], by Theodosia, da. and h. of Robert Hawkins MADILL. She, who was *b.* 7 Oct. 1770, *d.* in Ireland, 17 Feb. 1793, and was *bur.* at Powerscourt. He *m.* secondly, 9 Feb. 1796, at Dalgenny, co. Wicklow, Isabella, da. of the Rt. Hon. William BROWNSLOW, of Lurgan, co. Armagh, by his second wife, Catherine, da. of Roger HALL, of Mount Hall, co. Down. He *d.* at Powerscourt, 19 July 1809, in his 47th year. Will pr. 1810. His widow *d.* 5 April 1848.

VII. 1809. 5. RICHARD (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 11 Sep. 1790; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 19 July 1809; REP. PEER [I.], 1821-23. He *m.* firstly, 6 Feb. 1813, at Dundalk House [I.], Frances Theodosia, 1st da. of Robert (JOCELYN), 2d EARL OF RODEN [I.], by his first wife, Frances Theodosia, da. of the Very Rev. Robert BLIGH. She, who was *b.* Aug. 1795, *d.* 10 May 1820, on board a Madeira packet. He *m.* secondly, Aug. 1822, Theodosia, da. of the Hon. Hugh HOWARD (yr. s. of Alice, *sun jure* COUSSESS of WICKLOW [I.]), by Catherine, da. of the Very Rev. Robert BLIGH, *usq.* He *d.* 9 Aug. 1823, in his 33d year. Will pr. 1824. His widow *d.* s.p. in Dublin, 31 Dec. 1836. Admon. March 1837.

III. 1825. 6. RICHARD (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT, &c. [I.], only s. and h. by first wife, *b.* 18 Jan. 1815; M.P. for Bath, 1837-41; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 9 Aug. 1823. He *m.*, 20 Jan. 1836, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Elizabeth Frances Charlotte, 1st da. of his maternal uncle, Robert (JOCELYN), 2d EARL OF RODEN [I.], by his first wife, Maria Frances Catherine, da. of Thomas (STAPLETON), LORD LE DESPESCHER. He *d.* 11 Aug. 1844, aged 29, at the Crown Hotel, Rochester. Will pr. April 1845. His widow, who was *b.* 13 Dec. 1813, *m.*, 2 May 1846, Frederick William Robert (STEWART), 3d MARQUESS OF LONDONDERRY [I.], who *d.* s.p., 25 Nov. 1872, aged 67. She *d.* 2 Sep. 1884, at 25 Upper Brook street, aged 70. Will pr. 10 Oct. 1884, above £44,000.

IX. 1844. 7 and 1. MERVYN (WINGFIELD), VISCOUNT POWERSCOURT and BARON WINGFIELD [1743/4] in the peerage of Ireland s. and h., *b.* 13 Oct. 1836, at Powerscourt Castle; *suc. to the*

I. 1885. *peerage* [I.], 11 Aug. 1844; ed. at Eton; was an officer in the 1st Life Guards, 1854-62; REP. PEER [I.] since Dec. 1865; K.P., 2 Aug. 1871. He was *cr.*, 27 June 1885, ("a Peer of the United Kingdom as BARON

("a) One of a dozen Baronies *cr.* in June and July 1885. See vol. iv, p. 235, note "a," sub "Hobhouse."

POWERSCOURT of Powerscourt, co. Wicklow. He m., 26 April 1864, at St. Geo. Har. sq., Julia, 1st da. of Thomas William (COKE), 2d EARL OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM, by his first wife, Juliana, da. of Samuel Charles WHITEHEAD. She was b. 4 Dec. 1844. $\overline{\text{—}}$

†

Family Estates.^(a)—These, in 1883, consisted of 40,986 acres in co. Wicklow; 11,941 in co. Wexford, and 631 in co. Dublin. Total 53,558 acres, worth £16,385 a year. *Principal Residence.* Powerscourt Castle, near Enniskerry, co. Wicklow.

POWICK or POWIK see POWYK.

POWIS, or POWYS.^(b)

On account of the importance of the *feudal Barony of Powis* some short notice of the holders thereof is here subjoined.

"The Barony or Lordship of Powys had its origin—not from conquest as the other Lordships Marcher [of Wales] had—but by the *submission* of the Princes of Upper Powys to the English Crown, and their consenting to hold their lands in *fealty* and *per Baroniam*."^(c)

Holders of the feudal Barony of Powis.

I. 1283.

1. OWEN AP GRIFFIN (*styled de la Pole*),

PRINCE OF UPPER POWIS, s. and h. of GRIFFIN AP GWYNWYNYW, Prince of the same (1218-83) by Hawise, da. of John LE STRANGE, of Ness and Cheswardine, *succ.* his father in 1283, in which year, at the Parl. held at Shrewsbury, he resigned to the King and his successors his name and crown of a Prince (*nomen et circulum Principatus*) and his lands, receiving the latter back to be held in *free Baronage of England*,^(d) thus becoming feudal Lord of Powis. He m. his first cousin, Joanna, da. of Sir Roger CONBER, of Wattleburgh and Moreton Corbet, by his first wife, Katharine (or Ida), da. of John LE STRANGE. He d. before 15 Oct. 1293. *Inq. post mortem.* His widow m. Sir Roger THOMWYKE, of Cannock, co. Stafford, who was living 1319. She was living, as his widow, in 1338.

(a) In 1788, on the death of the 3d Viscount, these were said to be worth £14,000 a year.

(b) The *Principality of Powis*, which was inherited by Mervyn, 3d s. of Roderic the Great, Prince of all Wales, at his father's death, in 877, was the country above the Wye, comprehending Montgomeryshire, parts of Shropshire, and of the counties of Merioneth, Brecknock, Denbigh, and Radnor. Like the Princes of South Wales "they held of the crown of *Abecffro*," i.e., they were subject to the Princes of North Wales. In 1129 the Principality was divided into "*Lower Powis*" and "*Upper Powis*" (or "*Powis Gwynwyn*") this last (to which *only* this notice relates) consisting of 13 "*commotes*" or Lordships all of which save two (one in Merionethshire and one in Radnorshire) were in Montgomeryshire. See an admirable account of "The Princes of Upper Powis" by Rev. the Hon. G. T. O. Bridgeman in the "*Montgomeryshire Collections*," vol. i, 1868.

(c) See a very able article on "The feudal Barons of Powis" by Morris C. Jones in the "*Montgomeryshire Collections*," vol. i, pp. 237-423, from which most of the facts given in the text have been taken. See also a review of the same, by J. G. Nichols, in the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. vi, pp. 97-124.

(d) His predecessors (more especially his father) may in some sense be considered as in the position of English feudal Barons, but "it is difficult to fix upon the precise period when they [the Princes of Upper Powis] can be said to have definitely acknowledged the supremacy of the English crown—they asserted their Princely prerogatives whenever circumstances permitted, but whenever adversity overtook them they forthwith claimed English protection and submitted themselves to the foreign yoke." According to the Owen MS. (1) MEREDITH AP ELATHIN, Prince of Powis, 1073-1129, "yielded himself to hold the same of the Kings of England in

II. 1293. 2. GRIFFIN AP OWEN (*styled de la Pole*), *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, only s. and h., aged about three years at his father's death.⁽¹⁾ He m. Ela, da. of Katharine DE AUDLEY. He d. under age and s.p. June 1309. *Inf. post mortem*. His widow m. before 12 Dec. 1309, James DE PERCINS, and was living 1310.

III. 1309. 3. HAWYSE (*Gaulard* "the Hardy"), sister and h., b. July 1291, m. in 1309 John DE CHERLETON, who, in her right, became *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, and who was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD CHERLETON) from 1313 to 1353, by She d. before him. He d. 1353, aged 65. See fuller account of him under "CHERLETON" Barony, *cr.* 1313.

IV. 1353. 4. JOHN (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, s. and h. He d. 1369.

V. 1360. 5. JOHN (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, s. and h., who was sum. to Parl. (1362-73) by writs directed "de Cherleton de Powys,"⁽²⁾ whereby he is by some considered as having obtained a new peerage dignity of the name of "POWYS." He d. 13 July 1374.

See fuller account
under "CHERLETON"
Barony *cr.* 1313.

chiefs and was therefore *cr.* LORD POWYS by Henry I.³ This statement is however unsupported by any other testimony. His second son (who d. *v.c.* in 1125) (2) "GRIFFIN AP MEREDITH is said to have submitted with his father to Henry I. and to have been called by him to his Baronial Parliaments. (*York's Royal Tribes*; Pennant's *Tour*) but this is doubtful." [See Bridgeman's "Princes of Upper Powys."] It is even stated in "*Pennant*" that he "was *cr.* LORD POWYS by the said Henry I. and made a Baron of Parl. of England," but is to be remembered that his father and not he himself was Prince of Powis (3) OWEN AP GRIFFIN, Prince of Upper Powis, 1129-1197 (son of the above Griffith and successor (as to *Upper Powis*) to his grandfather abovenamed) attended the summons of Henry II. to a Parl. held at Oxford in 1177 to confer on the affairs of Wales (4) GWILGWYNWYD AP OWEN, Prince of Upper Powis, 1197-1218 (s. and h. of the above) whose contests with and submission to the Princes of North Wales at one time, and to the Kings of England at another time, are innumerable. Having in 1207 attended a Council at Shrewsbury he was made prisoner and not released till in 1208 he covenanted to serve King John "de se et de terra sua in perpetuum" (5) GRIFFIN AP GWILGWYNWYD, Prince of Upper Powis, 1218-1283 (s. and h. of the above) whose lands during his long minority were conceded by the King of England "as his *feudal superior*" to the custody of Llewellyn, Prince of North Wales. In 1241 he had seizin of his lands, the King receiving his homage. Like his father, he alternated between allegiance to the Princes of North Wales or to the Kings of England. In 1255, however, he broke altogether from North Wales "his territory was placed under English protection, and from this time forward, even if not before, it can be said that his *Principality of Powys* may be regarded as an English Barony, held under the crown of England like any other Lordship Marcher." Finally (6) OWEN DE LA POLE, Prince of Upper Powis, 1283 (his s. and h.) after the final subjugation of Wales, surrendered the Principality to hold it of the Kings of England (Princes of Wales) in free Baronage, as stated in the text. The crown of Powis, called "The crown of Mathraval" was, of old, held (as stated on p. 291, note "b") of the "Crown of Aberffrow" i.e., that of North Wales, the rights of which crown had already devolved on the Kings of England.

(1) There appears some confusion as to the exact date of his birth, stated in the inquest to have been in the spring of 1291; possibly 1291/2, as his sister seems undoubtedly to have been born in July 1291.

(2) Doubtless he owed his writ to the fact of the Lordship of Powis being his wife's inheritance, whence it has been argued that the Barony ought to be that of Powis. By the same argument, however, the Barony of Say ought to be attributed to John Falvailey and William Heron who doubtless owed their respective Baronies (1383 and 1393) to having married the *avo jure* Baroness Say, and so in many other instances.

(3) The writs to his father and grandfather did not contain the words "*de Powys*."

See fuller account under "Cherleton" in "Barony of Powis" cr. 437.

See fuller particulars under "Grey de Powis" Barony cr. 437.

- VI. 1374. 6. JOHN (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, feudal Lord of Powis, s. and h., who like his father was sum. to Parl. as "*Cherleton de Powys*." He d. s.p. 1401.
- VII. 1401. 7. EDWARD (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, feudal Lord of Powis, br. and h., who also was sum. to Parl. as "*Cherleton de Powys*." K.G. He d. s.p.m., 14 March 1420/1.
- VIII. 1421. 8. JOHN GREY, *Earl of Tankerville*,^(a) in Normandy (s. or 31 Jan. 1418/9, Hereditary Grand Chamberlain of Normandy; a distinguished warrior in the French wars; Captain of Mount; Governor of Tonnyay; K.G. circa 1419; having m. Joan, 1st da. and coheir of Edward (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON above-named, became in her right feudal Lord of Powis.^(b) He, however, survived his father in law but eight days, being slain in the battle of Beaugé, 22 March 1420/1.^(c) but said to have been bur. at Welshpool. His widow (the heiress of Powis) d. 1425.
- IX. 1425. 9. HENRY GREY, *Earl of Tankerville*, &c., in Normandy, s. and h., who, on the death of his mother, in 1425, became feudal Lord of Powis and as "*Dominus de Powys*" was knighted at Whitsontide 1425/6. In 1442 he received livery of his lands. He was never sum. to Parl. He m. Antigone, illegit. da. of Humphrey (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER. He d. 13 Jan. 1449/50. Admon. 25 March 1450, at Lambeth.
- X. 1450. 10. RICHARD GREY, by descent *Earl of Tankerville*, &c., in Normandy (but who since the loss of that territory appears to have disused such style) feudal Lord of Powis, s. and h., aged 14 at the death of his father. He was attainted in 1459 by Henry VI. but appears to have been sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD GREY DE POWIS) by Edward IV. and to have been the "*Dux de Powys*" who was there present 12 Dec. 1461, having perhaps been (tho' he would then have been under age) one of the Lords who swore fealty to Henry VI. in 1455.^(d) He d. 1466.
- XI. 1466. 11. JOHN GREY, feudal Lord of Powis, s. and h., aged six in 1466. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron, LORD GREY DE POWIS, from 15 Nov. 1482, to 16 Jan. 1497. He d. 1497.
- XII. 1497. 12. JOHN (GREY), LORD GREY DE POWIS, feudal Lord of Powis, s. and h. He d. a minor, aged 19, in 1504.
- XIII. 1504. 13. EDWARD (GREY), LORD GREY DE POWIS, feudal Lord of Powis, s. and h. He d. s.p. legit.^(e) 2 July 1551. At his death the *Barony of Grey de Powys* cr. by writ of 1482 or by any earlier writ fell into abeyance and still so continues.

^(a) Tankerville (Tancerville or Tanquerville) was a French Countship, 1300, 1532 and 1670 (See Gourdon des Genoulles's "*Dict. des Fiefs*," Paris, 1862), and was also an Anglo-French Earldom granted by Henry V. of which the patent is printed in "*Vincent on Brooke*," p. 566, it being granted to heirs male of the body of the grantee by the service of rendering a bassinet ("*unum basinet*," i.e., an helmet), annually to the King at the Castle of Rouen on the feast of St. George. *Norman Rolls*, 6 Hen. V. Tanquerville was lost to the English Dominion in 1449.

^(b) The title of "*Powys*" was also assumed by John (Tiptoft), Lord Tiptoft, the husband of Joyce Cherleton, the other coheir. Their s. and h. is called "*Lord Tiptoft and Powys*" in the patent of 1449 creating him Earl of Worcester.

^(c) As to this date see an elaborate note in the "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 101.

^(d) See "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. vi, pp. 102 and 114; "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. viii, pp. 183-185 and also on p. 340 of M. C. Jones' treatise. See note "c," p. 291.

^(e) For an account of his illegit. issue see "*Her. and Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 103 (note) and

XIV. 1551, EDWARD GREY, *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, illegit. son^(a)
to of the above Lord, by Jane,^(b) da. of Sir Lewis OWRELL, and
1587, (failing lawful issue) universal heir by his said father's will, 11
June 1544. He came of age in 1568 when he conveyed lands,
worth £500 a year, to Edward Kynaston on his assigning him "all his right as heir
at law of the said Edward Grey, Lord Powes, to the other estates." In 1587 he
alienated the Lordship and Castle of Powis to Sir Edward Herbert as mentioned
below. After this sale he is called "of Buildwas," Salop. He m. Cresagon,
da. of John GIFFARD, of Chillington, co. Stafford, by whom (besides four
daughters) he had five sons.

XV. 1587. 1. THE HON. SIR EDWARD HERBERT, 2d s. of William,
1st EARL OF PEMBROKE (so cr. 1551) by his 1st wife, Anne, da. of
Sir Thomas PAKS, having purchased, in 1587, Red Castle (formerly Poole and
afterwards Powis Castle) and the district of Powisland from Edward Grey above-
named, became *feudal* LORD OF POWIS. He m. Mary, da. and h. of Thomas
STANLEY, of Standon, Herts, Master of the Mint in 1570. He d. 23 March 1594.

XVI. 1594. 2. WILLIAM HERBERT, *feudal* LORD OF POWIS, s. and
h. On 2 April 1629, he was cr. BARON POWIS of Powis, co.
Montgomery, which dignity (together with the Earldom of Powis, cr. 1674, and
the Marquessate of Powis, cr. 1687), was held by his issue till 1748, during which
period all *feudal* Lordships ceased. See "Powis" Barony, cr. 1629; cr. 1748.

POWIS, or POWYS

(assumed title of.^(c))

(1) JOHN (DE TIPTOFT), LORD TIPTOFT (1426) having m. Joyce, 2d
and yst. da. and coheir of Edward (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, or LORD
CHERLETON DE POWYS, above-named, assumed the title of Powys *concurrently* with
his wife's nephew, Henry Grey, above-named. On 23 Feb. (1427/8), 3 Hen. VI,
he, as Steward of the King's house, signs a document as "John, Lord TIPTOFT AND
OF POWYS,"^(d) and in (1440-41), 19 Hen. VI, he is called "*Dans de Tiptot et de
Powes, Baro.*"^(e) He d. 1443. His widow d. 22 Sep. 1446.

(2) JOHN (DE TIPTOFT), LORD TIPTOFT, their son and heir, when cr. Earl of
Worcester, 16 July 1449, is styled in the patent of that creation "*Jehanues, Baro
Tiptot et de Powys.*" See fuller account under "Tiptoft" Barony, cr. 1426. On
the death s.p. of the Earl's only son in 1485 the representation devolved on the
four sisters and coheirs of the 1st Earl. Of these one was the mother of

(3) EDWARD (SUTTON), LORD DUDLEY, 1487-1531, who, in the epitaph to two
of his children (1501 and 1504) in Himley church, is called "*Lord Dudley and
Powes.*" He had suc. to the outer ward of Pool [Powis] Castle which had
belonged to Lord Tiptoft. These two "separated wardes" are mentioned in
Leland's "*Miscerary*" who states that "the one was the Lord Duddelay's, now
both belong to the Lord Powys."^(d)

p. 118, which corrects an error in Mr. Jones' valuable treatise. See note "c,"
p. 291.

(*) See note "c," p. 292.

(b) She subsequently m. John Herbert who thence in 1568 is styled of Red [i.e.,
Powis] Castle. They were living 1596 when she subscribes a letter to Edward
Kynaston as his "kinewoman Jane Powys."

(c) See also under "GREY DE POWIS."

(d) "Her and Gen.," vol. iv, pp. 115 and 116.

(e) "Coll. Top. et Gen.," vol. viii, pp. 183-185, where the learned writer (Francis
Townsend, Windsor Herald), justly remarks, "In fact both Tiptoft and Grey
used the title of Lord Powis at the same time."

POWIS and POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE.

Barony. *J.* SIR WILLIAM HERBERT, of Powis Castle,^(a) co. Mont-

I. 1629. gomery, was s. and h. of the Hon. Sir Edward HERBERT, of the same, by Mary, da. and h. of Thomas STANLEY, of Standon, co. Hertford, Master of the Mint, which Edward was 2d s. of William (HERBERT),

EARL OF PEMBROKE, *co. cr.* 1551. He was b. about 1573; *see* his father, 2d March 1593; *K.B.*, 23 July 1604; Counsellor of Wales, 1608, and again 1633, and was *cr.*, 2 April 1629, BARON POWIS of Powis,^(b) co. Montgomery. He was Constable of Radnor Castle, &c., 1631. He m., before 1600, Eleanor, 3d da. of Henry (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, by Katharine, da. and coheir of John (NEVILL), LORD LATIMER. She d. 21 Oct. 1650, and was *bur.* at Hackney, co. Midd., in the vault of the Lady Latimer, her maternal grandmother. Funeral certifi. in Coll. of Arms. He d. 7 March and was *bur.* 21 June 1656, at Hendon, co. Midd., aged about 83.

II. 1655/6. *2.* PERCY (HERBERT), BARON POWIS, only s. and h., *b.* before 1600; M.P. for Shaftesbury, 1621-22; knighted, 7 Nov. 1622, at Theobald's *cr.* a *Baronet* as "of Ruilecastle,^(c) co. Montgomery," 16 Nov. 1632, being three days before his marriage; Counsellor of Wales, 1633; *see* to the peerage, 7 March 1655/6. He m., 19 Nov. 1622, at St. Andrew's, Undershaft, London, Elizabeth, sister (whose issue became coheir) of William, 1st EARL OF CHAYEN, 1st surr. da. of Sir William CHAYEN, sometime Lord Mayor of London, by Elizabeth, sister of Sir George WHITMORE, also sometime Lord Mayor of London. She was *bur.* 7 Jan. 1599/1600, at St. Antholin's, London. He d. 19 Jan. 1667. Will pr. 1667.

III. 1667. *3* and *1.* WILLIAM (HERBERT), BARON POWIS, only

Barldom. s. and h., *b.* about 1629; *see* to the peerage, 19 Jan. 1667. He

I. 1674. was *cr.*, 4 April 1674, EARL OF POWIS, co. Montgomery; was imprisoned in the Tower for five years, 1679-84, on suspicion of the "Popish plot," his wife being also so imprisoned for some months^(d) Nov. 1679 to Feb. 1680; P.C., 1638; was *cr.*,

Marquessate. 24 March 1687,^(e) VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY and MARQUESS OF POWIS; L. Lieut. of Cheshire, Feb. to Dec. 1688.

I. 1687. He remained faithful to James II. whom he accompanied into

France^(f) and by whom (after his dethronement) he was *cr.* about 1689 *Marquess of Montgomery and Duke of Powis* as also P.O. [L] and L. Steward and Chamberlain to the Household, both in 1690, and *K.G.* in April 1692. He was, 9 Oct. 1689, outlawed by the English Government.^(g) He m., 2 Aug. 1664, at St. Giles's in the fields, Elizabeth, yr. da. of Edward (SOMERSET), 2d MARQUESS OF WORCESTER, by his first wife, Elizabeth, da. of Sir William DONNEN. She, who was appointed Governess to the children of James II. in June 1688, continued in that office till her death at St. Germain's-en-laye March 1690/1^(h) and was *bur.* there.⁽ⁱ⁾ He d. there, 2 June 1690, aged about 70, and was *bur.* there.^(j) Admon. 22 March 1723.

(a) Powis, anciently called Poole or Red Castle, the seat of the family of Cherleton and of Grey of Powis, was purchased by Lord Powis's father, Sir Edward Herbert, in 1587, from Edward Grey, feudal Lord of Powis, as above stated.

(b) See "*Creations, 1483-1640*," in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. This creation is often (tho' erroneously) said to have been "Powis of Powis Castle."

(c) Burnet speaks of her as "a zealous, managing Papist."

(d) This is one of the 10 English Peerages *cr.* by James II. for a list of which see vol. iii, p. 78, note "a," *sub* "Derwentwater."

(e) He was one of the six noblemen (of whom Henry (Jermyn) Baron Dover was another) exempted from pardon in 1690.

(f) Some of his estates, including Powis Castle, were granted in 1690 to one of King William's Dutch favourites, the Earl of Rochfort, but they appear to have been restored to his son. He is sometimes said to have been attainted whereby his titles would have been forfeited, but such does not appear to have been the case.

(g) Luttrell's diary, 16 March 1690/1. She is also said to have d. "shortly before 7 April 1691," while yet another date assigned to her death is 11 March 1693.

(h) "Collins," vol. i, p. 237, *sub* "Beaufort."

(i) Macaulay says of him that he was "a sincere Roman Catholic and yet generally

Marquessate
and Earldom.

II.

Barony.

IV.

1696.

2 and 4. WILLIAM (HERBERT), MARQUESS OF POWIS, &c., also *titular Duke of Powis*, &c., a. and h., b. about 1685; styled LORD HERBERT, 1674-87, and VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY, 1687-96; was Page of Honour to James II. at the Coronation, 23 April 1685; Col. of a Regt. of Foot, 1687-88; a prisoner in the Tower, May to Nov. 1689, a reward being offered for his apprehension in 1690 and 1696; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 2 June 1696, and was *outlawed* Dec.

following and imprisoned till June 1697, being again arrested in 1715, but eventually restored to his estates,^(a) and came to Park, 8 Oct. 1722, as Marquess of Powis. He m. about 1695 Mary, 1st surv. da. and coheir of Sir Thomas PRESTON, 3d Bart., of Furness, co. Lancaster, by Mary, da. of Chas. (MOLYNEUX), 3d VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY OF MARYBOROUGH [1]. She d. 8 and was bur. 11 Jan. 1723/4, at Hendon, co. Mdx. He d. 22 and was bur. 23 Oct. 1745, at Hendon, aged about 50. Will dat. 6 April 1742, pr. 1748.

Marquessate
and Earldom.

III.

Barony.

V.

1745,

to

1747/8.

3 and 5. WILLIAM (HERBERT), MARQUESS OF POWIS [1687], EARL OF POWIS [1674], VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY [1687], and BARON POWIS [1629], also a Baronet [1622], also *titular Duke of Powis* and *Marquess of Montgomery*, a. and h., b. about 1698; styled VISCOUNT (*titular Marquess of*) MONTGOMERY till he *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 22 Oct. 1745. He d. unm. 8 and was bur. 15 March 1747/8, at Hendon afd., aged about 50, when *all*

his honours became extinct. Will dat. 28 April 1747, to 6 Feb. 1747/8, entered on the Close Rolls, 19 Geo. II.

Earldom.

IV.

Barony.

VI.

1748.

1. HENRY ARTHUR HERBERT, of Oakley Park, co. Montgomery, a. and h. of Francis HERBERT, of the same, by Dorothy, da. of John OLDRURY, of London, was b. about 1703; *succ. his father*, 1719; was M.P. for Bletchingley, 1724-27, and for Ludlow, 1727-43; Treasurer to the Prince of Wales, 1737-38; was *cr.*, 21 Dec. 1743,^(b) BARON HERBERT OF CHIRBURY, co. Salop; Col. in the army, 1745, in which he finally, 1772, became General; Recorder of Ludlow, 1747. He was *cr.*, 27 May 1748, ^(c) BARON POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE, co. Montgomery, VISCOUNT LUDLOW, of co. Salop, and EARL

allowed by candid Protestants to be an honest man and a good Englishman," and that he "was an eminent member of the British aristocracy, and his countrymen disliked him as little as they disliked any conspicuous Papist."

(a) He sold Powis house at the north corner of the west side of Linc. Inn fields in May 1705, for £7,000, to the Duke of Newcastle. It had been rebuilt (after being burnt down 26 Oct. 1684) by his father. He appears to have already built Powis house in Great Ormond street where he was living 1708.

(b) Richard Herbert, of Oakley Park afd., the paternal grandfather of the grantee, m. Florence, yst. sister (whose issue became in 1821 coheir) of Henry (Herbert), 4th and last Baron Herbert of Chirbury of the creation of 1629 which became *extinct* in 1691. A second creation in 1694 of a Barony of that name had become *extinct* in 1738.

(c) The relationship of the grantee to the former Earls of Powis was exceedingly remote. According to the tabular pedigree in Edmondson's *Peerage*, p. 264, he was 8th in descent from Sir William ap Thomas, the common ancestor of himself, of the Earls of Pembroke, (*cr.* 1551), and of the Earl of Powis, both of which Earls descended from Richard Herbert, a bastard son of William Herbert, Earl of Pembroke (of the older [1468] creation) who was the elder son of the said William ap Thomas, while the grantee of 1748 derived from Sir Richard Herbert, a younger br. of the last mentioned Earl. It is to be observed that the grantee obtained the title of Powis three years *before* he married the heiress of the late Marquess (Earl and Baron) of that name.

OF POWIS, co. Montgomery, being (the next year) cr., 16 Oct. 1749, BARON HERBERT OF CHIRBURY AND OF LUDLOW, co. Salop, with, in that case, a *spec.* was failing heirs male of his body, to his br., Richard Herbert, and to r. Francis Herbert, of Ludlow, Esq. He was Comptroller of the Household, May to Nov. 1761; Treasurer of the Household, 1761-65; P.C., 1761; L. Lieut. of co. Montgomery, 1761, of co. Salop, 1764. He m., 20 March 1751, Barbara, posthumous da. and h. of Lord Edward HERBERT, by Henrietta, da. of James (WALDENHAY), 1st EARL WALDENHAY, which Edward was only br. to William, 3d and last MARQUESS OF POWIS. He d., 10 Sep. 1772, aged about 70, and was bur. at Welshpool. Will pr. Oct. 1772. His widow who was 4, 24 June 1735, d. about 1756. Admon. March 1786.

Earldom.	}	2. GEORGE EDWARD HENRY ARTHUR (HERBERT), EARL OF POWIS [1748], VISCOUNT LUDLOW [1748],	
V.		1772,	BARON HERBERT OF CHIRBURY [1748], BARON POWIS OF
Barony.		to	POWIS CASTLE [1748], and BARON HERBERT OF CHIRBURY
VII.		1801.	AND LUDLOW [1749], s. and h., b. 7 July 1755, at Finchley, co. Midd., and bap. there the 8th; styled VISCOUNT LUDLOW till he <i>inc. to the peerage</i> , as above, 11 Sep. 1772;

Recorder of Ludlow, 1776; L. Lieut. of co. Montgomery, 1776, and of co. Salop, 1798; Col. Montgomeryshire Militia, 1778, and of the 1st Salop Militia, 1798. He d. unm., 16 Jan. 1801, at the York House Hotel, Albemarle street, aged 45, when all his honours became extinct. Will pr. 1801.

Earldom.	}	1. EDWARD (CLIVE), BARON CLIVE OF PLASSY	
VI.		1804.	[I.] co. Clare s. and h. of Robert, 1st BARON CLIVE OF
Barony.			PLASSY, [I.] (so cr. 15 March 1762) the celebrated Gov. and
VIII.			Commander in the East Indies, by Margaret, da. of Edmund

MASKELYNE, was b. 7 March 1754, in the parish of St. Geo. the Martyr, co. Midd.; ed. at Eton; M.P. for Ludlow, 1774-94, supporting Fox's East India Bill in 1783; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as above, 23 Nov. 1774; Lord Lieut. of Salop and Col. of the Salop Militia, 1775-98; Recorder of Shrewsbury, 1775, and of Ludlow, 1801; Col. in the army during service, 1779; Member of the Board of Agriculture, 1798; was cr., 13 Aug. 1794, BARON CLIVE OF WALCOT, co. Salop; Gov. of Madras, 1797-1803; received the thanks of Parl., 3 May 1804, for his services during the Malabar war. Having m., 7 May 1784 (at her father's house in Hertford street, St. Geo. Han. sq.), Henrietta Antonia, 4th but only surv. sister and (in 1801) sole heir (inheriting all the family estates) of George Edward Henry Arthur (HERBERT), 2d EARL OF POWIS, next abovenamed, he was himself cr., 14 May 1804, BARON POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE, co. Montgomery, BARON HERBERT OF CHIRBURY, co. Salop, VISCOUNT CLIVE OF LUDLOW, and EARL OF POWIS; P.C., 1805; L. Lieut. of Salop (2d time), 1804, and of co. Montgomery, 1804-30; nom. Viceroy of Ireland, 16 Nov. 1805, but never went over; Col. South Salop Militia, 1809. His wife, who was b. 3 Sep. 1758, d. 3 June 1830, in her 72d year, at Walcot co. Salop. He d. 16 May 1839, aged 85, at 45 Berkeley square. (*) Will pr. July 1839.

Earldom.	}	2. EDWARD HERBERT (HERBERT, formerly	
VII.		1839.	CLIVE), EARL OF POWIS, &c., s. and h., b. 22 March 1785;
Barony.			styled VISCOUNT CLIVE, 1804-39; ed. at St. John's Coll.,
IX.			Cambridge; M.A., 1806; cr. L.L.D., 6 July 1835; M.P. for Ludlow in eleven successive Parls., 1806-39, supporting the Conservative party. By Royal lic., 9 March 1807, he took the name of Herbert (his mother's patronymic) in

lieu of that of Clive, in accordance with the will of his maternal uncle; a member of the Roxburgh Club, 1828, of which he became President in 1835; L. Lieut. of Montgomeryshire, 1830, receiving the thanks of the Home Sec. in May 1839 for his activity

(*) "Remarkable for physical vigour. Though he spent some years in India and lived freely he might be seen, when almost 80, digging in his garden at six o'clock a.m. in his shirt sleeves. He was apparently well the day before his death." [Ann. Reg. 1839.]

in suppressing the Chartist riots; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 16 May, taking his seat, 14 June 1839. He distinguished himself by successfully opposing (1843-46) the scheme for the union of the two Sees of St. Asaph and Bangor^(*) and was in 1847 placed on the commission for considering the state of the English and Welsh Bishoprics; was *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 20 June 1844; **K.G.**, 12 Dec. 1844; Col. Com. Montgomeryshire Militia, 1846. He *m.*, 2 Feb. 1818, at the chapel in Lambeth Palace, Lucy, da. of James (Graham), 3d DUKE OF MONTROSE (S.), by his second wife, Caroline Maria, da. of George (MONTAGU), 4th DUKE OF MANCHESTER. He *d.* 17 Jan. 1848, aged 62, at Powis Castle, being accidentally shot, by his eldest son, while pheasant-shooting. Will *pr.* April 1848. His widow, who was *b.* 25 Sep. 1793, at Buchanan, in Scotland, *d.* 16 Sep. 1875, aged 82, at Walcot *nsd.*

Earldom.

VIII.

Barony.

X.

1848.

3. EDWARD JAMES (HERBERT), EARL OF POWIS, *Sec.*, s. and h., *b.* 5 Nov. 1818, at Pershore, co. Worcester; styled VISCOUNT CLIVE, 1839-48; *ed.* at Eton and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; *cr.* LL.D., 4 July 1842; M.P. for North Salop 1842-48; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 17 Jan. 1848; Lieut. Col. South Salop Yeomanry, 1848; *cr.* D.C.L. of Oxford, 24 June 1857; High Steward of the

Univ. of Cambridge, 1868; L. Lieut. of Montgomeryshire, 1877. He *d.* *unn.* at 45 Berkeley square, *nsd.*, 7 May 1891, aged 73, and was *bur.* at Welshpool. Will *pr.* at £196,988 gross and £162,452 net.

Earldom.

IX.

Barony.

XI.

1891.

4. GEORGE (HERBERT), EARL OF POWIS [1804], VISCOUNT CLIVE, OF LUDLOW [1804], BARON CLIVE OF WALCOT [1794], BARON HERBERT OF CHIRGBURY AND BARON POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE [1804], also BARON CLIVE OF PLASSEY [1762], in the peerage of Ireland, nephew and h., being s. and h. of Lieut.-Gen. the Rt. Hon. Sir Percy Egerton HERBERT, **K.C.B.**, by Mary, da. and h. of William

Thomas PETTY-FITZ MAURICE, styled EARL OF KELLY, which Percy (who *d.* 7 Oct. 1876, aged 54) was next br. of the late Earl. He was *b.* 24 June 1862; *ed.* at Eton and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge. He *m.*, 21 Aug. 1890, at St. Geo. Han-sq., Violet Ida Evelyn, 2d da. and coheir of Sackville George (LANE-FOX), LORD COTEING, by Mary, da. of Reginald CURTIS. She was *b.* 1 June 1865.

PERCY ROBERT HERBERT, styled VISCOUNT CLIVE, 1st s. and h. ap. *b.* 2 Dec. 1892.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1888, consisted of 23,545 acres in co. Montgomery; 26,986 in Salop; 19 in Radnorshire, and 9 in Denbighshire. Total 60,559 acres, worth £57,024 a year. *Principal Residences.* Powis Castle, near Welshpool, co. Montgomery, and Walcot, near Ludbury, North Salop.

POWIS CASTLE.

i.e., "POWIS OF POWIS CASTLE, co. Montgomery," Barony (Herbert), *cr.* 1748, with the EARLDOM OF POWIS, which see; *cr.* 1801.

i.e. "Powis of Powis Castle, co. Montgomery," Barony (Clive), *cr.* 1804, with the EARLDOM OF POWIS, which see.

(*) These exertions made him very popular with the clergy. A sum of £5,000 was expended (as a testimonial to him) in founding Powis exhibitions at Oxford and Cambridge for Welsh students about to take Holy Orders. He was an unsuccessful candidate for the Chancellorship of the Univ. of Cambridge in 1847 against H.R.H. the Prince Consort who had just distinguished himself by "inventing a hat" (for military uniform) which in the squibs of the period was contrasted with his opponent having "rescued a mitre." See "*The Rival Candidates*" as also many squibs of like sort in a work entitled "*In Cap and Gown*," 2d edit., 1890, pp. 207-227. The Earl's portrait, by Grant, has been engraved by Cousins.

POWYK.

See "BEAUCHAMP OF POWYK, co. Worcester," Barony (*Beauchamp*), *cr.* 1447; *co.* 1496.

i.e., "BEAUCHAMP OF POWYK, co. Worcester," Barony (*Lygon*), *cr.* 1806; see "BEAUCHAMP" Earldom, *cr.* 1815.

POWYS, see POWIS.

POYNINGS, or POININGS.

Barony by Writ. 1. THOMAS DE POYNINGS,^(a) of Poynings and Crawley, co. SUSSEX, s. and h. of Sir Michael DE POYNINGS,^(b) of the same,^(c) by Margaret, his wife (living 1329), *succ.* his father in 1316. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD POYNINGS) 23 April (1337), 11 Ed. III. He m. Agnes, da. and coheir of Sir Richard de ROKESLEY, Seneschal of Poitou, by Joan, sister and h. of Bertram CRIOL. He was slain in the sea fight with the French, near Slays, in Oct. 1339. His widow, who was b. 1300, d. 1349, and was *bur.* at Poynings.

II. 1339. 2. MICHAEL (DE POYNINGS), LORD POYNINGS, s. and h., b. 1317, being aged 22 at his father's death; sum. to Parl. from 25 Feb. (1341/2), 16 Ed. III., to 24 Feb. (1367/8), 42 Ed. III. He was in the French wars from 1339; was *cr.* a Knight Banneret at Cressy, 1346; was at the surrender of Calais, 1347, and at Poitiers, 1356. He m. Joan, widow of Sir John DE MOLEYS. He d. 15 March 1368/9, aged 51, and was *bur.* at Poynings. Will dat. Autumn 1368,^(d) His widow d. 16 May following and was *bur.* there. Will dat. 11 May 1369.

III. 1368/9. 3. THOMAS POYNINGS, *de jure* LORD POYNINGS, s. and h., b. at Slaugham, co. Sussex, 19 April 1349, was never sum. to Parl. He was in the expedition to Flanders in 1375. He m. Blanche DE MOWBRAY. He d. s.p. 1375 and was *bur.* at St. Radigund's abbey. His widow m. Sir John DE WORTHE. She d. 1409 and was *bur.* at Poynings.

IV. 1375. 4. RICHARD (POYNINGS), LORD POYNINGS, br. and h., b. 1359, being aged 15 at his brother's death. He was sum. to Parl. from 7 Jan. (1382/3), 6 Ric. II., to 3 Sep. (1385), 9 Ric. II. He m. in 1375 Isabel, da. and h. of Sir Robert GREY,^(e) afterwards FITZ PAYNE (yr. s. of Richard, LORD GREY DE CODRON), by Elizabeth, sister of Guy (BRYAN), LORD BRYAN. He d. in the latter half of 1387, at Villalpando in Leon, in Spain, in the expedition to restore the

^(a) An account of the parish and family of Poynings is in the "*Sussex Arch. Collections*," vol. xv. (iii. of 2d Series), 1863, pp. 1-56. In it is a well worked up pedigree by W. D. Cooper, F.S.A.

^(b) This Michael was sum. with about 60 other persons, 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I. (in which year he *succ.* his father) to attend the King, but see vol. i, p. 259, note "c," sub "Basset de Sapcote," as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl. His mother, Isabel, was a considerable heiress, being da. and coheir of Robert D'Aguillon, of Perching, by Agatha, da. and coheir of Fulk de Beauf.

^(c) Sir Thomas de Poynings, yr. br. of this Michael, who was "at Stepney tournament 1309 [was] sum. to attend a great Council at Westm. 1324 (*Parl. writs.*)" See pedigree as in note "a" above.

^(d) There is this curious bequest therein "I demise to him, who may be my heir, a ruby ring which is the charter of my heritage of Poynings together with the helmet and armour which my father demised to me."

^(e) See as to this Robert vol. iii, p. 387, sub "Fitz Payne."

deposed King of Castile. Will dat. at Plymouth, 10 June 1387. His widow, who was one of the Ladies for whom, in 1386, *robes of the Order of the Garter* were prepared, was aged 30 and upwards, 12 June 1395, and *d.* 11 April 1394.

V. 1387. 5. ROBERT (the POYNINGS), LORD POYNINGS, only s. and h. *b.* 30 Nov. 1380, was sum. to Parl. from 25 Aug. (1404), 5 Hen. IV., to 13 Jan. (1414/5), 23 Hen. VI.^(a) He served in the French wars, and was, 25 June 1420, one of those appointed for the safe conduct of the Duke of Bourbon, when taken prisoner. He *m.* firstly, Isabel, or Elizabeth, da. of Reginald (Gingy), Lord GUY of BERTON. To her in 1397 a ring was presented by Richard II. He *m.* secondly, Margaret, widow of William Courtenay da. and h. of Thomas BICOMBE, of Westerham, co. Kent. He *d.* 2 Oct. 1416^(b). Admon. 27 Nov. 1416, at Lambeth. His widow *d.* 3 Nov. 1442 and was bur. at St. Martin's, London. Her *Test. p. mortem*, 27 Hen. VI.

VI. 1446. 6. ELEANOR, *de jure* *survive* BARONESS POYNINGS, (grand-) daughter and heir, being only *surv.* *d.* and h. of Sir Richard POYNINGS, by his second wife, Eleanor, Dow. Countess of ARUNDEL, da. of Sir John BERKELEY, which Richard was s. and h. ap. of the late Baron (by his first wife) but *d.* v.p. 1430. She *m.* (before Dec. 1446, directly after her grandfather's death) Sir HENRY PERCY, styled LORD PERCY, who *jure uxoris* was sum. to Parl. (v.p.) as LORD POYNINGS, from 12 Dec. (1446), 25 Hen. VI., to 26 May (1455), 33 Hen. VI., by writs directed "*Henricus de Percy, Ch'r., Dominus de Poyningis*." He *m.* his father, 23 May 1455, as EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND [1377], and LORD PERCY [1299]. He was slain at Towton 29 March 1461, aged 40, and attainted 1 Nov. following, when all his honours became forfeited. See fuller account of him under "Northumberland" Earlom, *cr.* 1377, sub. the 3d Earl. His widow, the *survive* Baronesse Poynings, who was aged 27 in 1442, *d.* 10 Feb. 1482.

VII. 1482. 7. HENRY (PERCY), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, s. and h. *b.* about 1449; is said to have been *cr.* EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, 25 March 1470, and was sum. to Parl. as such 19 Aug. 1472. The reversal of his father's attainder took place (1472-73), 12 and 13 Ed. IV., whereby he inherited the Earldom of Northumberland [1377], and became also LORD PERCY [1299]. By the death of his mother, 10 Feb. 1482, he became also LORD POYNINGS.

Since that date the Barony of Poynings has followed the devolutions of the Barony of Percy—See "PERCY" Barony, *cr.* 1299; *forfeited* 1572.

POYNINGS, or POININGS.

LUCAS DE POYNINGS, a *yt.* s. of Thomas, 1st LORD POYNINGS (so sum. in 1337) having *m.* Isabel, *de jure suo jure* (after 13 Nov. 1361), BARONESS ST. JOHN DE BASING, was, doubtless in her right sum. to Parl. as a Baron from 24 Feb. (1367/8), 42 Ed. III., to 20 Jan. (1374/5), 49 Ed. III., tho' as these writs were directed to him (simply) as "*Luce de Poyningis*," it may be contended that a new Barony (LORD POYNINGS) was thereby created. See "ST. JOHN DE BASING" Barony, *cr.* 1299, under the 4th holder thereof. The Barony of St. John de Basing fell into *abeyance* (together with this Barony of Poynings, if indeed it can be considered a separate Barony from that of St. John de Basing) 1428/9.

(a) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(b) Of his two *yr.* sons (both by the first wife) Edward was in Holy Orders, and in 1451, Master of Arundel College, while Robert, who *d.* 17 Feb. 1470, aged 50, left an only s. and h., the celebrated Sir Edward Poynings, K.G., Ch. Gov. of Ireland (who *d.* s.p. legit. 1522).

(c) See p. 85, note "a," and "Northumberland," as to other Baronies (Fitzpayne and Bryan) erroneously attributed to her.

POYNINGS, or POININGS.

- Barony** 1. **SIR THOMAS POYNINGS**, illegit. s. of Sir Edward
 L. 1511/5, **POYNINGS**,^(a) **K.G.**, the well known Ch. Gov. of Ireland,^(b) (d.
 to 1515, 29 Oct. 1522), distinguished himself in the war in France, was
 1515, Marshal of Calais 1510; was at the siege of Boulogne in 1511,
 being made Gov. thereof in 1515, and was *cr.* 20 Jan. 1544/5,
BARON POYNINGS.^(c) He m. Katharine, widow of George
RATCHEFF, elder of the two daas and coheirs,^(d) of John (MARNEY), 2d BARON MARNEY,
 by his first wife, Christian, da. and h. of Sir Roger NEWBURGH. He d. s.p. 18 Aug.
 1515, a few months after his elevation to the *peerage*, which became accordingly
extinct. Will dat. 16 Aug. 1515, pr. 18 March 1545/6. His widow long survived
 him. Her nuncup. will, without date, pr. 6 March 1581/2.

POYNTZ, or POINTZ.

- Barony by** 1. **SIR HUGH POYNTZ**, of Cory Malet, co. Somerset, s.
Writ. and h. of Nicholas POYNTZ, said to have been sum.^(a) to Parl., 15
 I. 1295, Hen. III. (1260-61), *suc.* his father (1273-73), 1 Ed. I., and having
 fought in the wars of Wales, Gascony, and Scotland, was sum. to
 Parl. as a Baron (LORD POYNTZ) from 24 June (1295), 23 Ed. I.,
 to 26 Aug. (1307), 1 Ed. II.^(b) His name as "*Hugo Poyntz, Dominus de Cory Malet*,"
 is affixed to the Barons' letter to the Pope in 1301.^(c) He m. Helewis, da. of
 William, and sister and coheir of William MALET, of Cory Malet afd.^(d) He d.
 (1307-08), 1 Ed. II.
- II. 1307-08. 2. **NICHOLAS (POYNTZ), LORD POYNTZ**, s. and h. was,
 v-p., in the Scotch wars, and was aged 30 at his father's death. He
 was sum. to Parl. from 4 March (1308-09), 2 Ed. II. to 16 June (1311), 4 Ed. II. He
 m. firstly Elizabeth, da. of Eudo La Zouche by Milicent MONTALT his wife.^(e) He
 m. secondly Maud. He d. (1311-12), 5 Ed. II. His widow m. Roger DE CHANOS
 before (1314-15), 8 Ed. II., when they were both living.^(f)
- III. 1311-12. 3. **HUGH (POYNTZ), LORD POYNTZ**, s. and h. by first
 wife: 18 years old at his father's death; sum. to Parl. from 20 Nov.
 (1317), 11 Ed. II., to 24 Feb. (1322-23), 17 Ed. III., tho' apparently he was dead some
 ten years previously; **K.B.** (1324-25), 18 Ed. II., having "an allowance of robes
 from the King as a Banneret."^(g) He m. Margaret, da. of William PAVLEY or
 PAYNLE, of Brooke, co. Wilts. He d. 13 Oct. (1333), 7 Ed. III.^(h) *Esch.* 11 Ed. III.⁽ⁱ⁾

^(a) See p. 300 note "b."

^(b) The famous Poyning's Act, passed by the Irish Parl. under his direction 13 Sep. 1494, enacted that all the former laws of England were to be of force in Ireland, and that no bill could be introduced into the Irish Parl. unless it had previously received the sanction of the Council of England. This act was repealed (with the English Declaratory Act of 6 Hen. I. and other obnoxious Irish Statutes) April 1782.

^(c) There was at the same time existing the Barony of Poyning, *cr.* (by writ) 1307.

^(d) Elizabeth, the other coheir m. Thomas (Howard), 1st Viscount Bindon.

^(e) See vol. iii, p. 20, note "a," *sub* Despenner, as to the writ of (1264), 49 Hen. III., being the first writ under which the creation of any Barony has been allowed.

^(f) Banks (*Bar. Angl. Conc.*) remarks that "the name of this Nicholas is omitted in Dugdale's *Lists of Summons* tho' it is contained in the writs of 2, 3, and 4 Ed. II."

^(g) See "*Nicholas*," pp. 761-809, for a full account of this letter.

^(h) *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. vii, p. 149.

⁽ⁱ⁾ According to Dugdale he m. "Elizabeth, da. of Milicent de Montalt (by William Le Zouche, her first husband), with whom he had the manor of Batecumbre in frank marriage;" but this seems a confusion for "Elizabeth, da. of Eudo La Zouche, and Milicent Montalt, his wife" (*Esch.* 21 Hen. VI., 45). See *Coll. Top. et Gen.*, *as above*.

^(k) Dugdale.

- IV. 1333. 4. NICHOLAS POYNTZ, *de jure*, LORD POYNTZ, s. and h.
to made proof of his age (1339-41), 14 Ed. III., when he did homage for
1360. his father's land: was knighted before (1353-51), 27 Ed. III., but
was never sum. to Parl. He d. a.p.m., probably about 1369, when
the Barony fell into abeyance.^(a)

PRESTON.

Viscountcy [S.] 1. SIR RICHARD GRAHAM, Bart., of Esk, and of

I. 1681. Netherby, co. Cumberland, s. and h. of Sir George Graham, 21
Bart. of the same, by Mary, da. of James (JONESTON), 1st EARL OF
HARTFELL, [S.], was b. 24 Sep. 1648 at Netherby; *sue.* his father in
the Baronetcy (cr. 29 March 1689) in 1657; was ed. at Westminster, and at Ch. Ch.,
Oxford; mat. 20 June 1664, aged 15; M.A., 4 Feb. 1666/7; Student of the Inner
Temple, 1664; M.P. for Cockermouth, 1675-81, and for co. Cumberland, 1685-87, having
been meanwhile cr. 21 May 1681, VISCOUNT PRESTON and LORD GRAHAM
OF ESK [S.], Ambassador to France, 1682; Sec. of State, and Master of the Ward-
robe 1688-89. He was cr. an English Peer by James II. about the time of his
dethronement^(b) as *Baron of Esk, or Baron Preston of Esk*, co. Cumberland, and
consequently claimed his writ, 11 Nov. 1689, but the House of Lords declared
the patent void, and ordered him to prison for his prescription. He was taken
prisoner 30 Dec. 1689, when about to join James II. in France, and was on 17 Jan.
1689/90 sentenced to death, having been found guilty of high treason, under the
designation of a Baronet^(c), when his English estates and his *Baronetcy* [S.] were
forfeited, but "the attainder could not affect his Scottish Peerage as no act of forfeiture
passed again him in Scotland."^(d) He was, however, subsequently, pardoned.^(e) He
m. 2 Aug. 1670, Anne, 2d da. of Charles (HOWARD), 1st EARL OF CARLISLE, by Anne,
da. of Edward (HOWARD), BARON HOWARD OF ESCRICK. He d. 22 Nov. 1695, and was
bur. at Nunnington, co. York, aged 47.^(f)

II. 1691. 2. EDWARD (GRAHAM), VISCOUNT PRESTON, *de.* [S.], 1st
surv. s. and h., ^(g) b. about 1678; *sue. to the peerage* [S.], 22 Nov. 1695;
mat. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.) 24 Nov. 1693. He m. 5 Jan. 1702/3, at York minister,

^(a) The coheirs were his two daughters and their lineal representatives. It appears
from an *Inq.*, 21 Hen. VI. (1442-43), that Amicia, one of these coheirs, m. John
Barry, and had an only child, William Barry, who d. a.p. before that date, and
that John de Newburgh, s. and h. of Sir John de Newburgh, by Margaret, the
other coheir, was then cousin and heir of the said Nicholas Poyntz. This John,
according to our present notions, would have been entitled to this Barony. His
descendants are set forth by Banks (*Bar. Angl. Conc.*) but a different account is
furnished by Courthope as follows:—"This Barony became vested in the h. of the
said Margaret [Newburgh] who in 1572 (according to a pedigree by the late Francis
Townsend, Esq., *Windor Herald*), was George Morton, of Estave, co. Kent, Esq., s.
s. and h. of Robert [Morton], s. and h. of another Robert [Morton], by Dorothy, da.
and eventually sole h. of Sir John Fitz James, Ch. Justice, temp. Hen. VIII., s. and
h. of John Fitz James, s. and h. of [another] John Fitz James, by Alice, sister of Sir
Roger Newburgh, and by failure of issue from her niece (Christian, wife of Sir John
Marney), sole h. of the said Sir John Newburgh and Margaret Poyntz."

^(b) See vol. i, p. 52, note "a," sub "Albemarle," for a list of "Jacobite Peerages."

^(c) State Trials, vol. xiv, p. 645.

^(d) Wood's "*Douglas*."

^(e) John Assheton who was apprehended and condemned with him, was executed
accordingly.

^(f) In the memoirs of Thomas, Earl of Ailesbury, he is spoken of as "an honest
man, but no knower of men, and was plausible towards all to an equality, and he was
thought more flattering than sincere . . . He had good learning and tolerable
parts, but gives so much to the bottle that it much dulled the good understanding
that God had endowed him with."

^(g) The eldest son, the Hon. Charles Graham, b. 1752, d. young and v.p., being bar.
17 June 1685 in Westm. Abbey.

Mary, da. and eventually sole heir of Sir Marmaduke DALTON,^(a) of Hawskell, co. York, by Barbara, da. of the Hon. Henry BELASYSE, s. and h. ap. of Thomas, 1st Viscount FALCONBERG OF HENKNOWLE. He *d.* at Nunnington in 1710 aged about 31 and was bur. there. Will dat. 5 Feb. 1706/7, pr. 4 Nov. 1734.^(b) His widow was living 1 Sept. 1757. Her will dat. 17 June 1751, directing her burial to be at Nunnington, pr. 18 Jan. 1759.

III. 1710. 3. CHARLES (GRAHAM), VISCOUNT PRESTON and LORD
to GRAHAM OF ESK [S.], only s. and h.; *b.* 25 March 1706; *suc. to the*
1738/9. *peerage* [S.] in 1710. He m. Anne, da. of Thomas Cox of London.
He *d.* s.p. 23 Feb. 1738/9, aged 32, and was bur. at Nunnington,
when the *peerage became extinct*.^(c) Admon. 23 March 1738/9, 17 April 1743, and
23 June 1750. His widow *d.* 11 Feb. 1744/5.^(d) Her will pr. 20 Feb. 1744/5,
by John Cox, of London, merchant, her brother, and again 28 April 1755.

See "STANLEY OF PRESTON, co. Lancaster," *Barony (Stanley)*,
cr. 1836.

PRESTON OF ARDSALLAGH.

i.e., "PRESTON OF ARDSALLAGH, co. Meath," Viscountcy [I] (*Ludlow*),
cr. 1760 with the EARLDOM OF LUDLOW [I], which see; *ex.* 1842.

PRESTON OF DINGWALL, see DINGWALL.

PRESTON OF GORMANSTON, see GORMANSTON.

PRESTOUN.

i.e., "DOUGLAS OF BOKKILL, PRESTOUN, AND ROBERTOUN" *Barony*
[S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1703, with the DUKEDOM OF DOUGLAS [S.], which see; *ex.* 1761.

PRIMROSE.

i.e., "PRIMROSE AND DALMENY," *Barony* [S.] (*Primrose*), *cr.* 1700,
with the VISCOUNTCY OF ROSEBURY [S.]; again *cr.* 1703 with the EARLDOM OF
ROSEBURY [S.], which see.

^(a) "Madam Dorton; her fortune £1,200" according to Luttrell's "*Diary*,"
20 Oct. 1702.

^(b) On the orig. will is a note that testator "*d.* at Nunnington, co. York, in the
year 1710."

^(c) The estates went to his two aunts, both of whom *d.* s.p. (one in 1753 and the
other in 1757), when they devolved on Robert Graham, who thus became of Netherby.
He was a younger son of William Graham, Dean of Wells (1704), yr. br. of the 1st Lord
Preston. This Robert, who *d.* 2 Feb. 1782, aged 72, was father of James Graham
cr. a Baronet, as "of Netherby" 28 Dec 1782. The representation of the Baronetcy *cr.*
1620, devolved however on the descendants of the Rev. Charles Graham, elder son of
the said Dean of Wells, and, accordingly, the Rev. William Graham, s. and h. of the said
Charles, appears to have not only assumed such title (in spite of the attainder) but even
the Scotch Viscountcy, tho' not a descendant of the first Lord, whose issue alone were
entitled thereto. His death, 21 Sep. 1774, "at Mr. Lewis's in Carmarthen" is
announced in the *Gent. Mag.* as tho' "Right Hon. and Rev. William Graham, *Lord*
Viscount Preston." See a tabular pedigree of his descendants and some remarks on
the subject in the "*Her. and Gen.*" vol. iv. pp. 277-279. In the "*Ann. Reg.*" for
1845 (p. 325) among the deaths in Dec. is recorded "lately at Carmarthen, William
Graham, son of Lord Viscount Preston, who was attainted in the last Scottish
rebellion" [*i.e.* 1001 years before] some account being therein given of him.

^(d) She was sister of the Countess of Peterborough.

**Viscountcy
and Barony [S.]**

I. 1703.

1. SIR JAMES PRIMROSE, Bart. [S.], of Carrington, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of Sir William Primrose,^(a) 2d Bart. [S.], by Mary, da. of Patrick Scott, of Thirlestane, co. Selkirk, was b. about 1680; suc. his father in the Barony [S.] (cr. 1 Aug. 1651), 23 Sep. 1687, and was cr., 30 Nov. 1703, VISCOUNT PRIMROSE, LORD PRIMROSE AND CASTLEFIELD [S.], with rem. to the heir male of his body, failing which to the heir male^(b) of his father. He took his seat 6 July 1704. He m. Eleanor, 4th and yst. da. of James (Campbell), 2d EARL OF LOUDON [S.], by Margaret, da. of Hugh (Montgomerie), EARL OF EGLINTON [S.]. He d. at Elphinstone, 13 June, and was bur. 2 July 1706, at Orkington. Funeral entry in Lyon office. His widow m. John (Dalrymple) 2d EARL OF STAIR [S.], who d. s.p., 9 May 1747, in his 74th year, and d. at Edinburgh, 21 Nov. 1752.

II. 1706.

2. ARCHIBALD (PRIMROSE), VISCOUNT PRIMROSE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.; suc. to the peerage [S.], 13 June 1706, and was served heir to his father, 25 Oct. 1708. He d. imm. and under age shortly before 5 June 1716.^(c)

III. 1716,

3. HUGH (PRIMROSE), VISCOUNT PRIMROSE, LORD PRIMROSE AND CASTLEFIELD [S.], br. and h., b. about 1703; suc. to the peerage [S.], being served heir to his br., 5 June 1716; entered the army, was Capt. in 1727 and finally Lieut. Col. 32d Reg. in 1738. He served, as a volunteer in the Imperial army, in 1735 and was severely wounded by the French near Chassens. He m. 21 June 1739^(d) (Lie. 14 May 1740^(e)) Anne, da. of Peter ORRINCOCK, Dean of Armagh. He d. s.p. at Wrexham, co. Flint, 8 May 1741, in his 39th year, when (the issue male of his father and grandfather having failed) his peerage honours became extinct, but the Barony [S.] and the family estates devolved on his cousin and heir male, the 2d Earl of Rosebery [S.]. His widow d. in London 3 Feb. 1775. Will pr. March 1775.

PRUDHOE.

i.e., "PRUDHOE OF PRUDHOE CASTLE, co. Northumberland," Barony (Peerage); cr. 1816; see "NORTHUMBERLAND," Dukedom, cr. 1706, sub the 4th Duke; cr. 1865.

PULTENEY OF WRINGTON.

i.e., "PULTENEY OF WRINGTON, co. Somerset," Viscountcy (Pulteney), cr. 1742 with the EARLDOM OF BATH, which see; cr. 1761.

PUNJAB.

See "LAURENCE OF THE PUNJAB AND OF GRATELEY, CO. SOUTHAMPTON" Barony (Lawrence), cr. 1869.

(a) This William, who was b. at Edinburgh, 14 Jan. 1649 and was Clerk of Notaries in 1666, suc. to the Barony in Dec. 1679 on the death of his father, Sir Archibald Primrose, the 1st Bart., who was Lord Register [S.] and one of the Lords of Session by the style of Lord Carrington.

(b) The words "of the body" omitted in the patent, are understood, and "in the warrant or signature the words are *heirs male of the body*." [Riddell's "Ducal," p. 28.] See vol. II, p. 393, note "a," sub "Cramond," on this subject. Had the heir male collateral been intended thereby the word "quibuscunque" would probably have been used. See "Riddell," p. 398. The sign manual renders the words "heir male" as "heirs male," and certainly, says Riddell, "it can never fairly be supposed that the honour was merely to go but to one male heir (thus literally) of the respective parties." A copy of the preamble to the patent is given in Wood's "Douglas," vol. II, p. 406.

(c) "A promising youth." [Wood's "Douglas,"]

(d) Wood's "Douglas."

(e) Burke's "Peerage," 1893, sub "Rosebery."

PURBECK.

Viscountcy 1. **SIR JOHN VILLIERS**, elder br. of the well-known favourite, George (VILCIUS), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, being 3d s. (2) of Sir George VILLIERS, of Brokesby, co. Leicester, but eldest of the sons by his second wife, Mary, *nee* JANE COUNTESS OF BUCKINGHAM, was b. about 1590; Groom of the bedchamber and Master of the robes to the Prince of Wales, 1616; Knighted 30 June 1618; was *cr.* 19 July 1619 **BARON STOKE**, co. Bucks, and **VISCOUNT PURBECK**, co. Dorset. He was Keeper of the King's game in co. Cambridge, 1619. He *m.* firstly (*lic.* London) 29 Sep. 1617 at Hampton Court⁽¹⁾, in the Royal presence, Frances (then under 17), da. of Sir Edward Coke, L. Ch. Justice of the King's Bench, by his second wife Elizabeth, relict of Sir William HATTON, da. of Thomas (ORCIL) 1st EARL OF EXETER. She deserted him in 1631, and, having given birth to a son in Oct. 1624, was convicted, in the High Court of Commission, of adultery⁽²⁾ with Sir Robert Howard, but no divorce or legal separation followed. She d. at Oxford and was bur. at St. Mary's there, 4 June 1645. Admon. 17 Jan. 1645/6 as a "widow" to her son "Robert Villars," and again 23 June 1675. He *m.* secondly, Elizabeth (aged 3 in 1627) da. of Sir William SLINGSBY of Kippax, co. York, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Stephen BOARD, of Boardhill, co. Sussex. He d. *ip. legit.* 12 Feb. 1657, at Charlton, near Greenwich⁽³⁾, when the *peerage* became extinct. Will dat. 29 Aug. 1655, pr. 28 April 1658 by the widow and universal legatee.

II. 1657. 2. **ROBERT WRIGHT**, afterwards **VILLIERS**, and subsequently **DANVERS**, only child of Frances, **VISCOUNTESS PURBECK** abovesaid (by, presumably, Sir Robert Howard), was b. privately at Somerset House, 19 Oct. 1624, and is said to have been *bap.*, as Robert Wright, at Cripplegate⁽⁴⁾. The House of Lords, in 1672, decided that, tho' born in wedlock, (see the circumstances detailed above) he was illegitimate. He *m.* 23 Nov. 1648, Elizabeth, 2d da. and coheir⁽⁵⁾ of Sir John DANVERS, one of the Regicide judges, by his second wife, Elizabeth (*born* Elizabeth DANVETSEY) whereupon he assumed the

(1) Of the five sons of this Sir George Villiers, the two elder (by the first wife) were [1] William *cr.* a Baronet in 1619, which dignity became extinct on the death of his grandson in 1711; [2] Sir Edward Villiers, ancestor of the Earls of Jersey and the Earls of Charendon; while the three younger sons (by the 2nd wife) were [3] John, *cr.* Viscount Purbeck in 1619; [4] George, *cr.* Earl, Marquess and Duke of Buckingham; and [5] Christopher, *cr.* in 1623, Earl of Anglesey.

(2) A full and curious account of this wedding is given by Thomas Paulyn, an eye witness in the "*Deaumont papers*," pp. 34-35.

(3) "Condemned to do penance in a white sheet in the Savoy, to pay the Court 500 marks and to be imprisoned during the pleasure of the Court" [Letter 30 Nov. 1627 in "*Court and times of Charles I.*" vol. 3, p. 296, edit. 1848]. It appears, however, that she escaped by concealing herself, but in 1640, Archbishop Laud, who had passed sentence on her paramour, Sir Robert Howard, was at Sir Robert's suit fined £500. The Lady is spoken of by Weldon ("*James I.*") as "more remarkable for beauty than regularity of conduct" and as "a wicked woman of base and lewd living."

(4) See in text below as to the illegitimacy of the son to whom his wife gave birth.

(5) Weldon ("*James I.*" p. 444) speaking of the Duke of Buckingham, says that "his brother Purbeck had more wit and honesty than all the kindred beside, and did keep him in some bounds of honesty and modesty, while he lived about him." It has, however, elsewhere been said that he was insane, but, if so, he must have recovered therefrom, before making his will, which is that of a sane person.

(6) There is an entry at St. Giles' Cripplegate, on the *twentieth* of Oct. 1624, of the baptism of "Robert, son of John Wright, Gent., of Bishopsthorpe, co. York, *bap.* in the Garden house of Mr. Manning at the upper end of White Cross street."

(7) Anna, the other coheir, *m.* firstly Sir Henry Lee, 3d Bart., of Ditchley and secondly Henry (Wilmot), Earl of Rochester.

name of *Danvers*, after the death (16 April 1655) of his wife's father. Tho' he had joined with (his mother's husband) Viscount Purbeck, as his s. and h.-ap., in the sale of some lands, he, on the Viscount's death, *disclaimed the peerage* and sat in the House of Commons, in the Conv. Parl. of 1659, as M.P. for Westbury. He was sum. by the House of Lords to answer certain charges, and was compelled to ask pardon thereof for refusing to attend. He, in 1660, levied a fine to the King of all his peerage dignities, in possession and remainder, with a view of extinguishing the same.^(a) He retired first to his estate called Ebrin, in Knighton, co. Radnor, and subsequently to Calais in France, where he d. about 1675. Admon. 1676 as "Robert Danvers, *alias* Villiers, Esq." His widow, who was *hap.* 1 May 1623, at Chelsea, styled herself^(b) after his death Viscountess Purbeck. She m. before 19 Oct. 1676, John Drvett, a Col. in the army. She d. in Hatton Garden, St. Andrews Holborn, and was *bur.* thence 22 Aug. 1709, at Chelsea. Will as "Elizabeth, Viscountess Purbeck,"^(c) dat. 14 July, and pr. 25 Aug. 1709.

III. 1675. 3. ROBERT VILLIERS, *otherwise* DANVERS, s. and h.

b. about 1656; assumed the style of Viscount Purbeck &c. on his father's death in 1675, his petition, as to his right thereto, being referred by the King to the House of Lords, where it was opposed both on the ground of the fine levied by his father to bar such right, and on that of the illegitimacy of his said father. The House in 1678^(d) resolved against the validity of the fine, and (as to the illegitimacy) petitioned that a bill might be brought in to disab. him from claiming the said title. No steps, however, as to that matter were taken by the Crown, tho' no writ of summons was ever issued to him or to any of his descendants. He m. in 1676, Margaret, styled Dow. Viscountess Muskeray (widow of Charles Maccarty, styled Viscount Muskeray) only da. and h. of Ulrick (DE BURGH), MARQUESS OF CLANRICARDE [I.] and EARL OF ST. ALBANS [E.], by Frances da. and h. of Sir Francis Walsingham. Having wasted his fortune^(e) he went abroad and was killed in a duel by Col. Luttrell at Liege in 1681, aged 28. Admon. as "Robert, Viscount Purbeck, *alias* Robert Villiers, *alias* Villiers, *alias* Danvers," 5 June 1684, to a creditor. His widow m. thirdly Robert Fielding,^(f) Col. in the army, sometime M.P. for Gowran, who d. 12 May 1712. She d. Aug. 1698^(g) at Somerhill, near Tunbridge. Admon. to her said husband 2 May 1700.

(a) "It was upon the occasion of his son's claim to the dignities, that the House of Peers, 18 June 1678, came to the celebrated resolution, 'that no fine now levied, nor at any time hereafter to be levied to the King, can bar such title of honour, or the right of any person claiming such title under him that levied or shall levy such fine'; thus confirming a similar decision in the case of the claim to the Barony of Grey de Ruthyn, 1 Feb. 1640. Collins's Precedents, p. 256 and 306." [Courthope.] "The Purbeck case in 1678 involved the *surrender of an honour* to the Crown which was then disallowed [in England], tho' the practice certainly continued in Scotland till the Union." [Riddell, p. 782.]

(b) In a letter to her Steward she states that the possession of a title would assist her son to an advantageous alliance.

(c) "In 1678 Robert Villiers, son of Robert Wright, who took his wife's name of Danvers, claimed the titles of Baron of Stoke and Viscount Purbeck, as heir male of John, Viscount Purbeck, but the House of Peers decided against him [see note "a" above], on the ground that his father was illegitimate. These titles were afterwards claimed by the Rev. George Villiers, son of Edward, a younger son of the said Robert Wright, *alias* Danvers, but no proceedings were adopted, and on the death of George, his son, in 1774, s.p., the male line became extinct." [Courthope.]

(d) "Lord Purbeck is going to law with his mother about her estate now, on her declared marriage to Mons. Du Val." [Letter of Lady Chasoroth, 19 Oct. 1676.] "He makes what haste he can to consume his lady's fortune by gaming and all other extravagance." [Ibid., Jan. 1676/7.]

(e) The well known "Beau Fielding."

(f) See vol. ii, p. 251, note "e," *sub* "Clancarty," as to her character.

IV. 1684. 4. JOHN VILLIERS, *otherwise* DANVERS, s. and h., b. about 1677; assumed the style of VISCOUNT PURBECK and BARON STOKES on his father's death in 1684. By the death of his cousin, George (VILLIERS), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, on 16 April 1687, he became entitled (if the legitimacy of his grandfather could have been established) to the titles of EARL OF BUCKINGHAM, VISCOUNT VILLIERS, and BARON WHADDON, under the reversionary patent in the creation of those dignities, 14 March 1616/7. He accordingly assumed the same, tho' he made no formal claim thereto till April 1709. See "BUCKINGHAM" Earldom, *cr.* 1616/7; *ex.* apparently in 1687 tho, if the above claim was right, not till 1774.

PUTNEY.

i.e., "CECIL OF PUTNEY, co. Surrey" (*Cecil*), Barony, *cr.* 1625, with the VISCOUNTCY OF WIMBLEDON, which see; *ex.* 1638.

QUARENDON.

i.e., "QUARENDON, co. Bucks" (*Lee*), Viscounty, *cr.* 1674, with the EARLDOM OF LICHFIELD, which see; *ex.* 1776.

QUEENSBERRY.

Earldom [S.] *J.* SIR WILLIAM DOUGLAS, of Drumlanrig in Duris-

I. 1633. *deur.* Upper Nithdale, co. Dumfries, s. and h. of Sir James Douglas, of the same, by Mary, da. of John (FLEMING), LORD FLEMING [S.] *anc.* his father, 15 Oct. 1616; had a charter to himself and his eldest son, James, of the barony of Torthorwald, 8 Jan. 1622, and of the town of Hawick, 16 May 1623; entertained James I. in 1617 at Drumlanrig, and was *cr.* 1 April 1628, LORD DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TIBBERIS [S.], with rem. to his heirs male bearing the surname and arms of Douglas, being on the same day *cr.* VISCOUNT OF DRUMLANRIG, LORD DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TIBBERIS [S.], with a like rem. He was subsequently *cr.* 13 June 1633 (on the occasion of the King's visit to Scotland) EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, VISCOUNT OF DRUMLANRIG, LORD DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TIBBERIS [S.], with a like rem. He *m.* before 1617, Isabel, 4th da. of Mark (KESE), 1st EARL OF LOTHIAN [S.], by Margaret, da. of John (MAXWELL), LORD HERRIES. She *d.* at Edinburgh in 1628, and was *bur.* at Holyrood. Funeral entry, as *Viscountess Drumlanrig*, at Lyon office. He *d.* 8 March 1640.

II. 1640. *2.* JAMES (DOUGLAS), EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.,^(a) had, with his father, charter of the barony of Torthorwald, 8 Jan. 1622; *styled* VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG from 1633 till he *asc.* to the peerage [S.] as above in March 1640. He took part with the King in the Civil war; was taken prisoner in 1645; fined 120,000 marks Scots and again fined £4,000 under Cromwell's act of grace in 1654. He *m.* firstly Mary, 3d da. of James (HAMILTON), 2d MARQUESS OF HAMILTON [S.], by Anne, da. of James (CUNNINGHAM), 7th EARL OF GLENCAIRN [S.]. She, as VISCOUNTESS DRUMLANRIG, *d.* s.p. at Hamilton, 29 Oct., and was *bur.* 5 Nov. 1633, at Drumlanrig. Funeral entry in Lyon office. He *m.* secondly, in or before 1637, Margaret, 1st da. of John (STEWART), 1st EARL OF TRAQUAIR [S.], by Catharine, da. of David (CARNEGIE), 1st EARL OF SOUTHESK [S.]. He *d.* 1671.

III. 1671.

Marquessate [S.]

I. 1681/2.

Dukedom [S.]

I. 1684.

3 and 1. WILLIAM (DOUGLAS), EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], s. and h., *b.* 1637; *styled* VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG, 1640-71; Sheriff and Coroner for co. Dumfries, 1664 and 1667; P.C. [S.], 1667; *anc. to the peerage* [S.] as above in 1671; Justice Gen. [S.], 1680-82, and extra Lord of Session, 1681. He was *cr.*, 11 Feb. 1681/2, MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR, VISCOUNT OF NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS, LORD DOUGLAS OF KINMONT, MIDDLEBIE AND DORNOCK [S.], with rem. to heir male whatsoever. High Treasurer [S.], 1682-86, during which period he held the chief power in Scotland; Gov. of Edinburgh Castle, 1682-86. He was *cr.* 3 Nov. 1684, DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR, VISCOUNT OF NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS, LORD

^(a) His yr. brother, the Hon. Sir William Douglas, *cr.* a Baronet [S.] in 1668, was ancestor, in the 4th generation, of Sir Charles Douglas, 5th Bart. [S.], who in 1812, as heir male of the body of the 1st Earl and heir male collateral of the 1st Duke and Marquess, inherited the Marquessate and Earldom of Queensberry.

DOUGLAS OF KINMONT, MIDDLEBIE AND DORNOCK [S.], with rem. to heirs male of his body, but with a provision that this grant should in no way prejudice the limitation of the Marquessate and the other titles granted [1681/2] therewith.⁽⁹⁾ That a supporter of the arbitrary measures of James II. in the Parl. [S.] of 1685, he was dismissed from the Treasury early in 1686, and for few months made President of the Council, was again deprived of office in June 1686.⁽¹⁰⁾ He supported the Revolution of 1688. He was again an extra Lord of Session 1692-95. He s. in 1657, Isabel, da. of William (Dundas), 1st MARQUESS OF DOUGLAS [S.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of George (Gordon), 1st MARQUESS OF HUNTLY [S.]. He d. 28 March 1695, in his 58th year, at Edinburgh, and was bur. as was his wife or widow⁽¹¹⁾ at Dunsdeer afoe. M.L.

Dukedom and
Marquessate [S.]

II.

Earldom [S.]

IV.

} 1695.

2 and 4. JAMES (DOUGLAS), DUKE, MARQUESS and EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESBURGH, EARL OF DUMFRIESBURGH AND SARGOLMAN, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 18 Sept. 1662, at Sargolman Castle; styled VISCOUNT DOUGLASSON, 1671-81/2 and EARL OF DUMFRIESBURGH 1681/2-95; ed. at Glasgow Univ. s. P.C. [S.], 1684, Lieut.-Col. of Dundee's horse in 1684, but deserted the

Stuart cause in Nov. 1688,⁽¹²⁾ and, as Col. of the Scots horse guards, (1689-96) served

(9) See vol. iv. p. 143, note "a," and "Hamilton" for some remarks on the theory of a title of the *same name*, but of an inferior grade, being swallowed up by a higher dignity afterwards conferred. The following statement, by Riddell ("Dunelm. case," 1832, p. 101) elucidates this subject. "In ancient times when a Baronial fief had been erected into a Comitatum or Earldom we heard no more of it under its former designation which was regarded as sunk and superseded in consequence of the new one. This principle appears to have been received into our [Scotch] Peerage-practice, and to have given rise to the notion that the original dignity was lost when the title had been again conferred upon the family with a higher rank in the Peerage, altho' still retaining the prior denomination, and that it was necessary, in such emergency, when it was intended that the first should still exist, independently of the latter, to throw in a clause of reservation or protection to that effect. It is, of course, a different thing when both the *previous* title and a *new* one of higher rank, but under the same name, are conferred together. Thus in the patent, 29 May 1680, creating John, Earl of Rothes, Duke of Rothes there is the following proviso: 'Declarando ammodo, quod presens hæc litera nostra nullammodo præjudicabit titulum, honorem et dignitatem comitis de Rothes' . . . In like manner when John, Earl of Athol, on 17 Feb. 1678, had been created Marquis of Athol, there is a reservation of the title of Earl of Athol, and the rights and patents of the same, . . . and other similar instances might be cited. Nay, the same thing actually happened in the case of the Marquisate of Queensberry when William, Marquis of Queensberry, was created Duke of Queensberry by patent 3 Nov. 1684." The writer proceeds to observe that "no such reservation is to be detected in the last and regulating patent of the Dukedom [of Queensberry] in 1708—on the contrary, . . . there is one of a different tendency, from all which it might be inferred that the previous heirs, being thus in a manner disowned, if not excluded, and without the usual protecting clause in their favour, were rather in a precarious situation."

(10) "The Earl of Perth, then Chancellor [S.], irritated by Queensberry's imperious temper, accused him of maladministration. The charges were baseless or trivial, but Perth had just become a Roman Catholic, and 'his faith,' as Halifax wittily observed, 'made him whole.'" [Nat. Biogr.] Macky [in his characters] says of Queensberry's career as a Minister in Scotland, that "not being able to carry on affairs in the Parl. of that Kingdom, and being accused of endeavouring to create a misunderstanding betwixt the Queen and her Subjects by a sham plot, which had almost set the Parl. of England together by the ears, he was discharged from his employments."

(11) See N and Q, 4th S. x. 168, for an account of the inscription on the Douglas coffin at Dunsdeer. There is unfortunately no date to that of "Isabella Douglas Duchess of Queensberry."

(12) Lockhart (Papers i. 44) "He was the first Scotchman that deserted over to the Prince of Orange, and from thence acquired the epithet, among honest men of *Proto-Rebel*."

in Scotland against his former General; a Lord of the Exchequer [S.] 1689; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1689-1702; a Lord of the Treasury [S.] 1692; acting Lord Treasurer [S.] 1693; auditor of the Treasury [S.] 1694. He *succ. to the peerage* [S.] as above, 28 March 1695; Extra Lord of Session, 1696-1707; L. PRIVY SEAL [S.] for first time, 1696-1702. He was four times (1700, 1702, 1703 and 1706) L. High Commissioner to the Parl. [S.], and, as such, mainly instrumental in the carrying of the union with Scotland, being in 1700 on the commission for effecting the same; *ex. K.G.*, 18 June and inst. 10 July 1701; was deprived of most of his offices in 1704, on suspicion of being implicated in a Jacobite plot, but in 1705 was (for the second time) L. PRIVY SEAL [S.], and a Lord of the Treasury. After the Union [S.] he was made P.C. [G.B.], 1707, obtained the control of the whole of the Scotch patronage, had a pension of £3,000 a year, and was *cr.* 26 May 1708, BARON RYDON, MARQUESS OF BEVERLEY, both in co. York, and DUKE OF DOVER, for life, with a *spec. ret.* to his son Charles and other his younger sons successively in tail male, taking his seat 19 Nov. following.^(a) He was joint Keeper of the Privy Seal and, 1709-11, third Sec. of State. At the gen. election of Scotch Peers, 17 June 1709, his vote was objected to on the ground of his being a Peer of Great Britain.^(b) He m., 1 Dec. 1685, Mary, 2d da. of Charles (ROYAL), LORD CLIFFORD DE LANGHURTON, styled VISCOUNT DUNBAR, by his first wife, Jane, da. of William (SEYMOUR), DUC OF SOMERSET. She d. in London, 3 Oct. 1709, in her 39th year, and was bur. at Dunsdeer.^(c) He d. after a short illness in Albemarle street, 6 July 1711, in his 49th year, and was bur. at Dunsdeer.^(c) Will pr. July 1711.^(d)

He had obtained a *nobilitas*, 17 June 1706, (after resignation on the 12th inst.) of his peerage titles of DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESHIRE, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR, VISCOUNT OF NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS, LORD DOUGLAS OF KINMONT, MIDDLEBIE, AND DORSNOCK, to him and his heirs of entail, male or female, succeeding to the Queensberry estates and descended from the body of the 1st Earl. He accordingly nominated Charles, his second surviving son and certain others, to be such heirs to the exclusion of James, his eldest surv. son, an idiot.

[WILLIAM DOUGLAS, styled EARL OF DRUMLANRIG, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 18 May 1696; d. v.p. 21 Oct. following and was bur. at Dunsdeer.^(c)]

Marquessate [S.]

III.

Earldom [S.]

V.

1711.

3 and 5. JAMES (DOUGLAS), styled EARL OF DRUMLANRIG, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. b. 3 Nov. 1697; was an idiot^(e) probably from his birth but certainly before June 1706 when he was passed over in the entail of the estates as also in that of the titles of *Duke of Queensberry, &c.* He, however, *de jure*^(f) *succ. to the peerage* [S.]

as MARQUESS AND EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], on his father's death.

(a) See vol. iii, p. 164, note "d," sub "Dover," as to the conduct of the House of Lords in this matter.

(b) The House of Lords resolved, 17 Jan. 1709, that a Scotch Peer, who sat in the House by virtue of a patent under the Great Seal of Britain, had no right to vote in the election of Scotch Rep. Peers.

(c) See p. 309, note "c."

(d) Macky (in his "*Characters*") speaks of him, when above 45 years old, as "a gentleman of a good estate, a fine natural disposition, but apt to be influenced by people about him, hath a genteel address, much the manner of a man of quality; of easy access; thin, of a black complexion."

(e) He was called "the Cannibalistic idiot" from a terrible incident which occurred about the year 1707 when he was left at home one day with a young boy who acted as turnspit, whom he actually spitted and roasted alive and was found eating. [*See inform.* M. J. Shaw-Stewart.]

(f) According to the decision of the House of Lords, 9 July 1812, the Marquessate of Queensberry [1681/2], the Earldom of Queensberry [1633], the Viscounty of Drumlarnrig [1633], and the Barony of Hawick and Tibberis, not being mentioned in the resignation and regrant of 1706, are not affected by it and descend according to their original limitation.

8 July 1711, tho' he never assumed such titles. He d. unm. and was bur. 17 Feb. 1715, as "*Earle of Dunsinrick*" at Lanesborough, co. York, among his mother's ancestors.

Dukedom [S.]	III.	1711.	3, 4, and 8. CHARLES (DOUGLAS), DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], also DUKE OF DOVER, &c. [G.B.], 3d but 2d surv. s.p.(*) of James, 2d Duke of Queensberry and 1st Duke of Dover above-named, b. 21 Nov. 1698, at Edinburgh, being styled Lord Charles Douglas till, at the age of nine, he was, v.p., &c., 17 June 1707, EARL OF SOLWAY, VISCOUNT OF TIERBERIS, LORD DOUGLAS OF LOCKERBY, DALVEEN AND THORNHILL [S.], with a spec. rem. in favour of his younger brothers. On the death of his father, 6 July 1711, he suc. him as <i>Duke of Queensberry, Marquess of Dumfriesshire, &c.</i> [S.], under the regnant, 17 June 1706, of those dignities, as also as <i>Duke of Dover, Marquess of Beversley, &c.</i> [G.B.] under the spec. rem. in the creation thereof. He accordingly applied for his writ of summons to Parl., but the House of Lords determined 14 Jan. 1720, that he had no such right.(*) He was a Lord of the Bedchamber 1720; <i>ex. D.C.L.</i> of Oxford, 6 July 1730; L.-Lieut. of com. Dumfries and Kirkcaldright, 1721; L. Vice-Admiral of Scotland, 1722-30; P.C., 1726; a Com. of claims for the Coron. of Geo. II., 1727. He was subsequently forbidden to appear at the court of that King, but was a Lord of the Bedchamber to Frederick, Prince of Wales, 1748-51. Under Geo. III., he was P.C.; keeper of the Great Seal [S.], 1761-63, and L.-Justice Gen. [S.], 1763-78. He m. 10 March 1720, Catharine(†) 2d da. of Henry (HYDE), 4th EARL OF CLARENDON, by Jane, da. of Sir William LEVISON-GOWER. She, who was one of the mourners at the funeral, 1772, of the Princess Dow. of Wales, d.s.p.s., of a sortlet of cherries, in London, 17 July(‡) 1777, aged 76, and was bur. at Dunsinrick. He d. in London, of mortification in the leg, 23 Oct. 1778, in his 80th year, and was bur. at Dunsinrick.(*)
Marquessate [S.]	IV.	1715.	
Earldom [S.]	VI.		

(*) The 4th. and yst. s., Lord George Douglas, b. 28 Feb. 1701, d. unm. at Paris in 1725 while of the three daughters (1) Isabel, b. 11 Aug. 1691, d. 17 July 1695 in her 4th year, and was bur. at Dunsinrick (2) Jean was first wife of Francis (Scott), 2d Duke of Buccleuch [S.], and grandmother of Henry, 3d Duke of Buccleuch, who in 1810 suc. as *Duke of Queensberry* [S.], while (3) Anne, the yst. da., Countess of Winchelsea and Nottingham, d. ap., 26 Oct. 1741.

(†) See p. 410, note "A." He offered to surrender the patent which created him a Scotch peer (as Earl of Solway, &c.) during his minority, thinking, probably, that the Scotch peerage he obtained by *inheritance* would not prove an obstacle.

(‡) Her actual parentage is thus referred to by Lady Mary Wortley-Montagu, who, in a letter of 1 March 1756, says that Lord Cornbury, (her Grace's brother) "thought he performed an act of rigid justice in excluding the Duchess of Queensberry from an inheritance to which she had no natural, though a legal right, especially having had a large fortune from her real father . . . Whoever remembers Lord Carleton's eyes must confess they now shine in the Duchess's face." Her beauty and eccentricity made her of note in the world of fashion; she is said to have had great influence with Pitt, but is best known for her friendship with nearly all the men of letters of that period, and for her patronage of Gay. She, when a girl, was the "Kitty" of Prior's "*Female Phaeton*" who "obtained the chariot for a day and set the world on fire," and of whom, when 72 but still retaining her good looks, H. Walpole alluding to the above poem wrote

"To many a Kitty, Love his car would for a day engage

But Prior's Kitty, ever young, obtained it for an age."

A portrait of her, from a miniature, is engraved in Hoare's "*Modern Wiltshire*" sub "*Ambresbury*."

(§) The date, 23 Aug. 1777 is given in Wood's "*Douglas*" but that of "17 July" is on the coffin plate, see p. 309, note "c."

(¶) See p. 309, note "c." The inscription on Duke Charles' coffin plate is "Charles, Duke of Queensberry and Dover, Marquis of Dumfriesshire and Beversley, Earl of Drumlanrig and Sanguhar, Viscount of Nith, Torthorwald and Ross, Lord Douglas of Kinnmont, Middlebie and Dornoch, and Baron Rippon, died Oct. 23, 1778, in the 80th year of his age." Now it may fairly be supposed that these titles, thus set

Will pr. 1778. By his death the *Dukedom of Dover, the Marquessate of Eversley, and the Barony of Ripon* [G.B.], conferred on his father in 1708, became extinct, as also did the *Earldom of Salisbury* and the titles [S.] conferred therewith in 1707 on himself, but the other Scotch titles, as also the large estates in Scotland and England, devolved as below.

[HENRY DOUGLAS, styled EARL OF DRUMLANRIG, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 30 Oct. 1722; ed. at Winchester; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 28 Jan. 1730/40; distinguished himself in three campaigns abroad, and particularly at the siege of Com. He m. 24 July 1754, at Hopetoun House, Elizabeth, 1st da. of John (HOPE), 2d EARL OF HOPESTOUN [S.] He d. s.p. and v.p. a few months later, 19 Oct. 1754 in his 32d year, near Hawtry, co. York, from the accidental explosion of a pistol, and was bur. at Durrisdale.^(a) His widow, who was b. 1 March 1736, and who never recovered the shock of his death, d. 7 April 1786, and was bur. at Durrisdale.^(b)]

[CHARLES DOUGLAS, styled (after his brother's death in 1754) EARL OF DRUMLANRIG, 2d and yel. but only surv. s. and h. ap., b. 17 July 1726; ed. at Winchester; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 30 May 1743; M.P. for co. Dumfries, 1747 to 1754, when he became disqualified as the eldest son of a Scotch Peer. He d. unm. and v.p. at Amesbury, Wilts.,^(c) 24 Oct. 1756, aged 30, and was bur. at Durrisdale.^(d) Funeral entry in Lyon office.]

Dukedom [S.]
IV.
Marquessate [S.]
V.
Earldom [S.]
VII.

4, 5 and 7, WILLIAM (DOUGLAS), DUK, MARQUESS and EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, EARL OF DUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR, EARL OF RUGLEN, EARL OF MARCH, &c. [S.], cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of William (DOUGLAS), 2d EARL OF MARCH [S.] by Anne,^(e) *vis jure* Countess of RUGLEN [S.] which William (who d. 17 March 1731, aged 34) was s. and h. of William, 1st EARL OF MARCH [S.], so cr. 20 April 1697 (who d. 2 Sep. 1705) the second s. of William, 1st DUK OF QUEENSBERRY [S.]. He was b. 18 Dec. 1725, being styled VISCOUNT PEARLES till in his 6th year he suc. his father in the peerage 7 March 1731 as EARL OF MARCH, VISCOUNT OF PEARLES, BARRON OF NEIDPATH, LYNE AND MURRAY [S.], dignities cr. 20 April 1697. By the death of his mother seven years later, 21 April 1748, he suc. her as EARL OF RUGLEN, VISCOUNT OF RICCARTOUS and LORD HILLHOUSE [S.], dignities cr. 16 April 1697, and was thenceforth known as *Earl of March and Ruglen*,^(f) till his accession to the Dukedom of Queensberry, &c., in 1778. In 1759 he claimed, as heir general, the title of *Earl of Cassillis*, &c. [S.], and the estates belonging thereto in right of his maternal grandmother,^(g) but the decisions in both cases were against him. From 1766 to 1789 he was a Lord of the Bedchamber; K.T., 17 April 1763; *Rep. Peer* [S.] in five parls. (as Earl and Duke) 1761-84; Vice-Admiral of Scotland 1767-76, and first Lord of Police 1776-82. He suc. his cousin, 22 Oct. 1778, as *Duke, Marquess and Earl of*

forth, represent all to which he was considered entitled, yet it will be noticed that there is no *Marquessate nor Earldom of Queensberry*, no *Viscounty of Drumlarnrig* and no *Barony of Douglas of Hawick and Tibberis* among them, there being however another Barony of the name of Douglas, as also another peerage of Drumlarnrig and of Queensberry, both of higher peerage rank (*viz.* an Earldom and a Dukedom) than the Viscounty and Marquessate abovenamed. This supports the theory mentioned on p. 309, note "a," a theory which affords a reason why these last named titles were not *nomination* included in the resignation and the regnaut of 1763.

(a) See p. 309, note "c."
(b) So in Wood's "Douglas," but the funeral entry says he died in London.
(c) She was the eldest da. and the only child that left issue of John (HAMILTON), 1st EARL OF RUGLEN [S.] afterwards (1739) EARL OF SELKIRK [S.], by Anne, only da. (whose issue in 1759 became heir) to John (KENNEDY), 7th EARL OF CASSILLIS [S.] She on the death, 20 Feb. 1742, of her only brother William, Earl of Selkirk and Ruglen [S.], suc. him as Countess of Ruglen [S.].
(d) He placed his paternal title of March *before* that of Ruglen, which he had inherited (from his mother) in later life, tho' Ruglen was four days *senior* to March in the date of its creation.
(e) See his descent from the Earls of Cassillis in note "c," above.

Queensberry, &c. [S.], and was eight years afterwards *cr.* 21 Aug. 1780(*) **BARON DOUGLAS OF AMESBURY, co. Wilts** [G.B.]. In 1788 he, alone of all the members of the household, supported the claim of the Prince of Wales to the Regency,(b) and, on the recovery of the King from his illness, he was accordingly dismissed in 1789 from office. His long career was well-known for its ardent pursuit of racing,(c) gambling, debauchery and an unusual lot of eccentricities.(d) He *d. unm.* "of a flux" at his house at the west corner of Park Lane in Piccadilly(e) 29 Dec. 1810 aged 85 and was *bur.* the 31st, under the Communion table of St. James's Westm.,(f) Will *pr.* Jan. 1811, his personality being over a million. At his death, of the numerous titles which he held, the *Barony of Douglas of Amesbury* [G.B.], conferred in 1786 on himself, became extinct; so also did the *Earldom of Kyle, Viscountcy of Rindroan and Barony of Hillhouse* [S.] conferred (with a *spec. rem.*) in 1697 on his maternal grandfather; the *Earldom of March, Viscountcy of Peebles, the Barony of Douglas of Niddpath, Lyns and Mynard* conferred (also) in 1697, devolved (unless, indeed, they be considered as having become extinct, by the failure of heirs male of the body of the grantee) on Francis CHARTERS-WEMYSS, afterwards CHARTERS-WEMYSS-DOUGLAS, who, by the reversal, in 1820, of the attainder of his ancestor, became **EARL OF WEMYSS** [S.], see that dignity. As to the titles conferred on the 1st. Earl of Queensberry in 1628 and 1633, and as to the Marquessate and titles therewith, and the Dukedom and titles therewith conferred respectively in 1681/2 and 1684 on the 3d Earl, the *Dukedom* and the titles resigned and re-granted therewith in 1793, devolved according to the limitation in the nomination therein authorised (see below, under "QUEENSBERRY" Dukedom [S.] *cr.* 1684, sub. the 5th Duke) while the *Marquessate* and such other titles as were not affected by the resignation and regrant afo. devolved according to the limitation of their respective grants, as under.

Marquessate [S.]

VI.

Earldom [S.]

VII.

} 1810.

6 and 8. **CHARLES (DOUGLAS), MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY** [1681/2], **EARL OF QUEENSBERRY** [1633], **VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG** [1628], **LORD DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TIBBERIE** [1628], also a **Baronet** [1668] all in the Kingdom of Scotland, cousin and heir male, being *s. and h.* of Sir William DOUGLAS, 4th Bart. [S.] of Kelhead (by Grace, 1st *da.* and coheir of William DOUGLAS, of Lockerby, co. Dumfries, which William (who *d.* 16 May 1788) was *s. and h.* of Sir John DOUGLAS, 3d Bart. [S.] of Kelhead (*d.* 18 Nov. 1781), *s. and h.* of Sir William DOUGLAS, 2d Bart. [S.] of Kelhead (*d.* 1733), *s. and h.* of Sir James DOUGLAS, *cr. v. p.* a Bart. [S.] 20 Feb. 1668 (*h.* 1639; *d.* before April 1708), *s. and h.* of the Hon. Sir William DOUGLAS, of Kelhead afo. (*d.* 1673), who was 2d *s. of* William, 1st **EARL OF QUEENSBERRY** [S.], the grandfather of William, 3d **EARL**, 1st **MARQUESS** and 1st **DUKES OF QUEENSBERRY** [S.] abovenamed. He was *b.* March 1777: *auc.* his father 16 May 1783 as 5th Bart. [S.] and *auc. to the peerage* [S.] as

(*) The Committee for privileges decided, 13 Dec. 1787, that by his creation as a peer of Great Britain he ceased to sit as a Rep. Peer for Scotland; accordingly at the election of Rep. Peers, 28 March following, to supply his and the Earl of Abercorn's place, the votes of all peers of Scotland who had been *cr.* Peers of Great Britain since the Union were protested against, tho' finally, 13 May 1793, allowed. See vol. i, p. 4, note "b," and "Abercorn."

(b) His shameless conduct on this occasion is graphically told by Wraxall.

(c) In 1766 he, dressed in his own colours, rode and won a match.

(d) It is aptly said of him (in a note to Churchill) that tho' "the intimate friend and associate of [the Earl of] Sandwich" he "did not, like him, suffer public affairs to seduce him one moment from the continued course of vice." The *Gent. Mag.* remarks of him that "the predominant feature of his character was to do what he liked, without caring who was pleased or displeased at it." He is satirised by Robert Burns, the poet, as also by Wordsworth in a sonnet beginning "Degenerate Douglas."

(e) In his later life he was always known as "Old Q." and "The Star of Piccadilly." He cut down the woods at Drumlanrig and Niddpath to raise a portion for Maria Pagnani (on her marriage in 1798 with the Marquess of Hertford) supposing (probably in error) that he was her father. See vol. iv, p. 228, note "e," and Hertford.

(f) The Dukedom of Queensberry [S.] was held for 100 years, 1711-1810, by only two persons.

above, 23 Dec. 1810, on the death of his cousin the 4th DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.] his right thereto being acknowledged by decision of the House of Lords, 9 July 1812; (2) *REDA. PLEN.* [S.], 1812-22; *K.T.* 17 July 1821; *cr.* 7 June 1833 *BARON SOLWAY OF KINMOUNT*, co. Dumfries [U.K.]; Lieut. and Sheriff Principal of co. Dumfries, and Col. of the Dumfries Militia; a Lord in Waiting to Queen Victoria in 1837. He m. 13 Aug. 1803, at Richmond, co. Surrey, Caroline, 2d da. of Henry (SCOTT), 3d DUKE OF Buccleuch and 5th DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.], by Elizabeth, da. and h. of George (MONTAGU, formerly BUCKINGHAM), 1st DUKE OF MONTAGU and 4th EARL OF CAULFIELD. He d. s.p.m., 3 Dec. 1837, aged 30, at St. James's palace, when the *Barony of Solway of Kinmount* became extinct. Will pr. Dec. 1837. His widow, who was b. 6 July 1774, d. 29 April 1854, at Bute House, in Petersham, co. Surrey, aged 79, and was bur. 6 May, at Petersham. Adm'd. May 1854.

Marquessate [S.]

VII.

Earldom [S.]

IX.

1837.

7th and 9th. JOHN (DOUGLAS, formerly JOHNSTON-DOUGLAS), MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], he, and h. male, & 1770 at Kelhead; inherited his mother's estate of Lockerby afd.; (20) a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1835; had by Royal warrant, 4 May 1837, the precedence of the son of a Marquess, and *etc.* to the peerage

[S.] 3 Dec. following. Lieut. and Sheriff Principal of co. Dumfries. He m., 10 July 1817, his cousin, Sarah, da. of James SHOOTO DOUGLAS, a Major in the army, by Sarah, da. of James DAWES, of Rockspring, in Jamaica. He d. 10 Dec. 1856, at Canaan House, Edinburgh. His widow d. 13 Nov. 1864, at 1 Lowndes street, aged 70.

Marquessate [S.]

VIII.

Earldom [S.]

X.

1856.

8 and 10. ARCHIBALD WILLIAM (DOUGLAS), MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 18 April 1818, at Edinburgh; ed. at Eton; styled VISCOUNT DUMMLANRIG, 1837-56; sometime an officer, 2d Life Guards, but retired, 1844; M.P. for co. Dumfries, 1847-56; P.C., 1853; Comptroller of the House-

hold, 1853-56; *etc.* to the peerage [S.], as above, 19 Dec. 1856; Lieut. and Sheriff Principal of co. Dumfries, and Col. of the Dumfries Militia. He m., 28 May 1840, at Greta Hall, Scotland, and again, 2 June following, at St. Marylebone, Caroline Margaret, 2d and yel. da. of Gen. Sir William Robert CATTON, 5th Bt., by Alice Hugh Massey, da. and h. of Col. Hugh O'DONNELL. He d. from the accidental explosion of his gun, 6 Aug. 1858, at Kinmount, co. Dumfries, aged 40. His widow, who was b. 14 July 1821 and who became "a sister of mercy," living 1894.

Marquessate [S.]

IX.

Earldom [S.]

XI.

1858.

9 and 11. JOHN SHOOTO (DOUGLAS), MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY [1681/2], EARL OF QUEENSBERRY [1633], VISCOUNT DUMMLANRIG [1628], LORD DOUGLAS OF HANICK AND TIDBERIS [1628], also a Baronet [1668], all in the Kingdom of Scotland, 1st s. and h., b. 20 July 1844; ed. at Eton and at Mag. Coll., Cambridge; some-

time an officer in the Navy; styled VISCOUNT DUMMLANRIG from 1856 till he suc. to

(^a) The decision was grounded on the fact of the peerage honours so allowed not being "*specified nominatio*" in the resignation, "*and this altho' there could be no doubt of the intention then of the resigner to make a total settlement of his honours and estates simul et simul.*" Neither was there, as has been supposed, any reservation of the Marquessate of Queensberry to the old heirs. There was also "a general reference [in the patent of regrant of 17 June 1706] to, and *salvo* in behalf the latter [*i.e.* the *new* heirs] of any honours and dignities, &c., ever conferred upon the grantee and his family" [Riddell, p. 658]. The Marquess was *collateral* heir male to the Marquessate (granted in 1682 to heirs male whatsoever) and the *lineal* heir male to the other honours.

By this resolution, 7 July 1812, also, his name was "enrolled in its due place among the peers of Scotland" as a Marquess [next above the Marquessate of Tweeddale] inasmuch as his predecessor, at the date of the Union [S.] had stood on the roll by the higher title of Duke.

(^b) He (as John Douglas, of Lockerby), was second to Sir Archibald Boswell, of Auchinleck, in the duel, 26 March 1822, in which the said Baronet was slain by James Stuart, of Dunearn.

the peerage [S.], as above, 6 Aug. 1858. *Rep. Penn* [S.], 1872-80; sometime Lieut. Col. of the Dumfriesshire Volunteers. He m. firstly, 26 Feb. 1866, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Sibyl, 2d da. of Alfred Moxgomerie, Commissioner of Inland Revenue, by Fanny Charlotte, da. of George (WYNDHAM), 1st Baron LECOSFIELD. She obtained a divorce 29 Jan. 1867, from the Court of Session, Edinburgh. He m. secondly, 7 Nov. 1893, at the Registrar's office, Eastbourne, co. Sussex, Ethel, da. of Edward Charles WEDGWOOD, by (—), who at that date was wife of (—) De Courcy ATKINS, of Park Villa, College road, Eastbourne.

[FRANCIS ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS, *styled* VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife; b. 3 Feb. 1867; e.l. at Harrow and at Sandhurst Mil. Coll.; sometime Lieut. Coldstream Guards; Assistant Sec. for Foreign Affairs, 1892^(a) *et* v.p.] 26 June 1893, *BARON KELHEAD* of Kelhead, co. Dumbarton [U.K.]; a Lord in Waiting, 1893-94. He d. unm. and v.p. from the discharge of his gun^(b) while out shooting at Quatash, co. Somerset, and was bur. at Kilmount. By his death the newly created *Barony of Kelhead* became extinct. Will pr. at £10,629].

[PERCY SHOLTO DOUGLAS, *styled* VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG, 2nd but 1st surv. s. & h. ap. by first wife; b. 13 Oct. 1868; sometime an officer in the King's Own Scottish Borderers. He m. 11 Sep. 1892, at Boyton, co. Cornwall, Hannah Maria, yst. da. of Rev. Thomas WALTERS, M.A., Vicar of Boyton.]

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 13,323 acres in co. Dumfries, worth £13,324 a year.^(c) The estates of Tinwald and Tortholwald were, however, sold about 1890. *Principal residence.* Kilmount Castle, near Annan, co. Dumfries.

Dukedom [S.] 1. WILLIAM (DOUGLAS), EARL OF QUEENSBERRY,]

I. 1684. VISCOUNT DRUMLANRIG, LORD DOUGLAS OF HAWICK AND TREBERIS [S.], *sue. to the peerage*, as above, on the death of his father, 1671, and was cr. 11 Feb. 1681/2, MARQUESS OF QUEENSBERRY, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANGUHAN, &c. [S.], being subsequently cr. 3 Nov. 1684, DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, &c. [S.]. He d. 23 March, 1695, in his 53th year.

II. 1695. 2. JAMES (DOUGLAS), DUKE, MARQUESS AND EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, &c. [S.], s. and h.; b. 18 Sep. 1662; *sue. to the peerage* [S.], 28 March 1695; was cr. 20 May 1708, DUKE OF DOVER, &c. [G.B.], with a *spec. rem.* He obtained a *nobilitas* 17 June 1706 (after resignation on the 12th) of his Scotch titles of DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANGUHAN, VISCOUNT OF NITH, TORTHOLWALD AND ROSS, LORD DOUGLAS OF KINMOSE AND DOUGLAS, in favour of himself and his heirs of entail, male or female, succeeding to the Queensberry estates, and descended from the body of the 1st Earl. He accordingly nominated Charles, his second surviving son, and others as such heirs, to the exclusion of James, his eldest surv. son, an idiot. He d. 6 July 1711, aged 48.

III. 1711. 3. CHARLES (DOUGLAS), DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], also DUKE OF DOVER, &c. [G.B.], 2d son but heir; b. 24 Nov. 1668; cr., v.p., 17 June 1707, EARL OF SOLWAY, &c. [S.]; *sue.* on the death of his father, 6 July 1711, to the Dukedom of Queensberry, &c. [S.].

(a) Serving as such under the Earl of Rosebery [S.], who, when Prime Minister, rewarded him at the age of 26 and in his father's lifetime with a peerage [U.K.] on which his father is said to have remarked that his own support of the Gladstone Ministry entitled him, rather than his youthful son, to that honour.

(b) The verdict given at the inquest was "accidental death."

(c) As to the estates and honours possessed by the 1st Marquess and Duke of Queensberry, who resigned the Dukedom &c., the heir *male* inherits the Marquessate, &c., "without a particle of the resigner's land, while his entire territorial patrimony and more exalted titles of Duke of Queensberry, Earl of Drumlanrig, &c., now, in virtue of the resignation and regrant in 1706, centre in the Buccleuch family, the heirs *female*." [Riddell p. 669.]

For fuller account see "Queensberry" *Dukedom* [S.], cr. 1689, under the 2d, 4th, 6th and 7th Earls.

under the nomination of his said father, and to the Dukedom of Dover, &c. [G.B.], under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity. He inherited, on the death s.p. of his elder br. James, in Feb. 1715, the Marquessate and Earldom of Queensberry, and other peerage dignities [S.] enjoyed by his said father. He d. s.p.s. 17 July 1777, aged 76, when the *Dukedom of Dover*, &c. [G.B.], and the *Earldom of Solway*, &c. [S.], became extinct, but the other dignities [S.] devolved as below.

IV. 1777. 4. WILLIAM (DOUGLAS), DUKE, MARQUESS AND EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE, EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR, EARL OF RUGLEN, EARL OF MARCH, &c., cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of William (Douglas), 2d EARL OF MARCH [S.], by Anne, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF RUGLEN [S.], which William was s. and h. of William, 1st EARL OF MARCH [S.], who was 2d s. of William, 1st DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.]. He was b. 16 Dec. 1625; *suc.* as EARL OF MARCH, &c. [S.], 7 March 1731; *suc.* as EARL OF RUGLEN, &c., [S.], 21 April 1748; *suc.* as DUKE, MARQUESS AND EARL OF QUEENSBERRY, &c., [S.], 22 Oct. 1778. He was *cr.* 21 Aug. 1786, BARON DOUGLAS OF AMESBURY, co. Wilts. He d. unm. 23 Dec. 1810, aged 85, when the *Barony of Douglas of Amesbury* [U.K.], and the *Earldom of Ruglen*, and the titles *cr.* therewith [S.] became extinct; the *Earldom of March* and the titles *cr.* therewith [S.] devolved (unless they became extinct) on the family of Wemyss; the *Marquessate and Earldom of Queensberry* with the titles [S.] conferred in 1628 and 1633, devolved on the heir male (see "QUEENSBERRY" Marquessate [S.], *cr.* 1631/2, *sub.* the 6th Marquess), while the *Dukedom of Queensberry* and the other honours regranted therewith by the *novodamus* of 1706, devolved as below.

For fuller account see "Queensberry" Earldom [S.], *cr.* 1633 under the 3d, 4th, 6th, and 7th Earls.

V. 1810. 5. HENRY (SCOTT) DUKE OF BUCCLEUCH, DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.], also EARL OF DONCASTER, &c. [E.] cousin and heir according to the nomination executed by the 2nd Duke of Queensberry in accordance with the *novodamus* of that Dukedom and other titles [S.], dated 17 June 1706. He was 2d but 1st *surv.* s. of Francis (Scott), styled EARL OF DALKEITH, who was s. and h. ap. of Francis (Scott), 2d DUKE OF BUCCLEUCH [S.] by Jane, eldest *surv.* da. of James (Douglas), 2d DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY [S.] abovenamed. He was b. 2 Feb. 1746; *suc.* to the *peerage* [S. and E.] 22 April 1751 on the death of his father, and *suc.* on the death of his distant cousin abovenamed, 23 Dec. 1810, as DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY [1684], MARQUESS OF DUMFRIESSHIRE [1684], EARL OF DRUMLANRIG AND SANQUHAR [1681/2], VISCOUNT OF NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS [1681/2], and LORD DOUGLAS OF KINMONT, MIDDLEBIE AND DORNOCK [1681/2], all in the Kingdom of Scotland, as also to the very considerable estates of the family of Douglas in co. Dumfries. See "BUCCLEUCH" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1663, *sub.* the 3d holder thereof.

R

RABY.

The 3d and 4th LORD NEVILL were sum. to parl. from 24 Feb. 1367/8 to 30 Nov. 1396 by writs directed "*Nevill de Raby*." See "NEVILL" Barony by writ *cr.* 1295, *sub.* the 3d and 4th Lords, the latter of whom was *cr.* 29 Sep. 1397, EARL OF WESTMORLAND, with which dignity the Barony continued united till both were forfeited in 1370 by the attainder of the 6th Earl.

i.e., "RABY, co. Durham," Barony (*Wentworth*), *cr.* 1630/40 (with a *spec. rem.*) at the same date as the EARLDOM OF STRAFFORD; both forfeited June 1641, but both *again created* Dec. 1641; the attainder of the prior Barony and Earldom *reversed* 1661. Both these Baronies became *extinct* 1799. See "STRAFFORD" Earldom, *cr.* 1640 and 1641; *extinct* 1695; again *cr.* 1711; *extinct* 1799.

RABY OF RABY CASTLE.

i.e., "RABY OF RABY CASTLE, co. Durham," Barony (*Vane*), *cr.* 1831 with the DUKEDOM OF CLEVELAND, which see; *ex.* 1891.

RADCLIFFE.

i.e., "GREY DE RADCLIFFE, co. Lancaster," Barony (*Egerton*), *cr.* 1875; *ex.* 1885; see "WILTON" Earldom, *cr.* 1801, *sub.* the 3d Earl.

RADCLYFFE.

i.e., "RADCLYFFE AND LANGLEY, Viscountcy (*Radclyffe*) *cr.* 1688 with the EARLDOM OF DERWENTWATER, which see; *forfeited* 1716.

RADNOR.

Earldom. 1. JOHN (ROBARTES), BARON ROBARTES OF TRURO, only s. and h. of Richard, 1st BARON ROBARTES OF TRURO, co. Cornwall (so *cr.* 26 Jan. 1624/5), by Frances, da. and coheir of John HENDER, of Botreaux Castle, in that county, was *b.* 1606, being aged 14 in 1620; Student of Ex. Coll., Oxford, 1625; *suc. to the peerage*, May 1634; took the side of the Parl. in the Civil War, by whom he was made L. Lieut. of Cornwall, 1642; L. Lieut. of Devon and Gov. of Plymouth, 1644-45; serving as Field Marshal in the Parl. Army, 1644. At the Restoration, however, he was made P.C., 1660; a Commissioner of the Treasury, June and Sep., 1660; CH. GOV. OF IRELAND (as L. Deputy) 1660-61 and again as (L. Lieut.) 1669-70; L. PRIVY SEAL, 1661-73; Joint Earl Marshal, 26 May 1662. He was several times (Feb. 1663, Jan. 1665, Oct. 1665 and Nov. 1680) Speaker of the House of Lords; F.R.S. 1666. He was *cr.* 23 July 1679, VISCOUNT BODMIN of co. Cornwall and EARL of the

county OF RADNOR^(*); L. President of the Council, 1679-81. He m. firstly (Lic. London, 21 April 1630, he 23, she 15, to marry at Rochford, co. Essex), Lucy, da. of Robert (Rich), 2d Earl of Warwick, by his first wife, Frances, da. of Sir William HATTON, *otherwise* NEWCOMB. She was living 1635. He m. secondly, before 1649, Isabella, da. of Sir John SMITH, of Bidborough, co. Kent, by Isabella da. of Robert (Rich), 1st Earl of Warwick and sister to the 2d Earl abovenamed. He d. at Chelsea 17 July and was bur. 1 Aug. 1685 at Lanhydrock, co. Cornwall, aged about 70^(b). Will dat. 10 Sep. 1684, pr. 18 July 1685. His widow, who was one of the beauties of the period,^(c) m. (Lic. Vic. Gen. 8 June 1688) as his second wife, Charles (CHRYNE), 1st Viscount NEWHAVEN [S.], who d. 30 June 1698 in his 74th year. She was bur. 15 July 1714 (with her second husband) at Chelsea. Admon. 3 Aug. 1714.

[ROBERT ROBARTES, *styled* Viscount BODMIN since 1679, 1st surv. s. and h. sp., by first wife; b. about 1633; sometime Envoy at the Court of Denmark. He m. before 1658, Sarah, da. and coheir of John BODVILE, of Bodville Castle, co. Cornwall. He d. v.p. and was bur. 12 Feb. 1681/2, at St. Margaret's, Westminster. Admon. 25 Feb. and 2 March 1681/2. His widow was bur. 20 Sep. 1720 (as^(d)) "Sarah, Countess Dow, of Radnor") at Chelsea.]

II. 1685. 2. CHARLES BODVILE (ROBARTES), EARL OF RADNOR, &c., grandson and h., being 2nd but 1st surv. s. and h. of Robert ROBARTES, *styled* Viscount BODMIN, and Sarah, his wife, both abovenamed; b. 26 July 1660; M.P. for Bossiney, 1679 and 1681, and for Cornwall, 1685; *styled* Viscount BODMIN from 1681/2 till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 17 July 1685;^(e) Constable of Cariswre castle; F.R.S. 1693; L. Lieut. of Cornwall, 1696-1705 and 1714-23; L. Warden of the Stannaries and High Steward of the Duchy of Cornwall, 1701-02; P.C. 1702 and 1716. He m. in 1689, Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir John COTTER, Bart. (ao cr. 9 Nov. 1660) by his first wife Elisha, da. of Sir Thomas TRENCH, of Wheatfield, Oxon. She d. 13 Jan. 1696/7. Admon. 11 Feb. 1696/7. He d. sp. 3 Aug. 1728 aged 63 at Shaw, near Newbury, Berks. Will dat. 21 June 1722, pr. 6 Sep. 1723.

III. 1723. 3. HENRY (ROBARTES) EARL OF RADNOR, &c., nephew and h., being only s. and h. of the Hon. Russell ROBARTES, Teller of the Exchequer, by Mary, da. of Henry (BOOTH), 1st Earl of WARRINGTON, which Russell (who d. in or before 1724) was a yr. s. of the 1st Earl by his first wife. He

(*) It is said that the title selected, in the first instance, was "*Earl of Falmouth*," but that it was altered at the desire of the King. In any case it would have been an improper designation, as the King's illegit. son, George Fitzroy had been cr. five years previously (1 Oct. 1674) *Viscount Falmouth* and Earl of Northumberland.

(b) Lord Clarendon says of him that "tho' of a good understanding he was of an morose a nature that it was no easy matter to treat with him. He had some pedantic parts of learning which made his other parts of judgment the worse. He was naturally proud and imperious, which humour was increased by an ill education, for, excepting some years spent in the Inns of court, he might be very justly said to have been born and bred in Cornwall." In the "*Grammont Memoirs*" he is described as "an old squalring troublesome peevish fellow," who was deaf to the temptations of avarice and ambition, and "could never be persuaded to be made a cuckold." His second wife is represented, in the same work, as of striking beauty and brilliant complexion, and as having been an object of the Duke of York's desire which her husband was unfashionable enough to balk. Burnet also calls him "a sullen and morose man." He is also spoken of as "a staunch Presbyterian; sour and cynical . . . stiff, obstinate, proud and jealous, and in every way intracable." Pepys, 2 March 1663/4, calls him (when L. Privy Seal) "a destroyer of every body's business."

(c) See p. 28, note "c," *sub*. "Newhaven." She is spoken of by Pepys, 27 April 1668, as "the great beauty and a fine Lady indeed."

(d) She was mother of the then Earl, hence probably this misdescription of her rank.

(e) He was one of the nobility and gentry in arms with the Prince of Orange in 1688. See a list of them in vol. i, p. 28, note "b," *sub*. "Abingdon."

was *b.* about 1690 and *suc. to the peerage* 3 Aug. 1723. He *d. unm.*, at Paris, 1 Feb. 1740/1. Will, by which he directs his burial to be at Lambhydock,^(a) dat. 17 June 1723, pr. 10 Feb. 1740/1, by his mother Lady Mary Robartes, widow.

IV. 1710/1. 4. JOHN (ROBARTS), EARL OF RADNOR [1679], Viscount BODMIN [1679] and BARON ROBARTS OF TREBO [1624/5], 1757. *alias a Baronet* [1621], cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Francis ROBARTS, Vice-President of the Royal Society, by Anne, da. of Wentworth (Fitz Gerald), 17th Earl of Kildare [i.], which Francis (who *d.* Feb. 1717/8 aged 68) was a yr. son of the 1st Earl by his second wife. He was *b.* in or after 1686; F.R.S. 1732; *suc. to the peerage* 1 Feb. 1740/1. He *d. unm.* 15 July 1757 and was *bur.* the 23d at Twickenham, where all his honours became extinct. Will dat. 28 Dec. 1756, pr. 2 July 1757.

V. 1765. 1. WILLIAM (BOUVERIE), VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE and BARON LONGFORD [1747] *also a Baronet* [1713/4], 1st s. and h. of Jacob, 1st Viscount FOLKESTONE, &c., by his first wife, Mary, da. and h. of Bartholomew CLARKE, was *b.* 26 Feb. and bap. 6 March 1724/5 at St. Geo. the Martyr, Midd.; matric. at Oxford (Univ. Coll.) 14 Jan. 1742/3; cr. M.A., 16 Feb. 1743/7; M.P. for Salisbury, 1747-61; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, on his father's death, 17 Feb. 1761; Recorder of Salisbury, 1761. He was cr. 31 Oct. 1765 BARON PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE OF COLESHILL, co. Berks, and EARL of the county OF RADNOR, with a spec. rem. of the Earldom (only) failing his issue male, to that of his father; F.R.S., 1767; Gov. (elected annually) of the Levant or Turkey Company, and of the Hospital for French Protestants. He m. firstly 18 Jan. 1747/8, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Harriet, da. and h. of Sir Mark Stuart PLEYDELL, Bart., of Colleshill, co. Berks, by Mary, da. and h. of Robert STUART, of Ascot, co. Bute. She *d.* 29 May 1750 and was *bur.* 5 June (as the Hon. Harriot Bouverie) at Britford, Wilts, M.I. He m. secondly, 5 Sep. 1751 at Ipsden, Oxon, Rebecca, sister of Sir John GAY ALLEYNE, Bart. (so cr. 1769), da. of John ALLEYNE, of the Four Hills in Barbadoes, by Mary, da. of William TRAVIS, also of Barbadoes. She, who was *b.* at Barbadoes 11 Oct. 1725, *d.* 4 May 1794 (as Viscountess Folkestone) and was *bur.* 11th at Britford afo.^(b) He m. thirdly, 22 July 1765, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Anne, Dow. BARNES FEVERSHAM OF DEWSTON, da. of Sir Thomas HALES, 3d Bart., of Beakesbourne, by Mary, da. of Sir Robert MARSHAM, Bart. He *d.* 28 Jan. 1778 aged 51, and was *bur.* 8 Feb. at Britford. Will pr. Feb. 1776. His widow, who was *b.* 24 June 1730 at St. Martin in the Fields, *d.* 18 June 1795. Will pr. July 1795.

VI. 1776. 2. JACOB (PLEYDELL BOUVERIE,^(c) formerly BOUVERIE), EARL OF RADNOR, &c., 1st s. and h., being only child by first wife, *b.* 4 and bap. 15 March 1749/50, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; styled Viscount FOLKESTONE, 1765-76; ed. at Harrow and at Univ. Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1770; M.A., 1773; M.P. for Salisbury, 1771-78; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 28 Jan. 1776; Recorder of Salisbury, 1776; F.R.S., 1779; L. Lieut. of Berks, 1791; Col. of the Berks Militia, 1791-1800; F.R.S., 1795; High Steward of Wokingford, 1799. He m., 24 Jan. 1777, Anne, yet. da. and eventually sole heir of Anthony (DUXCOMBE), BARON FEVERSHAM OF DOWNTON, by his third wife, Anne, da. of Sir Thomas HALES, Bart., afterwards Countess of RADNOR, as above-mentioned. He *d.* 27 Jan. 1828, aged 77. Will pr. May 1828. His widow, who was *b.* 10 June 1759, *d.* 14 Oct. 1829, in Grosvenor street, aged 70. Will pr. Nov. 1829.

(^a) At his death the estates devolved on his nephews, Thomas and George Hunt, sons of his sister Mary Vere, by Thomas Hunt, of Mollington, co. Chester. George Hunt *d. s.p.m.*, and Thomas Hunt *d. s.p.m.*, being grandfather (by his only da. and h.) of Thomas James Agar-Robartes, cr. 13 Dec. 1869, Baron Robartes of Lambhydock and Trebo.

(^b) "A Lady uniformly good in all the offices of life and in all the relations of it perfectly amiable" [Collins, vol. v, p. 39].

(^c) His maternal grandfather, Sir Mark Stuart Pleydell, Bart. (who *d. s.p.m.* 14 Oct. 1768, aged 75, when that Baronetcy became extinct) devised his estates (Colleshill, co. Berks, &c.), to this Jacob, with rem. to the heir male of the body of his grandfather, Viscount, on condition that each person enjoying them should bear the surname of Pleydell-Bouverie.

VII. 1828. 3. WILLIAM (PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE), EARL OF RADNOR, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 11 May 1770, in Marylebone; styled VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE till 1828; ed. at Edinburgh and in France; M.P. for Downton, 1801-02, and 1818-19, and for Salisbury, 1802-18, and 1820-28, uniformly advocating advanced liberal principles; resisting the imposition of the corn laws in 1815; the coercive measures of Lord Castlereagh in 1819, &c.; Lieut. Col. Berks Militia, 1812-17; *succ. to the peerage* as above, 27 Jan. 1828; High Steward of Wallingford and Recorder of Salisbury, 1828. He m., 2 Oct. 1800 (£60,000 fortune) by spec. lic. (at the house of her mother) Catherine, only da. and eventually h. of Henry FINCHES PELHAM-CLISTON, styled EARL OF LINCOLN (s. and h. ap. of Henry, 2d DUKE OF NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYNE), by Frances, da. of Francis (SKYMOUD-COSWAY), MARQUESS OF HERTFORD. She, who was b. 6 April 1776, d. a.p.m., in childbed, at Paddington, 17 May 1804. Admon. (as "Viscountess Folkestone") Feb. 1805. He m., secondly, 24 May 1814, Judith Anne, 3d d. of Sir Henry Paulet ST. JOHN-MILDMAY, formerly ST. JOHN, 3d Bart., by Jane, 1st da. and coheir of Casw Mildmay, of Shawford Ham. She d. 27 March 1861, at Cokeshill, Berks. He d. there 10 April 1869, in his 99th year.

VIII. 1869. 4. JACOB (PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE), EARL OF RADNOR, &c., s. and h. by second wife; b. 18 Sep. 1815, in Portman sq.; styled VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE, 1828-69; ed. at Harrow and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; Sheriff of Wilts, 1846; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 10 April 1869; Lord Lieut. of Wilts, 1878. He m. 3 Oct. 1849, at Gorhambury, Herts, Mary Augusta Frederica, 3d da. of James Walter (GRIMSTON), 1st EARL OF VERULAM, by Charlotte, da. of Charles (JENKINSON), 1st EARL OF LIVERPOOL. She, who was b. 29 July 1820, d. 5 April 1879, of dropsy, at Longford Castle. He d. there, after a long illness, 11 March 1889, aged 73, and was bur. at Britford, aged.

IX. 1889. 5. WILLIAM (PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE), EARL OF RADNOR [1705], VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE [1747], BARON LONGFORD [1747] and BARON PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE OF COLESHILL [1765], also a *Baronet* [1713/4], 1st s. and h., b. 19 June 1841; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; styled VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE, 1869-89; M.P. for South Wilts 1874-85, and for Milks (Erfeld division) 1885-89; P.C. 1885; Treasurer of the Household, 1885-92; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 11 March 1889. He m. 19 June 1866, Helen Matilda, da. of Rev. Henry CHARLTON, Vicar of Ryhall, co. Rutland, by Caroline Horatia, da. of William ELDER.

[JACOB PLEYDELL-BOUVERIE, styled VISCOUNT FOLKESTONE, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 8 July 1863; ed. at Harrow and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; M.P. for South Wilts, 1892; assistant Priv. Sec. to the Pres. of the Board of Agriculture. He m. 20 Jan. 1891, at Trinity Church, Sloane street, Julian Eleanor Adelaide, da. of Charles BALFOUR, of Newton Dom, co. Berwick, by his second wife, Minnie Georgiana, da. of Col. the Hon. George Augustus Frederick LINDELL.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 17,000 acres in Wilts; 4,334 in Berks; 3,266 in Kent and 270 in Gloucestershire; Total 24,370 acres, worth £42,000 a year. *Principal Residences*. Longford Castle, near Salisbury, Wilts, and Cokeshill, near Highworth, Berks.

The metropolitan property is not included herein.^(b)

RADSTOCK OF CASTLETOWN.

Barony [I.] I. THE HON. WILLIAM WALDEGRAVE, 2d s. of John, 3d EARL WALDEGRAVE, by Elizabeth, da. of John (LEVERSON-GOWEN), 1st EARL GOWER, was b. 9 July 1758 and having entered the royal navy became Capt. in 1776 and finally, 1802, Admiral of the Red. He distinguished himself by the capture of an American privateer and of a French frigate, and, more particularly, as Vice-Admiral, at the defeat, 14 Feb. 1797, of a Spanish fleet of 27 ships off Cape Lagos, for which services he received the freedom

^(a) "Long associated in political views and on terms of private friendship with William Cobbett, it has been said that he was the only man with whom Cobbett never quarrelled." [*Nat. Biogr.*]

^(b) See vol. ii, p. 51, note "a" (near the end) as to the London property.

of the city of London and was subsequently *cr.*, 29 Dec. 1800,^(a) **BARON RADSTOCK OF CASTLETOWN**, in Queen's county [I.], **G.C.B.** 2 Jan. 1815. He m. 28 Dec. 1785, at Smyrna, Cornelia Jacobsa, 2d da. of David van Lennep, Chief of the Dutch Factory there. He d. in Portland Place, of apoplexy, 20 Aug. 1825, aged 72.^(b) Will pr. Sep. 1825. His widow d. 10 Oct. 1839 in Park square. Will pr. Oct. 1839.

II. 1825. 2. **GRANVILLE GEORGE (WALDEGRAVE), BARON RADSTOCK OF CASTLETOWN** [I.], 1st s. and h. b. 24 Sep. 1786, in London; entered the Royal Navy, becoming finally, 1855, Vice-Admiral of the Red, having distinguished himself in 1810, on the coast of Italy, and, in 1812, at the destruction of the batteries at the mouth of the Rhone; **C.B.**, 1815; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 20 Aug. 1825. He m., 7 Aug. 1823, at Totteridge, Herts, Esther Caroline, 1st da. of James Probert, of Totteridge, a director of the Bank of England. He d. 11 May 1857, at 25 Portland Place, aged 70. Will pr. June 1857. His widow, who was b. 23 May 1800, d. 16 March 1874.

III. 1857. 3. **GRANVILLE AUGUSTUS WILLIAM (WALDEGRAVE), BARON RADSTOCK OF CASTLETOWN** [I.], only s. and h. b. 10 April 1833 in London; ed. at Harrow, and at Ball. Coll., Oxford; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 11 May 1857. He m., 15 July 1858, at Trinity Church, Margate, Susan Charlotte, yet. da. of John Hales Calcraft, of Rampstone Hall, Dorset, by Caroline Catherine, da. of William (Montagu), 5th Duke of Manchester. She d. 8 and was bur. 12 Dec. 1892, at Weston, near Southampton.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, were under 3,000 acres.

RAGLAN or RAGLAND.

i.e., "HERBERT OF RAGLAND, CHEPSTOW AND GOWER," Barony, (*Somerset*), supposed to have been *cr.* 1506.^(c) See under "HERBERT" Barony, *cr.* by writ 1461, *sub.* the 3d holder of that dignity.

RAGLAN.

Barony. 1. **LORD FITZROY-JAMES-HENRY SOMERSET**, 8th and yet.

I. 1852. s. of Henry, 5th Duke of Beaufort, by Elizabeth, da. of Admiral the Hon. Edward Boscawen, was b. 30 Sep. 1788; entered the army, 1804, in which he finally became (1851) **FIELD-MARSHAL** and Col. of the Royal Horse Guards Blue, having being Aide-de-Camp and Mil. Sec. to the Duke of Wellington during the Peninsular War, and having lost an arm at the battle of Waterloo; was Sec. of Embassy at Paris, 1814-19, being Min. Plenipo. there Jan. to March 1815, as also at Vienna in 1822; was on a spec. embassy to Madrid, 1823, and to St. Petersburg, 1826; was M.P. for Truro, 1818-20, and 1826-29; Sec. to the Master Gen. of the Ordnance, 1819-27; Mil. Sec. to the Commander in Chief (the said Duke of Wellington), 1827-52, on whose death he was *cr.*, 20 Oct. 1852, **BARON RAGLAN** of Raglan, co. Monmouth; **P.C.**, 1852. He had previously (1847) been made **G.C.B.**, and was also, before April 1816, (when he had lic. to wear the insignia), a Knight of the Order of Maria Theresa of Austria, of St. George (4th class) of Russia, of Maximilian Joseph of Bavaria, and of the Tower and Sword of Portugal. In Feb. 1854 he was made Com. in Chief of the Forces sent in aid of Turkey to the Crimea, and, after conducting the successful battles of Alma, Balaklava, and Inkerman (Sep. to Nov. 1854), was so much affected by the unsuccessful attempt on the Malakoff Tower and Redan that he d. (10 days later), 28 June 1855, in the camp before

^(a) One of the nine commoners raised to the peerage [I.] on that day. See vol. i. p. 166, note "a," *sub.* "Ashtown."

^(b) A full biography of him is in "*the Annual Reg.*" for 1825.

^(c) See vol. ii. p. 317, note "c," *sub.* "Chepstow."

Sebastopol, aged 86.⁽⁴⁾ Will pr. Jan. 1855. He m., 6 Aug. 1814 (spec. lie.) at her father's house, 3 Savile Row, St. James's Westm., Emily Harriet, 2d da. of William (WELLESLEY-POLE), 8d EARL OF MORKINGTON [I.], by Elizabeth, da. of Admiral the Hon. John FORBES. She, who was b. in 1792, *d.* 6 March 1881, at 5 Great Stanhope street, in her 89th year.

II. 1855. 2. RICHARD HENRY FITZBOY (SOMERSET), BARON RAGLAN, 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.,^(b) b. 24 May 1817, at Paris; in the Ceylon Civil Service, 1841-49; Private Sec. to the King of Hanover, 1849-55; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 June 1855; was a Lord in Waiting, 1858-59, and 1866-68. He m. firstly, 21 Sep. 1856, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Georgiana, 3d da. of Henry Beauchamp (LYGON), 4th EARL BEAUCHAMP, by Susan Caroline, da. of William (ELIOT), 2d EARL OF ST. GERMAN. She, who was b. 30 July 1832, *d.* suddenly, 30 Sep. 1865, at Elmley House, Wimbledon Park, co. Surrey. He m. secondly, 11 Oct. 1871, at Great Bookham, co. Surrey, his cousin, Mary Blanche, 1st da. of Sir Walter Rockliffe FARQUHAR, 3d Bart., by Mary Octavia, da. of Henry Charles (SOMERSET), 4th DUKE OF BEAUFORT. He *d.* 3 May 1884, at 8 Chesterfield street, in his 67th year. His widow living 1894.

III. 1884. 3. GEORGE FITZBOY HENRY (SOMERSET), BARON RAGLAN, 1st s. and h. by first wife; b. 18 Sep. 1857 in Grosvenor Place, one of his sponsors being George, King of Hanover; a Page of Honour, 1868-75; Lieut. Gen. Guards, 1877. He m. 28 Feb. 1883, at St. James's, Westm., his cousin, Ethel Gemina, 2d da. of the Rev. the Hon. Walter William Drabazon PONSONBY, Rector of Stutton, co. Suffolk (5th s. of John William, 4th EARL OF BRESSBOROUGH [I.], by Louisa Susan Cornwallis, da. of Edward (ELIOT), 3d EARL OF ST. GERMAN. She was b. 8 April 1857.

Family Estates.—These in 1883 were under 3,000 acres. *Principal Residence*. Cefntilla Court, near Usk, co. Monmouth.

RAGLEY.

See "CONWAY OF RAGLEY, co. Warwick," Barony (*Conway*), *cr.* 1624; *extinct*, with the Earldom of Conway, 1683.

See "CONWAY OF RAGLEY, co. Warwick," Barony (*Seymour-Conway*), *cr.* 1703; the second Baron being, in 1750, *cr.* Earl and, in 1793, MARQUESS OF HERTFORD.

RAINCLIFFE.

i.e., "RAINCLIFFE of Raincliffe, in the North Riding of co. York," Viscounty (*Denison*), *cr.* 1887 with the EARLDOM OF LONDRESBOROUGH, which see.

RAITH.

i.e., "RAITH, MONTMAILL AND BALWEARIE," Barony [S.], (*Melville*), *cr.* 1690 with the EARLDOM OF MELVILLE [S.], which see.

RAMALTON.

i.e., "STEWART OF RAMALTON, co. Donegal," Barony [I.] (*Stewart*), *cr.* 1683 with the VISCOUNTY OF MOUNTJOY [I.], which see; *extinct*, with the Earldom of Blessington [I.], 1769.

^(a) By act of Parl., 1855, an annuity of £1,000 was settled on his widow and one of £2,000 on the 2d Baron and his successor in the title.

^(b) The eldest son, Arthur Willis Fitzroy Somerset, a Major in the army, was wounded at the battle of Ferozhall, 21 Dec. 1845, and *d.* v.p. and s.p., 5 Oct. 1846, aged 30.

RAMPHORLIE.

i.e., "RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE, co. Renfrew," Barony (*Knox*), *cr.* 1826; see "RANFURLY" Earldom [L], *cr.* 1831.

RAMSAY OF BARNS.

i.e., "RAMSAY OF BARNS" Barony [S.], (*Ramsay*), *cr.* 1606, with the Viscountcy OF HADDINGTON [S.]; *extinct*, with the Earldom of Holderness, 1626.

RAMSAY OF DALHOUSIE.

i.e., "RAMSAY OF DALHOUSIE" Barony [S.], (*Ramsay*), substituted 1619, for the BARONY OF RAMSAY OF MELROSE [S.], *cr.* 1618. See under "DALHOUSIE," Barony [S.]

RAMSAY OF KERINGTON.

i.e., "RAMSAY OF KERINGTON" Barony [S.], (*Ramsay*), *cr.* 1633, with the EARLDOM OF DALHOUSIE [S.], which see.

RAMSAY OF MELROSE.

i.e., "RAMSAY OF MELROSE" Barony [S.], (*Ramsay*), *cr.* 1615; resigned 1618; see "HOLDERNESSE" Earldom, *cr.* 1620/1; *cr.* 1626; the said Barony, however, was *regranted*, 1618, to George Ramsay, br. of the late owner, and exchanged in 1619 for the Barony of Ramsay of Dalhousie [S.], as abovementioned.

RAMSEY ABBEY.

See "DE RAMSEY OF RAMSEY ABBEY, co. Huntingdon" Barony, (*Fellows*), *cr.* 1887.

RANCLIFFE.

Barony [L] 1 THOMAS BOOTHBY PARKYNS, s. and h. ap. of Sir I. 1795. Thomas PARKYNS, 3d Bart., of Bunny Park, Notts, by (his great niece) Jane, da. of Thomas PARKYNS, of Wimeswold, co. Leicester, was *b.* 24 July 1755; was M.P. for Stockbridge, 1784-90, and for Leicester 1790-1800; Col. of the Prince of Wales' Fencibles; was *cr.* 8 Oct. 1795. BARON RANCLIFFE [L] He *m.*, 24 Dec. 1783, at her father's house in Gerrard street, St. Anne's, Soho, (spec. lie.) Elizabeth Anne, only da. of Sir William JAMES, Bart. (so *cr.* 1778) of Park Farm Place, in Eltham, co. Kent, by Anne, da. of Edmund GORDON of Hartham, co. Wilts, sister and heir (1792) to the 2d and last Baronet. She *d.* in Portland place, Marylebone, 18, and was *bur.* 28 Jan. 1797, at Eltham, aged 30.^(a) Will *pr.* May 1797. He *d.* *v.p.* 17 Nov. 1800, "of internal decay," in Portland Place, aged 45. Will *pr.* Dec. 1800.

II. 1800, 2. GEORGE AUGUSTUS HENRY ANNE (PARKYNS), BARON to RANCLIFFE [L], only s. and h., *b.* 10 June 1785, George, Prince of 1850. Wales (afterwards George IV.) being one of his Sponsors; *suc. to the peerage* [L] on the death of his father, 17 Nov. 1800, and *suc. to the Baronetcy* [*cr.* 18 May 1881] on the death of his grandfather, 17 March 1896;^(b) sometime an officer 10th Hussars; equerry to (his Godfather) the Prince of Wales; M.P. for Minehead, 1896, and for Nottingham, 1812-20, and 1826-30. He *m.* 15

^(a) The "*Gent. Mag.*" for 1779, which states that she *m.* at the age of 18, and *d.* in her 21st year, adds that "She was one more instance of the ill-fated partiality of relations, who in the moment of parental delusion, defeat the happiness of a favourite child by throwing too princely a fortune in the capricious lap of a giddy female."

^(b) According to the "*Gent. Mag.*" for 1807, he came into the possession of an unnumbered property of £21,000 a year.

Oct. 1807 (spec. lic.) at Castle Forbes, co. Longford, Elizabeth Mary, 1st da. of George (Forbes), 6th EARL OF GRANARD [I.], by Selina Frances da. of John (Rawson), 1st, EARL OF MORRIS [I.]. He d. s.p. legit. 1 Nov. 1850, at Bunny Park, aged 65, when the *peerage* became extinct, tho' the Baronetcy devolved on his cousin and h. male. Will proved June 1851. His widow, who was b. 3 Dec. 1786, d. in Paris, Jan. 1852, aged 65; Admon. May 1853.

RANELAGH.

Viscounty [I.] 1. SIR ROGER JONES, of Durhamston, co. Meath, s. and h. of Thomas JONES, Archbishop of Dublin, Lord Chancellor [I.] 1605 to 1619, by Margaret, da. of Adam Parnox, of Lurgan race, co. Louth, was knighted at Drogheda, 26 March

1606/7; *succ.* his father 19 April 1619, in consideration of whose merits and of his own^(a) he was cr. 25 Aug. 1628 BARON JONES OF NAVAN, co. Meath and VISCOUNT RANELAGH,^(b) co. Dublin [I.]. He m. firstly, Frances, da. of Gerald (Moore), 1st VISCOUNT DROGHEDA [I.], by Mary, da. of Sir Henry COLLEY. She d. 23 Nov. 1620 and was bur. at St. Patrick's, Dublin. He m. secondly, Katharine, da. of Sir Henry Lonsdale, of Wolverton, Bucks, by Katharine, da. of Sir Edward CANYE, of Aldenham, Herts. She d. abroad. Admon. (as Lady Jones) 16 Nov. 1627. He d., while attending the King at Oxford, his burial being recorded 1 July 1643 at St. Peter's in the East there, as also 31 Jan. 1643/4, at St. Patrick's, Dublin, where, probably, he was (actually) interred.

II. 1643. 2. ARTHUR (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH, &c. [I.], s. and h. by first wife: M.P. [I.] for Sligo, 1634-39 and for Weobley [E.], 1640; *succ.* to the *peerage* [I.] in July 1643, taking his seat 5 Feb. 1644. He was one of the Captains in the army of the Commonwealth.^(c) He m., before 1643, Katharine, da. of Richard (Boyle), 1st EARL OF CLON, [I.] by his second wife Katharine, da. of Sir Geoffrey FENTON. He d. 7 and was bur. 11 Jan. 1669/70, at St. Patrick's afd. Will declared 31 Dec. 1669 and pr. in Dublin. His widow, who was b. 22 March 1614, d. 23 Dec. 1691.^(d)

III. 1669/70. 3. and 4. RICHARD (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH, &c. [I.], only s. and h., b. about 1641; M.P. [I.] for co. Roscommon, 1661; Chancellor of the Exchequer [I.] 1668-74; *succ.* to the *peerage* [I.], 7 Jan. 1669/70; M.P. for Plymouth, 1685; for Newton, 1689-95; for Chichester, 1695-98; for Marlborough, 1698-1701; for Castle-rising, 1701-02; and for West Looe, 1702-03; constable of Athlone Castle and Vice-Treasurer [I.] 1674^(e), being cr. 11 Dec. 1674 MAJOR OF RANELAGH [I.] By William III.^(f) he was made P.C. (1692) and Paymaster Gen. of the Army in 1689, which lucrative post he had to resign in Dec. 1702, being convicted of defalcations to the amount of £72,000 in Feb. following and expelled from the House of Commons. In 1704 he was made a Gov. of Queen Anne's bounty for the poor Clergy. He m. firstly, 28 Oct. 1662, at Hunsdon, Herts, Elizabeth,^(g) 3d and ysk. da. and co-heir of Francis (WILLOUGHBY), 5th BARON

^(a) See the preamble to the patent in "Lodge," vol. iv, p. 391.

^(b) Ranelagh is a district of the city of Dublin.

^(c) See vol. i, p. 299, note "d," sub "Bedford."

^(d) She is assumed to be the Lady alluded to as the "Countess Dowager of Ranelagh [who] died yesterday" in Luttrell's "Diary," 24 Dec. 1691.

^(e) He had persuaded Charles II., with whom he had much influence, to assign the revenue to him on his undertaking to defray the Government expenses. In Aug. 1681, however, further payment to him was prohibited by an Order in Council and a decree passed against him for £76,000, which the King subsequently remitted.

^(f) By William III. he was granted first the *lease* and afterwards (1698) the *fee* of above 22 acres next the Royal Hospital at Chelsea, where he built Ranelagh House and laid out the gardens, which in 1730 were converted into a well-known and fashionable public place of amusement.

^(g) Through her (by her paternal grandmother Lady Frances Manners) was deduced the claim to the ancient Barony of Roos or De Ros, allowed in 1806 to Charlotte, Lady Henry Fitzgerald, descended from Frances, Countess Coningsby, the only one of the children of the said Elizabeth (see p. 325, note "b") who left issue.

WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, by Elizabeth, 2d *da* and co-heir of Edward (Chen), VICOUNT WILLOUGHBY. She *d.* at Chelsea College "to the great regret of the poor"^(a) 1 and was *bur.* 3 Aug. 1695 in Westminster Abbey. He m. secondly 9 Jan. 1695/6, Margaret, Dow. BARONESS STAWART, *da.* of James (CREIL), 3d EARL OF SALISBURY, by Margaret, *da.* of John (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND. He *d.* a.p.m.a.^(b) 5 and was *bur.* 10 Jan. 1711/3 in Westminster Abbey in his 71st year, when the *Baronet of Ranelagh* [L.] became extinct.^(c) Will dat. 20 Feb. 1710/1 to 3 Dec. 1711, p. 6 May 1712. His widow, by whom he had no children, *d.* 21 Feb. and was *bur.* 5 March 1727/8, at Chiswick, in her 55th year. Will p. 1728.

[EDWARD JONES, styled LORD NAVAN, s. and h. ap., by first wife; *b.* 2 Oct. and *bag.* 16 Nov. 1675, at St. Martin's in the fields; *d.* an infant and s.p., and was *bur.* 29 March 1678, in Westminster Abbey.]

After the Earl's death the *Viscountcy of Ranelagh*, &c. [L.], remained dormant for nearly half-a-century, the title of "RANELAGH" being actually granted (as a Barony [L.]) and becoming extinct during that interval. See text below.

IV. [1711 4. CHARLES (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH, &c. [L., and] cousin and h. male, being s. and h. of Charles JONES, by Elizabeth, *da.* 1759. of James Douglas, of Haddington, which Charles was only s. and h. of Roger JONES (sometimes M.P. for Winchester), who was 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Thomas JONES, 2d s. of the first Viscount. He appears to have *suc.* his father when an infant, before 1711, but, if otherwise, the right of succession to the Viscountcy would have belonged to his *aunt* father instead of to himself.^(d) Owing, probably, to his tender age, and to the title of Ranelagh having been granted in 1715 to another family, he never assumed that title till after his extinction (as a Barony) therein. Soon after that event, however, he established his right to his *peerage*, and took his seat 16 Oct. 1759. He was Chairman of several Committees in the House of

^(a) Luttrell's "Diary."

^(b) Of his three daughters and co-heirs (1) Elizabeth, Countess of Kildare [1] *d.* s.p. 10 April 1757, aged 93; (2) Frances, Countess Coningsby, *d.* 23 Feb. 1714/5, leaving issue (3) Katharine, *d.* n.m. 12 April 1740 at Chelsea. See "N. and Q.," 1st s., vol. i, p. 478, as to one of these ladies having been mistress to Charles II.

^(c) Macky in his "Characters" says of him when "very fat, blacked and turned of 60" that he was "of a great deal of wit; [*not deficient in wit,*" say "*the Grammar Memoirs*"] had originally no great estate, yet hath spent more money, built more fine houses and laid out more on household-furniture and gardening than any other nobleman. He is a great epicure and prodigious expensive, was Paymaster Gen. all the last war and is above £100,000 in arrear which several Parls. have been calling him to an account for, yet he escapes with the punishment only of losing his place which the Queen [Anne] took from him. He is a bold man and very happy in jests and repartees and hath often turned the humour of the House of Commons when they have designed to have been very severe." To which character Dean Swift adds "*The wisest old fool I ever saw.*" Carte aptly describes him, as "a man of good parts, great wit and very little religion; had a head turned for projects, and was trained for intrigue; artful, insinuating, and designing, craving and greedy of money, yet, at the same time profuse and lavish." Bishop Burnet (Hist., vol. i, p. 273) calls him "a young man of great parts and as great vices, having a pleasantness in conversation and a great dexterity in business." The Earl of Ailesbury in his "*Memoirs*" says that "he was a person that loved his ease and belly and all sorts of pleasures and most profuse therein . . . he died, as one may say, a beggar. If his beautiful widow, sister to an Earl of Salisbury, had wherewithal to live comfortably after, that was the most." Dean Swift in a letter, 3 Dec. 1711, writes that: "he was very poor and needy, and could hardly support himself far want of a pension, which used to be paid him. He died *hard* as the term of art is here, to express the woful state of men who discover no religion at their death." There is a notice of him in (a rather scarce book) "*The Lives of Illustrious Persons who died in 1712.*"

^(d) In the pedigree of Jones, entered at the College of Arms about 1800, this Charles Jones (the father) is not described as a Viscount. There is, however, no date of his death given therein.

Lords, receiving (1700-87) various grants and pensions to the amount of about £13,000. He *m.* 6 Jan. 1761, Sarah, da. of Thomas MONTGOMERY, sometime M.P. for Lifford. He *d.* in Dublin 20, and was *bur.* 23 April 1797, at St. Patrick's, Dublin. His widow was *bur.* there 3 Jan. 1812.

V. 1797. 5. CHARLES (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH, &c. [I.], s. and h.; *b.* 29 Oct. 1761; was a Capt. R.N.; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 20 April 1797. He *d.* unm. 20 Dec. 1800, on board H.M. Frigate "Doris" (of which he was in command) off Plymouth. Admon. Feb. 1801.

VI. 1800. 6. THOMAS (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH, &c. [I.], hr. and h.; *b.* 2 Feb. 1763; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 20 Dec. 1800. He *m.* firstly, 21 Aug. 1803, (spec. lie.) at Fulham, co. Midx., Elizabeth Caroline STURGES, spinster, illegit. da. of Sir Philip STURGES, Bart. She *d.* s.p.s. in childbirth, at the house of her father at the Admiralty, Whitehall, 17 June 1805, and was *bur.* at Fulham. He *m.* secondly, 13 Sep. 1811, Caroline Louisa THOMSON, spinster, illegit. da. of Col. LEE, of Yorkshires. He *d.* 3 July 1820, at Fulham, aged 57. Will pr. 1821.

VII. 1820, 7. THOMAS HERON (JONES), VISCOUNT RANELAGH and to BARON JONES OF NAVAN [I.], only s. and h. by second wife; *b.* 9 Jan. 1812, at Fulham; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 3 July 1820; was, when a minor, at the siege of Antwerp, and subsequently served, as a Volunteer, in the Carlist camp, in the Spanish war of succession; was also some time an officer of the 1st Life Guards and was one of the earliest promoters of the Volunteer movement in England; Lieut. Col. 2nd South Midx. Volunteers, 1860-85; Sheriff of Norfolk, 1868; K.C.B. (civil) 1881; many years Chairman of the Conservative Land Society.^(a) He *d.* unm. 13 Nov. 1885, at 18 Albert Mansions, Victoria-street, Westminster, aged 73, when the peerage became extinct.^(b) He was *bur.* (with military honours) on the 21st at Fulham.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 3,013 acres in co. Norfolk, worth £5,091 a year. *Principal Residence.* Mulgrave House, Fulham, and Horsham St. Faith, near Norwich.

I. SIR ARTHUR COLE, Bart. [I.], of Newland, co. Dublin, s. and h. of Sir John Cole, 1st Bart. [I.], of the same, by Elizabeth, da. of the Hon. John CHICHESTER, of Dunganon by Mary, da. of Roger (JONES), 1st VISCOUNT RANELAGH [I.], was *b.* about 1664; was attainted by James II., but restored by William III.; *suc.* his father about 1693; was M.P. in several Parli. [I.], and being 1st cousin once removed (by the mother) to Richard, Earl of

Ranelagh [I.], above-named, was, soon after his death, *cr.* 18 April 1715, BARON RANELAGH of Ranelagh, co. Wicklow [I.], with a spec. rem. failing the heirs male of his body to those of his father.^(c) He took his seat 12 Nov. following. He *m.* firstly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 8 Sep. 1692, he abt. 23, and she abt. 21), Catharine, da. of William (BYRON), 3d BARON BYRON OF ROCHDALE, by his 1st wife, Elizabeth, da. of John (CHAWORTH), VISCOUNT CHAWORTH [I.]. She was *bur.* 28 Nov. 1746, at West Dean, Wilts.^(d) He *m.* secondly, 1748, Selina, 1st da. of Peter BATHURST, of Clarendon Park, Wilts, by his 2d wife, Selina, da. of Robert (SHIRLEY), 1st Earl Farnham.

^(a) His name appeared in a trial which aroused great interest in Aug. 1868, of a "Madame Rachel," (a vendor of cosmetics, and a person who fulfilled other services for her clients) for swindling a Mrs. Borradale, on pretence that his Lordship (who, tho' one of Rachel's customers, swore he knew nothing of the matter) was willing to marry her, in which case she must be enamelled and made "beautiful for ever" at the cost of £1,000. [N. & Q. 8th S. vi. 322.]

^(b) His cousin and heir presumptive, Alexander Montgomery Jones, *b.* 13 Sep. 1812; (sometime of Trin. Coll., Cambridge), *d.* unm. (two years before him) 5 April 1883, at 3, Imperial square, Cheltenham. He was 1st s. and h. of Rear Admiral the Hon. Alexander Jones (3d and yst. s. of the 4th Viscount) who *d.* 8 Jan. 1862, aged 73.

^(c) The preamble of this patent is in "Lodge" (edit. 1754) IV. 211.

^(d) This estate he had purchased from the family of Pierrepont, Dukes of Kingston, who had inherited it from that of Evelyn.

He *d.* a.p. 5 Oct. 1754, and was *bur.* at West Dean, *afsd.*, when the *Ducing of Ranelagh* [L.] became extinct. Will dat. 7 Jan. 1743, pr. 17 Oct. 1754. His widow m. 30 Nov. 1755,^(a) at West Dean, Sir John Edwina Hart, who *d.* a.p. 1 March 1778, and was *bur.* at Egham, Surrey. She *d.* 9 Feb. 1781, and was *bur.* the 18th, at West Dean *afsd.*, aged 60. Will dat. 30 Aug. 1780, pr. 15 Feb. 1781.

RANFURLY and RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE.

Barony [U.K.] I. THOMAS (KNOX), VISCOUNT NORTHLAND OF DUNGANNON [1791], and BARON WELLES OF DUNGANNON [1782], in the peerage of Ireland, 1st s. and h. of Thomas, 1st Viscount Northland of Dungannon, &c. [I.] *afsd.*, by Anne, sister of John, 1st Viscount de Vesey [I.], da. of John Denny (Vesey), 1st Baron Knapton [I.], was b. 5 Aug. 1754, in Dublin; M.P. [I.] for Carlingford, 1776-83; for Dungannon, 1783-90; for co. Tyrone, 1790-97, and again [U.K.], 1806-12; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 5 Nov. 1818, and was *cr.* 6 July 1820, BARON RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE, co. Renfrew [U.K.], being subsequently *cr.* 14 Sep. 1831,^(b) EARL OF RANFURLY [I.] He m. 2 June 1785, at St. Thomas', Dublin, his cousin, Diana Jane, 1st da. and coheir of Edmund Sexton (Perry), Viscount Perry of Newtown Perry [I.], by his 2d wife, Elizabeth, da. of John Denny (Vesey), 1st Baron Knapton [I.] abovenamed. She, who was b. 27 Oct. 1764, and *sep.* at St. Thomas' *afsd.*, *d.* 24 Nov. 1822. He *d.* 26 April 1840, aged 85. Will pr. May 1840.

II. 1840. R. THOMAS (KNOX), EARL OF RANFURLY, &c. [I.], also BARON RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE, 1st s. and h., b. 19 April 1786, in Dublin; *smctm.* of St. John's Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Tyrone, 1812-18, and for Dungannon, 1818-20, and 1837-38; *styled* VISCOUNT NORTHLAND, 1831-40; *suc. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.], as above, 26 April 1840. He m. 25 May, 1815, Mary Juliana, da. of the Hon. William Stuart, Archbishop of Armagh (5th s. of John, 3d Earl of Bute [S.]), by Sophia Margaret Juliana, da. of Thomas Penn, of Stoke Poges, Bucks. He *d.* 21 March 1858, aged 71. His widow, who was b. 3 April 1797, *d.* 11 July 1866 at 10 Gloucester Place, Marylebone, aged 69.

III. 1858. R. THOMAS (KNOX), EARL OF RANFURLY, &c. [I.], also March. BARON RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE, 1st s. and h., b. 13 Nov. 1816, in London; M.P. for Dungannon, 1832-51; *styled* VISCOUNT NORTHLAND from 1840 till he *suc. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.] as above, 21 March 1858. He m. 10 Oct. 1848, at Bradfield, near Sheffield, Harriet, 1st da. of James RUMINGTON, of Bromhead Hall, co. York, by Sarah, da. of Samuel Bromhead WARD, of Mount Pleasant, near Sheffield. He *d.* (two months after his father) 20 May 1858, aged 41. His widow *d.* 10 March 1891, at 42 Tharloe square, aged 65. Will pr. April 1891 at £10,333.

IV. 1858. J. THOMAS GRANVILLE HENRY STUART (KNOX), EARL May OF RANFURLY, &c. [I.], also BARON RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE, 1st s. and h., b. 28 July 1849, in Madeira; an officer in the Gren. Guards, 1868-75; *styled* VISCOUNT NORTHLAND from March 1858 till (two months later) he *suc. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.], 20 May 1858. He *d.* *con.* on a shooting expedition in Abyssinia, at Suakim on the Red Sea, in his 26th year, 10 May 1875, and was *bur.* 25 Aug. in the church of Drumglass, near Dungannon.

V. 1875. S. UCHTER JOHN MARK (KNOX), EARL OF RANFURLY [1831], VISCOUNT NORTHLAND OF DUNGANNON [1791], and BARON WELLES OF DUNGANNON [1782], in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON RANFURLY OF RAMPHORLIE [1826], only h. and h., b. 14 Aug. 1856; *ed.* at Harrow and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; *suc. to the peerage* [I. and U.K.], 10 May 1875. He m., 10 Feb. 1880, at St. Geo. Han., sq., Constance Elizabeth, only child of James Alfred (CAULFIELD), 7th Viscount CHARLEMONT [I.], by Annetto, da. of Richard (HARDCOCK), 3d BARON CASTLEMAINE OF MOYBURN [I.]. She was b. 30 Nov. 1858.

(^a) Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, thus writes, 5 Sep. 1758, of her first and second marriage: "I confess it must be a very bitter draught to submit to take his (Lord Ranelagh's) name, but his lady has had a short purgatory, and now enjoys affluence with a man she likes, and who, I am told, is a man of merit."

(^b) This was one of the "Coronation peerages" of William IV., for a list of which see vol. II, p. 312 note "a," *sup.* "Clouctury."

[THOMAS-UCHTER-CAULFIELD KNOX, *styled* VISCOUNT NORTHLAND, s. and h. ap., b. 13 June 1882.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 9,647 acres in co. Tyrone and 596 in co. Fermanagh. *Total*, 10,153 acres, worth £11,237 a year. *Principal Residence*, Dungannon Park, co. Tyrone.

RANGEMORE.

See "BURTON OF RANGEMORE AND OF BURTON-UPON TRENT, both in co. Stafford," Barony (*Base*), *cr.* 1886.

RANNOCH.

WILLIAM MURRAY, *styled* MARQUESS OF TULLIBARDINE, was *cr.* 1717 by the titular King James III., DUKE OF RANNOCH [S.] He had been attainted in 1715 but at the Court of St. Germain's was (of course) recognised on his father's death (14 Nov. 1724), as Duke of Atholl [S.] He *d.* s.p.; 9 July 1746, in the Tower of London. See fuller particulars under "ATHOLL" Dukedom [S.], *cr.* 1703, *sub* the 1st son (sometime heir ap.) of the 1st Duke.

RATHCLINE.

See "ANNALY OF ANNALY AND RATHCLINE, co. Longford," Barony (*White*); *cr.* 1863.

RATHCOOLE.

See "TRACY OF RATHCOOLE, co. Dublin," Viscountcy [L.], (*Tracy*); *cr.* 1642/3; *ex.* 1797.

RATHCORMUCK.

See "RIVERSDALE OF RATHCORMUCK, co. Cork," Barony [L.], (*Tonson*); *cr.* 1783; *ext.* 1861.

RATHDONNELL.

Barony [L.] 1. JOHN MCCLINTOCK, of Drumcar, co. Louth, s. and h.

I. 1868. of John McClintock, of the same, by his first wife, Jane, d. and h. of William Bunbury, of Moyle, co. Carlow, was b. 26 Aug. 1798, in Dublin; ed. at Sandhurst; an officer 74th Foot, serving three years in America; Sheriff of co. Louth, 1840; *suc.* his father 5 July 1855; M.P. for co. Louth, 1857-59; Col. Louth Militia, 1867; L. Lieut. of co. Louth, 1866-79; and was *cr.* 21 Dec. 1868,^(a) BARON RATHDONNELL of Rathdonnell, co. Donegal [L.], with a *spec. rem.*, failing his issue male to the heirs male of the body of his next br. (of the whole blood) William Bunbury, MCCLINTOCK-BUNBURY deceased. He *m.* in 1829, Anne, 1st da. of the Rev. John Henry George LEFROY, of Ewsholt House, Hants, by Sophia, da. of the Rev. Charles Jeffreys COTTRELL. He *d.* s.p. 17 May 1879, suddenly, at Drumcar afd., aged 80. His widow *d.* there 22 Dec. 1889, in her 82d year. Will pr. Feb. 1890.

II. 1879. 2. THOMAS KANE (MCCLINTOCK)-BUNBURY, BARON RATHDONNELL [L.], nephew and h.; being s. and h. of William Bunbury MCCLINTOCK-BUNBURY, *formerly* MCCLINTOCK, of Lisnagh. co. Carlow, by Pauline Caroline Diana Mary, da. of Sir James Matthew STRONG, 3d Bart., of Tynan Abbey, co. Armagh, which William was next br. (of the whole blood) to the late Peer.

^(a) This is the 20th and (tho' 26 years ago) hitherto (1894) the last Irish peerage *cr.* under the Act of Union [L.]; the three extinctions used for that purpose being apparently (1), the Earldom of Clara; (2), the Viscountcy of Palmerston; (3), the Barony of Keith.

He was b. 29 Nov. 1848; ed. at Eton; *see* his father in the Limeragh estate, 2 June 1866; sometime Lieut. Scot's Greys; Sheriff of co. Carlow, 1877; *see* to the peerage [I.], 17 May 1879, under the *spec. rem.* in the creation thereof; L. Lieut. of co. Carlow; Rep. Pres. [I.], 1883. He m., 25 Feb. 1874, Katharine Anne, 1st da. of the Rt. Hon. Henry BRUNN, of Oak Park, co. Carlow, by Mary Margaret, da. of Edward Michael Conolly PARKENHAM, of Castletown, co. Kildare.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 8,958 acres in co. Carlow; 3,000 in co. Louth; 2,586 in co. Tyrone; 2,600 in co. Fermanagh; 1,006 in co. Monaghan; 1,215 in co. Meath, 600 in co. Dublin, and 553 in co. Kildare. *Total*. 19,923 acres, worth £15,400 a year. *Principal Seats*. Drumcar, near Dunleer, co. Louth, and Limeragh, near Rathvilly, co. Carlow.

RATHDOWNE.

i.e., "BERKELEY OF RATHDOWNE, co. Wicklow," Barony [I.], (*Berkeley*), *cr.* 1663 with the VISCOUNTCY OF FITZGERARD OF BEEHAVEN [I.], which *see*; *ex.* 1712.

i.e., "RATHDOWNE, co. Dublin," Barony [I.], (*Chetwynd*), *cr.* 1717, with the VISCOUNTCY OF CHETWIND OF BEAHAVEN [I.], which *see*.

i.e., "RATHDOWNE," Earldom [I.], (*Monck*), *cr.* 1822; *ex.* 1848; *see* "MONCK OF BALLYTRAHON," Viscountcy [I.], *cr.* 1801; *sub.* the 2nd Viscount.

RATHFARNHAM.

i.e., "RATHFARNHAM, co. Dublin," Barony [I.], (*Laftus*), *cr.* 1685, with the VISCOUNTCY OF LISBURN [I.], which *see*; *ex.* 1690.

i.e., "RATHFARNHAM," Earldom [I.], (*Wharton*), *cr.* 1715, with the MARQUESSATE OF CATHERLOUGH [I.]; *see* "WHARTON," Marquessate, *cr.* 1715; *ex.* (with the Dukedom of Wharton) 1731.

RATHMORE.

i.e., "CLIFTON OF RATHMORE, co. Meath," Barony [I.], (*Bligh*), *cr.* 1721; *see* "DARNLEY," Earldom [I.]; *cr.* 1725.

RATHWIRE.

Barony [I.] I. THOMAS DANIEL, appears to have been *cr.* BARON I. 1475. RATHWIRE, co. Meath [I.], by patent, 5 Aug. 1475 (15 Ed. IV.), and to have had (after surrender) a regrant of the same, 18 June 1476, under the name of "Thomas Danyell, Knight, Lord and Baron of Rathwire," to him and the heirs male of his body. "It is conceived that the above Thomas was he who incurred the displeasure of the Parl. of England as appears by the Parl. Rolls. Those very ample possessions contained in this grant were, for the most part, afterwards resumed by another statute of resumption [Qy. 7 Hen. VII.], and the Lordship of Rathwire again vested in the family of Darcy. This circumstance may account for the descendants of Sir Thomas Daniel not being found afterwards in the Parl. Lists." (a)

"Sir THOMAS DANIEL, Baron of Rathwire in Ireland and Lord Deputy (b) there under King Edward IV." is said (c) to have m. "Margaret, sister to John (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK." He is said to have had a son EDWARD DANIEL, who m. Grace, the childless widow of Thomas LANGLEY, da. and h. of Richard BAYNARD (d. 1478, aged 52) of Messing, co. Essex. This Grace Daniel d. 2 Jan. 1508. (c)

(a) "Lynch," p. 183.

(b) No such name, however, appears among the Lord Deputies [I.]

(c) Morant's "Essex," vol. ii. pp. 176 and 310, where is an account of the descendants of Edward Daniel, the son of the 1st Baron Rathwire [I.]

RATOWTH.

- Barony** [I.] 1. "Robert Bold, Esquire," was by pat. 13 Aug. 1468, made "one of the Lords and Barons of all and every the Parls. and great Councils to be held in Ireland," and was granted the Lordship of Ratowth "with the style, name and honour of Lord and BARON OF RATOWTH" [I], to him and the heirs male of his body.^(a) He m. firstly in England (—), da. of (—). He m. secondly, Ismay, widow of Sir Nicholas BARNEWALL, of Crickstown, da. and h. of Sir John SERJEANT, of Castle Knock, co. Dublin. He d. s.p.m.^(b) about 1480, when the *peerage* became *extinct*.

RAVENSHELM.

"The heiress of FITZ-MARMADUKE" was "sometimes called COUNTESS OF RAVENSHELM."^(c)

RAVENSWORTH.

- Barony.** 1. SIR HENRY LIDDELL, Bart., of Ravensworth Castle, co. Durham, 1st s. and h. of Thomas LIDDELL (s. and h. sp. of Sir Henry LIDDELL, 3d Bart.) by Jane, da. of James CLAVERING, of Greenroft, co. Durham, was b. 1703; *suc.* his father in May 1715, and *suc.* his grandfather as 4th Baronet (a dignity cr. 2 Nov. 1642) 1 Sep. 1723; was M.P. for Morpeth, 1734-47, and was cr. 29 June 1747, LORD RAVENSWORTH, BARON OF RAVENSWORTH, co. Durham. He m., 27 April 1735, Anne, da. of Sir Peter DULME, L. Mayor of London (1723-24) by his first wife Anne, da. of Cornelius MACHAM, of Southampton. He d. s.p.m.,^(d) 30 Jan. 1784, aged about 76, and was bur. 8 Feb. at Lamesley, co. Durham, when the *peerage* became *extinct*, but the Baronetcy devolved on his nephew and h. male (e) Will pr. March 1784. His widow, who was b. 5 and hap. 12 May 1769, at St. Gabriel's Fenchurch, London, d. June 1794, in St. James's square, aged 81. Will pr. June 1794.
- II. 1821. 1. SIR THOMAS HENRY LIDDELL, Bart., of Ravensworth Castle afo., great nephew of the above, being s. and h. of Sir Henry George LIDDELL, 5th Bart., by Elizabeth, da. of Thomas STEELE, of Hamnett, co. Sussex, which Henry George was s. of Thomas LIDDELL, yr. br. to the late Lord, was b. 8 Feb. 1775, at Newton Hall, co. Durham; *suc.* his father as 6th Bart., 26 Nov. 1791; was ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1795; was M.P. for co. Durham, 1806-07, and was cr., 17 July 1821,^(f) BARON RAVENSWORTH OF RAVENSWORTH CASTLE, co. Durham. He m., 28 March 1796, at the house of her mother in Upper Harley street, Marylebone, Maria Susanna, da. of John SMITSON, of Bradley, co. Durham, by Anne, da. of Thomas (LYON), EARL OF STRATHMORE AND KINGBOURN [S.] She d. 22 Nov. 1845, at Bradley afo., aged 72. Admon. June 1846. He d. 7 March 1855, at Ravensworth Castle, aged 80. Will pr. June 1855.

- III. 1855. 2 and 1. HENRY THOMAS (LIDDELL), BARON RAVENSWORTH, 1st s. and h., b. 10 March 1797, at Ravensworth Castle; M.P. for Northumberland, 1826-30; for North Durham (his return being free of all expense), 1837-47, and for Liverpool, 1853-55; *suc.* to the *peerage*, 7 March 1855; was cr., 2 April 1874, BARON

(a) "Lynch," p. 182.

(b) By his first wife he had a da. and h. Katharine, who m. Edmund Barnewall, of Dunbrow, co. Dublin, and had issue.

(c) See vol. iv, p. 304, note "c," *sub*. "Hylton."

(d) Anne, his only da. and h. became Duchess of Grafton, and subsequently (having, 23 March 1769, been divorced) Countess of Upper Ossory [I].

(e) Horace Walpole ("George II.," vol. i, p. 310) says of him "His temper was naturally hot, but he was reckoned honest."

(f) This was one of the "Coronation Peerages" of George IV. for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," *sub* Conyngham."

ESLINGTON OF ESLINGTON PARK, co. Northumberland, and EARL OF RAVENSWORTH OF RAVENSWORTH CASTLE, co. Durham. He m., 9 Nov. 1820, Isabella Horatia, 1st da. of Lord George Seymour (yst. s. of Francis, 1st Marquess of Hertford), by Isabella, da. of the Rev. the Hon. George Hamilton. She, who was b. Feb. 1801, d. 5 Aug. 1856, in Clarence terrace, Regent's park. He d. 19 March 1878, at Ravensworth Castle, aged 51.

Earldom.	} 1878.	2 ^d and 3 ^d . HENRY GEORGE (LIDDELL), EARL OF RAVENSWORTH [1874], BARON RAVENSWORTH [1821], and BARON ESLINGTON [1874], also a <i>Baronet</i> [1642], 1st s. and h., b. 8 Oct. 1821, in Edinburgh; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for South Northumberland, 1852-78; styled LORD ESLINGTON from 1874 till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 19 March 1878; Lieut. Col. Northumb. Yeo. Cav.
II.		
Barony.		
IV.		

1877; Pres. of Inst. of Naval Architects, 1880; D.C.L. of Durham, 27 June 1882. He m. firstly, 8 Dec. 1852, at Coolhurst, Sussex, Mary Diana, only child of Orlando Gunning-Sutton, formerly Gunning, of Blendworth, Hants, Capt. R.N., by Mary, da. of Admiral Sir Michael Seymour, Bart. She d. 8 Dec. 1890, at Ravensworth Castle, and was bur. at Lanessey aisd. He m. secondly 7 Sep. 1892, at Creswell, co. Northumberland, Emma Sophia Georgiana, widow of Oswin Cumming BAKER-CRESWELL, of Creswell aisd., da. of the Hon. Richard DENMAN, (3d s. of Thomas, 1st BARON DENMAN OF DOVEDALE) by Emma, da. of Hugh JONES, of Lark Hill, co. Lancaster. She was b. 22 June 1845.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 7,458 acres in co. Northumberland and 6,393 in co. Durham. *Total.* 13,851 acres, worth £39,164 a year. *Principal Residences.* Eslington Park, near Alnwick, co. Northumberland, and Ravensworth Castle,^(a) near Gateshead, co. Durham.

RAWDON, and RAWDON OF MOIRA.

i.e., "RAWDON OF MOIRA," co. Down, Barony [L.] (*Rawdon*), cr. 1750; see "MOIRA" Earldom [I.], cr. 1762; ex. (with the Marquessate of Hastings) 1868.

i.e., "RAWDON OF RAWDON, co. York" Barony (*RAWDON*, afterwards *RAWDON-HASTINGS*), cr. 1783; see "HASTINGS" Marquessate, cr. 1817; ex. 1868.

i.e., "RAWDON" Earldom (*RAWDON-HASTINGS*, formerly *RAWDON*), cr. 1817 with the MARQUESSATE OF HASTINGS, which see; ex. 1868.

RAYLEIGH OF TERLING PLACE.

Barony. 1. CHARLOTTE MARY GERTRUDE STRUTT, styled Lady

I. 1821. Charlotte M. G. Strutt, wife of Joseph Holden STRUTT, of Terling Place, in Witham, co. Essex, 2d surv. da. of James (FITZGERALD), 1st DUKE OF LEINSTER [I.] by Emilia Mary, da. of Charles (LENNOX), 2d DUKE OF RICHMOND, was b. 29 May 1758, and having m. 23 Feb. 1789 the said Joseph Holden STRUTT, was, in consideration, it is said^(b) of his military services, cr. 18 July 1821^(c) BARONESS RAYLEIGH OF TERLING PLACE, co. Essex, with rem. of that dignity to the heirs male of her body by her abovenamed husband. She d. at Bath, 13 Sep. 1836, aged 78. Her husband was M.P. for Maldon, 1790-1826 and for Okehampton 1826-30; having been many years Lieut.-Col. of the Essex militia, and as such having rendered, during the French war, essential service. He d. at Bath 18 Feb. 1845, at a great age.

^(a) Ravensworth Castle was purchased by Thomas Liddell (grandfather of the first Baronet) in 1607.

^(b) It is difficult to see why he himself was not cr. a Peer instead of his wife, unless, indeed, the loss of his vote in the House of Commons was of importance.

^(c) This was one of the "Coronation Peerages" of George IV, for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," sub "Conyngham."

II. 1836. 2. JOHN JAMES (STRUTT), BARON RAYLEIGH OF TERLING PLACE, only s. and h., b. 30 Jan. 1796, in Harley street, Marylebone; ed. at Oriel Coll., Oxford; B.A. 1818; M.A. 1821; *suc. to the peerage*, 13 Sep. 1836. He m. 3 Feb. 1842, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Clara Elizabeth Latouche, 1st da. of Richard VICARS, of Longford Grove, Kings County, Capt. R.E., by Marianne, da. of T. WILLIAMS. He d. 14 June 1873 in his 78th year. His widow living 1894.

III. 1873. 3. JOHN WILLIAM (STRUTT), BARON RAYLEIGH OF TERLING PLACE, 1st s. and h., b. 12 Nov. 1842 at Longford Grove ahd.; ed. at Harrow, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; R.A., Senior Wrangler and Smith's prizeman, 1865; Fellow, 1866-77; M.A., 1865; *suc. to the peerage*, 14 June 1873; cr. D.C.L. of Oxford, 18 June 1883; Pres. of the British Association, 1884; L. Lieut. of Essex. He m. 19 July 1871, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Evelyn Georgiana Mary, 2d. da. of James Maitland BALFOUR, of Whittinghame, in Scotland, by Blanche Mary Harriett, da. of James Brownlow William (CECIL), 2d. MARQUESS OF SALISBURY.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 8,632 acres in co. Essex, worth £12,800 a year. *Principal Residence.* Terling Place, in Witham, co. Essex.

RAYMOND OF ABBOT'S LANGLEY.

Barony. 1. ROBERT RAYMOND, only s. and h. of Sir Thomas
1. 1731. RAYMOND, one of the Justices of the King's Bench (1680-83) by Anne, da. of Sir Edward Fish, Bart. [I.] of Southill, Beds; was b. 20 Dec. 1673; admitted (when but 9) to Gray's Inn, 1 Nov. 1682; *suc.* his father 14 July 1683; Barrister 12 Nov. 1697; M.P. for Bishops Castle, 1708-13; for Ludlow 1715-22, and for Helston, 1722-27; Solicitor Gen. 1710-14, being knighted 24 Oct. 1710; Attorney Gen. 1720-24; a Justice of the King's Bench 1724-25; one of the three commissioners of the Great Seal, Jan. to June 1725; Chief Justice of the King's Bench 1725-33, being cr. 15 Jan. 1731 LORD RAYMOND, BARON OF ABBOT'S LANGLEY, co. Hertford. He m. Anne, da. of Sir Edward Northey, of Woodcote Green in Epsom, co. Surrey, sometime Attorney Gen., by Anne, da. of John JOLLIFFE, Alderman of London. She d. before 25 July 1731 and was bur. at Abbot's Langley. He d. in Red Lion sq., 15 April 1732 in his 60th year and was bur. at Abbot's Langley. M.I.(*) Will dat. 26 July 1731, pr. 27 April 1733.

II. 1732, 2. ROBERT (RAYMOND), LORD RAYMOND, BARON OF
to ABBOT'S LANGLEY, only surv. s. and h.; b. about 1717. He m.
1753. 25 June 1741, Mary 3d da. and coheir of Montagu (BLUNDELL),
VISCOUNT BLUNDELL [I.] by Mary, da. of John CHETWYND, of Grendon, co. Warwick. He d. s.p. 19 Sep. 1756, aged 39, when the *peerage* became extinct. He was bur. at Abbot's Langley; M.I.; will pr. 1756. His widow m. 13 April 1762, at Chislehurst, co. Kent, Lord Robert BENTINCK, who was bur. there 18 March 1782, and whose will, dat. 7, was pr. 15 March 1782. She, who had inherited in 1781 part of the estates of the Chetwynd family, survived her second husband.

i.e., "RAYMOND," Viscounty [I.] (O'Neill), cr. 1800 with the EARLDOM OF O'NEILL [I.], which see; *ex.* 1841.

RAYSTOWNE, see ROYSTON.

RAYNHAM.

See "TOWNSHEND OF RAYNHAM, co. Norfolk," Viscounty (Townshend) cr. 1682; Marquessate, cr. 1787.

(*) His judgments "are most elaborate and display a great fund of legal knowledge." His Reports, extending over 38 years (1694-1732) "are so highly valued . . . that they have been several times reprinted," indeed "the Reports both of the Father and the Son are in great repute." [Foss's "Judges."]

READING.

See "ASTLEY OF READING, co. Berks," Barony (*Astley*), *cr.* 1644; *ex.* 1688.

i.e., "CADOGAN OF READING, co. Berks," Barony (*Cadogan*), *cr.* 1716; *see* "CADOGAN" Earldom, *cr.* 1718; both *ex.* 1726.

REAY, and REAY OF DURNESS.

Barony [S.] I. SIR DONALD MACKAY, Bart. [S.], of Fur, Tongue, and Strathnaver, s. and h. of Hugh MACKAY, of the same, by his second wife, Jean, da. of Alexander (GORDON) 11th Earl of SUTHERLAND [S.], was b. Feb. 1590/1; *suc.* his father 21 Sep. 1614; Coroner of North Kintyre, 1615; was knighted about 1616 and was *cr.* a Bart. [S.] 18 March 1627, being shortly afterwards *cr.* 20 June 1628 LORD REAY [S.], with rem. to his heirs male bearing the name and arms of Mackay. He had, in 1628, raised 3,000 men to assist Count Mansfeld in Germany. He served two campaigns under the King of Denmark, and one under the King of Sweden; returned to Scotland in 1631, supporting the measures of the Marquess of Hamilton; he brought, in 1643, ships, arms and money for the service of the King, at Newcastle, at the capture of which town he was taken prisoner by the Scots, tho' released after the battle of Kilsyth, in Aug. 1645. In July 1648, he embarked for Denmark, where he d. next year. He m. firstly, Aug. 1610, Barbara, sister of Colin, 1st Earl of SSKAFOOTH [S.], 1st da. of Kenneth (MACKENZIE), 1st Lord MACKENZIE OF KINTAIL [S.], by his first wife, Anne, da. of George Ross, of Balnagowan. This Barbara was living 9 Jan. 1617. He is said^(a) to have m. secondly, Mary, da. of David (LINDSAY), 11th Earl of Crawford [S.], and sister of David, the 12th Earl. He m. secondly or thirdly, Rachel WINTERFIELD or HARRISON, for which marriage he obtained a sentence of nullity, but the Judges delegate, in London, found her to be his wife, and she, in 1637, obtained an order in Scotland for maintenance, and in 1641 petitioned Parl. for arrears. He is said to have m. in the said Rachel's lifetime, Elizabeth, da. of Robert THOMSON, of Greenwich, which Elizabeth d. about 1641. He m. finally Mary, d. of Francis SINCLAIR, of Stirocke. By all five ladies he had issue: He d. Feb. 1649, in Denmark, as aforesaid, and was bur. at Kirkiboll, in Strathnaver.

II. 1649. 2. JOHN (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. by first wife; b. about 1612; *suc.* to the peerage [S.], Feb. 1649. He took part in an insurrection in 1649, and joined the royalists, under the Earl of Glencairn, in 1651, being taken prisoner at Balveny. He m. firstly, Isabella, said to have been a da. of George (SINCLAIR), Earl of CAITHNESS [S.]. He m. secondly, BARBARA, da. of Donald or Hugh MACKAY, of Scoury.

III. 1680. 3. GEORGE (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], grandson and h., being s. and h. of the Hon. Donald REAY, Master of Reay, by Anne, da. of Gen. Sir George MUNRO, of Culcairn, which Donald was s. and sometime h. up^(b) of the late Lord by his second wife and d. v.p. He *suc.* to the peerage [S.], on the death of his grandfather, and took his seat 29 Oct. 1700. He supported the Government, raising his vassals and followers against the Jacobite risings in 1715, 1719 and 1745; F.R.S. He m. firstly, Margaret, da. of Lieut. Gen. Robert MACKAY, of Scoury, who was killed at Steinkirk in 1692. He m. secondly, Jean, widow of Benjamin DONNAN, da. of John SINCLAIR, of Ulbster, co. Caithness, by Jane, da. of

^(a) This marriage is given in Robert Mackay's "*History of the Clan Mackay*" (Thurso, 1829) but the evidence in support of it is unsatisfactory. A complaint of Barbara, the first wife, 9 Jan. 1617, is recorded in the minutes of the Privy Council [S.], so that if the marriage took place it must have been after that date. [*Ex. inform.* W. A. Lindsay, Windsor Herald.]

^(b) George Mackay, his elder br. of the half blood, the only son of his father's first wife, d. unm. and v.p.

(—) MUNRO, of Colvaine. He m. thirdly, 11 Aug. 1713, Mary, da. of John DOWELL, of Edinburgh, Writer of the Signet.^(a) He d. at Tongue, 21 March, 1748. Will pr. 1749.

IV. 1748. 4. DONALD (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], s. and h. by first wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 31 March 1748. He m. firstly, in 1732, Marion, 1st da. of Sir Robert DALRYMPLE, of Castletown, by Jonson, da. and h. of the Hon. John HAMILTON, Master of Bargany. She, who was b. 6 March 1708, d. Dec. 1740. He m. secondly, 2 Dec. 1741, Christian, da. of James SUTHERLAND, of Prousie. He d. 18 Aug. 1761, at Durneze. His widow d. 18 Jan. 1763, at Edinburgh.

V. 1761. 5. GEORGE (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], s. and h. by first wife; *b.* about 1735; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 18 Aug. 1761. He m. firstly, 6 Jan. 1753, Marion, da. of Col. the Hon. Hugh MACKAY, of Bighouse, fr. s. of George, 3d Lord Reay [S.]. She d. s.p. 12 March 1759, at Tongue. He m. secondly, 1 Oct. 1760, Elizabeth, da. of John FAIRLIE, Collector of the Customs, at Ayr. He d., s.p.m.s., 27 Feb. 1768, at Rosebank, near Edinburgh. Admon. 28 Oct. 1772 to a creditor. His widow d. in Buccleuch place, Edinburgh, 10 Nov. 1800.⁽⁴⁾

VI. 1768. 6. HUGH (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], br. of the half blood and h. male, being s. of the 4th Lord by the second wife; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 27 Feb. 1768. He, who was declared insane, d. unm.^(a) 26 Jan. 1797, at Skerry, co. Sutherland.

VII. 1797. 7. ERIC (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], cousin and h. male, being 2nd but 1st surv. s. and h. of the Hon. George MACKAY, Master of the Mint [S.], by Anne, da. of the Hon. Eric SUTHERLAND, Master of Duffus, which George (who d. 25 June 1782) was 3d s. of George, 3d Lord Reay [S.], being his 2d s. by his second wife. He was b. Dec. 1773; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 26 Jan. 1797; REP. PEER [S.], in 3 Parls. viz. 1806-07, 1835-37 and 1841-47, supporting the Conserv. party. He d. unm. 7 July 1847, at Goldings, Herts, aged 73. Will pr. Oct. 1847.

VIII. 1847. 8. ALEXANDER (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], br. and h.; *b.* 1775; sometime Capt. 93d foot, and Barrack master at Malta; raised to the rank of the son of a Baron by royal warrant, 18 Aug. 1845; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 7 July 1847. He m. 8 April 1809, at Edinburgh, Marion, widow of David ROSS, da. of Col. (—) GALT, Mil. Sec. to Warren Hastings, when Gov. Gen. of India. He d. 18 Feb. 1863, aged 88, at 10 Windsor Terrace, Plymouth. His widow d. there, 2 July 1865.

IX. 1863. 9. ERIC (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h.; *b.* 1813, *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 18 Feb. 1863. He d. unm. at the house of his br.-in-law (Charles Arthur Aylmer) at Chelsea, 2 June 1875, aged 62.

X. 1875. 10. ÆNEAS (MACKAY), LORD MACKAY [S.], BARON MACKAY OF OPHENBERT in the Kingdom of the Netherlands, cousin and h. male, being 1st s. and h. of Barthold John Christian MACKAY, BARON MACKAY D'OPHEMERT, by Anna Magdalena Frederica Henriette, BARONESS VAN KENESSE DE WILP, which Barthold was the only s. that left issue of Æneas MACKAY, a Col. in the Dutch service, who was s. and h. of Donald MACKAY (also a Col. in the said service, slain at the siege of Tournay, 1746, aged 49), who was s. and h. of the Hon. Æneas

^(a) The Editor is not able to explain the following extract from the "*Gent Mag.*" in the obituary for July 1790. It seems most probable that it refers to a fourth [1] wife (who may have survived him) of the 3d Lord, or possibly to the *wife* (not widow) of the 6th Lord, who is stated in the text to have d. unm. "At Edinburgh, the Dowager Lady Reay, widow of Lord Reay, and sister of Sir William Gordon, Bart."

MACKAY, Brig. Gen. and Col. Proprietor of the Mackay Regiment, in the service of the United States, who was 2d s. of John, 2d Lord REAY, by his second wife, and who had been naturalised in Holland. He was b. 13 Jan. 1806 at Nijmegen; ed. at the Univ. of Utrecht; a member of the second chamber of the States Gen., 1850-62, Vice Pres. of the Council of State 1862-76, and Minister of State, 1865-76; Knight Grand Cross of the Lion of the Netherlands; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 2 June 1875. He m. 27 Oct. 1837, Maria Catherine Anna Jacoba, da. of James FAURE, Baron FAURE, a Privy Councillor of the Netherlands. He d. 6 March 1876, at the Hague, aged 70. His widow d. there 22 June 1886.

XI. 1876. *II and I.* DONALD JAMES (MACKAY), LORD REAY [S.], and **BARON MACKAY OF OPHERT** in the Kingdom of the Netherlands, also a *Baronet* [S.], 1st but only surv. s. and h.; b. 23 Dec. 1839, at the Hague; sometime Gent. of the Chamber to the King of the Netherlands; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 6 March, 1876; was naturalised by act of Parl. 1877. He was *cr.*, 8 Oct. 1881, **BARON REAY OF DURNES**, co. Sutherland [U.K.]; Rector of St. Andrew's Univ., 1884; GOVERNOR OF BOMBAY, 1885-90; **C.I.E.**, 1886; **G.C.I.E.**, 1887; **G.C.S.I.**, 1 July 1890; L. Lieut. of Roxburghshire, 1892; LL.D., &c. He m. 5 June 1877, at St. George's, Edinburgh, Fanny Georgiana Jane, widow of Alexander MITCHELL, of Stowe, co. Midlothian, da. of Richard HASLER, of Aldingbourne, co. Sussex. She is **O.I.**

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted (in right of his wife) of 7,930 acres in co. Midlothian; 3,153 in co. Selkirk; 2,282 in co. Berwick, and 1,976 in co. Roxburgh. Total 15,321 acres, worth £12,470 a year. *Principal Seats.* Stowe, co. Midlothian; Charolside, and Earlaton, co. Berwick; Laidlawstiel, co. Selkirk; also Ophert, in the Netherlands.

REDBRAES.

i.e., "POLWARTH OF POLWARTH, REDBRAES, AND GREENLAW," **Barony** [S.] (*Hume*), *cr.* 1697, with the **EARLDOM OF MARCHMONT** [S.], which *see*; *ex.* 1794.

REDCLIFFE

See "STRATFORD DE REDCLIFFE, co. Somerset," **Viscountcy** (*Canning*), *cr.* 1852; *ex.* 1850.

REDESDALE.

Barony. *I.* JOHN MITFORD, 2d s. of John MITFORD, of Exbury, Hants, by Philadelphia, da. of Willey REVELLEY, of Newby Wiske, co. York, was b. 18 Aug. 1748, in Bedford Row, Holborn, and bap. there 6 Sep. following; ed. at Chesham school, at Winchester and at New Coll., Oxford; sometime in the "Six Clerks' office;" Barrister (Inner Temple), 1777; M.P. for Beeralston, 1788-89, and for East Loos, 1799-1802; King's Counsel, 1789; Justice of the counties of Carmarthen, Pembroke, and Cardigan, 1789; Solicitor Gen., 1798-99, being *knighted*, 15 Feb. 1793; F.S.A. and F.R.S., 1794; Attorney Gen., 1799-1831; P.C., 1801; SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS, 1801-02; P.C. [I.], 1802; L. CHANCELLOR of Ireland, 1802-06, and was *cr.* 15 Feb. 1802 **BARON REDESDALE OF REDESDALE**, co. Northumberland; Vice Chancellor of Dublin Univ., 1803-06; a Lord of Trade, 1808. Having *suc.* to the estate of Batsford, co. Glouc.,^(a) he took by royal lic. 28 Jan. 1809, the name of *Freeman* before that of *Mitford* for himself and his successors therein, in accordance with the will of Thomas Edwards Freeman, of Batsford, ahd., the husband of Elizabeth, his maternal aunt. He m. 6 June 1803, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Frances, da. of John (Perceval), 2d

(a) This was on the death, *s.p.*, 16 March 1808, of Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Heathcote, granddaughter and h. of Thomas Edwards-Freeman of Batsford ahd., who d. 15 Feb. 1808, being in accordance with his will. Elizabeth, wife of this Thomas, was da. of Willey Revelley, and maternal aunt to the 1st Lord Redesdale, who thus inherited the property. A full account of the devolution of this estate, from Richard Freeman, L. Chancellor [I.], who d. 1710, is in "*Collins*" vol. ix, p. 184, note "b."

EARL OF EGDMONT [I.] by his second wife Catherine, *sui jure* BARONESS ARDEN OF LOHOUT CASTLE [I.] She, who was b. 4 Dec. 1797, d. in Harley street, 22 Aug. 1817, aged 49. He d. at Batsford Park, 16 Jan. 1830, aged 81, and was bur. at Batsford. [c] Will pr. Feb. 1830.

II. 1830. 2 and 1. JOHN THOMAS (FREEMAN-MITFORD, formerly MITFORD) BARON REDESDALE, only s. and h., b. 9 Sep. 1805 at Port Rush, co. Antrim, and bap. there 15th, being rec. into the church 19 Nov. following at Ely Place, Dublin; regd. at St. Peter's, Dublin; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; B.A., 1826; M.A., 1828; *suc. to the peerage* 16 Jan. 1830; P.S.A., 1833; (Chairman of Committees and Speaker of the House of Lords, 1851-86^(b)); cr. D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 June 1853. He was cr. 3 Jan. 1877, EARL OF REDESDALE, co. Northumberland. He d. unm. at Vernon House, 6 Park Place, St. James's, 3 Jan. 1877, aged 71, when all his honours became extinct. He was bur. in the cemetery at Batsford. Will dat. 26 June 1823, pr. 12 June 1886 at above £195,000. [c]

Earldom.
I. 1877,
to
1886.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 17,204 acres in Northumberland (worth £3,381 a year); 4,368 in Gloucestershire; 2,184 in Warwickshire; 2,132 in Oxfordshire; 282 in Worcestershire, and 327 in Wiltshire. Total, 26,497 acres, worth £15,465 a year. Principal Residences. Batsford Park, near Moreton-in-the-Marsh, co. Gloucester, and Birdhope Craig, Redesdale, co. Northumberland.

See "DELAVAL OF REDFORD, co. Wicklow," Baron [I.] (*Devalal*), cr. 1783; extinct, with the Barony of Delaval of Seaton Delaval [G.B.J. 1808.

REDFORD.

See "DELAVAL OF REDFORD, co. Wicklow," Baron [I.] (*Devalal*), cr. 1783; extinct, with the Barony of Delaval of Seaton Delaval [G.B.J. 1808.

REDLYNCH.

i.e., "REDLYNCH, co. Somerset," Barony (*Strampway*), cr. 1746/7, with the BARONY OF ILCHSTER AND STAVORDALE; see "ILCHSTER," Earldom, cr. 1756.

REDMOND.

SIR PETER REDMOND, who had been cr. a Baronet in 1717 by the titular King, James III., was by that Prince, also, cr. a Baron [BARON REDMOND ¶] in 1721.^(d)

(a) "Tho' his conduct on the bench was beyond suspicion, Redesdale was unpopular with the majority of Irish people owing to his bitter opposition to Catholic Emancipation and his openly expressed distrust of the Catholic priesthood. . . . His sense of humour was deficient. An amusing anecdote of his encounter with the wits of the Irish Bar, will be found in Sir Jonah Barrington's '*Personal sketches of his own times*,' 1869, vol. i, 185-187." [Nat. Biogr.] Lecky speaks of him as "an excellent lawyer and a very amiable and upright man . . . representing the most exaggerated form of anti-Catholic Toryism." Sir Egerton Brydges (*Autobiogr.* i, 159) calls him "a gallow man with round face and blunt features, of a middle height, thickly and heavily built, and had a heavy, drawing, tedious manner of speech." The elaborate "Report from the Lords' Committees . . . for all matters touching the dignity of a Peer," etc. [1826] was drawn up by him.

(b) "Tho' he regarded all things, great and small, with a genuine conservatism, yet he never allowed his peculiar views to warp his decisions. . . . To the end of his days he wore the old fashioned tail-coat and brass buttons of the previous generation." [Nat. Biogr.]

(c) He devised his estates in Gloucestershire, etc. to his cousin, Algernon Bertram Mitford (great grandson of his Uncle, William Mitford, well known as the Historian of Greece) on condition of his taking the additional name of Freeman. See p. 335, note "a."

(d) See vol. ii, p. 59, note "b," sub "Albemarle," for a list of "THE JACOBITE PEERAGE," creations, 1689-1760.

REDVERS.

See under "DEVON" Earldom, *cr.* by Henry I.; the first EARL OF DEVON (RICHARD DE REDVERS), being sometimes styled EARL OF EXETER; and sometimes EARL REDVERS.

REDWOOD.

See "BLOOMFIELD OF ORKHAMPTON AND REDWOOD, *co.* Tipperary," Barony [1], (*Bloomfield*), *cr.* 1823; *extinct*, with the Barony of Bloomfield of Cimbaltha [U.K.], 1879.

REEDE.

Barony. 1. "JOHN DE REEDE, of Renswoude,"^(a) Ambassador from the States of Holland, was *cr.* 24 March 1644/5, BARON REEDE, with the usual rem. to heirs male of his body "but no subsequent account of him has been found."^(b)

REIDHAVEN.

cf. "REIDHAVEN," Viscounty [S.], (*Ogilvy*), *cr.* 1701, with the Earldom of SEAFIELD [S.], which *see*.

RENDEL OF HATCHLANDS.

Barony. 1. STUART RENDEL, of Hatchlands in Byfleet, *co.* Surrey, 1. 1894. 3d s. of James Meadows RENDEL, of Plymouth, F.R.S., Civil Engineer, by Catherine Jane, da. of James HARRIS, of Plymouth ad., was b. 2 July 1834; ed. at Eton and at Oriol Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1856; M.A., 1859; *Barrister* (Inner Temple) 1861; was, for some years, a member of Lord Armstrong's engineering firm; M.P. for Montgomeryshire, 1880-94,^(c) being sometime of Plas Dinon in that county; President of the Welsh Nat. Council, 1888-94, and was *cr.* 30 March 1894, BARON RENDEL OF HATCHLANDS, *co.* Surrey. An officer of the Crown of Italy and Knight of the Order of Charles XII of Spain. He m. 1 Oct. 1857, Ellen Sophy, da. of William Egerton HUBBARD, of Leonardslee in Horsham, *co.* Sussex (br. of the 1st BARON ADDINGTON) by Louisa Ellen, da. of William BALDOCK.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, were under 2,000 acres. *Residence*—Hatchlands, near Guildford, *co.* Surrey.

RENDLESHAM.

Barony [1] 1. PETER ISAAC THELLUSSON, of Broadsworth, *co.* York, 1. 1806. s. and h. of Peter THELLUSSON, of the same, a merchant of London, by Anne, sister of Sir Ralph Woodford, 1st Bart., da. of Matthew Woodford, of Carleby, *co.* Lincoln, was b. 13 Oct. 1761, in London; was a Director of the Bank of England, 1787; M.P. for Midhurst 1795-98; for Malmesbury, 1796-1802, and for Bossiney 1807-08, having *suc.* his father 27 July 1797,^(d)

^(a) "Black's Doanquets" as noticed in "Creations, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep D.K. Pub. Records.

^(b) "Courthope" where it is added that "Sir Edward Walker, who was with the King at Oxford at the time of his creation, says in a note upon this subject, he had only the title and dignity of Baron, but no place or voice in Parliament."

^(c) As such, he was a steady supporter of all Gladstone's measures, and especially advocated the claims of the Welsh dissenters for the disendowment of the Church, of which he himself was a member.

^(d) The extraordinary will of this Peter Thellusson, directing land of the annual value of £1,500 and a sum of £600,000 to be accumulated during the lives of his sons and of their sons (living at the time of his death) for the benefit of the eldest male descendant of each of his sons, was confirmed by the House of Lords, 25 June 1805. It had, however, already given rise to an act (39 and 40 Geo. III.) to restrain such accumulation for the future to 21 years after the death of a testator.

and having been *cr.* 1 Feb. 1806^(a) **BARON RENDLESHAM OF RENDLESHAM** [I.] He m. 14 June 1788, at Hendon, co. Midd., Elizabeth Elsom, 3d da. of John CONN-WALL, of Hendon, by Susanna, da. of Stephen Peter GOSN. He d. suddenly,^(b) 16 Sep. 1808, aged 46, at Gosfield, co. Essex. Will pr. 1808. His widow, who was b. 31 July 1763, d. at Rendlesham, co. Suffolk, 10 Dec. 1809. Will pr. 1811.

II. 1808. 2. **JOHN (THELLUSSEN), BARON RENDLESHAM** [I.], 1st s. and h.; b. 12 Sep. 1785, in London; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 16 Sep. 1808. He m. firstly, 20 Nov. 1809, Mary Amalasia, 2d da. of Lieut. Gen. Susser Trevor DICKINS, Royal Engineers. She, who was b. 17 March 1792, d. s.p. 15 Aug. 1814, at Rendlesham, and was bur. there. M.I.C. He m. secondly, 26 March 1816, Anne Sophia, 2d da. and coheir of William TATNALL, of Leiston Old Abbey, co. Suffolk. He d. s.p.m.s. 5 July 1832, aged 46, at Antwerp, near Paris. Will pr. Nov. 1832. His widow d. 31 Aug. 1856, aged 59, in Grafton street. Will pr. Oct. 1856.

III. 1832. 3. **WILLIAM (THELLUSSEN), BARON RENDLESHAM** [I.], br. and h. male; b. 6 Jan. 1798; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1819; in Holy Orders; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 3 July 1832. He m. 10 Jan. 1826, Lucy, da. of Edward Roger PRATT, of Royston Hall, co. Norfolk. He d. s.p. 13 Sep. 1839, aged 41, at Rendlesham Hall, co. Norfolk. Will pr. Nov. 1839. His widow m. 2 Feb. 1841, at St. Geo. Hun. sq., Stewart MARGORUMS, of Bushey Grove, Herts, who d. Sep. 1863. She d. 12 May 1874 at Bushey Grove also. Will pr. June 1874.

IV. 1839. 4. **FREDERICK (THELLUSSEN), BARON RENDLESHAM** [I.], br. and h. male, b. 6 Jan. 1798, being twin with his elder br. above-named; sometime an officer in the army; M.P. for East Suffolk, 1843-52; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 13 Sep. 1839. He m. 5 June 1838, Eliza Charlotte, widow of James DUFF, 1st da. of Sir George Beveston PRESCOTT, 2d Bart., by Catherine Creighton, da. of Sir Thomas MILLS, Gov. of Quebec. She d. 31 Dec. 1840. Admon. July 1844. He d. at Rendlesham Hall abd. 6 April 1862 in his 55th year. Will proved May, 1862.

V. 1862. 5. **FREDERICK WILLIAM BROOK (THELLUSSEN), BARON RENDLESHAM** [I.], only s. and h., b. 9 Feb. 1840 at Florence; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 6 April 1862; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; Sheriff of Suffolk, 1870; M.P. for East Suffolk, 1874-85; Col. 3d Brig. Royal Art. Suffolk Militia, 1887. He m. 4 July 1861, Egidia, 1st da. of Archibald William MURCHESON, Earl of ELLINGTON [S.], by his first wife, Theresa, da. of Charles NEWCOMEN. She was b. 17 Dec. 1843 and d. 13 Jan. 1880 at Rendlesham Hall, aged 36.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 19,869 acres in co. Suffolk; 3,969 in Herts (worth £5,500 a year) and 100 in Ayrshire. Total, 24,028 acres, worth £25,024 a year. *Principal Residence.* Rendlesham Hall, near Woodbridge, co. Suffolk.

RENFREW.

i.e., "RENFREW" Barony [S.] (*Stewart*), conferred (possibly) with the DUKEDOM OF ROTHESAY [S.] in 1404, and (certainly) united therewith by Act of Parl. [S.] in 1469. See that Dukedom.

RESTORMEL CASTLE.

See "ERSKINE OF RESTORMEL CASTLE, co. Cornwall" Barony (*Erskine*) s. 1806.

(^a) This was the first Irish Peerage *cr.* under the Act of Union [I.], the three extinctions made use of were (1), the Viscounty of Bateman (2), the Earldom of Ross, and (3), the Barony of Holmes.

(^b) "He was on a shooting party at Gosfield, with Louis XVIII. [of France], the Earl of Chatham and other nobles, when he suddenly fell from his horse and expired." [*Gent. Mag.*, 1808, p. 861.]

(^c) A full description of this magnificent monument, by Flaxman, is in the "*Top. and Gen.*" vol. ii, p. 503.

REVELSTOKE OF MEMBLAND.

Barony. I. EDWARD CHARLES BARING, of Membland Hall and

I. 1885. of Cromer Hall, co. Norfolk, being 2d s. of his second wife, Cecilia

Anne, 1st da. of Vice Admiral William WINDHAM, of Felbrigg in that county, was b. 13 April 1828, and became eventually senior partner in the well-known house of Baring (Merchants of London and Financiers), but retired in 1890. He was cr. 30 June 1885(*) **BARON REVELSTOKE OF MEMBLAND**, co. Devon.^(a) He m. 30 April 1861 at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Louisa Emily Charlottes, da. of John Crocker HULFEL, of Flete and Lynnham, co. Devon, by Elizabeth, da. of Charles (GREY), 2d EARL GREY. She d. at Membland 16 Oct. 1892, and was bur. at Revelstoke.

Family Estates. These, in 1883, were under 3 000 acres. *Residence.* Membland Hall, near Plympton, co. Devon.

RIALTON.

i.e., "GODOLPHIN OF RIALTON, co. Cornwall," Barony (*Godolphin*), cr. 1684. See "*Godolphin*," Earldom, cr. 1706; *et.* 1766.

i.e., "RIALTON, co. Cornwall," Viscounty (*Godolphin*), cr. 1706, with the EARLDOM OF GODOLPHIN, which see; *et.* 1766.

RIBBLESDALE OF GISBURNE PARK.

Barony. I. THOMAS LISTER, of Gisburne Park, co. York, only

s. and h. of Thomas LISTER, of the same, by Beatrix, da. of Jessop

I. 1797. HULTON, of Hulton Park, co. Lancaster, was b. and bap. 11 March 1751/2 at Gisburn; suc. his Father 28 Nov. 1761; ed. at Westminster and Brasen. Coll., Oxford; M.A. 1772; D.C.L. 1773; M.P. for Clitheroe, 1773-90; Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1794; raised a reg. of horse, called "Lister's Light Dragoons," at his own expense, during the American war. Col. of the Craven legion of Yeomanry Cavalry, 1796-1826. He was cr. 26 Oct. 1797, **BARON RIBBLESDALE OF GISBURNE PARK**, in the West Riding of co. York. He m. first at Clermont in Picardy, and again, 7 Nov. 1789, at St. James' Westminster, Rebecca, da. and coheir

(*) One of a dozen Baronies cr. in June and July 1885. See vol. iv, p. 235, note "a," sub "Hobhouse."

(b) The family of Baring, which first came into note as clothworkers in Exeter towards the end of the 18th century, has been singularly fortunate in the matter of obtaining peerages, no less than five having been conferred within little more than 50 years on different members thereof—*viz.*, Ashburton, in 1835; Northbrooke in 1865, and, again (to the son of the first grantee) as an Earldom, in 1876; Revelstoke in 1885 and Cromer in 1892.

With respect to the peerage of Revelstoke, the grantee having never taken any active part in politics, it was generally regarded as a recognition of his position as the leading and most active Partner in what, with the exception of Rothschilds, was (at that date) perhaps the most important house of business in the city of London. However this may have been, in Nov. 1890 the commercial world heard with alarm and incredulity that the old firm of "Baring Brothers" was in difficulties, and that, to save them from absolute failure, their principal rivals in business had been obliged to guarantee the payment of their liabilities, which reached colossal figures, and which it took over four years (!) to liquidate.

Though by such exceptional means an appalling panic was averted, yet the damage to English credit (when it was realized that a firm enjoying such repute and eminence could have been brought to such a pass) was severe and prolonged. It may, indeed, be said without exaggeration that there is hardly a man in England who is not even now (1895) the poorer, directly or indirectly, for the recklessness of this mercantile magnate.

of Joseph FIELDING of (—) in Ireland, by Elizabeth, da. of Christopher JACKSON of co. Nottingham. She, who was b. 1772, *d.* 21 May 1816, at Gishburne Park, aged 43. He *d.* 22 Sep. 1826 at Gishburne Park, aged 74.

II. 1826. 2. THOMAS (LISTER), BARON RIBBLESDALE OF GISHBURNE Park, only s. and h., b. 23 Jan. 1790, and *bap.* at Gishburne *abd.*; *suc. to the peerage* 22 Sep. 1826. He *m.* 9 Feb. 1826, his second cousin, Adelaide, da. of Thomas LISTER, of Arnytage Park, co. Stafford, by his second wife, Mary, da. of William GROVE, of Houligh, co. Warwick. He *d.* of rupture of a blood vessel on the lungs, 10 Dec. 1832, at Leamington, aged 42. Will *pr.* March 1833. His widow, who was b. 12 Sep. 1807, *m.* 11 April 1835, at St. Geo. Han. sq. (as his first wife) Lord John RUSSELL, (a) afterwards (1861) 1st EARL RUSSELL, who *d.* 22 May 1878, aged 86. She *d.* 1 Nov. 1883, at Brighton, aged 31.

III. 1832. 3. THOMAS (LISTER), BARON RIBBLESDALE OF GISHBURNE Park, only s. and h., b. 28 April 1828, at Arnytage Park, *abd.*; *suc. to the peerage*, 10 Dec. 1832; *ed.* at Ch. Ch., Oxford; sometime (1849) an officer in the Royal Horse Guards Blue. He *m.* 7 May 1853, at St. James's, Westminster, Emma, da. of William MORGAN, of Cuddwell, co. Ayr, by Lucia, da. of William MARKHAM, of Becca Hall, co. York. He *d.* by his own hand, from a pistol shot, 25 Aug. 1876, at Locle les Bains, in Switzerland, and was *bur.* there the 31st, aged 48. His widow living 1894.

IV. 1876. 4. THOMAS (LISTER), BARON RIBBLESDALE OF GISHBURNE Park, 1st s. and h., b. 29 Oct. 1854, in Eaton Place; *ed.* at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; sometime in the 6th foot, 1878, and in the rifle brigade, 1874-86, retiring as Captain; *suc. to the peerage* 25 Aug. 1876; a Lord in waiting, 1880-85; P.C., 1892; Master of the Buckhounds, 1892 (a). He *m.* 7 April 1877, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Charlotte Monckton, 3d da. of Sir Charles TENNANT, Bart., of the Glen, co. Peebles, by Emma, da. of Richard WINSLOW, of Mount Nebor, co. Somerset.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,667 acres in the West Riding of Yorkshire, and 52 in Lancashire. Total 4,719 acres, worth £6,950 a year. *Principal Residence.* Gishburne Park, near Skipton, co. York.

RICCARTOUN.

i.e., "DRUMMOND OF RICcartoun, CASTLEMAINS AND GILSTOUN." Barony [S.], (*Drummond*), *cr.* 1686 with the EARLDOM OF MELFORT [S.], which see.

i.e., "RICKERTON" [should be Riccartoun], Viscounty, (*Drummond*), *cr.* 1694 by James II, when in exile, with the *Dukedom of Melfort*, which see.

i.e., "RICcartoun," Viscounty [S.], (*Hamilton*), *cr.* 1697 with the EARLDOM OF ROGLAS [S.], which see; *cr.* (on the death of the Duke of Queensberry) 1810.

RICH.

Barony. 1. Sir RICHARD RICH, of Leighs Priory, co. Essex,

said to have been s. of Richard Rich(e) by Joan, da. of (—) DISNEY.
I. 1546/7. was b. about 1500; Barrister (Mid. Temple) being "Reader" in 1529; Attorney Gen. of Wales, 1532; Solicitor Gen., 1533-36 (a); Chancellor of [the newly-established] Court of Augmentations, 1536-44; **SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS**, 1536; P.C. before 1541; and, having already been *Knighthd.*, was (in consequence of an asserted promise by the late King) *cr.* 16 Feb. 1546/7,

(a) This well-known but very diminutive Statesman was, on the occasion of this match, called "The Widow's Mite."

(b) He is a director of four mining companies. See a list of some nineteenth century peers similarly engaged, *sub.* "Tweeddale."

(c) He was not improbably descended from Richard Rich, Mercer, Sheriff of London 1441-42, whose will, dat. 2 April 1463, was *pr.* 16 Aug. 1464.

(d) "A period of 2½ years, during which by his intrigues, his degrading sub

BARON RICH.^(a) He was **LORD CHANCELLOR** 1547 to 1551. He was one of the 26 **Piers**^(b) who subscribed to the settlement of the Crown, 16 June 1553, by Ed. VI. on Lady Jane Grey, but he timely deserted that party, professed the Roman Catholic faith, and held several offices under Queen Mary. He m. about 1535, Elizabeth, sister of William JAMES, Cit. and Grocer of London. She d. at St. Bartholomew's, London, and was buried thence 16 Dec. 1558 and bur. 18th at Rochford, co. Essex. He d. 1563 and was bur. at Felstead (where he had founded a grammar school) in that county. Will dat. 12 May 1567, pro. 3 June 1568.^(c)

II. 1568. **2. ROBERT (RICH), BAIWIN RICH, s. and h., suc. to the peerage** 1568, being then aged about 30; **K.B.**, 15 Jan. 1558/9, at the nomination of Elizabeth; one of the triers of the Duke of Norfolk in 1573, being also sent to France and to Ireland on divers diplomatic missions. He m. about 1555 Elizabeth, da. and h. of George BALDREY, of Hadley, s. and h. of Sir Thomas BALDREY, Lord Mayor of London, 1523. He d. 27 Feb. 1580/1. Will pr. 2 June 1581. His widow was bur. 19 Dec. 1591 at St. Gregory's by St. Paul's, London.

III. 1580/1. **3. ROBERT (RICH), BARON RICH, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., about 1560, being 21 years, 2 months and 2 days old at his father's death; suc. to the peerage** 27 Feb. 1580/1. He was cr. 2 Aug. 1618, **EARL OF WARWICK**; and that dignity, with which this Barony remained united till both became extinct in 1769.

RICHEMOUNT-GREY.

Barony. **7. THOMAS GREY, yr. br. of Edmund, 1st EARL OF KENT,** being 2d and yst. s. of Sir John GREY, **K.G.**, by Constance, da. of John (HOLAND), **Duke of Exeter**, which John Grey (who d. v.p.) was s. and h. ap. of Reginald, 3d Lord GREY DE RUTHEN. He was b. about 1425, and, being a zealous adherent of the House of Lancaster and having already been *Knighthood*, was cr. by Henry VI., by charter 25 June 1449, **BARON OF RICHEMOUNT-GREY**,^(d) with rem. "sibi et hereditis suis masculis, in perpetuum."^(e) In 1459 he was made Steward of Wendover and Whaddon, Bucks, with a grant of £40 a year. He apparently d. unm. or s.p.^(f) but, anyhow, having been attainted (with other Lancastrians) 1461, by Edward IV., his honours were forfeited.

serenity and his bold faced perjury, tho' he paved the way to worldly honours, he at the same time secured to his name the everlasting infamy that attaches to it." [Foss's "*Judges*."

^(a) The title is generally given as "Rich of Leighs, co. Essex," and it seems curious that there should not have been a territorial designation, but it is without one in "*Creations, 1483-1646*" in sp. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. records.

^(b) See vol. III, p. 70, note "f," sub "Derby," for a list of them.

^(c) Lloyd, in his "*Worthies*," says of him: "He was more beholden to the Temple for his law than to the Universities for his learning. . . . His decrees were just, his dispatches quick, his judgments speedy, his sums of debate full and satisfactory, his sentences irreversible." Lloyd, however, adds that, "He must needs be preferred, who was so richly descended and nobly allied as to show at court upon his first appearance 60 noblemen and knights of his relation and £150,000 a year's revenue amongst his friends," which statement (unless meant as a sarcasm) appears to be utterly groundless, inasmuch as his advancement was apparently due to wealth acquired by unscrupulous conduct in carrying out the Royal wishes; such, for instance, as his witness against Bishop Fisher and Sir Thomas More.

^(d) i.e., of Rugemont, Rougemont, or Ridgmont, co. Bedford, long held by the family of Grey, and thence called Ridgmont-Grey. The first writ issued to this Thomas, 5 Sep. 1450, is "*Thomas Grey, Aldit, Dominus de Rougemont*," while the last two in which his name occurs, 38 Hen. VI. and 1 Ed. IV., are "*Thomas Grey de de Rugemont, Chtr.*" In the act of attainder however, he is styled "*Thomas Grey, Lord Rougemont Grey*."

^(e) This is one of the 16 Baronies granted by patent, before the reign of Henry VII, for a list of which see vol. III, p. 31, note "a," sub "Daubeny," where, also, it is shown that the limitation was doubtless meant to extend to the heirs male of his body only.

^(f) "Leaving no issue for ought I have seen," says Dugdale.

RICHMOND.

The three earlier Lords of the Honour^(a) of Richmond were territorial Barons of the greatest importance in England, and also Counts of Brittany in France. Being thus of *Comital rank* they are frequently reckoned as Barons of Richmond, but they cannot, strictly speaking, be considered as *English Barons*.^(b) These three Lords were as under:^(c)

I. 1069. I. ALAN DE BRETAGNE, a Count of Brittany,^(d) called *le Roux*, 3d s.^(e) of Eudes, Count of Penthievre in Brittany, by Ouguen, or Agnes, da. of Alan Caignard, Count of Cornouaille in Brittany,^(f) which Eudes, (who d. 7 Jan. 1079, aged 80), was yr. s. of Geoffrey, reigning Count of Brittany, 992-1008^(g) by Hawise, sister to Richard II., Duke of Normandy. He was A. about 1040, was commander of a band of Bretons at the Norman invasion, Oct. 1066, having already been *Knighted*. He being (thru' his said grandfather) related to the Conqueror, received from him (as "*apud meum*")

^(a) G. T. Clark, in his '*Earls of Pembroke*,' states that "an Honour was a great Barony held in chief of the Crown of which inferior Baronies formed the parts. Every honour had a *caput* or chief seat, commonly a castle, and, according to Cruise, never a town. Several honours were created by the Conqueror and the details of that of Richmond are preserved in the curious volume [edited by Gale] styled *Registrum Honoris de Richmond*."

^(b) See vol. i, p. 53, sub "*Albemarle*" (in the preliminary remarks to that title) as to the status of Norman Counts in England during the reigns of the Norman and the earlier Plantagenet kings thereof.

^(c) The best account of the earlier Lords of Richmond is apparently that in the 3d Gen. Report of the Lords' Committee on the dignity of a Peer of the Realm (pp. 121-133), which is based mainly on Gale's "*Richmond*." (See note "a" above.) This account, however, says Burke (*Extinct Peerage*, 1883, p. 605), "differs materially" from Dugdale, "whereas the pedigree in the *Art de vérifier les dates* is again dissimilar."

^(d) He was not (of course) the reigning Count of Brittany, but only a cadet of that house. There were no less than three Alans of Brittany at this period, viz., the two brothers (Alan *le Roux* and Alan *le Noir*) as in the text, and their cousin Alan, called *Fergent* (i.e., "the less" or "the younger") who suc. his father, Hoel, (uncle to the two other Alans) as reigning Count, 12 Apr. 1084, having m. (for his first wife, who d. s.p.) Constance, da. of William the Conqueror.

^(e) "Some of the sons of Count Eudes are enumerated in the cartulary of Muremontier:—*Gaufredus Britannorum comes qui et Boterellos cognominabatur, dum de rebus suis aliquid Deo et beato Martino Majoris Monaasterii dote disposuisset... Hoc donum concesserunt etiam omnes fratres ejus, Brientius videlicet comes Anglice terre, et Alanus Rufus ejus scilicet successores, atque alter Alanus qui et Niger dicebatur, hic etiam tertius successit in regno.*" Of these (1) Geoffrey, Count of Penthievre, was slain at Dol, 24 Aug. 1093, leaving a bastard son, Conan, [*Ord. Vit.* lib. ix, c. 7] slain at the battle of the Iron Bridge near Antioch, in 1097. (2) Brian is recorded to have defeated the sons of Harold in Devonshire in 1068, [*Ord. Vit.* lib. iv, c. 5]. (3 and 4) Alan *le Roux* and Alan *le Noir*, successively Lords of Richmond as in the text. Stephen, Count of Penthievre, is not mentioned, but as there was certainly another br., Robert, his absence proves nothing. [G. W. Watson.]

^(f) The name and parentage of the wife of Count Eudes are supplied by G. W. Watson, who adds that her mother was Judith, da. of Judicael, Count of Nantes.

^(g) "Count Eudes (b. 999) and his elder br. Alan were sons of Geoffrey, Count of Rennes and 'Duke' of Bretagne (d. 1008). On the death (1034) of their mother, Hawise of Normandy, the two brothers divided their inheritance. The portion which fell to Eudes was the dioceses of St. Brieuc and Treguier, and a part of those of Dol and St. Malo; this included the comtés or baronies of Penthievre, Guello, Avnagour, Lamballe, etc., and was then called the *Domnonée*. Alan had the remainder of Bretagne, consisting of the dioceses of Vannes and Rennes, etc., with the sovereignty of all Bretagne. Nevertheless till the 13th century the descendants of Count Eudes styled themselves *Counts of Bretagne*, and did not acknowledge any feudal superior in that province." [G. W. Watson.]

in Oct. 1066, extensive grants in diverse counties, including the manors of Gilling and Catterick (part of the lands formerly held by Earl Edwin) in Yorkshire,^(a) at the former of which he (sometime after the Domesday survey) built the Castle of Richmond,^(b) the whole of his possessions being formed into *the honour of Richmond*. He founded the Abbey of St. Mary at York, before 1080, and was commander of the royal forces at the siege of the Castle of Ste. Suzanne in Maine, 1082.^(c) He *d. unm.* in 1089, and was *bur.* in the Abbey church of Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk.

II. 1089. 2. ALAN DE BRETAGNE, a Count of Brittany,^(a) called *le Noir*, next br. and h.; *d.* about 1045; took part in the Norman invasion, and was rewarded with 120 manors, chiefly in Norfolk and Suffolk.^(b) He *suc. to "the honour of Richmond"* in 1089. He *d.*, it is said, in 1093.

III. 1093? 3. STEPHEN DE BRETAGNE, COUNT OF PESTHIEVE and a Count of Brittany,^(a) appears to have *suc. to "the honour of Richmond"* about 1093. He is generally stated to have been the brother,^(b)

(a) "The text of the charter of donation runs.—Ego Willelmus cognomine bastardus, rex Anglie, do et concedo tibi nepoti meo Alano Britannie comiti et heredibus tuis in perpetuum omnes villas et terras, que nuper fuerunt comitis Edwini in Eboraschira, cum feodis militum et ecclesiis et aliis libertatibus et consuetudinibus, ita libere et hominibus sicut idem Edwinus nos tenuit. Data obsidione curam civitate Eboracensi. [i.e., shortly before Christmas, 1069]. As to the *genuineness* of this charter, Mr. Eyton (Staffordshire Domesday, p. 31) submits 'that there can have been no object in forging a territorial charter, the lands conferred whereby, and the terms expressed wherein, are warranted and verified by Domesday, and by the subsequent evidence and fulfilment of fact.' There is, doubtless, much in this argument. Mr. Eyton adds 'The King's gift of Earl Edwin's Yorkshire land is expressed in the charter to be *auxilio Matildis regine*. I will not pretend to understand this now, though I hope to do so some day.' It is remarkable that a like phrase occurs in a distinct charter, quoted below, note "f," no. i. Why Alan Rufus was a *persona gratissima* with Queen Matilda is quite beyond me. The question as to 'how or why Count Alan should be called *nepos* of King William,' which perplexed Mr. Eyton, admits of course of an obvious answer." [G. W. Watson.]

(b) The *"castra"* of Earl Edwin was at Gilling, but the Castle of Richmond was 1½ miles therefrom, being built by Alan on a spot "marked out by nature as a rock of defence." The name of "*Richmond*" does not appear in Domesday.

(c) "Orderic (lib. vii. c. 10). The same writer states (lib. viii. c. 22) that Alan *le Roux*, Count of Bretagne, demanded in marriage from William II., Matilda, who was before called Edith, (da. of Malcolm King of Scots, and afterwards wife of Henry I.), but that the marriage was prevented by his death. As Malcolm lived till 1093, it is not very clear what William Rufus had to do with it." [G. W. Watson.]

(d) See p. 342, note "d."

(e) Planché's "*Conqueror and his Companions*." *Recherches sur le Domesday*, p. 74. The authors of that work however do not explain how they were able to distinguish with such precision between the grants to the three Alans.

(f) Courthope (correcting Nicolas) boldly states that "he was undoubtedly, as is shewn by many charters, the son of the last Earl." He relied, no doubt, on the following passage in the Lords' Reports:—"It appears from charters of Alan, son of Stephen, and of Conan son of Alan, son of Stephen, set forth by Gale, that Alan, son of Stephen, was grandson of an Earl Alan, and that Stephen was therefore probably son and not brother of Alan Niger, which appears more consistent with the lapse of time from the Conquest to the death of Stephen." Count Euiles indeed was *b.* in 999, while of the sons of this Stephen (1) Geoffrey *d.* in 1148, and (2) Alan *d.* in 1146, nearly 150 years after the birth of Euiles, their supposed grandfather. G. W. Watson writes:—"I have not discovered, in Gale or elsewhere, any contemporary charter in which Stephen is described as son of Alan. Though the accepted pedigree seems likely to be at fault somewhere, there appears to be sufficient

of the last named Alan. He st. before 1116, Hawise,^(c) Countess of Guingamp, becoming thus, in her right, Count of Guingamp. He d. 13 April 1137, and was bur. in the Abbey of Begar in the diocese of Treguier (which he had founded), his heart being placed in St. Mary's Abbey, York.^(b)

Earldom. I. ALAN DE BRETAGNE, a Count of Brittany,^(b) called

I. 1144? (like his predecessor) *le Noir*, second^(d) s. of Stephen, Count of PENTHIÈVRE, and Hawise, his wife, both elevenanted, was b. before 1116; and his father in 1137 in the "honour of Richmond." He is, in various charters, styled "*Alanus, Comes Anglie*" and "*Alanus, Comes Britanniae Anglie*," and, tho' "the title of Richmond does not appear in any of them" ^(e) he is

evidence that Alan Niger II. was son of Stephen and nephew of Alan Rufus. I quote in support of this; the usual account, the following charters:—(i.)....*Hac certa notificare decrevimus qualiter comes Alanus Rufus divina gratia admiralante ecclesie Christi martyrum Sergii et Bacchi....donavit ecclesiam de Swavesey....Hanc autem elemosinam dedit ipse comes pro anima sua, et pro anima domini sui regis Anglorum Willelmi, et pro anima Mathildis regine, cujus auxilio honorem acquisivit, et pro animabus filiorum et filiarum regis, et pro anima patris sui Rudonis comitis, et pro animabus parentum suorum vivorum et mortuorum....Testes...Ribalhus et Bartholus fratres comitis....(ii.) Ego Stephanus Dei gratia Britanni comes concedo ecclesie Christi martyrum Sergii et Bacchi....deciman integre, quam fratres mei et antecessores in Anglia, videlicet in ecclesia....quas monachi ipsius ecclesie sub fratribus meis possederunt.... Apud Lamballiam. (iii.) Cum Radulphus abbas sancti Melanii et ceteri fratres ejusdem monasterii, rogatu comitis Stephani, ut in ecclesia sancti Salvatoris de Guengampo abbas ordinaretur, concessissent pro viginti solidis, quas de ecclesia illa iidem monachi pro anniversariis fratrum supradicti comitis, Gaufridi videlicet et Alani comitum, singulis annis habere volebant, inquisitio facta est. Consilio itaque cum baronibus suis habito, donavit supradictus comes perpetuiter Deo et sancto Melanio et monachis ejus pro animabus et anniversariis predicatorum fratrum suorum, patris vilihelmus et matris sue, atque pro anime sue redemptione, viginti solidos de sumagio Minguempensi per singulos annos. Hoc concesserunt et confirmaverunt duo filii ejus Gaufridus videlicet et Henricus, qui tunc Guengampi erant. Alanus vero qui in Anglia erat, ut cum reverteretur hoc idem emendaret, comes firmiter promisit. Actum Guengampi, anno domus incarnationis MCCXII, apud domum Galterii nepotis Rainerii, in presentia Baldrici archiepiscopi Dolensis, et Radulphi Trecorensis episcopi, archidiaconi quoque Dolensis Gaufridi Ruffi, Guillelmi decani, et Radulphi abbatis sancti Melanii. S. Stephanus comitis. S. Gaufridi comitis. S. Haduissis comitisse. S. Henrici....(iv.) Alanus comes Anglie et Britannie....omnibus baronibus suis, Francie et Anglie, salutem. Notum sit vobis nos concessisse et dedisse burgensibus meis de Richmond illam libertatem quam habuerunt in tempore svunculi mei Alani comitis et in tempore patris mei S. comitis."*

(a) "It is certain that her name was Hawise, from the following charter and others produced by Du Paz, who calls her Countess of Guingamp—Ego, Comes dux Britannie, comes Richemondie . . . notum sit omnibus me concessisse et hoc mea charta confirmasse donationem Margarite comitisse sponse mee, quatuor dedit ecclesie sancto Crucis de Guingampo, et canonicis ibidem Deo servientibus, scilicet mediam partem molendinorum suorum juxta Rupem fortem mentionem . . . Quare volo et precipio quod predicti canonici habeant . . . predictum partem molendinorum . . . sicut unquam . . . possederunt in tempore Stephani comitis, avi mei, et Hadevisie comitisse, avi mee. . . Datum apud Guingampum." [G. W. Watson].

(b) He and also his predecessors are always styled "Comes," such style apparently belonging to them in right of their foreign Countships.

(c) See p. 342, note "d."

(d) His elder brother (i) Geoffrey Boterel, Count of Lamballe, i.e., of Penthievre (d. 1148) was father of Rivallon, father of Stephen (d. a.p. 1164) and of Geoffrey Boterel III., who being childless, left, by charter dated 1205, Lamballe and Penthievre to Alan d'Avangour. Alan Niger's other brother was (ii) Henry, Count of Tregalon, ancestor of the Barons of Avangour." [G. W. Watson].

(e) Courthope.

spoken of under that designation,^(a) and thus being acknowledged as an *English* Earl, may (possibly) be considered as the first EARL OF RICHMOND. He appears to have taken the part of King Stephen, by whom he is sometimes said^(b) to have received the County of Cornwall in 1140, becoming thus EARL OF CORNWALL, tho' compelled the next year, soon after 2 Feb. 1140/1, to surrender such possession to the summons of the Empress Maud. He, possibly, was the Alan^(c) who commanded the Breton forces for Stephen, at the battle of Lincoln.^(d) He was founder of the abbey of Jarrauld in Richmondsire, and of the abbey of Costmaloen in the diocese of Quimper in Brittany. He m. before 1138, Bertha, heiress of Brittany, being da. of (his second cousin) Conan III., called *le Gros*, reigning Duke or Count of BRETANY,^(e) (obit. 17 Sep. 1148, aged 59) by Matilda, illegit. da. of Henry I., King of ENGLAND. He d. in Brittany 18 Sep. 1146,^(f) and was bur. in the Abbey of Begar, near,^(g) His widow m. about 1148, as his first wife, Eudes II., VICOMTE DE POISSIEUX, who, in her right, was recognised as Duke of Brittany. She d. about 1163, her said husband being living as late as 1185.^(h)

11. 1146, 2. CONAN (DE BRETAGNE), EARL OF RICHMOND, &c.,⁽ⁱ⁾
 to called *le Petit*, a. and h. ; b. shortly before 1129 ; suc. his father
 1170/1. in 1146. In 1156 he passed into Brittany and, having sided
 Rudes, expelled his stepfather, Eudes, from the Dukedom or
 Countship thereof,^(j) to which in right of his mother he had claim.

^(a) "Notice that John of Hexham always speaks of Alan as *Earl of Richmond*; and [sic] William [of Anjou], as *Earl of York*." He is probably the first writer to speak of an Earl 'of Richmond' and this early appearance of the title was clearly unknown to the Lords' Committee, when they drew up their elaborate account of its origin and descent. If, as I believe, no county could at this period have two Earls, it follows either that Alan 'Comes' did not hold an *English* Earldom, and was merely described as of Richmond because that was his seat, or that 'Richmondsire' was, at that time, treated as a *County of itself*. One or other of these alternatives must I think be adopted." See Round's "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*" p. 187, note 2. The able author of that work does not, however, include Alan as Earl of Richmond in the list [appendix "d"] given of the Earls, *cr.* by Stephen and the Empress Maud, (See vol. v, p. 86, note "a," *sub.* "Lincoln,") and it is therefore with great diffidence that the Editor ventures to include him among the *actual* Earls of Richmond.

^(b) "*Gesta Stephani*." See, however, vol. v, p. 86, note "a," *sub.* "Lincoln," where no such creation as Earl of Cornwall is recognised as having been made by Stephen, tho' that by the Empress Maud (in 1141), is duly set forth. See also note "d" below.

^(c) Henry of Huntingdon, lib. viii.

^(d) *Orderic* (lib. xiii, c. 40, 43) is alone in attributing this command, and also a quarrel at Oxford between Alan's followers and those of the Bishop of Salisbury, in June 1139 (on the occasion of the assembly of nobles there held) to *Alan de Dinan*, of whom G. W. Watson writes as under:—"This Alan de Dinan was (not nephew as genealogists relate, but) brother-in-law of Alan Niger, being husband (and not son) of his sister Agnoris. It would appear more likely that the earldom of Cornwall would be given to a de Dinan, a family holding large possessions in that county, than to a lord of Richmond, who as far as I know, had no interest there at all. This is the only suggestion I can make to decide between the conflicting authorities."

^(e) "This Conan, however, had a son Hoel, Count of Nantes, whom he disavowed and disinherited." [G. W. Watson.]

^(f) According to Gale's "*Reg. Richmond*" it was "11^{to} Kal. April 1166," but G. W. Watson states that "xvii Kal. Oct. obiit Alanus comes, pater Conani. (Necr. of the Abbey of St. Georges at Reims). Anno Domini mclxvi obiit Alanus Niger, Conani duci gener. (Chron. of the Abbey of Ste. Croix at Quimperle). mclxvi. Obiit Alanus comes in Anglia atque in Britannia strenuissimus, cui mentis erat minoris Britannie regiam dignitatem reintegrare. Juvenis quidam fuit crudelissimus et probo, vir autem factus fuit pater patrie et ecclesie vigilantissimus amator. (Chron. of the Cath. Church at Nantes)."

^(g) A charter of his son Conan, to the monks of Begar, mentions that fact.

^(h) He m. secondly, Eleanor, da. of Quimor V., Vicomte de Leon. The year of his death is unknown. The day was 18 June, according to the Necr. of the Abbey of St. Jacques at Montfort. [Ex. inform. G. W. Watson.]

⁽ⁱ⁾ See his style in the Charter quoted above.

^(j) "Quarto sequenti anno [i.e., 1156], comes Conanus, Alani comitis filius, ab

Being however again at war with the said *Eniles* in 1166, he contracted his infant da. Constance, to Geoffrey, son of Henry II. of England, to whom he resigned the sovereignty of Brittany.⁽¹⁾ He m. in 1160, Margaret, sister of **MALCOLM IV.** [S.], da. of Henry [of Scotland], EARL OF HUNTINGDON, by Ada, da. of William (DE WARREN), EARL OF SURREY. He d. a.p.m., 20 Feb. 1170/1 and was bur. in the Abbey of Bezar afal. At his death the *Honour of Richmond*⁽²⁾ and his other possessions passed to the King.⁽³⁾ His widow m. before 1175.⁽⁴⁾ Humphrey DE BOHUN (who d. 1183, being father by her of Henry, 1st Earl of Hereford) and d. his widow, in 1201.⁽⁵⁾

III. $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 1171? \\ \text{or} \\ 1181? \end{array} \right\}$ **S. CONSTANCE DE BRETAGNE**, da. and h. of the above, about 1162, is often considered to have been *jure uxoris* Countess of Richmond as well as reigning Duchess or Countess of Brittany. It is, however, not clear if any such right was recognised by the Crown, tho' possibly it may have been at the date, 1181, of her marriage with the son of the reigning King. She d. 3, 4, 13, or 31 Aug. or 14 Sep. 1201. She was, long afterwards, bur. (with her third husband) in the Abbey of Villeneuve near Nantes, (which she had founded), on the day of its dedication, 25 Oct. 1224. She m. three husbands, as below:—

[i.] **GEOFFREY PLANTAGENET**, 1st husband of the said Constance, was 4th s. of **Henry II.**, by Eleanor, da. and coheir of William, DUKK OF AQUITAINE. He was b. in England 23 Sept. 1158; obtained a papal dispensation in 1166 for his said marriage, which, however, was not consummated

Anglia mense septembrio in minorem Britanniam transfretavit. (Chron. of the Abbey of St. Jacques at Montfort.) Anno Domini mclvi, Comes comes de Richmond, veniens de Anglia in minorem Britanniam, obsedit urbem Redonensem et cepit, fugato Endone vicecomite vitrico suo. (R. de Monte). Mr. Eyton (15th. of Henry II., p. 18) has erred in translating Redonem (Rennes) as Radon, which would be Rotunum." [G. W. Watson.]

(1) King Henry conquered the insurgent Bretons, Aug. 1167 to June 1168, and caused his son, the said Geoffrey, to be crowned at Rennes in 1169.

(2) "It is noticeable that in the twelfth century what was afterwards the Honour of Richmond was called the Honour of Bretagne. Thus we read (1 Joh.), 'Comitissa Britannie, 280 libras et 140 milites quos Thomas de Burgo, quondam senescallus comitissae, recognovit pertinere ad honorem comitatus Britannie, in Anglia.' But (12-13 Joh.) 'Comes Cestrie, 40 feoda de honore Richmond.' " [G. W. Watson.]

(3) It would seem that he retained *sonac* rights in Brittany, for Robert de Torigny states that at his death "tota Britannia, et comitatus de Gippewis et honor Richmondie" passed to the King. J. H. Round (in his "*Geoffrey de Mandeville*," p. 290, note 2) calls attention to the singular error of Torigny's editor in identifying "Gippewis" with Guingamp instead of with Ipswich, which last had long been part of the possessions of the Honour of Richmond.

(4) There are the following notices of her in the Rot. de Dominibus, 1185-6, (edit. S. Grimaldi, pp. 3, 33, 44):—(i). Margareta comitissa soror regis Scottorum est de donatione domini regis, et est xl annorum, et habet terram in Chirechetone wapentakio, que data fuit sibi in dote pro xxi libris. (Lincolnshire). (ii). Margareta comitissa est de donatione domini regis, et est xl annorum, et comes Britannie habet filium suum, et ipsa habet j filium de Hamfrido de Buhun, qui est infra etatem. Ipsa tenet villam de Wasinton in dote, et valet annuatim xxviii libris. (Sudfolk). (iii). Comitissa Britannie que est soror regis Scottie est de donatione domini regis, et habet in Basingburne de feodo comitis Britannie xx libras terre, cum instauramento quod ibi est. . . . Ipsa est xxx annorum; j habet filiam que est uxor comitis Britannie, et j filium habet de Hamfrido de Buhun, qui est x annorum, et in custodia Margarete de Buhun. (Cantebri-gesire). [Ex. inform. G. W. Watson.]

till 1181.^(a) At the conference held at Montmirail, 6 Jan. 1168/9, it was agreed that he should hold Brittany under his elder br. Henry, the latter holding it, *sine medio*, of the French King. He accordingly received the homage of the Bretons at Rennes in May 1169, becoming thus *Duke of Brittany* in the lifetime of Conan, his father-in-law, on whose death in 1171, or possibly on the consummation of his marriage in 1181, he may be considered *jure uxoris* EARL OF RICHMOND. He was *knighthood* by his father at Woodstock 5 Aug. 1178. He issued the "assize of Rennes" in 1185, being styled "*Gulfridus fil. Henrici Regis, Dux Britannie et Comes Richemundie*."^(b) He d. 19 Aug. 1186,^(c) aged 27, being thrown from his horse and trampled to death in a tournament at Paris, where he was *buried* in the cathedral church of Notre Dame.^(d)

[ii.] RANDOLPH (DE BLONDEVILLE), EARL OF CHESTER, was second husband to the said Constance. They were m. 3 Feb. 1187/8, and he thereupon took the title of EARL OF RICHMOND and DUKE OR COUNT OF BRITANNY. At the instigation of Richard I. he kept his said wife in prison, 1196-97, in the Castle of St. James de Cenyon, but in or about 1198 she treated this marriage (by which she had no issue) as null on the pretext of consanguinity. See fuller particulars of him (who d. s.p. 26 Oct. 1232, aged about 60) under "Caesars" Earldom.

[iii.] GUY DE THOUARS, 2d s. of William, VICOMTE DE THOUARS, was third husband to the said Constance. They were m. in 1199. He survived her twelve years, and d. s.p.m.,^(e) at Chemillé,^(f) 13 April 1213, being *buried*.

(a) The dispensation was necessary on account of their consanguinity, as under:—



(b) For note on the title of Duke or Count, see p. 352, note "d."

(c) "21 Aug., according to the Necrology of Notre Dame (tom. iv., p. 133).—xii kal. septembris. Eodem die, obiit Gaufridus, comes Britannie, pro cujus anima Agnes dilecta soror ejus, comitissa Blesensis, dedit ecclesie nostre centum solidos parisiensium annui redditus." [G. W. Watson.]

(d) Ego Maria, Trecensium comitissa, notum facio presentibus et futuris, quod . . . ecclesie Parisiensi, in qua sepultum est corpus pie recordationis, Gaufridi, comitis Britannie, fratris mei, assignavi xv libras praviensis monete in annuis redditibus, scilicet ad opus capellani qui ibi pro anima dicti comitis officia mortuorum celebrabit in perpetuum. Actum . . . MOLXXXVI. (Cartul. Eccl. Parisiensis, tom. i, p. 297).

(e) He had two daughters by the heiress of Brittany, viz. (1) Alice, who m. Peter de Braine, who thus became Earl of Richmond as mentioned below; and (2) Catharine, who m. in 1212, as his first wife, Andrew, Baron of Vitre, in Brittany.

(f) This Guy m. secondly Eustache de Mauleon, Dame de Chemillé.

long afterwards (together with his said wife), 25 Oct. 1224, in the Abbey of Villeneuve.

IV. 1200, 4. ARTHUR PLANTAGENET, posthumous and only s. and
to h. of Geoffrey, sometime EARL OF RICHMOND, &c., by Constance, the
1203. heiress of Brittany, both above-named, was b. at Nantes, probably in
the night of 29-30 April 1187, though possibly⁽¹⁾ (29 March) on Easter
day 1187, and was, in his mother's lifetime, recognised as EARL OF RICHMOND,
DUKE OF BRITAINY and COUNT OF ANJOU,⁽²⁾ being acknowledged as "Comte de
Bretagne," at Rennes in 1196, and doing homage to the French King, in July 1199,
for Anjou, Maine, Poitou, Touraine and Brittany, and subsequently in 1200, to the
English King (his uncle, John) for Britainy, tho' he did not receive the dual crown
until after his mother's death, when, in 1201, he was crowned at Rennes. He was,
when in his 14th year, declared heir presumptive to the English throne by his uncle
Richard I., 11 Nov. 1199; was ed. at Paris, and installed as an Hon. Canon of St.
Martin at Tours in April 1199. He *did homage* (in his mother's lifetime) in May 1200
(not only for Britainy as aforesaid, but) as *Earl of Richmond*.⁽³⁾ He was *knighthood* at
Gournay, July 1202, by Philip Augustus, King of France (to whose da., Mary, he was
at that date affianced) who assisted him in his endeavour to conquer Poitou, and
recover his other rights from King John, who, tho' a *younger* brother of his father
(Geoffrey) had in 1199 ascended the English throne. By that King he was, by surprise,
taken prisoner at Mirebeau, in Poitou, in the middle of the night 31 July—1 Aug. 1202,
and sent to Falaise, and thence to Rouen, where, 3 April 1203, he was murdered⁽⁴⁾ in
a boat on the Seine, aged 16. His body (found by fishermen in their net, the next day)
was *buried*, secretly in the Priory of Notre Dame du Pré (afterwards called Notre Dame
de bonne Nouvelle) a dependant of the Abbey of Bec. He *d. univ.*, and the *Earldom*
of Richmond was resumed by the Crown.⁽⁵⁾

(1) According to Le Baud, as cited by Dom. Lobineau.

(2) "He is, in fact, thus styled by Philip Augustus in charters; I select the following:—*Philippus, Dei gratia Francorum rex. Notum . . . quod amicus et fidelis noster Arturus, dux Britannie, comes Andegavie et Richemontis, in feodum et hereditatem dedit Willelmo de Rupibus et heredibus suis, pro fidei servitio quod ei fecit, senescalciam Andegavie et Cenomanie . . . Nos autem, ad predicti Arturi preces, hanc donationem sigillo nostro confirmamus . . . Actum . . . mccccxix, mense maio.* It is remarkable that the French King accords him the title of *Duke*." [G. W. Watson.]

(3) *Hoveden* iv, 115, as quoted in "*Doyle*."

(4) "King John slew him with his own hand, according to William Brito, and the *Chronicle of Normandy*:—*Qui et cum propriis manibus dicitur occidisse. M. Paris professes ignorance:—Arthurus subito evanuit: modo fere omnibus ignorato. Utinam non ut fama refert invida. Polydore Virgil is equally uncertain:—Discrepant auctores de morte Arthuri. Alii tradunt eum tentasse fugam, in transcendendis muris arcis, ac in Sequanam delapsum, periisse. Alii, languore animi absumptum. Reliqui, prout magis constans fama est, a Johanne morte affectum. Knighton and Ralph Niger name Peter de Mauley as the assassin; and the latter states that the heiress of Doncaster—Isabel, da. of Robert de Turnham—was his reward. As to that, however, we find Peter de Mauley, 16 John, paying 7,000 marks, that he might possess his wife's inheritance." [G. W. Watson.]*

(5) The representation of his mother Constance, the heiress of Britainy and Richmond, devolved at his death on her three daughters (one by her first, and two by her third, husband) of whom the eldest was Duke Arthur's only sister, of the whole blood, *viz.*, the Lady Eleanor Plantagenet, better known as "the damsel of Britainy," b. 1184. Her right to the English crown was, on the death of her brother in 1203, preferable (if *female* succession thereto was then admissible) to that of her uncle, John, the reigning King, who accordingly kept her a prisoner at Bristol Castle, where she *d. univ.*, in 1241, aged 57, being *buried* in the Convent of Ambresbury, in Wiltshire. By her death the representation of her mother, Constance, the heiress of Britainy devolved on the issue of that lady by her third and last husband. See p. 347, note "e."

V. 1219, I. PETER DE BRAINE, (often tho' erroneously,^(a)
to spoken of as PETER DE DREUX) called MACCULRE,^(b) Seigneur de
1235? Vere-en-Tardenois, de Brie-Comte-Robert, de Pontarcy, de Chailly
and de Longjumeau, 3d son of Robert II., Count of DREUX AND
BRAINE,^(c) by his second wife Yolande, da. of Ralph I., Sire de
Corroy. He was b. about 1190; *Knighted* 17 May 1209 at Compiègne. Philip
Augustus, King of France,^(d) gave to him in marriage in 1213 his ward, Alice,
heiress of Brittany, elder of the two da., and coheirs of Guy de THOUARS, and
second^(e) da. of her mother Constance, DUCHESS OF BRITAINY, often considered
(as above mentioned) *our first* COUNTESS OF RICHMOND. He accordingly did
homage to the French King for Brittany 27 Jan. 1212/3^(f) being thenceforward,

(a) "Modern genealogists agree in calling him 'de Dreux,' an appellation he never
used himself, nor indeed did any of his father's children. Six of them are to be
found in contemporary documents with the surname *de Brene*, never with that of
'de Dreux.' To the remaining five I have never seen any distinctive designation given
in charters of the time. William the Breton (Philippides, lib. ix) says that to Peter's
brother John, Count of Mâcon, 'Brena dedit cognomen at ortum.' Peter de
Braine's descendants were de Britannia—de Bretagne. The only instance I have
discovered of any individual of the house of Bretagne being contemporaneously
styled 'de Dreux' is in a certain instrument contained in an ancient Register of
Leters and Treaties pertaining to the Count of Flanders, dated "die xxi mensis
junij mccccvi. . . . Parisius apud Legatum in camera manerij regij, presentibus
. . . magnificis viris dominis. Roberto duce Burgundie camerario Francie, Carolo
Andegavensi, Roberto Claremontis, Joanne Duceensi Britannie, . . . comitibus."
(Du Chesne, *M. de Dreux*, preuves, p. 283.) [G. W. Watson.]

(b) "At least three reasons have been advanced for this epithet. (i.) That having
been brought up for the Church, he embraced the profession of Arms. (ii.) That he
consented to do homage for Bretagne to the French king. (iii.) That he systematically
attacked the power of the Clergy, whose temporalities he seized, and whose excom-
munications he defied. 'Quam graves et acerbi britannici tui cleri' says the annalist
of Reims 'fuerint Petrus Malus Clericus Britannie dux et filius ejus Johannes, nema-
rob qui nesciat.' (Monast. S. Salvatoris Rotomensis Annales, p. 417.)" [G. W.
Watson.]

(c) "This Robert II. was son of Robert I. (by his third wife Agnes, da. and h.
of Guy de Baudement, Seigneur de Braine), third surv. son of Louis le Gros, King
of the French." [G. W. Watson.]

(d) "Ce fut en l'an de l'incarnation de nostre Seigneur mille deux cents et neuf,
lors que le Roy Philippe de France feit Loys sonz filz chevalier a une Pentecoste
[17 May] a Compiègne, la ou il eut moult de hauts hommes. Et furent chevaliers
nouveaux les deux enfans du Comte de Dreux, Robert et Pierre. (Chronique de
Mandres, c. xiii)." [G. W. Watson.] According to "*Doyle*," he was knighted 8 June
1209 by Louis, son of the King of France.

(e) See p. 348., note "a," as to the fate of the Lady Eleanor Plantagenet, the first
da. of the said Constance, by her first husband.

(f) "The following is the principal portion of this charter, important to Breton
liberties:—Ego Petrus, Roberti comitis Dreacorum filius, Notum facio universis
presentibus et futuris, quod ego domino meo Philippo illustri Francorum regi
fecit hominagium legitimum contra omnes homines qui possunt vivere et mori. Et
juravi quod ego fideliter eundem domino meo servitum toto tempore vite meo,
et quod ego hominagium et fidelitates Britonum nequaquam accipiam, nisi salva
fidelitate domini nostri regis Francorum Philippo. . . . Preterea juravi eidem
domino Philippo regi Francorum, quod omnia iura et omnes conventiones, quas
ipse fecit cum predictis Britannis usque ad diem discedendi ante instantem purifica-
tionem beate Marie, bene et fideliter eidem observabo et tenebo, et similiter con-
ventiones quas habet cum Guichone de Thouars comite Britannie, et aliis baronibus
et hominibus ipsius regis de Britannie, et de quibus literas domini mei regis habent
patentes, nec ipsos dissensiam de aliquo, nisi per iudicium curie domini mei regis Fran-
corum. . . . Quod ut ratum sit et firmiter, presentem paginam sigilli mei munimine
roboraui. Actum Parisius supradicti incarnationis hominice moxta, dominica proxima
ante purificationem beate Marie.' [27 Jan. 1212/3.] His seal of green wax appended
bears the effigy of a knight on horseback, the shield chequy with a bordure, a dexter

till 1237, styled DUKE OF BRITANNY and EARL OF RICHMOND.^(a) He repulsed King John from before Nantes in 1213, but received, five years later, none of the honour of Richmond 6 Jan. 1219. In that year he was in the crusade against the Albigenses. His said wife, Alice, the heiress of Brittany and of Richmond *d. 21 Oct. 1221*. After her death he defeated the insurgent Barons of Brittany, near Châteaubriant, 3 March 1222/3.^(b) He is said^(c) to have been deprived of the Earldom of Richmond 3 Nov. 1224, tho' restored thereto 5 May 1225, being again deprived 6 June 1227 and again restored 6 Feb. 1230, in which latter year he was undoubtedly (patent 11 Hen. III.) styled "*Duke of Brittany and Earl of Richmond*."^(d) In 1229 he had plotted against Blanche, the Queen Regent of France, but, being deserted by his confederates, he was compelled to do homage at Vendôme, 16 March 1229/30.^(e) Resuming the plot in 1228 he was forced to seek help from England, and did homage to Hen. III. at Portsmouth in Oct. 1229. In 1230 he was declared by the Court of Peers in France guilty of treason and was deprived of the Duchy of Brittany. The English expedition to France coming to nothing he in 1234 again turned to France and, humbling himself to Louis IX., renounced his homage to Henry III. who thereupon seized Richmond and his English possessions, whereby the *Earldom of Richmond* was finally forfeited, about 30 Jan. 1235. In 1237 he resigned the Duchy of Brittany to his eldest son, John, and subsequently styled himself (morely) "*Petrus de Branna, miles*."^(f) He took the cross in 1237, arriving at Acre in 1240; returned to France April 1241; accompanied Louis IX. of France in 1248 to Egypt, was wounded at the battle of Mansourah 8 Feb. 1249/50; taken prisoner 6 April 1250 (with King Louis), was released from Damietta, and sailed for France 7 May 1250, but *d.* on the voyage in that or the next month^(g) being *bur.* in the Abbey of St.

quarterm ermine, and the legend:—SIGN' PETRI MILI COMITIS ROT'RI DROC' ET ERAS.¹ On the counter seal the same arms:—SECRETUM PETRI. (*Tr. des Chartes, Legette Dreux*, no. 5.)" [G. W. Watson.]

^(a) Ego, Petrus dux Britannie et comes Richemondie, Notum facio quod Yolanda comitissa mater mea asseclat meo dedit ecclesie de Charno xv libras proveniendum . . . anno MCCXV. (*Cartul. of the Abbey of Charny*.)

^(b) "Per idem tempus, cum barones Britannie et maxime Lannoues, auxilio Amoricci, senescalli Andegavie, Petrum comitem Britannie, filium Roberti comitis Proceris, longo tempore debellarent, cumque fere redactum ad victoriam, accidit res miranda: nam cum ex una parte ei Britones occurrissent, et Amoricus de Crahais, senescallus Andegavie, eum cum suis factoribus invasisset, terramque Guelfridi, domini Castribriani, que de feodo comitis erat, intrasset, cumque pentus devotusset, Petrus, comes Britannie, monitione facta ut a terra sua decederet, ei quinto comis martii [3 March 1222/3] cum paucis militibus, sed tantitudine positum, occurrere, et sic igitur certamine, Normanne et Cenomaneis, qui ex parte senescalli erant, fugientibus, dictos Britannie Amoricci senescallum unum Joanne de Maudori comite Vindocini et Hardouino domino Malliaci, et multis aliis, in bello continuo superavit: ut adimpleretur quod dictum est per Prophetam, *Non cum in honore ciet, non intellexit*. Eorum vero qui capti fuerant, fuit pars maxima infra Pascha sequens redemptionis numerum et eorum liberata. (*Chron. of St. Martin at Tours*, ad ann. 1223)." [*Ex inform.* G. W. Watson.]

^(c) *Doyle*.

^(d) *Louis' Report*, as on p. 342, note "c."

^(e) "Britannia et Marchie comites videntes quod universi et singuli eis unanimitur deridebant, loquebantur labijs, et movebant caput, nec non etiam digitis ostendebant, dolentes se sic illudi, in conductu regio xvii kalend. aprilis [16 March 1226/7] Vindocinum pervenerunt, ibique eorum legato factis homagij in hunc modum pacis cum rege Francie deventerunt . . . Et sic eos schismatibus pena remissa culpa tamen in perpetuum remaneute recepit in gratiam et absolvit. (*Chron. of Tours*, ad ann. 1226.)" [*Ex inform.* G. W. Watson.]

^(f) "The change of style is well exemplified by a series of charters relating to St. James de Beuvron, Bellême and la Perrière. By one of these, Nov. 1234, as P. dux Britanie et comes Richemondie, he quit claimed these castles to the French king. By another, Apr. 1238, as Petrus de Branna, miles, he confirmed the same. By a third, Apr. 1238, his son Johannes, dux Britanie et comes Richemondie, confirms the same quitance by his father P., tunc comes Britannie. (*Treasure des Chartes, Legette Bretagne*, nos. 3, 4, 5; *Registre xxxi*, fol. lxxvii and lxxviii, nos. lxxxiiv, lxxxv, lxxxvi.)" [G. W. Watson.]

lived at Braine in the Soissonnais,^(b) as directed in his will.^(c) His first wife (m. 1213) has been above mentioned. She *d.* 21 Oct. 1231 and was bur. in 1224 in the Abbey of Villeneuve, near Nantes. He *m.* secondly, about 1235, Margaret, widow of Hugh II., VICOMTE DE THOUARS (who *d.* 1234-35), DAME DE MONTAIGU ET LA GARNACHE in Poitou.^(d)

VI. 1241, PETER OF SAVOY, maternal uncle to Eleanor, Consort to the reigning King Henry III., being 7th s. of Thomas, Count of SAVOY, by Beatrice, da. of William, Count of GENEVA, was b. at the Castle of Susa in Piedmont in 1203; Canon of the Cath. Church at Valence in Dauphiné, and subsequently Provost of the Cath. Church at Aosta, but quitted his profession and *m.* in Feb. 1233, Agnes, da. and coh. of Aymon, SEIGNEUR DE FAUCONRY; came over to England, was knighted by the King; 5 Jan. 1241, and by patent 1 May (1241) 25 Hen. III. received a grant of the several manors forming the Honour of Richmond, and is usually considered as thereby becoming EARL OF RICHMOND.^(e) He was P.C., and was of great note at the Court, being several times sent on important embassies to France, as also on one (1257) to the Pope; Warlen of the Cinque Ports, 1241-42. He suc. his nephew, Boniface, as reigning Count of Savoy in 1263. He *d.* ap. in. at Chillon, in the pays de Vaud, 7 or 9 June 1268, and was bur. in the Abbey of Haute-Combe in Savoy. He devised (as he had power to do) the said Honour of Richmond to his niece the said Queen Consort, who immediately parted with the same to the King her husband.

(a) "x Kal. julli [23 June]. Obiit vir clare memorie Petrus de Brana, quondam Britanie comes. (Obituarium Eccl. B. Marie Paris, tom. iv, p. 91). The *Sira de Joinville* says that he embarked at Dunietta the Saturday after the Ascension (*i.e.*, 7 May), and died at sea within three weeks." [G. W. Watson.]

(b) "The epitaph on his tomb in this Church:—
 Petrus, hoc comitum, Britonum comes, hic monumentum
 Elegit positum juxta monumenta parentum;
 Largus, magnanimus, audendo magna probatus,
 Magnatum prius regali stirpe creatus,
 In sacra regibus Deo famulando vocatus,
 Viri sublati obitus facit hic manifestus.
 Celi militis gaudens de milite Christi
 Summa letitia comiti comes obtinet Jesu." [Ex inform. G. W. Watson.]

(c) There is a full account of him and the succeeding Earls of Richmond in the "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, pp. 245-261, by E. Tawse, Windsor Herald, correcting, it is stated therein, what is "obscure and contradictory" in *Dugdale*.

(d) "Littere Hugonis vicecomitis Thorch et Margarete ejus uxoris Montisacuti et Gasnapie dominorum . . . Anno mcccxxvi, mense augusti. (Cartol. of the Priory of St. Martin des Champs at Paris.) Universis . . . Petrus de Brana salutem. Noveritis quod cum carissimus dominus noster Ludovicus rex francorum illustris dederit carissime uxori nostre Margarete domine Montisacuti et Gasnapie cę libras turon. in prepositura Rupelle, . . . Anna Domini mcccxxxix, mense junio. (Tr. des Chartes). Margaret is supposed to have been dau. of Breant, Seigneur de Montaigu and la Garnache. Hugh de Thouars was br. of Guy de Thouars, Count of Bretagne." [Ex inform. G. W. Watson.]

(e) "It is stated in the Third General Report before referred to, that Peter of Savoy, uncle of Queen Eleanor, who is often included in the list of the Earls of Richmond, never assumed the title of Earl, and that the Patent 1 May 1241 did not express the grant of an Earldom, or even of an Honour: there can be no doubt, however, that he possessed the whole Honour or County of Richmond, '*Comitatus Richmondie*,' as says Matthew Paris; and the same historian and also Matthew of Westminster expressly call him *Earl of Richmond* after the year 1241. He died 1268, possessed of the Honour of Richmond and whatever belonged to it throughout England, and by his will and in pursuance of a power given to him by the King 1262 (*Rot. Cur. m.* 4) bequeathed it to his niece Queen Eleanor (*Feodera*, N. H. vol. i, 475), and it was not until the Queen had accepted an annuity of 2000 marks in lieu of her uncle's gift, that the King was enabled to grant the Earldom to John de Dreux, [rectius de Bretagne], son of Peter de Dreux [rectius de Braine], in July 1268." [Courthope.]

VII. 1268. 2. JOHN (DE BRETAGNE) called *le Roux*, s. and h. of Peter (DE BRAINE), DUKE OF BRITANNY and sometime (1219-35) EARL OF RICHMOND surnamed, was b. 1217; was recognised as DUKE or CONQUEROR OF BRITANNY at the age of 20, and did homage accordingly at Paris to Louis IX. of France, being crowned at Rennes in Nov. 1237 and knighted by that King at Malou in March 1239. He petitioned as early as (1242-43) 27 Hen. III. (?) for the Earldom of Richmond as held by his father, but it was not till after the death (9 June 1263) of Peter of Savoy, who then held it, that, by grant 15 July 1268, he obtained it, becoming thus EARL OF RICHMOND, a dignity which he immediately surrendered to his eldest s. and h. as mentioned below. He accompanied Louis IX. of France in 1270 to the siege of Tunis. He m. (by papal disp.) contract 16 Jan. 1255/6, at Château Thierry, Blanche, da. of Theobald I., KING OF NAVARRE; CHIEF PALATINE OF CHAMPAGNE AND BRIE, by his second wife, Agnes, da. of Guichard, SINE DE BEAUFIEU. She d. at Hedé, 11 or 12 Aug. 1283, and was bur. in the Abbey of la Jeûe Notre Dame, near Hennebont. He d. 8 Oct. 1286, aged about 70, and was bur. in the Abbey of Notre Dame de Prières.

VIII. 1268. 3. JOHN (DE BRETAGNE), EARL OF RICHMOND, 1st s. to and h.; b. 4 Jan. 1238/9; knighted, in London, by Henry III., 1305. His father in law, 18 Oct. 1259; suc. to the said Earldom by the resignation of his father in 1263 as above mentioned and was in letters patent (1268-69) 53 Hen. III. styled "*Johannes de Britannia, Comes Richmondie*."(*) In 1268 he had a grant of the honour and rape of Hastings; in 1270 he, with his father, accompanied Louis IX. of France to the siege of Tunis. He suc. his father, 8 Oct. 1286, becoming thus DUKE OF BRITANNY. He, in (1288-89) 17 Ed. I., "received a pardon from the King by the title of *John, Du'c of Britanny and Earl of Richmond*, for not having performed his services in the last three wars in Wales."(c) In 1291 he was on the side of the English and in command of their troops in Gascony, but in 1295 he espoused that of the French King and was by him ex. in Sep. 1297 a *Peer of France*.(d) receiving also a declaration therewith that he should thenceforward be styled Duke of Brittany in royal letters.(e) He was again in favour with England in (1298-99) 27 Ed. I., when "the seal of the patent of 53 Hen. III. being broken, the King, at his request, grants him an exemplification thereof."(f) He m. 22 Jan. 1259/60, at the Abbey of St. Denis, near Paris, the lady

(*) Lords' Report, as on p. 342, note "c."

(b) "Ego Petrus dux Britannie comes Richmondie, et ego Johannes filius ejus. Notum . . . quod cum Johannes filius meus duceret in uxorem Blanche filiam nobilis viri Theobaldi Dei gratia regis Navarre, Campanie et Brië comitis palatii, dictus Johannes filius meus dotavit eam de tertia parte terre sue Britannie, et de medietate terre quam teneat in regno Francie et in comitate Campanie, post decessum meum, et de castro de Fara sito infra parvam de Fara. . . . Actum apud Clitrum Theodorici anno Domini MCCXXXV, die mercurii post festum S. Hilarii [i.e., 16 Jan. 1235/6.] (*Register of the Charters of the Count of Champagne, in the Bibliothèque du Roi*.) [Ex inform. G. W. Watson.]

(c) "Coll. Top. et Gen." as on p. 351, note "c."

(d) "Philippus Dei gratia Francorum rex . . . Notum facimus universis tam presentibus quam futuris, quod nos attendentes devotionis, fidei et fidelitatis probate constantiam necnon prudentiam et provide circumspeditionis industriam dilecti et fideles nostri Joannis ducis Britannie grata et accepta servitia que nobis in nostra et regni nostri negotiis probatis effectibus impendit diutius et exhibet incessanter, ac labores etiam et expensarum mera que ad nostrum et ipsius regni honorem subisse dignoscitur . . . ipsum ducem de gratie nostre abundantia et plenitudine regie potestatis, prefati regni nostri Francie creamus et promovimus in parem. . . . Et ne possit in dubium revocari ducem ipsum, qui comes fuit aliquando nostris vocatus in litteris ducem fore et terram Britannie ducatum existeret, ipsumque ducem in posterum debere vocari, auctoritate regia et ex certa scientia declaramus et tenore presentium confirmamus. . . . Actum Curiae anno Domini MCCXXXVII, mense septembri. (*Arch. de la ch. des comptes de Nantes*—Lubineau, ii, 442; Anselme, iii, 38).

(e) Respecting the last clause, it is to be noticed that, though from very early times the successive sovereigns of Bretagne had styled themselves *dukes*, yet they could rarely induce any one else to do so. By almost every chronicler, even in the charters of their nearest relatives, they were called *counts*." (G. W. Watson.)

Beatrice PLANTAGENET, 2d da. of **Henry III.**, by Eleanor, da. and coheir of Raymond, Count of Provence. She, who was b. at Bordeaux in Guienne, 25 June 1242, d. 24 March 1275, in London, and was bur. in the Gray Friars there, her heart being bur. in the Abbey of Fontevault in Anjou. He d. 18 Nov. 1305, aged 66, having been mortally injured on the 14th by the fall of a wall at Lyons, at the consecration of Pope Clement V. He was bur. in the church of the Carmelites at Ploermel. Will dat. Sep. 1302 to 1304. On his death the *Earldom of Richmond* reverted to the Crown.^(*)

IX. 1306. 4. **JOHN DE BRETAGNE**, 2d son of the above, b. 1266; served in the wars in Gascony and Scotland, and was v.p. sum. to Parl. as a Baron (**LORD BRITANNY**) by writs dat. 24 May and 13 July (1305), 33 Ed. I., directed "*Johanni de Britannia, juniori.*" He was Guardian of Scotland, 1205, 1307, and 1308. On his father's death, 18 Nov. 1305, he obtained the English possessions of the family, and by pat. 15 Oct. (1306), 34 Ed. I.^(*) was granted the honour of Richmond, &c., under the title of **EARL OF RICHMOND**, being accordingly sum. to Parl. by writs from 5 Nov. (1306), 34 Ed. I., to 2 Jan. (1333/4), 7 Ed. III., directed "*Johanni de Britannia, Comiti Richemund.*" He was one of the sponsors at the baptism of Prince Edward (afterwards Edward III.) in 1312; was one of the judges on the trial of the Earl of Lancaster, 23 March 1321/2; was taken prisoner by the Scots at the battle of Blyland Abbey 14 Oct. 1322, and eventually "delivered up for a great ransom;" and was a commissioner to France to treat of the peace, concluded 31 May 1325. He d. unm. 17 Jan. 1333/4, and was bur. in the Church of the Franciscans at Nantes. On his death the *Barony* (as cr. by the writ of 1305) became extinct.

X. 1333/4. 5. **JOHN (DE BRETAGNE), EARL OF RICHMOND, DUKE OF** to **BRITANNY**, and **VICOMTE DE LIMOGES**, a peer of France, called *le* 1341. *Ben*, nephew and heir, being s. and h. of Arthur, Duke of Brittany, by his first wife, Mary, **VICOMTESSE DE LIMOGES**, da. and h. of Guy VI., **VICOMTE DE LIMOGES**, which Arthur was eldest br. of John, the late Earl of Richmond. He was b. at Châteauneuf, 3 March 1286; suc. his father as Duke of Brittany, 27 Aug. 1312, and suc. his uncle as Earl of Richmond, 17 Jan. 1333/4, being accordingly sum. to Parl. from 24 July (1334) 8 Ed. III. to 23 Jan. (1335/6) 9 Ed. III. by writs directed "*Johanni, Duci Britannie Comiti Richemund.*" He m. firstly, by papal disp. 1296/7, Isabel, sister of Philip VI., King of France, da. of Charles, Count of Valois, by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Charles II., King of Jerusalem and Sicily. She, who was b. 1293, d. in 1309. He m. secondly, at Burgos, in 1310, Isabel, da. of Sancho IV., King of Castile and Leon, by his second wife, Mary, da. of Alphonso of Castile, **SEÑOR DE MOLINA**. She, who was b. 1283, d. 24 July 1328, and was bur. in the Abbey of Notre Dame de Prières. He m. thirdly, 21 March 1328/9, at Chartres, Jane, da. and h. of Edward, Count of Savoy, by Blanche, da. of Robert II., Duke of Burgundy. She d. at the Castle of Vincennes, 29 June 1344, and was bur. in the church of the Franciscans at Dijon. He d. ap. legit., at Caen, 30 April 1341, aged 55, and was bur. in the church of the Carmelites at Ploermel. At his death the *Earldom of Richmond* appears to have reverted to the Crown.^(*)

(*) This was probably owing to his s. and h., Arthur, Duke of Brittany, being then in hostility against England. This Arthur, who was b. 25 July 1292, appears to have been sometimes styled *Earl of Richmond* in his father's lifetime. He m. twice, having by each wife a son, John, each of whom became, one in 1334 and the other in 1341, Earls of Richmond. He d. at the castle of l'Isle, near la Roche Bernard, 27 Aug. 1312, aged 50.

(*) The King grants thereby to his said nephew the "*Comitatum de Richmund, castra de Richmund et de Boyes et omnes terras et tenementa que Johannes quondam Dux Britannie defunctus in Anglia tenuit et que per mortem dicti ducis in manum nostram devenierunt, habendum et tenendum comitatum predictum, nomine Comitum* . . . adeo libere et integre sicut predictus dux, pater suus, et de nobis tenuit in vita sua."

(*) The right of succession to his dignities was not clear. Oueléfant to the Dukedom of Brittany was his niece Jane, Countess of Ponthièvre, da. and h. of

XI. 1341, 6. JOHN (DE MONTFORT, *otherwise DE BRETAGNE*), COUNT to OF MONTFORT L'AMARU, styling himself DUC OF BRITANNY (he' not acknowledged in France^(a) as such), br. of the half blood and h. male,^(b) being 4th s. of Arthur, DUC OF BRITANNY, above-named, and only s. of his second wife, Yolande, COUNTESS OF MONTFORT L'AMARU (widow, March 1285/6, of Alexander III., KING OF THE SCOTS), da. of Robert IV., COUNT OF DUKES, by Beatrice, da. and h. of John, COUNT OF MONTFORT L'AMARU. He was b. 1293, and was recognised, in right of his maternal descent, as Count of Montfort, but his claim to the Dukedom of Brittany, on the death, in 1341, of his aul brother, being disputed by his niece (the heiress of the whole blood), he seized Nantes, Rennes, Vannes, &c., and placing himself under the protection of England, did homage for the same to Edward III. By him, on 24 Sep. (1341), 15 Ed. III, he was granted the "*Comitatus de Richmond*" till he should be restored to the County of Montfort, which had been seized by the King of France. This was followed by a similar grant, 20 Feb. 1341/2, with a clause that he should hold the same in like manner as its late possessor till he could obtain lands in France of equal value. By these grants he undoubtedly became EARL OF RICHMOND. He was, however, between these two dates, taken prisoner at Nantes, Nov. 1341, and, not many months afterwards (*i.e.* before 20 Sep. 1342) the *Earldom of Richmond* was, apparently, *reverted by the Crown*.^(c) About Feb. 1345 he escaped from the Louvre in Paris to England, and renewed, 20 May following, his homage to Edward III., from whom he received some ineffectual help. He m., at Chartres, in 1329, Jane, da. of Louis of Flanders, COUNT OF NEMES, by Jane, da. and h. of Henry IV., COUNT OF REVEL. He d., it is said of grief, at the Castle of Hennebion, 26 Sep. 1345, and was bur. in the church of the Dominicans at Quimperlé. His widow was living 1362, having distinguished herself by her energetic support of her son's claim to the Dukedom of Brittany against France.

XII. 1342, 1. JOHN PLANTAGENET, called "*of Gaunt*," 4th but 3rd to surv. s. of Edward III., b. 24 June 1340, at Ghent [*Goynd*] in 1372. Flanders; was, in his 3d year, cr. by the King, his father, 20 Sep. 1342(c) EARL OF RICHMOND, with rem. to the heirs of his body, receiving also all the lands &c., pertaining to the same, which grants were confirmed by a release, 19 Jan. 1360/1 (24 Ed. III.) from John, Duke of Brittany, heir male to the former possessors of the Earldom of Richmond. He however *surrendered this Earldom*, 25 June 1372^(d) to the King, his father having previously become EARL OF LANCASTER, and having been cr., 13 Nov. 1362, DUKE OF LANCASTER. See fuller particulars under that title, which *merged in the Crown*, 1399.

XIII. 1372, 7. JOHN (DE MONTFORT, *otherwise DE BRETAGNE*), DUCES to OF BRITANNY and COUNT OF MONTFORT, and a Peer of France, called 1399. *le Vaillant*, only s. and h. of John, EARL OF RICHMOND (styling himself Duke of Brittany) and COUNT OF MONTFORT, by Jane his wife, both above-named; was b. about 1339; and was, during his father's captivity,

Guy, Count of Ponthièvre, his only br. (who left issue) of the whole blood, while the other claimant was John, Count of Montfort; afterwards Earl of Richmond, his brother of the half blood. The right of the Lady, who m., 4 June 1337, Charles de Blois, Seigneur de Guise (nephew to King Philip VI. of France), was espoused by the French, her said husband being declared, in her right, to be Duke of Brittany by the Court of Peers, 7 Sep. 1341. She was, however, obliged to surrender her rights thereto to her cousin John, Earl of Richmond (the heir male), under the terms of the peace of Guérande, 12 April 1364/5. The dispute caused a long war between France and England. She d., 10 Sep. 1384.

(a) See p. 353, note "c."

(b) "The first grant [of the Earldom] was cancelled by the acceptance of the second. How the obligation of the second was fulfilled I have not seen, but doubtless it was in a very short time after, for in the same year I find the King investing his own son in the Earldom of Richmond." [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, as on p. 351, note "c"]. Court-hope, however, suggests that this resumption of the Earldom by the King took place "more probably" owing to the [continued] imprisonment of its owner.

(c) Pat. 16 Ed. III. p. 2, m. 4.

(d) Pat. 46 Ed. III. m. 5.

a ward of Edward III., to whom (in his 6th year) he did homage, 20 May 1345, for the Duchy of Brittany (then held by that King), his right, however, not being allowed by France. In 1361 he was (according to the conditions of a peace with France, 3 May 1360) restored as Count of Montfort, and, shortly afterwards (his rival, Charles of Blois, having been slain, 29 Sep. 1364) was acknowledged by France (as well as by England) as Duke of Brittany, according to the treaty of Guernade, 12 April 1365 [1364, n.s.], doing homage, both for his Duchy and his "paire" to Charles V. at France, 13 Dec. 1366. He received a grant of the Earldom of Richmond, 20 June 1372, and in subsequent instruments of the same year is called EARL OF RICHMOND, being sum. to Parl. accordingly 3 Sep. 1373; **K.G.** in or soon after 1375. He was Capt.-Gen. for the English, in France, in 1374, and delivered up his Castle of Brest, in Brittany, in 1378, to Richard II., whereupon the Duchy of Brittany was confiscated and united to the French crown by "arrêt du parlement," 8 Dec. 1378. Soon afterwards, however, he was again taken into favour by the King of France, by treaty, dat. 10 Jan. 1380/1, at Guernade, and did homage accordingly, 27 Sep. 1381, at Compiègne. He was consequently adjudged by the English Parl. in Nov. (1384), 8 Ric. II., to have *surrendered the Earldom of Richmond*,^(a) but it is stated^(b) that he was restored thereto and that he again forfeited it in (1390-91), 14 Ric. II., and it is said^(c) that he was again restored thereto, 23 April 1395, the year before his death. He m. firstly, in the summer of 1361, at Woodstock, the Lady Mary PLANTAGENET, 4th da. of Edward III. (the reigning King), by Philippa, da. of William, Count of HAINAUT. She, who was b. 10 Oct. 1344, at Waltham, near Winchester, d. s.p. (80 weeks after her marriage) 1361/2, and was bur. in the Abbey church of Abingdon. He m. secondly, in 1366, at Nantes, Joan, uterine sister of Richard II., da. of Thomas (HUNGARY), 1st Earl of KENT, by Joan ("the fair maid of Kent," afterwards Princess of Wales), da. and h. of Edmund (PLANTAGENET), Earl of KENT, yr. s. of Edward I. For her, as "Duchess of Brittany," robes of the Garter were provided at the least of St. George, 1379. She d. s.p. Nov. 1384, at Nantes, having directed in her will, dat. 25 Sep. 1384, her burial to be there in the Abbey church of Notre Dame de Pières. He m. thirdly, 11 Sep. 1386, at Sillé, near Guernade, in Brittany, Jane, da. of Charles II., King of NAVARRE, by Jane, da. of John, King of FRANCE. He d. 1 or 2 Nov. 1399^(d) (not without suspicion of poison) at Nantes, and was bur. the 3d in the Cathedral there, when, if not previously, the Earldom of Richmond *reverted to the Crown*.^(e) His widow m. at Winchester, 7 Feb. 1402/3, as his second wife, Henry IV. (of England), who d. 20 March 1412/3, aged 46. She d. 2, 9, or 10 July 1437, at Havering-at-bower, co. Essex, and was bur. (with her last husband) in Canterbury Cathedral.

^(a) *Rot. Parl.* 14 Ric. II., n. 14, c. iii, p. 276. "In the parl. 14 Ric. II. it is declared . . . that at the parl. hold 8 Ric. II., the Earldom and Lordship of Richmond were adjudged . . . forfeited . . . by reason of the adherence of John, Duke of Brittany, formerly Earl of Richmond, to the King's adversary of France . . . which judgment was not at that time put on the roll of the said Parl. of the 8th year. . . . By this judgment the Earldom of Richmond (which from the time of the Conquest had been the constant price at which the succeeding Kings repeatedly purchased the fidelity and service of the Dukes of Brittany) was finally separated from that Duchy." (*Coll. Top. et Gen.* vol. vi, p. 286.)

^(b) *Lords' Report* (p. 102) n.s. on p. 342, note "c."

^(c) Doyle's "Official Barony."

^(d) He was founder [1381] of an order of Knighthood called "The order of the Ermine," alluding to the arms of Brittany, which were "a field, ermine." To this order, ladies, who were styled "Chevaresses," were admitted. [See Green's "Princesses of England."]

^(e) See note "a" above. "The Dukes of Brittany however continued to call themselves EARLS OF RICHMOND to a much later period, as appears from the legend of the seal of John, Duke of Brittany, to a document bearing date 20 July (18 Hen. VI.) 1440, and that of Francis, Duke of Brittany, 14 Aug. (8 Ed. IV.) 1468. *Collect. Nicholae* Charles, Lancaster Herald, in *Coll. Arm.* C. G. Y." [*Coll. Top. et Gen.* vol. vi, p. 291, note.] The succession of these dukes, after the death of Duke John in 1399, was as under: (1) JOHN, his s. and h. [1399-1442] who d. 28-29 Aug. 1442, aged 62, being *suc.* by (2) FRANCIS, his s. and h. [1442-1450] who d. s.p.m. 17 or 19 July 1450 aged 40, being *suc.* by (3) PIERRE, his br. and h. male [1450-1457] who d. a. p. legit. 22 Sep. 1457, aged 39 being *suc.* by (4) ARTHUR, his uncle and heir male [1457-

JOAN BASSET, wife of Ralph BASSET of Drayton, and sister to John, Duke of Britanny and Earl of Richmond abovenamed, had by pat. (1397-98) 21 Ric. II. a grant of "the Castle, Earldom [Comitatus], Honour and Lordship of Richmond."^(a)

RALPH (NEVILLE), EARL OF WESTMORLAND, had a similar grant for life^(b) by patent (20 Oct. 1399) 1 Henry IV., "adco libere et integre sicut Johes Dux Britanni seu aliquis antecessor suor' ex melius et illius h'uit et tenoit," but notwithstanding this grant, the said Ralph never assumed the title of *Earl of Richmond*, and in 1414 (about eleven years before his death), another person was cr. Earl of Richmond (as below), with a reversionary grant of the said Castle, Earldom, Honour and Lordship, after the death of the said Earl Ralph, which occurred 21 Oct. 1425. These honours however were never afterwards restored to the Dukes of Britanny, tho' they styled themselves *Earls of Richmond* long afterwards.^(c)

XIV. 1414, JOHN (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF BEDFORD, &c., was cr. to 24 Nov. 1414, EARL OF RICHMOND, with a reversion of the 1435. Castle, Earldom [Comitatus] Honour and Lordship of Richmond after the death of Ralph, Earl of Westmorland (who d. 21 Oct. 1425), to him and the heirs male of his body.^(c) He d. *s.p.m.* 14 Sep. 1435, aged 45, when all his honours became extinct. See fuller particulars under "BEDFORD" Dukedom cr. 1414; *ex* 1435.

XV. 1453. I. EDMUND TUDOR, called "*of Hadham*," uterine br. to Henry VI., being s. and h. of Sir Owen Tudor,^(d) by Katherine, relict of Henry V., da. of Charles VI., King of France, was h. about 1430, at his

1458] who always bore the title of Comte, or Connestable, de Richemont (he being a Constable of France) and who d. 26 Dec. 1458, aged 65, being suc. by (5) FRANCIS, his nephew and h. male, only s. of Richard, Count of Etampes (d. 1438, aged 43) 4th and yst. son of John, Duke of Britanny and Earl of Richmond, who d. 1399. Duke Francis enjoyed the Duchy for 30 years and d. *s.p.m.* 9 Sep. 1488, aged 53. With him ended the male line of Peter de Braine, Duke of Britanny and Earl of Richmond, who m. the heiress of the old line of Britanny. Anne, only da. and h. of Duke Francis, m. successively Charles VIII. and Louis XII., Kings of France, and brought the *Duchy of Britanny* to the *Crown of France*, with which kingdom it has ever since remained united.

(a) "*Coll. Top. et Gen.*," vol. vi, p. 261, where the pat. "21 Ric. II., p. 3, m. 11," and that of "1 Hen. IV, p. 1, m. 17" are mentioned.

(b) See p. 355, note "a."

(c) See vol. i, p. 294, note "c" sub "Bedford," for some remark on this creation.

(d) This Owen is called a bastard in the proclamation, 23 June 1485, against his grandson, Henry (afterwards Henry VII.), by Richard III. as under; "HENRY TUDOR, son of Edmond Tudor, son of Owen Tudor, which of his ambitiousness and insatiable covetousness encroacheth and usurpeth upon him the name and title of royal estate of this realm of England, whereunto he hath no manner of interest right title or colour as every man well knoweth; for he is descended of bastard blood both of father side and of mother side, for the said Owen the grandfather was bastard born, and his mother was daughter unto John, Duke of Somerset, son unto John, Earl of Somerset, son unto Dame Katherine Swynford, and of her in double adultery gotten," &c. The following [*ex inform.* G. W. Watson] is, however, a more probable account of his origin. Sir Owen Tudor, i.e. Owen ap Meredith, son of Meredith ap Tudor, of the county of Anglesey, by Margaret, da. of David Vychan ap David Lloyd, also of Anglesey, danced himself according to the Chroniclers (like Sir Christopher Hatton) into high places, for, in dancing, he stumbled, and falling upon the lap of the Queen Consort Katharine, so well improved the occasion that, after the death of King Henry V., she

mother's manor house of Hadham, Herts; *Knighted*, by his said br., 15 Dec. 1440, and was cr. 6 March 1453,^(a) EARL OF RICHMOND, with place in parl. and elsewhere above all other Earls and immediately below Dukes;^(b) receiving also at the same time a grant of the "Comitatus, honor et dominium" of Richmond. He also had a grant of Baynard's Castle, in London. He m. in 1455 Margaret, da. and h. of John (Beaufort), Duke of Somerset, by Margaret, relict of Sir Oliver St. John, sister and h. of John (Beauchamp), Lord Beauchamp, of Bletsoe, co. Bedford.^(c) He d., however, (shortly afterwards) 3 Nov. 1456, aged about 26, and was bur. at the Grey Friars, Carmarthen, whence he was removed to St. David's Cathedral. M.L.^(d) Admon. 17 Nov. 1456, at Lambeth. His widow, who was b. 31 May 1443,^(e) at Bletsoe m. in or before 1458, Sir Henry Stafford, yr.s. of Humphrey, 1st Duke of Buckingham. He d. s.p. 1481-82. His will, in which he directs his burial to be at Pleshy, co. Essex, dat. 2 Oct. 1481, pr. 4 May 1482. The widow m. thirdly "before her weeds had lost their freshness"^(f) as his second wife, Thomas (Stanley), 2d Lord Stanley, who was (for his conduct at Bosworth fight), ex. 27 Oct. 1485, Earl of Derby, and who d. 29 July 1504. See fuller particulars of him under "Derby" Earlom, *op.* 1485. She assisted at the Coronation of Richard III. and his Consort, 6 July 1483, supporting the Queen's train. She was, however, not long afterwards degraded from all titles of dignity by act of Parl., and her lands settled on her husband for life with rem. to the crown. On the accession of her son to the throne, as Henry VII., this act was, of course, repeated. "The Countess of Richmond and Derby" as she styles herself in her will, devoted herself latterly to works of pious munificence, founding various institutions, endowing divinity professorships (known as the "Lady Margaret's") both at Cambridge and Oxford, and being also the founder of Christ's College, and of St. John's College, Cambridge.^(g) She was besides a patron of literature, and was herself an author. She d. 29 June 1509 (three months after the death of her son, Henry VII.), in her 67th year, and was bur. in Westminster Abbey.^(h) Will pr. 17 Oct. 1512.⁽ⁱ⁾

took him [about 1428] for her second husband. There can be no reasonable doubt of such marriage, tho' it has been questioned by Miss Strickland in her life of that Queen, where it is mentioned that she makes no mention of her second family in her will. Holinshed speaks of the marriage and describes Owen as "a valiant gentleman and a right beautiful person, indued with many goodlie gifts both of bodie and mind" and Leland, in mentioning his death, says he had "many days to live married secretly Queen Catharine." The marriage, however, was "*in occultis*," "inveityng the comoun people tyl that sche were ded" (*i.e.* till after 2 or 3 Jan. 1436/7) [*Owen, London*]. There was a petition in Parl. March 1453, for a declaration of the legitimacy of the issue, viz. Edmund and Jasper, the King's uterine brothers born in the realm (*Rot. Parl.* 250). This seems as if the matter was not wholly free from doubt. See Ramsay's "*Lancaster and York*," where the author adds that "as sons of a Welshman they were probably under disabilities." Sir Owen Tudor was taken prisoner by the Yorkists at the battle of Mortimer's Cross, 2 Feb. 1461, and beheaded at Hereford. See "*Arch. Camb.*" 3d series, vol. xv, where there is an interesting memoir on *Pemynydd*, co. Anglesey, and the Tudor family.

(^b) The patent is printed in the "Lords' Report" (see p. 342, note "c") on p. 182 thereof.

(^c) See vol. i, p. 229, note "a," and "Banbury"; also vol. i, p. 285, note "d," and "Beaumont," as to precedency of Peers by Royal warrant, etc.

(^d) See vol. i, p. 277, note "g," and "Beauchamp."

(^e) In this he is called "Father and Brother to Kings."

(^f) "i. Kal. Jun. Natale d'ne Margaretæ, filie illustris Principis D'ni. Joh'is, ducis Somersetie, nuptiarum." [*Coll. Top. et Gen.*, vol. i, p. 278.]

(^g) Hartley Coleridge [*Biogr. Boreali.*], who adds "it is said under an implied condition that the marriage was never to be consummated."

(^h) She is thus celebrated by the poet Gray,

"Foremost and leaning from her golden cloud,
The venerable Margaret see."

(ⁱ) It may be noted that any pretended hereditary right of Henry VII. to the throne was derived through her, and belonged therefore to her and not to her son, who never became her heir, as she survived him.

(^j) This will is given in full in Nichols's "*Royal Wills*." "The life of Margaret Beaufort," by Caroline A. Halsted, was pub. 1839.

- XVI. 1457, 2. HENRY (TUDOR), EARL OF RICHMOND, only s. and to h. & in Pembroke Castle, on St. Anne's Day, 26 July 1456, (s) 4 months before his father's death. He was attainted, when an infant (doubtless from the part his uncle the Earl of Pembroke took against the Yorkists) at the accession of Edward IV., (b) in 1460, and again 25 Jan. 1483/4 (1 Ric. III), at that of Richard III., whereby his *Earldom of Richmond* was legally forfeited, but he continued to be so styled by his adherents, and probably legally so during the restoration of Henry VI. 6 Oct. 1470 to 11 April 1471. He ascended the throne 22 Aug. 1485, as **HENRY VII.** when his Attainder may perhaps be considered to have been "purged," in which case the *Earldom* merged in the *Crown*.

GEORGE (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF CLARENCE, br. of Edward IV., had from that King, by pat. 20 Sep. 1462, a grant of the "*emilitatus, honor et dominium*" of Richmond, "which Henry of Hacham, late Earl of Richmond" had formerly by grant from Henry VI. He however never assumed the title of *Earl of Richmond*, tho' he is called "*dominus de Richmond*," i.e. Lord of the Honour of Richmond. He was attainted 8 and executed 13 Feb. 1477/8.

RICHARD (PLANTAGENET), DUKE OF GLOUCESTER, br. of Edward IV., had from that King by pat. 14 March (1477/8) 18 Ed. IV., a grant of the Castle(s) of Richmond ["castrum nostrum de Richmond et feodi firmam ville nostre de Richmond, maneria de Harum et Carleton" etc.]" but this grant was not accompanied with a grant of the dignity of Earl of Richmond. (4)

- Dukedom. 1. HENRY FITZROY, illegit. s. of Henry VIII. by Elizabeth (a Lady in waiting to the Queen Consort), (c) da. of Sir John ROBERT, of Kinlet, Salop, was b. about 1519, at Blackmore, co. Essex, (1) and was at the age of six, el. **R.G.** 7 and just. 25 June, 1525, and cr. 18 of the same month, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM and DUKE OF RICHMOND AND SOMERSET, with precedence above all Dukes save those of the king's lawful issue, (2) the ceremony taking place at Bridewell, (3) L. High Admiral, 1525; Ch. Gov. of Ireland (as L. Lieut.), 1529; Lieut. of the order of the Garter, 1533; Warden of the Cinque Ports, about 1536. He m. (dispensation 28 Nov. 1533), Mary, da. of Thomas (HOWARD), DUKE OF NORFOLK, by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. of Edward (STAFFORD), DUKE OF BRICKHAM, but the marriage was never consummated. He d. s.p. of consumption "in the King's

(a) Halsted's "*Margaret Beaufort*" and other authorities. The date of the birth is sometimes given as 28 Jan. 1456/7, which would make him a posthumous child, whereas he is said to have been 15 weeks old at his father's death.

(b) *Rot. Parl.* 1 Ed. IV., p. 2, m. 19 and 21, as quoted in Halsted's "*Margaret Beaufort*."

(c) No mention is made therein of the Honour of Richmond. A grant of the site of the Castle [only] and its appurtenances was made in 1623 and 1675 together with the creations at those dates of the Dukedom of Richmond, but none such on the creation of the Dukedom in 1525, and of the Earldom in 1613.

(2) Lords's report as on p. 342, note "c."

(3) She afterwards m. in or shortly before 1523, Gilbert (Talboys), Lord Talboys (who d. 15 April 1530), and finally (as first wife) Edward (Clinton), 1st Earl of Lincoln.

(4) "The manor house of Blackmore is called *Jericho*, and is said to have been the occasional retreat of Henry VIII. when in pursuit of illicit pleasures" [Brayley and Britton's "*Essex*," 472]. The statement (*Genealogist*, O.S., vol. ii, p. 22) that the birth was at the Priory of St. Laurence (Austin Canons) at Blackmore is improbable.

(5) No such special clause is however noted in the "Creations, 1483-1616" in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records.

(b) "Minutely described in an heraldic M.S. quoted in the *Cal. of state papers of Hen. VIII.*" [*Nat. Biogr.*, sub. "Fitzroy."]

palace at St. James's,^(c) 22 July 1536, aged 17, and was bur. in the Cistercian priory at Thetford, tho' subsequently removed to Framlingham. M.L. At his death *all his honours became extinct*.^(b) His widow (who had rejected the advice of her br. the Earl of Surrey, to become Mistress to Henry VIII.) d. 9 Dec. 1557.

Earldom. 7. LUDOVIC (STUART), DUKE and EARL OF LENNOX, EARL OF DARNLEY, &c. [S.], s. and h. of Esme, 1st DUKE OF LENNOX [S.], was b. 29 Sep. 1574 and *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 26 May 1583. He was cr. 6 Oct. 1613, BARON OF SETTRINGTON, co. York and EARL OF RICHMOND and on 17 May 1623 EARL OF NEWCASTLE-UPON-TYNE and DUKE OF RICHMOND, receiving on this last occasion the grant of the site of the castle of Richmond and its appurtenances.^(c) He d. s.p.s. legit. 16 Feb. 1623/4 in his 50th year when *all his English honours*, conferred as above, became *extinct*. See fuller account under "LENNOX" dukedom [S.], cr. 1581; *sub.* the 2d Duke.

III. 1641. J. JAMES (STUART), DUKE and EARL OF LENNOX, EARL OF DARNLEY, &c. [S.], also EARL OF MARCH &c. [E.], s. and h. of Esme, (STUART), DUKE and EARL OF LENNOX, &c. [S.], and EARL OF MARCH, &c. [E.], by Katherine, *de jure, nio jure* BARONESS CLIFTON DE LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD, which Esme was gr. br. of Duke Ludovic next-above-mentioned, being gr. s. of Esme, (STUART), 1st DUKE OF LENNOX [S.]. He was b. in Blackfriars 6 and *bur.* 25 April 1612 at Whitehall chapel, the King (James) being one of his sponsors and, 12 years later (as nearest heir male) his guardian, when on his father's death, 30 July 1624, he *suc. to the peerage* [S. and E.] as above. He was ed. at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; cr. M.A. Dec. 1624; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1625; *Knighted* 29 June 1630; Granee of Spain, 1st class, Jan. 1632; cf. **K.G.** 18 April and inst. 5 Nov. 1633; P.C. 1633; cr. M.A. of Oxford, 31 Aug. 1635; *suc.* his mother 17 Sep. 1637, as (*de jure*) LORD CLIFTON DE LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD; Keeper of Richmond Park, 1638; Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1640-42, being cr. 8 Aug. 1641, DUKE OF RICHMOND, with a *spec. rem.* falling heir male of his body to his younger brother; P.C. [S.] 1641; L-Steward of the Household, 1641; was (as were his three⁽⁴⁾ brothers) a zealous adherent of the King during the civil war, contributing at one time £20,000 and altogether, no less than £40,000 to that cause; was a commissioner for the defence of Oxford, 1644-46; for the conference at Urbeidge, Jan. 1644/5 and for the conference at Newport, Sep. 1648;^(c) Pres. of the Council of the Prince of Wales, Jan. 1644/5. He was one of

^(c) He is said to have died at Colley Weston, co. Northampton, according to a statement in the Hardwicke state papers.

^(b) A very spirited sketch of him "*statuâ sua æt.*" from a miniature formerly in the collection at Strawberry hill; a facsimile of his signature, "*J. Richmond*," and an engraving of his (somewhat remarkable) coat of arms, will all be found in Doyle's "*Office Baronage*," where is quoted from C. Wriothesley (*Chronicle* I. p. 53), that in 1536, he was "a goodlie young Lord." The arms (see Vincent's *Brooke*) are: Quarterly France and England, within a bordure also quarterly, 1st and 4th *ermine*, 2d and 3d company, *arg.* and *az.*; the whole debased by a baton sinister, *argent*; over all an escutcheon, charged as follows: Quarterly, 1st and 4th *gules*; 2d and 3d *Vaire, or and vert*, over all a lion rampant, *argent*; on a chief *azure*, a castle between two stags heads, enbossed, also *argent*." It is difficult to guess what this escutcheon is intended to represent. The whole (with its colouring of red, blue, green, white, yellow and ermine) is a characteristic specimen of Tudor Heraldry.

^(c) See p. 358, note "c."

^(d) These were (1) Lord George Stuart, Seigneur d'Aubigny (father of the 3d Duke of Richmond) slain at the battle of Edgehill or Kainton, 22 Oct. 1642. (2) Lord John Stuart, a General of Horse, slain at the battle of Abresford, 29 March 1644 aged about 21. (3) Lord Bernard Stuart, designated Earl of Lichfield, slain at the battle of Rowton Heath 26 Sep. 1645.

^(e) See vol. iii, p. 151, note "a" as to his fidelity to the King.

the few mourners at the burial of Charles I. at Windsor.^(a) He m. 2 Aug. 1637 in the Archbishop's chapel at Lambeth, Mary (£20,000 portion) the childless widow of Charles HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT OF SHIRLAND, da. of George (VOLUNTERS), 1st Duke of Buckingham (the celebrated favourite) by Katherine, da. and h. of Francis (MANNERS), 6th Earl of Rutland. He d. 30 March and was bur. 18 April 1655 in Westminster Abbey in his 43d year. His widow, who was bap. 30 March 1622, at St. Martin-in-the-fields, m. before 26 Nov. 1664,^(b) for her third husband Col. Thomas HOWARD, Lieut. of the Yeomen of the Guard (yr. br. of Charles, 1st Earl of Carlisle), who was well known for his gallantry and his duels, and who d. esp. legit. and was bur. 21 July 1678 in Westminster Abbey. The duchess, who was celebrated for her beauty, d. in her 63d year and was bur. 28 Nov. 1683 in Westminster Abbey.^(c) Admon. 26 Oct. 1659 to a creditor.

IV. 1655. **2. ESMÉ (STUART), DUKE OF RICHMOND, EARL OF**
MARCH, &c. also DUKE AND EARL OF LENOX, EARL OF DARNLEY, &c.
 [S.], only a. and h., 2 Nov. 1649, in London; *sic. to the peerage* [E. and S.] 30
 March 1655; d. imm. at Paris 10 Aug. 1660, in his 11th year, and was bur. 4 Sep.
 in Westminster Abbey. M.I.^(d) On his death the right to the *Barony of Clifton de*
Leighton Bromswold devolved on his sister, the heir general, but the rest of his
 dignities passed to his cousin and h. male, as below.

V. 1660. **3. CHARLES (STUART), DUKE OF RICHMOND [1641], EARL**
to OF MARCH [1619], EARL OF LICHFIELD [1645], BARON STUART OF
1672. LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD [1619], BARON STUART OF NEWBURY [1645], also
DUKE OF LENOX [1681], EARL OF LENOX [1579/80], EARL OF
DARNLEY [1581], LORD DARNLEY, AUBIGNY AND DALKRITH [1581], LORD AUBIGNY,
DALKRITH, TORBOLTON AND ABERDOUR [1579/80], in the peerage of Scotland, Seigneur
d'Aubigny in France, cousin and h. male, being a. and h. of Lord George STUART,
Seigneur d'Aubigny, by Katherine, da. of Theophilus (HOWARD), 2nd Earl of
Suffolk, which George was next surv. br. of James, 1st Duke of Richmond [E.], and
4th Duke of Lennox [S.] abovenamed. He is said^(e) to have been b. in London, 7
March 1639 (qy. 1638/9) and (his father having been slain *ex parte regis*)^(f) 22 Oct.
1612 inherited the Seigneurie of Aubigny on the death of his uncle, Lord Ludovic
Stuart (who had assumed the name), 3 Nov. 1665. He was, when a child, cr. 10 Dec.
1645, BARON STUART OF NEWBURY, co. Berks, and EARL OF LICHFIELD,
titles intended for his uncle, Lord Bernard Stuart, slain also *ex parte regis*,^(g) 26 Sep.
previous. By the death of his cousin Duke Esmé, 10 Aug. 1660, he *suc. to the*
Dukedom of Richmond under the spec. rem. in its creation and to the other titles [E.
 and S.] *set out above*, as heir male; L.-Lieut. of Dorset 1660, and joint L.-Lieut.
 and Vice-Admiral of Kent, 1668; cl. K.G. 1 and inst. 15 April 1661; Gent. of the bed-
 chamber 1661. In July 1667, by the death of his cousin, the Countess of Arran [I.],
 the sister and heir of Duke Esmé, his predecessor, he became *de jure* LORD CLIFFORD

(a) Clarendon says of him that he was "of very good parts and an excellent understanding, yet, which is no common infirmity, so diffident of himself that he was sometimes led by men who judged much worse; he was of a great and haughty spirit."

(b) "Northern Tom Howard is married to the Duchess of Richmond, and they say they are the fondest couple that can be." See "Hutton Correspondence," 26 Nov. 1664. [Camden Soc.]

(c) By some verses attributed to Lord Rochester, addressed to and in abuse of Charles II., it would appear as if in her latter days she took to drinking.

"Old Richmond, making thee a glorious punk

Shall twice a day with brandy now be drunk."

She is said to have endeavoured to "promote" her last husband's niece, the beautiful Miss Lawson (see Jameson's "Court Beauties") to be Mistress to the King, so as to oust from that place of favour the Duchess of Portsmouth, with whom she had quarrelled.

(d) The date 14 Aug. on his M.I. is probably erroneous, the coffin plate stating 10.

(e) A horoscope (Ashm. MS. 243, p. 160b in the Bodleian library) says "1639/40," but this date is hardly to be reconciled with the baptism of his sister, Katherine, at St. Martin-in-the-fields, 5 Dec. 1640. See Chester's "Westm. Abbey Registers," p. 182, note 1.

(f) See p. 359, note "d."

DE LEIGHTON BROMSWOLD. Ambassador to Denmark, 1671-72.^(a) He m. firstly Elizabeth, widow of Charles CAYSEYDISH, styled VISCOUNT MANSFIELD (who d. June 1659), 1st da. and coheir of Richard ROGERS, of Heyington, co. Dorset, by Anne, da. of Sir Thomas CHURCH. She d. in childhood 24 and was bur. 29 April 1661, in Westm. Abbey, aged 17 or 18. He m. secondly, 31 March 1662, Margaret, widow of William Lewis, of Wottingham, co. Oxford, da. of Laurence BANASTUR, of Papenhelm, Bucks. She was bur. 6 Jan. 1666/7 in Westm. Abbey. Admon. 2 May 1667. He m. thirdly, privately, (?) in March 1666/7, Frances Teresa, 1st da. and coheir of the Hon. Walter STURWANT, 2nd s. of Walter, 1st Lord BLACKSTONE (S.). He d. s.p.m. at (?) Elmora, in Denmark, 12 Feb. 1672, aged about 33, and was bur. 20 Sep. 1673 in Westm. Abbey. At his death *all his titles became extinct*, save only the Barony of Clifton de Leighton-Bromswold, the right to which devolved on the heir general thereof. (See that dignity). Will dat. 12 Jan. and pr. 14 Feb. 1672/3.⁽⁴⁾ His widow, who was in 1663 one of the mounds of humor, well known as "*La Rille Stewart*," in the Court of Charles II. (whose love-making to her was of the most open description) was made, in 1663, after her marriage, a Lady of the Bedchamber, and about that time lost all her beauty by the small-pox.⁽⁵⁾ She d. 15 and was bur. 22 Oct. 1702 in Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 24 Sep. to 7 Oct.; pr. 24 Oct. 1702.⁽⁶⁾

VI. 1675. I. CHARLES LENNOX, illegit. s. of Charles II.,^(a) by Louise Renée de PENANTORT DE KEROUALLÉ, spinster, afterwards (1673) *the first DUCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH*, (see that dignity), was b. in London 29 July 1672; received, when a child, a grant of the Castle of Richmond, co. York, and was pr. 9 Aug.

(^a) Pepys says of him in 1683, "He seems a mighty good-natured man." Mrs. Jameson ("*Court Beauties*") speaks of him as "a good-natured fool, addicted to habitual intoxication."

(^b) Pepys states that she herself confessed "that she was come to that pass as to resolve to have married any Gentleman of £1,500 a year . . . for she could no longer continue in the court without submitting to the wishes of the King, whom she had so long kept off, tho' he had liberty more than other had and more than he ought to have had." The King was extremely angry at her marriage.

(^c) "The Duke of Richmond's daughter" was bur. 28 March 1662 in Westm. Abbey, where her mother (who d. in giving her birth) had been bur. 30 April 1661.

(^d) With him terminated the male line (save only that of the royal line of James I., through his son Charles I., which lasted till 1807) of Sir John Stuart, of Danby. The reigning King (Charles II.) was the Duke's nearest collateral heir male.

(^e) A good account of her is in Mrs. Jameson's "*Court Beauties*." Of her beauty there can be no doubt. Pepys says (13 July 1683) that "Mrs. Stewart with her hat cocked and a red plume, with her sweet eyes, little Roman nose and excellent *beille* is now the greatest beauty, I think, I ever saw in my life." Rotier, the celebrated medallist, engraved her head as the "Britannia" on the new coinage, and her profile on a medal, which last, says Horace Walpole, "displays the most perfect face ever seen." Her character for virtue is believed in by Evelyn, but, says Mrs. Jameson, she was either "the most cold and most artful coquette" or "the most cunning piece of frailty."

(^f) See Chester's "*Westm. Abbey Bys.*" as to a curious direction for a wax effigy to be made of her, which was still (1876) on view. See as to her disposal of the residue of her estate, vol. i, p. 359, note "a," and "*Blautyre*."

(¹) The Duke of Richmond appears to have been the 8th and yst. son, and the 13th child, of the 14 (known) illegitimate children of Charles II. They were as under (1) James, Duke of Monmouth whom see, b. 9 April 1649; (2) Charlotte Juliana Henrietta Maria Boyle otherwise Fitzroy, b. about 1650, m. firstly James Howard (grandson of Theophilus, 2d Earl of Suffolk) who d. s.p.m. July 1669, aged 19. She m. secondly William (Paston) 2nd Earl of Yarmouth, whom see; (3) Charles, Earl of Plymouth, whom see, b., says Sandford, "about 1658"; (4) Catherine, a da. of Charles II. by Mrs. Peg, died an infant, "according to "Sandford," but in the "*Her. and Gen.*" (vol. iii, p. 410 and p. 414 note 2) this child (unless indeed another child of the same parents is indicated) is said to have become "a nun at Dunkirk" and is called "Charlotte, or Katharine, FitzCharles, or Fitzroy (dame Cecilia) O. S. B. at Dunkirk: died 1759, very aged"; (5) Anne Palmer otherwise Fitzroy, b. 29 Feb. 1661, m. Henry (Lennard), Earl of Somers, whom see; (6) Charles, Duice of Southampton, afterwards Duke of

1675(c) **BARON SETRINGTON**, co. York, **EARL OF MARCH** and **DUKE OF**

Cleveland, whom see, *b.* June 1662 ; (7) Henry, Duke of Grafton, whom see, *b.* 20 Sep. 1663 ; (8) Charlotte Fitzroy, *b.* 5 Sep. 1664 *m.* Henry (Lee), 1st Earl of Elibfield, whom see ; (9) George, Duke of Northumberland, whom see, *b.* 28 Dec. 1665 ; (10) Charles, Duke of St. Albans, whom see, *b.* 8 May 1670 ; (11) Lord James Beaulieu, *b.* in Pall Mall, 25 Dec. 1671, *d.* in France, Michaelmas 1680 ; (12) Barbara (Benedicta) Fitzroy, *b.* 16 July 1672, in Cleveland House, St. Martin-in-the-fields ; became a nun, 1691, Prioress of Hotel Dieu (St. Nicholas's Priory) at Pontijse, where she *d.* 6 May 1737, aged 53 [54 ?]. See "*Her. and Gen.*" vol. iii, p. 415 ; (13) Charles, Duke of Richmond, whom see, *b.* 29 July 1672 ; (14) "Lady Mary Tutor" *b.* 16 Oct. 1673, *m.* Edward (Radcliffe), 2nd Earl of Derwentwater, whom see.

The mothers of these bastards were respectively (1) Lucy Walters, afterwards Barlow, spinster, mother of No. 1. (2) Elizabeth (born Killigrew), wife of Francis (Boyle), Viscount Shannon [L.], mother of No. 2. (3) Catherine Peg, spinster, afterwards wife of Sir Edward Green, Bart., mother of Nos. 3 and 4. (4) Barbara (born Villiers) wife of Roger (Palmer), Earl of Castlemaine [L.], being afterwards *cr.* Duchess of Cleveland, mother of Nos. 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 and 12, tho' as regards the paternity of the 1st, 2nd and last of her children there are grave doubts, but it is not improbable that the *actual* father of the first (Anne Palmer, otherwise Fitzroy) was the Lady's lawful husband ; (5) Nell Gwynne, spinster, mother of Nos. 10 and 11 ; (6) Louise, *cr.* Duchess of Portsmouth, mother of No. 13 ; (7) Mary Davies, spinster, mother of No. 14.

(a) Dugdale gives the following most courtly notice of the several peerage creations bestowed on six out of the seven bastard sons of Charles II. who were so honoured : the Earldom of Burford [1670] as also the Dukedom of St. Albans [1683/4], both of which were bestowed on the seventh, being posterior to the date of his work.

1682/3. **DUKE OF MARMOUTH**, &c. "*James Fitzroy* [aged 13] one of his Majesty's natural sons, whom by reason of his virtuous inclinations and pregnant evidences of a heroic spirit, as a proper furtherance to his after great achievements was created" &c.

1672. **EARL OF KESTON**, &c. *Henry Fitzroy*, aged 9, "being one of the natural sons of our present Sovereign, by Barbara, Dutchess of Cleveland, in respect of his Majesty's dear affection to him, and observance of his virtuous disposition, for his farther encouragement to great and honorable atchievement, was" &c. He was three years later (1675) *cr.* **DUKE OF GRAYTON**.

1674. **EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND**, &c. *George Fitzroy*, aged 9.—"This George being the third natural son of our present Sovereign, by Barbara, Dutchess of Cleveland, was, by reason of so near a relation in blood to his Majesty and the more to encourage him unto virtuous and honorable atchievements, which these his tender years did already promise, advanced to the state and degree of a Peer" &c. He was afterwards (1683) *cr.* **DUKE OF NORTHUMBERLAND**.

1675. **DUKE OF SOUTHAMPTON**, &c. "*Charles Fitzroy* [aged 12] his Majesty's [eldest] natural son by . . . Barbara Dutchess of Cleveland . . . manifesting his great inclination to honorable and virtuous endeavors, was for his future encouragement to all heroic atchievements" &c.

1675. **EARL OF PLYMOUTH**, &c. *Charles FitzCharles*, aged 18.—"This Charles, another natural son of our present Sovereign, in the time of his youth giving much testimony of his singular accomplishments, to the end that he might be the more encouraged to persist in the paths of virtue and thereby be the better fitted for the managery of great affairs, when he shall attain to riper years, was" &c.

1675. **DUKE OF RICHMOND**, &c. *Charles Lennox*, aged 3.—"This Charles, another of His Majesty's natural sons, unto whom he hath given the surname of *Lennox*, being a child of great hopes, had the dignity," &c.

The peerage creations of two out of the four ladies who were respectively mothers of four of the Peers abovenamed, are noticed by Dugdale as under.

1670. **DUCHESS OF CLEVELAND**, &c. "As in former times the raising of eminent women to great titles of Honor hath not been unusual in this realm (†) in pursuance therefore of those so laudable examples the like hath been done by our present Sovereign ; Barbara, the sole daughter and heir of William, Viscount Grandison (who in the times of the late rebellion being in arms for the King, lost his life in open

†Once by Ric. II. ; four times from 1618 to 1644, and twice in 1660 ; six of such seven creations, however, being only for *life*. See note sub "*Wensleydale*."

RICHMOND, being also *ex. d.* Sep. following.^(a) DUKE OF LENNOX, EARL OF DARNLEY and LORD TORBOLTOUN^(b) [S.]. By charter, 20 Aug. 1680, he obtained the lands of Lennox in Scotland.^(c) He was *cl. R.G.* 7, and just 20 April 1681, when nine years old.^(d) He received also an annuity of £2,000 and a royalty on the coal-due, which his descendant, in 1709, exchanged for an annuity of £15,000.^(e) Gov. of Dunbarton Castle, 1681; Master of the Horse, 1682-85; professed the Romish faith 21 Oct. 1685, but after the revolution, changed to the established religion, 15 May 1692, taking his seat 14 Nov. 1692; aide-de-camp to William III., 1692-1702; suspected as a Jacobite, 1696; bore the sceptre and dove at the coronation of Anne, 29 April 1702; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1714; P.C. [I.], 1715.^(f) He m. on or shortly before 10 Jan. 1692/3^(g) Anne, the childless widow of Henry (BELASTAR), 2nd Baron BELASTAR of WORLBY, sister of George, 2nd Earl of CARDIGAN, da. of Francis BRIDGEMAN, styled LORD BRIDGEMAN, by Frances, da. of

lattel) being the first (*rectius* the third); which Barbara, by reason of her noble descent from divers worthy ancestors and her father's death in his Majesty's army, as also in respect of her own personal virtues [!] was by letters patent dat. at Westm., 3 Aug. 22 Car. II., advanced to the state and degree of a Baroness of this realm by the title of BARONESS OF NONSUCH, in co. Surrey, as also to the dignities of COUNTESS OF SOUTHAMPTON and DUTCHESS OF CLEVELAND to enjoy during her natural life; the remainder to Charles Fitz Roy, his said Majesty's natural son by her and to the heirs male of his body and for lack of such issue to George Fitz Roy, another of his natural sons by her and younger brother to him the said Charles." [Note.—No mention is here made of this lady's husband, Roger (PALMER), EARL OF CASTLEMAINE [I.], tho' the lady was well known as Countess of Castlemaine, before her creation to be a Duchess as above, neither, does her maiden name of *Valliers* occur therein.]

1673. DUTCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH. "Of such honourable women whom his Majesty hath deservedly [!] raised to high titles of honour, *Louise de Querouaille*, a noble lady of French extraction, in the second in number; who being an attendant on the most illustrious Henrietta, late Dutchess of Orleans (the King's royal sister), and coming with her into England since his Majesty's most happy restoration, was advanced to the state and degree, &c., to enjoy during her natural life." [Note.—This lady was the mother of Charles Lennox, probably the youngest of the King's bastard sons, (b. 29 July 1672), who was *cr.* in 1675, Duke of Richmond, &c. Her titles (unlike those of the Dutchess of Cleveland) were not in remainder to her issue.]

(*) The patent reciting that the King "resolving that the titles of honour herein-after named, pertaining and belonging to the Duke of Lennox, but now falling and descending to his Majesty as heir male of the deceased Duke of Lennox, should by no means be suppressed and confounded in his royal person, but that they should be created, preserved, and established in the person of some man nearly related to him," &c.

(*) "Torboltooun" [only] in the patent (*Mag. Sig.*) as quoted in Wood's "*Douglas*" (vol. ii, p. 688), but "*Mecheven of Torboltooun*" according to the later peerages.

(*) The charter recites the right the King had thereto as nearest heir male of the late Duke of Lennox dead, and contains a reservation of the rights of his Grace's widow therein. After her death in 1702, the grantee sold the whole of these estates.

(*) It is said ("Collins," vol. i, p. 206), that this pretty boy having accidentally placed the blue ribbon of the garter over his left shoulder, in lieu of round his neck, (as hitherto) was the occasion of an order from the King that henceforth it should be so worn.

(*) *Nat. Biogr.*, *sub* "Lennox."

(*) Evelyn speaks of him in 1684 as "a very pretty boy" while Macky (*Characters*) in 1704, tho' he calls him "well shaped" adds "black complexion; much like King Charles." He adds also that he is "good natured to a fault; very well bred, and has many valuable things in him: is an enemy to business; very credulous," to which Dean Swift adds "*a shallow Coccob.*" He apparently "had the easy pleasant manners of his father," "but was an unprincipled adventurer thro' life, and was in his old age addicted to drunkenness and other vices." [*Nat. Biogr.*] His portrait "after Sir G. Kneller," is engraved in Doyle's "*Offic. Bar.*"

(*) Luttrell's Diary of that date.

(*) Another match was apparently proposed for him, for Luttrell (*Diary*, 4 Oct. 1692), writes "Duke of Richmond is to marry Sir Josiah Child's daughter; her portion £40,000."

JAMES (SAVILE), EARL OF SUSSEX. She d. 9 Dec. 1722, and was bur. 16 at Deane co. Northampton. Admon. 1 Dec. 1727. He d. (*citra matris*) at Goodwood, co. Sussex, 27 May 1723, aged 50, and was bur. 7 June in Westminster Abbey, but was removed thence, 16 Aug. 1760, to Chichester Cathedral.^(*) Will dat. 24 May and pr. 10 June 1723.

VII. 1723. 2. CHARLES (LENNOX), DUKE OF RICHMOND, &c., also DUKE OF LENNOX, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 18 May 1701 in London, styled EARL OF MARCH till 1723; entered the Royal Horse Guards 1722 (of which, in 1750, he was Colonel), becoming finally, 1745, Lieut.-Gen. in the Army, having been Aide-de-camp to George I. and George II., and having served at the battle of Dettingen in June 1743, and against the Scotch insurrection in 1745. He was M.P. from 1722 for Chichester till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 27 May 1723; P.R.S., 1724; K.B., 27 May 1725; el. K.G., 26 May and inst. 16 June 1726; a Lord of the Bedchamber (1726) to George I. and (1727) to George II.; Lt. High Constable, for the coronation of Geo. II., 11 Oct. 1727; ex. M.D. of Cambridge, 25 April 1723 being admitted thereto 8 July 1749; Fellow of the Coll. of Physicians, 1728; suc. as DUKE OF AUBIGNY in France and to the Seignior of Aubigny by the death, 14 Nov. 1734, of his paternal grandmother, the *aja jure* DUCHESS OF PORTSMOUTH; P.C., 1735, being a strong supporter of Walpole's government; Master of the Horse, 1735-50; one of the LORD JUSTICES OF THE REALM, during the King's absence, 1740, 1745, 1748 and 1750; High Steward of Chichester, 1748; Pres. of the Soc. of Antiquaries, 1750. He m. 4 Dec. 1719,^(b) at the Hague, Sandt, 1st da. and coheir of William (CANOGAN), EARL CANOGAN (*su. ex.* 1718), by Margareta Cecilia, da. of John MORTEN, Counsellor of the Court of Holland. He d. 8 Aug. 1750,^(c) aged 49, and was bur. in Chichester Cathedral.^(*) Will pr. 1750. His widow (by whom he had 12 children), who was b. 18 Sep. 1706, and who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to Caroline, the Queen Consort, d. 25 Aug. 1761. Will pr. 1752.

[A son and h. ap. b. and d. in London 3 Sep. 1724.]

[CHARLES LENNOX, styled EARL OF MARCH, 2nd but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. b. 29 Sep. 1730; d. aged one month, and was bur. 6 Nov. 1730, at St. Martin's-in-the-fields.]

VIII. 1750. 3. CHARLES (LENNOX), DUKE OF RICHMOND, &c., also DUKE OF LENNOX, &c. [S.], also DUKE OF AUBIGNY in France,^(d) 3rd but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 22 Feb. 1734/5 in Arlington Street, London; styled EARL OF

(*) The words "*Domus ultima*" at the entrance to the vault of the Dukes of Richmond in Chichester Cathedral, gave rise to the following epigram [*The Panorama of W't.*, pub. 1809 by J. Walker, London]:—

"Did he, who thus inscribed this wall,
Not read, or not believe St. Paul,
Who says, 'there is, where'er it stands,
Another house not made with hands,
Or shall we gather from these words,
That house is not a House of Lords!'"

(b) She was then aged but 18; according to Anselme "*le mariage n'a été consommé qu'an mois de Juin 1722.*" It is said that it was contracted to cancel a gambling debt between their parents, and there is also a story of the Lady being pointed out at a theatre to her young husband (who, on his return from a tour abroad, did not know her) as "the reigning toast, the beautiful Lady March."

(c) He was highly esteemed by the Whig party, and tho', perhaps, of no very great intellect, hardly deserves the character given him by the Queen Consort, Caroline of Anspach, that "he is so half-witted, so bizarre, so *Grand Seigneur* and so mulish, that he is as troublesome, from meaning well and comprehending ill, as if he meant as ill as he comprehends." On the other hand, Lord Hervey says of him, "There never lived a man of a more amiable composition; he was friendly, benevolent, generous, honourable, and thoroughly noble in his ways of acting and talking and thinking." [Hervey's "*Memoirs*," vol. ii, p. 450, and vol. i, p. 291.] His good-looking portrait "after W. Smith" is engraved in Doyle's "*Office Bar*."

(d) In Aug. 1766 this peerage was registered in the French Parl., and on 18 March 1816 it was confirmed to the 4th Duke, by Louis XVIII. of France.

MARCH till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 8 Aug. 1750, taking his seat 15 March 1756; *ed.* at Westminster and at Leyden; entered the Army 1753, becoming finally, 1796, FRANK-MARSHAL, and being Lieut.-Col. 33d Foot, 1756, Col. 72d Foot 1758, and Col. of the Royal regt. of Horse Guards 1795. He was F.R.S. 1755; a Lord of the Bedchamber, Nov. to Dec. 1760; bearer of the sceptre with the dove at the coronation of Geo. III. 22 Sep. 1761; (^a) L.-Lieut. of Sussex, 1763; P.C., 1795; Ambassador to Paris, 1765-66; Sec. of State for the south, May to July 1766. (^b) He remained some 16 years without office, and was in opposition to the Ministerial measures as to the American war; Muster Gen. of the Ordnance, March 1782 to April 1783, and again Dec. 1783 to Jan. 1795, being a Cabinet Minister during the earlier part of the ministry of the younger Pitt, to whom, as against the opposition in 1784, his services were considerable; *el. K.G.* 19 April 1782, and inst. 29 April 1801; (^c) F.S.A., 1793. (^d) He *m.* 1 April 1757, "at the house of the Rt. Hon. Major-Gen. Conway, in Warwick Street," St. James, Westminster, (spec. lie.), Mary, (^e) yet *da.* and coheir of Charles (BRUCE), 3rd EARL OF AINSWORTH, and only child of his third wife, Caroline, *da.* of John (CAMPBELL), 4th DUKE OF ARGYLL [S.]. She *d.* at Goodwood, S., and was *bur.* 14 Nov. 1796, at Chichester Cathedral. (^f) Will *pr.* July 1797. He *d. s.p. legit.* 29 Dec. 1806, at Goodwood, aged 71, of ulceration of the bowels, and was *bur. as aforesaid.* (^g) Will *pr.* 1807. (^h)

IX. 1806. 4. CHARLES (LESSNOX), DUKE OF RICHMOND, &c., also DUKE OF LESSNOX, &c. [S.], also DUKE OF AUCHINRY, in France, nephew and h., being only s. and h. of Lord George Henry LESSNOX, by Louisa, 1st *da.* of William Henry (KEPP), 4th MARQUESS OF LOTHIAN [S.], which George was *pat. n.* of Charles the 2d Duke, and *d.* 25 March 1805, aged 67. He was *b.* in Scotland, 9 Sep. 1764; entered the army, 1785, serving in the Leeward islands, 1795 (in which year he was Aide-de-camp to the King), becoming, finally, 1813, General, having been Lieut.-Col. 35th Foot, 1789, (^a) and Colonel thereof in 1803. He was M.P. for Sussex, 1790-1806; *suc. to the peerage*, 29 Dec. 1806; High Steward of Chichester, 1807;

(^a) H. Walpole, speaking of this coronation ("Letters," vol. iii, pp. 300 and 438), writes: "The Duke of Richmond was the finest figure," also that "it required all the beauty of the Dukes of Richmond and Marlborough to make them noticed." He was painted by Reynolds (twice), by Gainsborough, Romney, Bandoni, and Copley. His portrait, after "J. S. Copley," is engraved in Doyle's "Office Bar."

(^b) This was under the ministry of Rockingham, on receiving whose resignation H. Walpole writes ("Geo. III.," vol. ii, p. 338), "To the Duke of Richmond the King was not tolerably civil." His Grace was a bitter opponent of the Earl of Chatham, whom, in Dec. 1766, he called an "an insolent Minister."

(^c) See vol. v. p. 17, note "a," *sub.* "Lansdowne," as to his appearance at his reception of that order.

(^d) He had developed in late life into an extreme Tory, which, coupled with his domestic parsimony and his profuseness as to the money of the ordnance office made him unpopular, and he is thus satirised in "the Rolliad":—

"Hail! thou for either talent justly known,
To spend the nation's cash or keep thy own,
In whose esteem of equal worth are thought,
The public million and the private groat."

(^e) "They are the prettiest couple in England, except the father in law and mother." [H. Walpole's Letters, vol. iii, p. 37.] She was painted by Gainsborough, and no less than seven times! by Reynolds.

(^f) See p. 364, note "a."

(^g) The obituary notice in the *Genl's. Mag.* remarks that the story of his second marriage with "the young person who was attendant on the late Duchess" rests on no solid foundation, tho' it adds that his Grace had had three children by her, the last, born in Richmond house, about a year before his death.

(^h) He exchanged thereto from the Coldstream Foot Guards in consequence of a duel, 26 May 1789, between him and H.R.H. the Duke of York, the Colonel. See an account thereof in Burke's "Romance of the aristocracy," vol. i, pp. 41-46. This was followed by a second duel, 3 July, with the writer of a pamphlet reflecting on his conduct.

VICEROY OF IRELAND (as Lord Lieut.) 1807-13; (a) P.C., 1807; st. **K.G.**, 26 and inst. 31 March, receiving the *insignia* at Dublin Castle, 7 April 1812; Gov. of Plymouth, 1814. Had a confirmation of his French Dukedom, 18 March, 1810; (b) Governor General of Canada, 1813-19. He m. 6 Sep. 1789, at Gordon Castle, co. Banff, Charlotte, 1st da. (and, after 28 May 1836, heir of line) of Alexander (Gordon), 4th DUKE OF GORDON [S.], by Jane, da. of Sir William Maxwell, Bart. [S.]. He d. 28 Aug. 1819 (of hydrophobia, (c) from the bite of a fox) near Richmond in Montreal in Canada, aged 54. Will pr. 1820. His widow, who was b. in Gordon Castle, 29 Sep. 1768, and who, on the death of her hr. 28 May 1836, inherited that and other estates of the Gordon family, d. 5 May 1842, aged 73. Will pr. June 1842.

X. 1819. 5. CHARLES (LENNOX, afterwards GORDON-LENNOX), DUKE OF RICHMOND, &c., also DUKE OF LENNOX, &c. [S.], also DUKE OF AUBIGNY in France, 1st s. and h., b. in Richmond House, (d) Whitehall Gardens, 3 Aug. 1791; ed. at Westminster; styled EARL OF MARCH, 1806-19; joined the army, 1802 and was wounded at the battle of Orthez, 27 Feb. 1813; aide-de-camp to Wellington, 1810-14 and to the Prince of Orange, 1815; receiving the medal for Waterloo, 1816, in which year he retired as Lieut.-Col. He was M.P. for Chichester, 1812-19 and *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 28 Aug. 1819; Col. of the Sussex Militia, 1819; High Steward of Chichester; was a vigorous opponent of Catholic emancipation and of the repeal of the Corn Laws, being reckoned among the "ultra Tories"; **K.G.** 19 May, 1829; P.C. 1830; Postmaster Gen. 1830-34; Vice-Admiral of Sussex, 1831; Bearer of the sceptre with the dove at the coronation of William IV., 8 Sep. 1831, and of Victoria, 28th June 1838; Militia aide-de-camp to Will. IV., 1832, and (as extra) to Queen Victoria, 1838. L. Lieut. of Sussex, 1835; Chancellor of Marischal Coll., Aberdeen, 1836; took by royal lie, 9 Aug. 1836, the surname of *Gordon* before that of *Lennox*, on succeeding to the estates of his maternal uncle, the 5th and last Duke of Gordon [S.]; F.R.S. 1846. (e) He m. 10 April 1817, at St. James', Westminster, Caroline, 1st da. of Henry William (PAGET), 1st MARQUESS OF ANGLESEY, by his first wife, Caroline Elizabeth, da. of George (VILLIERS), 4th EARL OF JERSEY. He d. 21 Oct. 1860 in Portland Place, Marylebone, aged 69. His widow, who was b. 6 June 1796, d. 12 March 1874 in Portland place afd. Both were bur. in Chichester Cathedral. (f)

XI. 1860. 6. CHARLES HENRY (GORDON-LENNOX), DUKE OF RICHMOND [1675], EARL OF MARCH [1675] and BARON SETTERINGTON [1675], also DUKE OF LENNOX [1675], EARL OF DARNLEY [1675] and LORD TOMBODGHESE (g) [1675] in the peerage of Scotland also DUKE OF AUBIGNY in France,

(a) In 1813, he took up his residence in Brussels, and it was at his house, that on 13 June 1815, the celebrated ball was given the night before the battle of Quatre Bras. He was present at the battle of Waterloo two days later. He is spoken of in 1815 (Mercer's "*Waterloo campaign*") as "a fine, tall, upright old gentleman," and Mrs. R. Trench ("*Remains*," p. 406), goes so far as to state that "he was said to be the finest formed man in England." His portrait "after J. Jackson, 1807" is engraved in Doyle's "*Offic. Baronage*."

(b) See p. 364 note "d."

(c) See *Gent. Mag.*, 1819, pt. ii, pp. 466-7. The 4th (viiith) Viscount Doucaine [1] met the same uncommon and terrible fate, 26 Aug. 1837.

(d) This house was burnt down, some 4 months later, 21 Dec. 1791.

(e) Greville says of him (*Memoirs*, vol. ii, p. 183), "A very good sort of man and my excellent friend appears here (at Goodwood) to advantage, exercising a magnificent hospitality, and as a sportsman, a farmer, a magistrate, and good simple unaffected country gentleman with great personal influence. This is what he is fit for . . . and not to assist in settling Europe, making new constitutions," and again, ("*Memoirs*," vol. i, p. 205), "Prejudiced, narrow-minded, illiterate and ignorant; good-looking, good-humoured and unaffected; tedious, prolix, unassuming and a Duke." From 1818 to 1854 he was well known on the turf, and was twice (1827 and 1845) the winner of the Oaks at the Epsom races. In 1831 he was Steward of the Jockey Club. His portrait "after F. Wilkin (1821)" is engraved in Doyle's "*Offic. Bar.*"

(f) See p. 364 note "a."

(g) See p. 363 note "b."

1st s. and h., *b.* 27 Feb. 1818 at Richmond House, Whitehall Gardens; styled EARL OF MARCH, 1819-60; ed. at Westm. and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; B.A. 1839; sometime, 1839-44, an officer in the Royal reg. of Horse Guards; M.P. for West Sussex, 1841-60; Aide-de-camp to the Duke of Wellington, 1842-52 and to Viscount Hardinge, 1852-64; P.C., 1859; Pres. of the Poor law board, 1859; *suc. to the peerage* as above 21 Oct. 1860; **K.G.**, 6 Feb. 1867^(a); Pres. of the board of trade, 1867-68 and again June to Aug. 1865; D.C.L. of Oxford, 22 June 1870; L. Pres. of the Council, 1874-80, being *ex.* 13 Jan. 1876,^(b) EARL OF KINRARA, co. Inverness and DUKE OF GORDON in that part of the united Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland called Scotland; L. Lieut. of co. Banff, 1879; Sec. for Scotland, 1885-86; an Eccles. Commissioner, 1885. He *m.* 28 Nov. 1843, at St. Geo., Han. sq., Frances Harriet, 1st da. of Algernon Frederick GREVILLE, Bath King of Arms, by Charlotte Maria, da. of Richard Henry Cox, of Hillingdon, co. Midd. She, who was *b.* 8 March 1824, *d.* (on her birthday) 8 March 1887, aged 63, at Goodwood *ibid.*

[CHARLES HENRY GORDON-LENNOX, styled EARL OF MARCH, 1st s. and h. *sp.*, *b.* in Portland place *ibid.*, 27 Dec. 1845; sometime (1868-69) an officer in the Grenadier Guards; M.P. for West Sussex, 1869-85, and for the Chichester Division, 1885-86; Lieut.-Col. and Hon. Col. 3d and 4th bns. of the Sussex militia.^(c) He *m.* firstly, 10 March 1868, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Amy Mary, 1st da. of Percy Ricardo, of Beamley Park, co. Surrey, by Matilda, da. of John Isaac HENSLEY. She *d.* 23 Aug. 1879, in Grosvenor Crescent, aged 32, after a lingering illness. He *m.* secondly, 3 July 1882, at the Chapel Royal, Savoy, Isabel Sophia, 2nd da. of William George CHAVES, by Mary Catharine, 2nd da. of Charles (YORK), 4th EARL OF HARDWICK. She, who was *b.* 28 April 1863, *d.* 20 Nov. 1889, of typhoid fever, aged 24.

[CHARLES GORDON-LENNOX, usually known as LORD SETTRINGTON, s. and h. *ap.* of the above, by his first wife; *b.* 30 Dec. 1870. He *m.* 8 June 1893, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Hilda Madeline, 1st surv. da. of Henry Arthur BRASSEY, of Preston Hall, co. Kent, by Anna Harriet, da. of George Robert STEVENSON, of Tongwood, in Hawkhurst, co. Kent.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 17,117 acres in Sussex (worth £19,383 a year) and of 2 in the north riding of Yorkshire; besides, in Scotland, of 159,952 acres in Banffshire, 69,660 in Aberdeenshire, 27,409 in Inverness-shire, and 12,271 in Elginshire. Total 286,411 acres, worth £79,683 a year. *Principal Residence.*—Goodwood Park, near Chichester, co. Sussex; Gordon Castle, co. Banff.

The Duke of Richmond is one of the 28 noblemen, who in 1883 possessed above 100,000 acres in the United Kingdom, and stands 4th in point of acreage, but 11th in point of income. See a list of these in vol. ii. p. 51, note "a," *sub* "Buccleuch."

RICKERTON, see RICCARTOUN.

RICOTE, see RYCOTE.

RIDGEWAY.

i.e., "RIDGEWAY OF GALEN-RIDGEWAY," BATHON [I.] (*Ridgway*), *er.* 1616; see "LONDONDERRY," Earldom [I.] *er.* 1622, *ex.* 1714.

RIDGEMONT, see RICHMONT-GREY.

^(a) He is the 6th Duke of his race in succession who has received the Garter. See p. 59, note "b," *sub* "Norfolk" (and *corrigenda* thereto) for a list of noblemen who enjoy a somewhat similar honour. See p. 363, note "d" for anecdote as to the manner in which the first Duke of Richmond wore the blue ribbon.

^(b) See vol. iv, p. 19, note "a," *sub* "Gerard of Bryn," as to the eight peerages conferred at this date.

^(c) Steward of the Jockey Club.

RIDLINGTON.

i.e., "NOEL OF RIDLINGTON, co. Rutland," Barony (*Noel*), *cr.* 1616/7; see "CAMDEN," Viscountcy, *cr.* 1628, *sub* the 2d Viscount, both dignities becoming extinct (together with the Earldom of Gainsborough), 1798.

i.e., "NOEL OF RIDLINGTON, co. Rutland," Barony (*Noel*, formerly *Edwardes*), *cr.* 1841 with the EARLDOM OF GAINSBOROUGH, which see.

RIEDALE, see RYEDALE.

RIEGATE, see RYEGATE.

RIKERTON, see RICCARTOUN.

RINGRONE.

i.e., "COURCY OF RINGRONE," Barony [*I.*] (*De Courcy*), allowed 1761, together with the BARONY OF KINGSALE, which see, ^(a) *sub* the Baron of that date.

RIPLEY.

i.e., "LIGONIER OF RIPLEY, co. Surrey"; Barony (*Ligonier*), *cr.* 1763; see "LIGONIER" Earldom, *cr.* 1768; both dignities becoming extinct 1782.

RIPARIUS, see RIVERS.

RIPON, or KIPPON.

i.e., "RIPON, co. York," Barony (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1708, with the DUKEDOM OF DOVER; see "QUEENSBERRY," Dukedom [*S.*], *cr.* 1684 *sub* the second Duke; extinct 1778.

Earldom. 1. THE HON. FREDERICK JOHN ROBINSON, 2d s. of I. 1833. Thomas (ROBINSON), 2d BARON GRANTHAM, by Mary *Jemima*, 2d da. and coheir of Philip (YORKE), 2d EARL OF HARDWICKE, by *Jemima, suo jure* MARCHIONESS GREY, was b. 30 Oct. 1782, in London; ed. at Harrow, and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge, where he obtained the Browne medal; M.A., 1802; Private Sec. to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1804-06; M.P. for Carlisle, 1806-07, and for Ripon (in 7 parls.), 1807-27; Sec. to the Embassy at Vienna, 1807; Under Sec. for the Colonies, 1809; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1810-12; P.C., 1812; Vice-Pres. of Board of Trade, 1812-18; a Lord of the Treasury, 1812-13; Joint Paymaster-Gen., 1813; Pres. of Board of Trade, 1818-23, and again 1841-43; Treasurer of the Navy, 1818; one of the Justices of the Realm, Sep to Nov. 1821; Chancellor of the Exchequer, 1823-27, being *cr.* 28 April 1827, VISCOUNT GODERICH OF NOCTON, co. Lincoln; Sec. of State for the Colonies, April to Sep. 1827 and again 1830-33, being in the interval, FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (Prime Minister), Sep. 1827 to Jan. 1828. ^(b) He was LORD PRIVY SEAL, 1833-34, being *cr.* 13

^(a) See also *vol.* iv, p. 393, note "b," *sub* "Kingsale."

^(b) He is the only Prime Minister "who never faced Parl. in that capacity, his cabinet having been formed so weakly or managed so clumsily that it fell to pieces before the accustomed time of trial arrived. . . . he was perhaps the weakest Premier . . . ever intrusted [with] the seals of office. He was not quick, he was wanting in decision . . . his too sanguine hopes and self complacent disposition often led him into difficulties from which there was no escape without ridicule." His "most complacent smiles and his most delightful budgets at a time when the nation was sinking under the severest commercial distress," gained him

April 1833 **EARL OF RIPON**, co. York; D.C.L. of Oxford, 12 June 1839; Pres. of the Board of Control for India, 1843-46. He m. 1 Sep. 1814, Sarah Albion Louise, da. of Robert (HONANT), 4th **EARL OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE**, by his first wife, Margaretta, da. and coheir of Edmund BOURKE, of Urrey. He d. 25 Jan. 1859, aged 76, at his residence [Ripon House?], Putney Heath, co. Surrey. His widow, who was b. 22 Feb. 1798, d. 9 April 1867 at Putney Heath afd., aged 74.

II. 1859. *2 and 1.* **GEORGE FREDERICK SAMUEL (ROBINSON),**
Marquessate. **EARL OF RIPON** [1822] and **VISCOUNT GODERICH OF NAOTON** [1827],
 only s. and h., b. 21 Oct. 1827, in London; styled **VISCOUNT GODERICH**, 1832-59; M.P. for Hull, 1852-53; for Huddersfield, 1853-57; and for the West Riding of Yorkshire, 1857-59; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 23 Jan. 1859, and, in the same year, *succ.*, by the death of his paternal uncle, 14 Nov. 1859, as **EARL DE GREY OF WREST** [1816], **BARON GRAN-THAM** [1761], and a *Baronet* [1889]. He was Under Sec. for war 1859, and again 1861-63, having been Under Sec. for India, Feb. to July, 1861; P.C., 1863; Sec. for War, 1863-66; Sec. for India, Feb. to June 1868; High Steward of Hull, 1863; L. President of the Council, 1868-74; **K.G.**, 11 Dec. 1869; D.C.L. of Oxford, 22 June 1870; First Commissioner to Washington, to settle the Alabama claims, Feb. to May 1871, being, on his return, cr. 23 June 1871, **MARQUESS OF RIPON**, co. York; L.-Lieut. of the north riding of Yorkshire, 1873 (?); **VICEROY OF INDIA**, 1880-84; **G.C.S.I.**, 13 Dec. 1884; D.C.L. of Bombay, Dec. 1884; **C.I.E.** He m. 8 April 1851, (*spec. Dec.*) in St. James' square, Henrietta Anne Theodora, 1st da. of Henry VYNER, of Newby Hall, co. York, by Mary Gertrude, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of his paternal uncle, Thomas Philip (DE GREY, formerly WEDDELL and before that ROBINSON), **EARL DE GREY OF WREST**, above mentioned. She, who was lady of the bedchamber to the Princess of Wales, 1863-66, is a member of the C.I.

[**FREDERICK OLIVER ROBINSON**, styled **EARL DE GREY**, since 1871, and previously (1859-71), **VISCOUNT GODERICH**, only s. and h.; b. 29 Jan. 1852, in Carlton gardens; ed. at Eton; M.P. for Ripon, 1874-80; attached to the commission to Washington, 1871.⁽¹⁾ He m. 7 May 1885, at St. Martin's-in-the-fields, Constance Gladys, sister of George Robert Charles, 13th **EARL OF PEMBROKE**, and 3d and yst. da. of Sidney (HANNOR), 1st **BARON HENBERT OF LEA**, by Mary Elizabeth, da. of Lieut.-Gen. Charles Ashe A'Court-Herberton. She, who was b. 24 April 1859, had by royal warrant, 30 May 1862, the precedence of the da. of an Earl.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1858, consisted of 14,668 acres in the north and west ridings of Yorkshire, and 7,102 in Lincolnshire. *Total*, 21,770 acres worth £29,126 a year. *Principal Residences*, Studley Royal, near Ripon, co. York, and Naoton hall, near Lincoln, co. Lincoln.

from Cobbett the name of "*Prosperity Robinson*," while from "his want of vigour as a Colonial Secretary," he was nick-named "*Goody Goderich*," or "*Little Goody Two Shoes*." However, neither his "blunders as a financier," nor his vacillations as colonial Sec., hindered him from being "offered the premiership that was to keep the Canning ministry together. He at once accepted the offer, but . . . the Cabinet . . . gave way . . . when he had been at the head of it but three months. From that moment Lord Goderich ceased to be a star in the political firmament. His name indeed was found in succeeding Ministries, but it was of small account. He did his work and made his speech, but it was not of much national moment *what he said* or *what he did*." [*Annals Reg.*, 1859.] Lord Lowther writes of him to Croker as having "rather talent nerve nor audacity to conduct or regulate the Government machine." Greville [*Memoirs*, vol. i, p. 74] says of him, "a fair and candid man and an excellent minister in days of calm and sunshine, but not endowed with either capacity or experience for these stormy times, besides being disqualified for vigorous measures by the remissness and timidity of his character." His portrait "after Sir T. Lawrence" is engraved in Doyle's "*Office Bear*."

(1) He was three times Grand Master of the Freemasons, 1871-74, resigning in 1874, on his becoming a Roman Catholic.

(2) He shares with Lord Walsingham the reputation of being one of the finest shots in England.

RITHRE, or RYTHRE.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1299.

these appended

1. WILLIAM DE RITHRE, served in Gascony, and in the Scotch wars, was sum. "*equis et armis*" to Carlisle, 26 Sep. (1298), 26 Ed. I.^(a) and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD RITHRE), from 29 Dec. (1299), 28 Ed. I. to 26 Aug. (1307), 1 Ed. II.^(b) Tho' present at the Parl. of Lincoln, his name does not appear among those appended to the letter of 1301, from the Barons to the Pope.^(c)

II. 1310?

2. JOHN DE RYTHRE, Gov. of Skipton Castle (1317-18), 11 Ed. II., is supposed to have been his s. and h.,^(d) tho' Dugdale merely calls him his successor, "which John," he adds "never had summons to Parl. nor any of his descendants."

RITON, see RYTON.

RIVENHALL.

See "WESTERN OF RIVENHALL, co. Essex," Barony, *et.* 1833; *ex.* 1844.

RIVERS, or DE RIPARIIS.

Barony by Writ.

I. 1298/9.

27 Ed. I. to 26 Aug. (1307), 1 Ed. II.

1. JOHN RIVERS, or DE RIPARIIS,^(*) of Aungre, co. Essex, s. and h. of John de RIPARIIS, of the same (who m. or was contracted to marry, in 39 Hen. III. (1254-55), a da. of Richard de THANY), *sue*, his father about 1293-94 (Esch. 22 Ed. I. n. 33), and was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD RIVERS) from 6 Feb. (1298/9), 27 Ed. I. to 26 Aug. (1307), 1 Ed. II. His name as "*Johannes de Ripariis, Dominus de Aungre*," is appended to the celebrated letter of the Barons in 1301, to the Pope,^(c) He *d.* about 1311; Esch. 5 Ed. II. n. 7.

II. 1311?

2. JOHN (RIVERS, or DE RIPARIIS), LORD RIVERS, s. and h.; sum. to Parl. from 8 Jan. (1312/3), 6 Ed. II. to 16 Oct. (1315), 1350? 9 Ed. II., but never afterwards, tho' he was living, 1339. His s. and h., Edmund Rivers *d.* s.p.m.,^(d) but neither he nor any of his posterity were ever sum. to Parl.

(*) Tho' this was not a Parl., he is in Dugdale's list of summons included among the "Barones," as indeed are all other the "Chevaliers" so summoned.

(b) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(c) See full account thereof in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809.

(d) So says Nicolas, followed by Courthope, which last adds that this John was "ancestor of a numerous family settled in the county of York amongst whose descendants this dignity must be in *abeyance*." See Banks' "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*" (vol. i. p. 384), for some interesting particulars, relating, possibly, to such descendants. The will of Sir William Ryther, of Ryther, 1475, is in the *Test. Ebor.* (Surtees Soc.), and that of his son, Sir Robert, dat. 30 June, and pr. 20 Sep. 1491, is also pr. at York.

(e) The best account of this Baron, who is omitted by Dugdale, appears to be in Banks' "*Bar. Angl. Conc.*" vol. ii. p. 120, who mentions the match of Richard de Ripariis (*temp.* John) with Maud, da. of Richard de Lucie, the heiress of Aungre, co. Essex.

(f) "Edmund de Rivers died . . . s.p.m., and Katherine, his sole da., was his heir; she was twice married, 1st to William Lekhull, by whom she had a son, John, who died 13 Feb. (1433/9), 17 Hen. VI. s.p., and secondly to John Hall, but it does not appear that she had any issue by him. On the death of John Rivers, *alias* Lekhull, 17 Hen. VI., William Bulkeley, of Eyton, co. Chester, s. and h. of John, s. and h. of J. Bulkeley, by Christiana [only sister of the said Edmund Rivers, and] da. of John II. 2d Baron, was found to be his heir, and then ret. 40, in whose descendants and representatives this Barony is now vested," [Courthope.]

RIVERS.

Barony. 1. **SIR RICHARD WYDVILLE**,^(a) of Grafton, co. North-

I. 1448. ^abody to Henry V., by Mary^(b) (or Elizabeth), da. and h. of John

Earldom. Bokenham, by Mary, da. and coheir of William Beauchamp, of

I. 1466. Wellington, co. Somerset, was b. before 1403; *Knighted* by Hen. VI.,

19 May 1426, being then Gov. of the Tower of London; was in the Household of the Duke of Bedford in 1435, when Regent of France, and was in command during the French wars; Gov. of Calais, 1435; *succ.* his father before 1442; was Knight Banneret, 25 Sep. 1442, and was *cr.* 9 May 1448,^(c) **BALION RIVERS**,^(d) being sum. to Parl. as such, 2 Jan. following; *cl.* **K.G.**, 4 May 1450; P.C., 1450; Seneschal of Aquitaine, 1450-53; Capt. of the Forces, for Henry VI., 1459, to whose cause he adhered till after the marriage (1 May 1461), of his da., Elizabeth, with Edward IV., when he, naturally enough took part with that King, becoming P.C. about 1465; Treasurer of the Exchequer, 1466, being *cr.* 21 May 1466, **EARL RIVERS**; **L. High Constable**, 1467-69. He m. between 14 Sep. 1435 and 23 March 1436/7, Jacquette, Dow. Duchess of Burgundy (widow of his late Commander), da. of Peter (de Luxembourg), Count of St. Pol, and Conversan, by Marguerite, da. of Francis (de Bar), Duke of Anjou, in Apulia. For this marriage, which was without licence, he was fined £1,000. He was seized by some insurgent Lancastrians at his house at Grafton and *beheaded* at Northampton, 12 Aug. 1469,^(e) *Exc.* 14 Ed. IV., n. 46. His widow, who had been naturalised (1432), 11 Hen. VI., d. 30 May 1474. *Exc.* 13 Ed. IV., n. 39.

II. 1469. 2. **ANTHONY (WYDVILLE), EARL RIVERS** [1466], **LORD**

SCALES [1298/9] and **BARON RIVERS** [1448], s. and h., b. 1442; *Knighted* before Jan. 1460, and, having *m.* in 1461 or 1462, Elizabeth, *non jure* Baroness **SCALES** (see that Barony *cc.* 1298/9 under the 2th owner) the childless widow of Sir Henry Beauchamp, he was, in her right, sum. to parl. as **LORD SCALES** from 22 Dec. (1463) 3 Ed. IV. and 28 Feb. (1465/6) 5 Ed. IV.; *cl.* **K.G.** (probably) 27 April 1464; Lord of the Isle of Wight, 10 Nov. 1466 and 29 Jan. 1474;^(f) Joint Ambassador to Burgundy 1467 and 1468;^(g) Gov. of Portsmouth 1467 and 1474-83; P.C. before 1469; Lieut. of Calais, June to July 1469; Capt. of the King's Armada, 1469; *succ.* his father as **Earl Rivers**, &c. 13 Aug. 1469; Chancellor to the Prince

^(a) See Baker's "Northamptonshire," vol. ii, p. 166, for a good pedigree of the family of Wydville.

^(b) According to some accounts this lady (the mother of Earl Rivers) was "Joan, da. and h. of (—) Beauchamp, of co. Somerset." See more on this subject in the "Genealogist," N.S., vol. vi, p. 199, and the notes by G. E. C. to the *Haize Quarriers* of Elizabeth, Queen of Hen. VII. The arms of Beauchamp were born on Lord Rivers' banner (Harl. MS. 6163) in the following extraordinary manner, *viz.*—Quarterly, 1st and 4th grand quarters, quarterly 1st and 4th *arg.*, a fess and quarter, *gules*, for Wydville; 2d and 3d *gu.*, an eagle displayed, *or*, for Prowes; 2d and 3d grand quarters, *Vaire*, for Beauchamp of Hooche; over all an escutcheon, *gu.*, charged with a griffin segreant, *or*, for Redvers or Rieviers. See Doyle's "Office, Baronage," where this banner is engraved.

^(c) Rivers was one of the 16 Baronies *cr.* by patent before the reign of Henry VIII., for a list of which, see vol. iii, p. 31, note "e," *sub* "Daubeny."

^(d) See vol. v, p. 398, note "c," *and* "Mountjoy" as to a curious statement (*circa* 1597), of the *Earldom* of Rivers being "*in France*." Dugdale, however, speaks of it as "being no name of any place, but of an ancient family [Redvers] sometime Earls of Devon." This is confirmed by the arms used by the first Peer, see note "b" (*ad finem*) next above.

^(e) According to Stow he was taken after the defeat of the Yorkists at Edgecot, near Banbury, and *beheaded* by command of the Duke of Clarence and Earl of Warwick, then in revolt against Ed. IV.

^(f) See vol. iii, p. 100, note "l," *sub* "Devon" for a list of those who held this important Lordship, of whom Earl Anthony seems to have been the last.

^(g) The celebrated tournament of this Lord Scales at Smithfield with Anthony, the Bastard of Burgundy (illegit. b. of Charles the reigning Duke), in which the latter was somewhat worsted, took place in 1467.

of Wales, 1471; Joint Guardian to the said Prince, 1473; Governor to him and Ruler of his household, 1473; Chief Butler of England, 1473; Ambassador to Burgundy, 1474; Joint Commissioner to France, 1479. His first wife above-mentioned who was 26 in (1460) 28 Hen. VI. (when her first husband was alive) d. s.p. 1 Sep. 1478^(a) when the *Barony of Seales* fell into abeyance; *Esc.* 13 Ed. IV., n. 45. He m. secondly, Mary, da. and coheir of Sir Henry Fitzlawes, of Horndon, co. Essex; by Elizabeth, da. of Edmund (Beaufort), 2d DUKE OF SOMERSET. He, who was a loyal adherent of the young King, Edward V., his nephew, was treacherously seized by the partisans of the Duke of Gloucester (afterwards Richard III.) at Northampton and beheaded, 25 June 1483, at Pontefract, without any trial.^(b) He d. s.p. legit.^(c) Will dat. 23 June 1483 at Sheriff Hutton, proved the same month.^(d) *Esc.* 3 Hen. VII., n. 4. His widow m. Sir John NEVILL, an illegit. s. of the Earl of Westmorland.

III. 1485, 3. SIR RICHARD WYDEVILLE, 1st. and only surviv. br. to and h. b. about 1449; K.B. 23 May 1465; Knight of St. John of Jerusalem, Sep. 1469; was attainted by parlt. (1483) 1 Ric. III., but restored^(e) by that of (1485) 1 Ed. IV., whereby he became EARL RIVERS and BARON RIVERS, and was sum. to parlt. 15 Sep. 1485. He was a Capt. in the English army in Brittany 1490. He d. unnn. 5 March 1490/1 aged about 42 when the *peerage* became extinct. Will, in which he directs to be buried in the Abbey Church of St. James at Northampton, dat. 20 Feb. and pr. 23 March 1491/2. *Esc.* 7 Hen. VII., n. 39.

Earldom.

IV. 1626. I. THOMAS (DARCY), BARON DARCY OF CHICHE, who suc. to that dignity as 3d Baron, 3 March 1680/1, having no surviving male issue, obtained, in the event of his dying s.p.m., the reversion of that peerage for his son-in-law, Sir Thomas SAVAGE (afterwards, 1625, VISCOUNT SAVAGE), husband of his 1st da. Elizabeth, and the heirs male of her bodies, 8 Oct. 1613. He was cr. 5 July 1621, VISCOUNT COLCHESTER, co. Essex, for life with a like reversion, and finally was cr. 4 Nov. 1626, EARL RIVERS, with, failing heirs male of his own body, a like reversion. He d. s.p.m.s. 21 Feb. 1639/40, when the original *Barony of Darcy of Chiche* became extinct, but the other dignities devolved on his grandson (the s. and h. of Thomas SAVAGE and Elizabeth above-mentioned) as stated below. See fuller particulars of him under "DARCY OF CHICHE," *Barony* cr. 1551; *ex.* 1639/40, sub the 3d Baron.

V. 1641, I. ELIZABETH, VISCOUNTESS SAVAGE, widow, relict of to Thomas (SAVAGE), VISCOUNT SAVAGE, of co. Chester (so cr. 4 Nov. 1626); who d. 20 Nov. 1635, about 55, being 1st da. and coheir of Thomas (DARCY), EARL RIVERS next above-mentioned, by Mary, da. and h. of Sir Thomas Kitson, of Hengrave, co. Suffolk, was b. 1581; m. (as above-stated), 14 May 1602; was a lady of the bedchamber, and was cr. 21 April 1641 (about 15 months after her said father's death), COUNTESS RIVERS for

(a) "In 1479 he was to have m. the Lady Margaret of Scotland, sister of James III. [S.] [*Rot. Scot.* ii, 457.] In *Poeterna* xii, 162 this year is wrongly given as 1482. This marriage never took place, but the Earl m. secondly . . . The proposal to that Lady Margaret is generally placed in 1482, so G. Burnet in the *Exch. rolls* [S.] viii, lxiii." [See note by "J. H. Ramsay" in the "*Genealogist*," N.S., vol. v, p. 103.]

(b) He was the patron of Caxton, and was the translator of the "*Dictes and Sayings*," 1477; Philip de Commynes ("*Mémoires*," i, p. 231) calls him "Ung tres gentil Chevalier," and Sir Thomas More ("*Rycharde III.*" p. 18), "A right honourable man as valiaunte of bande as politike in counsaile."

(c) Margaret, his illegit. da. m. Sir Robert Poyntz, of Iron Acton, co. Gloucester.

(d) Printed in the "*Excerpta Historica*," p. 246.

(e) See vol. iii, p. 106, note "a," sub. "Devon" for the list of peerages restored by the parlt. of 1 Hen. VII.

life.⁽¹⁾ She d. 9 March 1650/1, and was bur. (with her ancestors) at St. Oysth's, Essex, when her *life peerage* became extinct.

VI. 1639/40. 3. JOHN (SAVAGE), EARL RIVERS [1626], VISCOUNT COLCHESTER [1621], VISCOUNT SAVAGE [1626], and BARON DARCY OF DUNN [1613], also a BARONET [1611], maternal grandson of Thomas (DARCY), EARL RIVERS, &c., being s. and h. of Thomas (SAVAGE), 1st VISCOUNT SAVAGE, by Elizabeth, afterwards *suo jure* COUNTESS RIVERS, 1st da. and coheir of the said Thomas, all abovesaid. He was b. before 1610; KNIGHTED before 10 April 1631; *suc. to the peerage* as VISCOUNT SAVAGE, 20 Nov. 1635, on the death of his father, and *suc.* as EARL RIVERS, &c., 21 Feb. 1639/40, on the death of his maternal grandfather under the spec. rem. in the creation of those dignities. He was Col. of a Reg. of Foot in the Royal army, and Gov. of Donnington Castle. He m. firstly, before 1630, Catherine, da. of William (PARKER), LORD MORLEY AND MONTAGUE, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir Thomas TRESHAM, of Hasilton, co. Northampton. He m. secondly, Mary, da. of Thomas OGLE, of South Dessionton, co. Northumberland. He d. 10 Oct. 1654, and was bur. at Macclesfield. Admon. as "late a prisoner in the upper bench prison in Southwark, co. Surrey," 22 Nov. 1655, to a creditor. The will of his widow, dat. 23 Nov. 1657, directing her burial to be at St. Clement Danes, pr. 25 Jan. 1657/8, and 8 July 1662.

VII. 1654. 3. THOMAS (SAVAGE), EARL RIVERS [1626], &c., s. and h., by first wife; b. before 1626; styled VISCOUNT COLCHESTER, from 1640 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Oct. 1654; Steward of the hundred of Hutton, 1670. He m. firstly (Lic. Lond., 21 Dec. 1647), he aged 21, and she 20, "with consent of her mother (Mrs. JAMES), Elizabeth SCROPE, of St. Sepulchre, London, Spinster," second of the three illegit. daughters⁽²⁾ of Emmanuel (SCROPE), EARL OF SUNDERLAND, by Martha JAMES, Spinster. She and her sisters inherited the estates of the Scrope family. He m. secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 6 Aug. 1624), Arabella, da. of Robert (BERTIE), 3d EARL OF LINSEY, by his first wife, Mary, da. and coheir of John MASSINGERD. He d. 14 Sep. 1694, after five days illness, and was bur. at Macclesfield. Will, in which (*inter alia*), he styles himself "Viscount Rocksavage,"⁽³⁾ dat. 25 July 1688, pr. 18 Oct. 1694. His widow d. s.p. and was bur. 21 March 1717, at Edenham, co. Lincoln. Admon. 17 April 1717.

[THOMAS SAVAGE, styled VISCOUNT COLCHESTER, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife, b. about 1650. He m. before 1676, Charlotte Maria, da. of Charles (STANLEY), 8th EARL OF DERBY. He d. v.p. and s.p.m. about 1680.]

VIII. 1694. 4. RICHARD (SAVAGE), EARL RIVERS [1626], &c., 2d but only surv. s. and h. by first wife; b. about 1660; styled VISCOUNT COLCHESTER (after the death of his elder br.) 1680? to 1694; M.P. for Wigan, 1681 and for Liverpool, 1689-94; Lieut.-Col. 4th troop of Horse Guards, 1686, being "the first Nobleman and one of the first persons" who deserted the King on the landing of the Prince of Orange,⁽⁴⁾ whom he attended in all his campaigns, being in 1692, Col. of the 3rd troop of Horse Guards and becoming eventually, 1702, Lieut.-Gen. in the Army; he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 14 Sep. 1694; L.-Lieut. of Cheshire, 1695; of Lancashire, 1701-02 and of Essex, 1705; Vice-Admiral of Lancashire,

(1) "With further grant of the precedency of the sons and daughters of an Earl to her children." ["Creations, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records]. The above clause is remarkable as implying that, without it, the children of a *Life Peer* or *Peeress* would not have had such rank.

(2) The others were (1) Mary, wife of Charles (Powlett), Marquess of Winchester *cr.* 1689, Duke of Bolton, and (2) Annabella (who was granted the precedency of an Earl's daughter), wife of John Grubham Howe, ancestor of the Earls Howe.

(3) The Viscounty of Savage is frequently (tho' erroneously) spoken of as "Savage of Rocksavage, co. Chester."

(4) See *Memoirs* of Thomas, Earl of Ailesbury. See vol. i. p. 23, note "b." sub "Abingdon" for a list of those "in arms with the Prince of Orange" 1688.

1702-12 and of Essex, 1705-12; Commander-in-Chief of the British forces in Portugal, 1706-08; P.C., 1708; Constable of the Tower, 1710-12; Brevet Extra. to Hanover, Aug. to Oct., 1710; Master-General of the Ordnance, 1712; Gen. and Commander-in-Chief in England, June 1712. He *m.* 21 Aug. 1070 at Chiswick, co. Midd., Penelope, da. of John Doynes, of Wardley, co. Lancaster. His apparently, *m.* secondly (Lic. Vic. Gen., 28 Jan. 1687/8, he 34 wife, she 26, widow) "Mrs. Margaret TAYLOR." He *d. s.p.m.s.*^(a) 19 Aug. 1712.^(b) Will dat. 12 June 1711 to 3 July 1712, pr. 10 Nov. 1712, 10 Nov. 1724 and 28 March 1732.^(c)

IX. 1712, 5. JOHN (SAVAGE), EARL RIVERS [1626], VISCOUNT
to COLCHESTER [1621], VISCOUNT SAVAGE [1626] and BARON DACEY OF
1735? CHICHE [1613], also a *Baronet* [1611], cousin and h. male, being
only s. and h. of the Hon. Richard SAVAGE, by Alice, da. and h.
of Thomas THAFORD, of Bridge Trafford, which Richard was yr.
s. of John, the 2d Earl. He was b. 29 April 1665; ed. at Douai; ordained Priest of
the Roman Catholic Church before 1712;^(d) Canon of Liège; *and, to the passage* 19 Aug.
1712. He was living March 1735 but probably *d.* soon afterwards, when *all his*
honours became extinct.^(e)

RIVERS OF STRATFIELD-SAY and RIVERS OF SUDLEY CASTLE.

Barony. I. GEORGE PITT, of Stratfield-Say, co. Southampton,
I. 1776. s. and h. of George PITT, of the same, by Mary Louisa, da. of John
BARNIER, was b. 1 May 1721 at Geneva; *and* his father 19 Oct. 1745;
I. 1802. was M.P. for Shaftesbury, 1742-47 and for Dorsetshire, 1747-74;
Envoy to the Court of Turin, 1761; Ambassador to Spain, 1776-77
and was *cr.* 20 May 1776 BARON RIVERS^(f) OF STRATFIELD-SAYE, co.

(^a) Elizabeth, his only surv. da. and h., *m.* about 1706, as the second of his three
wives, James (Barry), Earl of Barrymore [L] and *d. s.p.m.s.*, 19 March 1734. Among
his illegit. children was undoubtedly (1) Bessy Savage (by Mrs. Colyton) who *m.* about
1701, Frederick (Nassau) 3d Earl of Rochford, and possibly (2) Richard Savage, the
poet, by the Countess of Macclesfield.

(^b) Macky, in his "*Characters*," thus speaks of him when turned 40. "He was
one of the greatest rakes in England in his younger days, but always a lover of the
constitution of his country; is a gentleman of very good sense, and very cunning;
brave in his person; a lover of play and understands it well; hath a very good estate
and improves it every day; something covetous; is a tall handsome man and of a
very fair complexion." To which Dean Swift adds, "*An arrogant Knave in common
dealings and very prostitute.*"

(^c) He appears to have left his illegit. da. £10,000; and an annuity of £2,500 to his
mistress Mrs. Colleton and one of £500 to Mrs. Oldfield, the actress. Dean Swift writes,
9 Oct. 1712 that he "has left a legacy to about twenty paltry old whores by name
and not a farthing to any friend, dependent, or relation."

(^d) Swift writes, 9 Oct. 1712 of this "Popish Priest" that the late Earl "used
him in his life like a footman."

(^e) At his death the family estates, Rocksavage, Clifton, &c., passed under a settle-
ment made by the late Earl, to that nobleman's granddaughter Lady Penelope Chol-
mondeley (wife of Major-Gen. the Hon. James Cholmondeley) only child of Elizabeth,
Countess of Barrymore [L]. See note "a" above. She *d. s.p.* 1786 when they
devolved on her husband's great nephew, the Earl of Cholmondeley, who was, in
1815, *cr.* Earl of Rocksavage accordingly, when advanced to the Marquessate of
Cholmondeley.

(^f) The grantee's paternal grandfather, George Pitt, of Stratfield-Saye, who *d.* 22
Feb. 1734, was s. and h. of George Pitt, of the same, by Jane, 1st da. of John
(Savage), 2d Earl Rivers. This Jane *m.* firstly, George (Brydges), 6th Baron Chandos
of Sudeley, who *d.* 1655, leaving her the estate of Sudeley Castle, which she thus
brought to the family of Pitt. See vol. ii, p. 204, *sub* "Chandos." The estate of
Sudley, *otherwise* Sudeley, was for sale in 1812; (see "Collins," vol. vii, p. 401,
note "b," *sub* "Rivers,") and that of Stratfield-Saye was alienated in 1814, being
purchased by the nation for the Duke of Wellington.

Southampton. He was subsequently *cr.* 1 April 1802, **BARON RIVERS** of **SUDLEY CASTLE**, *co. Gloucester*, with, in this case, a *spec. rem.* falling the heirs male of his body, "to his br. Sir William Augustus Pitt, **K.B.** (^a) and the heirs male of his body; in default of which, to William Horace Beckford, Esq., son of Peter Beckford, of Stapleton *co. Dorset*, Esq., by Louisa, his late wife, da. of the said George, Lord Rivers, and the heirs male of his body." He was a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1782-1803. He *m.* firstly, 3 Jan. 1745/6, at Oxford chapel, Marylebone, Penelope, sister and h. of Sir Richard ATKINS, 5th Bart., of Clapham, *co. Surrey* (who *d.* 19 June 1766) only da. of Sir Henry ATKINS, 1st Bart., by Penelope, da. of Sir John Strenuous, Bart. She *d.* 8 Feb. 1795, at Milan. Will *pr.* 13 May 1795. He *d.* 7 May 1803, at Stratfield-Saye, aged 82, and was *bur.* there with great pomp. Will *pr.* 1803.

II. 1803. 2. **GEORGE (PITT), BARON RIVERS** OF **STRATFIELD-SAYE** [1776], and **BARON RIVERS** OF **SUDLEY CASTLE** [1802], only s. and h., *b.* 19 Sep. 1751, at Angers in France; M.P. for Dorsetshire, 1774-96; *suc. to the peerage*, 7 May 1803. He *d.* unm. 20 July 1828. Will *pr.* Aug. 1828. At his death the *Barony of Rivers of Stratfield-Saye* became extinct, but the other *Barony* devolved as under.

III. 1828. 3. **WILLIAM HORACE (BECKFORD, afterwards, 1828, PITT-RIVERS), BARON RIVERS** OF **SUDLEY CASTLE** [1802], nephew and heir according to the *spec. rem.* in the creation of that *Barony*. He was only s. and h. of Peter BECKFORD, of Stapleton, *co. Dorset*, by Louisa, second of the three sisters of the late Peer; was *b.* 2 Dec. 1777; *suc. to the peerage* (under the *spec. rem.* above-named), 20 July 1828; took by Royal lic. 26 Nov. 1828, for himself and his issue male, being successors to certain estates of the Pitt family, the name of *Pitt-Rivers*, and for the rest of the issue the name of *Pitt*, in lieu of that of *Beckford*. He *m.* 4 Feb. 1808, Frances, da. and h. of Lieut.-Col. Francis Hall Rigny, of Mistley Hall, *co. Essex*, by Frances, da. of Sir Thomas RUMBOLD, 1st Bart., Gov. of Madras. He *d.* 23 Jan. 1831, aged 53, being drowned in the Serpentine water in Hyde Park.^(b) Admon. July 1831. His widow *d.* 6 Sep. 1860, at Rushmore Lodge, *co. Dorset*, aged 75.

IV. 1831. 4. **GEORGE (PITT-RIVERS, formerly, 1810-28, BECKFORD), BARON RIVERS** OF **SUDLEY CASTLE** [1802], 1st s. and h.; *b.* 16 July 1810; *suc. to the peerage*, 23 Jan. 1831; a Lord in waiting, 1841-46 1853-58, and 1859-66; Lieut.-Col. Dorset Yeomanry Cavalry, 1846, and Lieut.-Col. Commandant, 1856. He *m.* 2 March 1833, at the British Embassy, Paris, Susan Georgiana, 1st da. of George (LEVESON-GOWER), 1st EARL GRANVILLE, by Harriet Elizabeth, da. of William (CAVENDISH), 5th DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE. He *d.* 28 April 1866, aged 55, at 15, Portman square, where also his widow, who was *b.* 25 Oct. 1810, died two days later (30 April 1866), also aged 55. Will dat. 3 July 1862 (signed "Pitt-Rivers") *pr.* 23 June 1866, under £90,000.

V. 1866. 5. **HENRY PETER (PITT-RIVERS), BARON RIVERS** OF **SUDLEY CASTLE** [1802], only s. and h.; *b.* 7 April 1849; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 April 1866. He *d.* unm. of congestion of the lungs, 27 March 1867, at Torquay, *co. Devon*, aged 17.

VI. 1867, to 1880. 6. **HORACE (PITT-RIVERS, formerly, 1828-67, PITT and previously, 1814-28, BECKFORD), BARON RIVERS** OF **SUDLEY CASTLE**, uncle and h. male, being yst. s. of the 31 Baron; *b.* 12 April 1814 in London; ed. at Harrow, and at Sandhurst; Lieut.-Col. in the Army and Major in the Royal Horse Guards, 1853; retired 1861; *suc. to the*

(^a) Gen. Sir W. A. Pitt, **K.B.**, who was of Heckfield, Hants, *d.* s.p. Dec. 1809.

(^b) "As Mr. Horace Beckford, he was for many years a distinguished member of the *haut ton*." [Ann. Reg. 1831.]

peerage, 27 March 1837.^(c) He m. firstly, 10 April 1815 Eleanor SOTER, of Brighton, spinster. She d. 3 Sep. 1872, at Broxbourne, Herts. He m. secondly, 29 June 1872, at Trinity Church, Shoane street, Ranelagh, Laura, said to be a da. of Capt. John Powndell Williams Darnley. He d. a.p., 31 March 1880, aged 65, at 23 Wilton crescent, and was bur. at Stapleton, co. Dorset, when the *peerage* became extinct. His widow m. 3 July 1881, at St. Peter's, Eaton square, Montague George Tatham (2d s. of Sir John Charles Thorough, 11th Bart.) and was living 1894.^(d)

Family Estates.—These, in 1878, consisted of 34,942 acres in Dorset, and 2,762 in Wilts. Total, 37,704 acres, worth £35,396 a year. *Principal Residence*.—Rushmore near Salisbury, Wilts.

RIVERSDALE OF RATHCORMAC.

Barony [I.]

I. 1789.

I. WILLIAM TONSON, formerly HULL, of Dunkettle, co. Cork, b. 3 May 1724, having inherited as "Col. William Hull" the estates of Richard TONSON, of Spanish island, co. Cork (who d. 24 June 1773, after having been 46 years M.P. [I.] for Rathfriland, whose illegit. son he probably was^(e)), took the name of *Tonson* by royal lic. 30 Aug. 1778, in lieu of that of *Hull*. He was Lieut. Col. of the 53d Foot; M.P. [I.] for Tonn and subsequently, 1778-83, for Rathcormac; Gov. of co. Cork, and was cr. 13 Oct. 1783.^(f)

(a) He had a conditional annuity of £800 under the will of his elder br. the 4th Baron.

(b) Francis Bayley (County Court Judge, 1849-93), stated to the editor (Nov. 1890) that she styled herself "Mrs. Thorold" and not, as usually is the case with a Dowager Peeress (or even with the widow of a Baronet or Knight) "Lady Rivers." So also the widow of Viscount Strangford [I.] discontinued on her remarriage in 1861, the style of Viscountess, but in her case (she being an heiress) her husband and herself took her patronymic. These two cases are the only ones of a like nature, (occurring at any date) with which the Editor is acquainted, tho' the retention of a rank, to which one is no longer entitled, is certainly not to be commended.

(c) "Lodge" [1789] is uniformly silent about his parentage, which certainly would have been set out therein had he been a legitimate son of the well known family of Tonson, co. Cork. Later peerages, indeed (e.g. 'Debreit,' as copied in 'N. and Q.,' 6th S., xl. 167) unscrupulously represent him as legitimate son of Richard Tonson, but it is well remarked ('N. and Q.,' 6th S., x. 336), "the local public knew that there was a bar sinister in the descent." See also p. 377, note "b."

(d) This is one of the vast amount of Irish peerages obtained at or not long before the date of the Union [I.], to which period of creations the caustic remark of Lecky (iv. p. 513) more especially applies. "The majority of Irish titles are historically connected with memories not of honour but of shame." This quotation forms the text of an interesting little work, entitled "*Titled corruption; the sordid origin of some Irish Peerages*," by J. G. Swift MacNeill, 1894, compiled in a great measure from Barrington's "*Rise and fall of the Irish nation*." As many as fifty peerages are here dealt with, the author remarking that "they are largely taken up hap-hazard and are not cases of exceptional corruption, but are rather types of the ordinary Irish Peerage [of the 18th century]. I am confident that I could have placed before the public many peerages whose creation was due to circumstances quite as discreditable, if not transcending in iniquity the origins of the titles I have endeavoured to trace. . . . I have aimed at introducing the borough-monger, the venal lawyer, the vulgar Nabob aspiring to social rank, the landed devotees of cupidity, the Peer seeking a step in nobility and the Commoner seeking a title by the sale of his country." The writer indeed most fully shews the *shameless venality* of the Irish members by whose votes the Union (however beneficial in itself) was mainly carried. The peerages he has selected are, alphabetically arranged, as follows:—

Adams [afterwards Dunraven], Ashtown, Avonmore, Belmore, Caledon, Carhampton, Carleton, Castlecoote, Castlemaine, Clancarty, Clannorris, Clauricarde [an Earldom granted to the then Earl, with a *spec. rem.*], Clare, Clarina, Clifden, Clive, Cloncurry, Clonmell, Conyngham, De Blaquiére, Doneraile, Donegallmore, Dufferin, Dunally, Ely, Enniskillen, Ennismore [afterwards Listowell], Erue, Errie [afterwards Lorton], Frankfort, Hartland, Henniker, Kilkenny, Kilmaine, Langford, Lecale, Limerick, Londonderry, Mayo, Mount-Sandford, Muskerry, Newcomen, Norbury, Normanton, Riversdale, Rossmore, Tara, Tyrawly, Ventry, and Wallacourt.

BARON RIVERSDALE OF RATHCORMAC,⁽¹⁾ co. Cork [I.], taking his seat 8 Dec. following.⁽²⁾ He m. 13 or 20 Nov. 1773, Rose, sister of Francis, 1st EARL OF RANDON [I.], 1st da. of James BERNARD, of Castle Bernard, co. Cork,⁽³⁾ by Esther, da. of Percy Smyth. He d. 4 Dec. 1787 in Spring Gardens, Charing cross. His widow, who was b. 8 March 1758, m. 18 Oct. 1792, James MILLARD, Capt. 58th foot, who d. 23 July 1804. She d. at Lisnagar, co. Cork, 26 May 1810, aged 52.

II. 1787. 2. WILLIAM (TONSON), BARON RIVERSDALE OF RATHCORMAC [I.] 2d but 1st surviv. s. and h., b. 8 Dec. 1775; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 4 Dec. 1787; Col. south Cork militia.⁽⁴⁾ He m. 20 Oct. 1790, at Lisnagar, co. Cork, Charlotte Theodosia, 6th da. of St. Leger (St. LEGER, formerly ALBOWORTH), 1st Viscount DONERAILE [I.] by Mary, da. of Richmond BARRY. He d. a.p. 3 April 1848 aged 74, at Lisnagar. His widow, who was b. 8 March 1774, d. 12 May 1853, at Cadogan place, aged 79.

III. 1848, 3. LUDLOW (TONSON), BARON RIVERSDALE OF RATHCORMAC [I.] and BISHOP OF KILLALOE, KILFENORA, CLONFERT AND 1861. KILMACDUGAGH, br. and h., being 8th and yst. s. of the first Baron; b. 6 March 1784, at Lisnagar; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1805; consecrated Bishop as above, 1839; *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 3 April 1848. He d. unm. at the Bishop's palace, Killaloe, 12 Dec. 1861 aged 77, when the *Barony of Riversdale of Rathcormac* [I.] became extinct.⁽⁵⁾

RIVERSTON.

See "NUGENT OF RIVERSTON, co. Westmeath," Barony [I.] (*Nugent*), *cr.* 1689, by James II. after his dethronement; the 6th holder thereof becoming, in 1871, EARL OF WESTMEATH [I.]

ROBARTES OF TRURO.

Barony.

1. 1624/5. 1. RICHARD ROBARTES, of TRURO, co. Cornwall, only s. and h. of John ROBARTES, of the same, by Philip, 2d da. of John GAVERIGAN, of Gaverigan, co. Cornwall, was, v.p., Sheriff of Cornwall, and *suc.* his father 21 March 1615, being then aged 30 and upwards; *Knighted* at Whitehall, 11 Nov. 1616; *cr. a Baronet*, 3 July 1621 and was,

⁽¹⁾ See vol. iii, p. 44, note "d," sub. "Dehval," as to this being one of the nine Irish creations conferred by the Fox ministry—and see vol. vi, p. 226, note "c" sub. "Penrhyn" as to their respective ranking. His abject impotency for a peerage is set forth in his letter, 18 Feb. 1776, wherein he states that "There is not a person among the new list of Peers to be created who have [*sic.*] half my fortune" &c. [*N. and Q.* 6th S. x., 335.]

⁽²⁾ "He was one among the few instances of persons exalted to nobility, who, from the reluctance of peers to introduce them, were for a time prevented from taking their seats in the House. The cause of this backwardness is said to have proceeded from his having been the natural son of Col. Tonson, who after keeping him for a considerable time in the menial employments of his kitchen, was at last prevailed on to procure him a commission. . . . His Lordship followed the accumulating propensities of his father, the fortune is now computed at about £15,000 per annum." [*Gen. Mag.*, Dec. 1787, p. 1127.]

⁽³⁾ He was evidently not a little proud of this alliance, writing, 18 Feb. 1776, "My wife is cousin german to Lord Charlemount and niece to Mr. Bernard of the Haymarket, whose fortune is settled on her father." [*N. and Q.* 6th S. x., 335.]

⁽⁴⁾ He received £15,000 for the disfranchisement of the borough of Rathcormac after the union.

⁽⁵⁾ He devised his estates to William-Thomas-Jonas Stawell (2d s. of Col. Alcock-Stawell, of Kilbrittain Castle, co. Cork) directing that he should "take the name of Riversdale," (*sic.*). See Burke's extinct peerage, 1833, sub "Tonson."

thro' the influence of the Duke of Buckingham,^(a) *cr.* 26 Jan. 1624/5, **BARON ROBARTES OF TRURO**, co. Cornwall. He *m.* (settled, 5 Jan. 1598) Frances, da. and coheir of John Hexton, of Botreux Castle, co. Cornwall, by Jane, da. of (—) Thorne, of co. Northampton. She was *bur.* 12 Aug. 1626, at Lanhydrock, co. Cornwall. He *d.* 19 April and was *bur.* there 1 July 1634. *Inq. post mortem*, 10 Charles I.

II. 1634. 2. **JOHN (ROBARTES), BARON ROBARTES OF TRURO**, only s. and h., *b.* 1606. He was *cr.* 23 July 1679 **EARL OF RADNOR**. See "RADNOR," Earldom, *cr.* 1679; *ex.* with this title, 1757.

ROBARTES OF LANHYDROCK AND TRURO.

Barony. 1. **THOMAS JAMES AGAR-ROBARTES**, formerly **AGAR**, of Lanhydrock, co. Cornwall, only s. and h. of the Hon. Charles Bagewel AGAR (3d and yet s. of James, 1st Viscount CHILDES [I.]) by Anna Maria, da. and h. of Thomas HESTER^(b) of Mollington, co. Chester, was *b.* 18 March 1808 in London; *ed.* at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1830; having previously, by royal ltr., 30 March 1822, taken the name of *Robartes*, after that of *Agar*, on inheriting Lanhydrock and other estates of the family of Robartes; M.P. for East Cornwall (in 7 parls.), 1847-68; spec. Dep. Warden of the Stannaries, 1852-52, and was *cr.* 13 Dec. 1869 **BARON ROBARTES OF LANHYDROCK AND OF TRURO**, co. Cornwall. He *m.* 8 Jan. 1839, Juliana, da. of the Rt. Hon. Reginald Pole-Carew, of East Antony, co. Cornwall, by his second wife, Caroline Anne, da. of William Henry (LYTTELTON), 1st **BARON LYTTELTON OF FRANKLEY**. She *d.* 12 April 1881 and was *bur.* at Lanhydrock. He *d.* at 1 Dean street, Mayfair, 9 March 1882, aged 73 and was *bur.* at Lanhydrock. Will pr. April 1882 above £570,000.

II. 1882. 2. **THOMAS CHARLES (AGAR-ROBARTES), BARON ROBARTES OF LANHYDROCK AND OF TRURO**, only s. and h., *b.* 1 Jan. 1814 in Grosvenor place; *ed.* at Harrow, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.A., 1869; Barrister (Middle Temple), 1870; M.P. for East Cornwall, 1880-82; *suc. to the peerage*, 9 March 1882. He *m.* 24 April 1878, Mary, da. of Francis Henry DICKENSON, of King's Weston, co. Somerset.

Family estates. These, in 1883, consisted of 22,234 acres in Cornwall, worth £30,730 a year. *Principal Residence.* Lanhydrock, near Bodinin, co. Cornwall.

ROBERTOUN.


i.e., "DOUGLAS OF BONEKILL, PRESTOUN AND ROBERTOUN," Barony [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1703 with the DUKEDOM OF DOUGLAS [S.], which see; *ex.* 1761.

ROBERTS OF KANDAHAR AND OF WATERFORD.

Barony. 1. **FREDERICK-SLEIGH ROBERTS**, 2d s. of Gen. Sir Abraham ROBERTS, G.C.B., being only s. of his second wife, Isabella, da. of Abraham BURNBY, of Kilfeacle, co. Tipperary, was *b.* 30 Sep. 1832, in India; *ed.* at Eton, Sandhurst and Addiscombe; entered the Bengal artillery, 1851, becoming finally, 1890, a General in the army. He served thro' the Indian mutiny (at the siege and capture of Delhi, the relief of Lucknow, the operations at Cawnpore, &c.), 1857-58, receiving the *Victoria Cross*; served in the Umberia campaign, 1863; in Abyssinia, 1868 and in the Loosai campaign, 1871-72; C.B., 1872; commanded the Koorun field force in the Afghan war, 1878;

(^a) That Duke was charged in parl. (*inter alia*) with having received £10,000 for that transaction. Symonds (*Diary*, p. 56), states that Robartes "was squeezed by the Court in King James his time of £20,000: so was made a Baron."

(^b) Thomas Hunt, maternal grandfather of the grantee, was s. and h. of another Thomas Hunt, also of Mollington, by Mary Vere, only sister of Henry (Robartes), 3d Earl of Radnor, and 4th Baron Robartes of Truro, who *d.* unm. 1711.

receiving thanks of Parl.: **K.C.B.**, 1879; commanded the Cabul and Kandahar field force, at the relief of the Kandahar garrison, the capture of Cabul and the victory over Ayoub Khan, 1879-80, receiving again the thanks of Parl.: **G.C.B.**, 1880; **C.I.E.**, 1880: *cr.* a *Baronet*, 11 June 1881; *Com.* in chief of the troops in South Africa, during the insurrection of the Boers, 1881, tho' peace was concluded before his arrival there; a member of council of Madras, 1881, commanding the troops in that presidency, 1881-85; *Com.* in chief in India, 1885-93, taking command of the forces engaged in Upper Burma, 1886-87 and receiving the thanks of the Gov. Gen. in Council, **K.C.I.E.** and **G.C.I.E.**, 1887; and was *cr.* 23 Feb. 1892 **BARON ROBARTS OF KANDAHAR**,^(a) in Afghanistan, AND OF THE CITY OF WATERFORD. **G.C.S.I.** (extra), 1893. He m. 17 May 1859, Nora Henrietta, yst. da. of John Bews, Capt. 73d Foot. 

ROBSART, or ROBESSART.

ELIZABETH, *suo jure* BARONESS DOUBCHIER, having m., for a second husband, Sir LEWIS ROBESSART, **K.G.**, the said Lewis was sum. to parl. as a Baron, from 24 Feb. 1424/5 to 3 Aug. 1429. It is however presumed that these writs, tho' directed [merely] "*Lodewico Robessart*," have reference to the Barony of Bouchier and that they did not create a new dignity. See "*BOUCHIER*" Barony, *cr.* 1341/2, *sub.* the 4th holder thereof.

ROCHDALE.

See "*BYRON OF ROCHDALE*, co. Lancaster," Barony (*Byron*), *cr.* 1642.

ROCHE.

Barony by writ. THOMAS DE LA ROCHE, who had been sum. 26 Ed. I. to attend the King "*equis et armis*," at Carlisle, was sum. to parl. as a Baron (LORD ROCHE) from 29 Dec. (1299), 28 Ed. I. to 3 Nov. (1306), 34 Ed. I., his name appearing, as "*Thomas, Dominus de la Roche*" in the celebrated letter of the Barons to the Pope in 1301.^(b) He is omitted in the parl. of 8 Ed. II. but appears to have been sum. to attend that King in the Scotch wars in (1317-18), 11 Ed. II. Nothing authentic appears to be known of him or his posterity after that date.^(c)

ROCHE^(d) OF FERMOY.

i.e., "*FERMOY, or ROCHE OF FERMOY*," Viscounty [*L.*], (*Roche*) *cr.* 1361? *extinct*? 1733; see under "*FERMOY*."

ROCHESTER.

i.e., "*ROCHESTER*," Viscounty (*Carr*), *cr.* 1611; see "*SOMERSET*," Earldom, *cr.* 1613; both titles becoming *extinct* in 1645.

^(a) See vol. i, p. 79, note "a," *sub.* "*Amherst*," for instances of peerage titles taken from foreign places, at which the grantees had distinguished themselves.

^(b) See full account thereof in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809.

^(c) There is no account of him in Dugdale's *Baronage*, tho' in Dugdale's *Warwickshire* there is a Pedigree deduced from Thomas de la Roche, by which it appears that the said Thomas de la Roche left male issue, which continued for four generations (none of whom, however, were ever sum. to Parl.), when the representation vested in two coheirs, *viz.*, Elena, who m. 1st Edmund, 5th Baron Ferrers of Chartley, and, 2ndly, Philip Chetwynd; and Elizabeth, the wife of George Longville, amongst whose descendants and representatives this Barony (if the said Thomas de la Roche is identical with the individual summoned) is probably now in *abeyance*. [*Nicolas*, slightly altered by Courthope.]

^(d) In Beaton's "*Polit. Index*" (vol. iii, p. 139, edit. 1806) mention is made, under 1243, of George Roche, having been *cr.* by Henry III., "*Baron Roche of Fermoy and Coslea*" [*L.*].

Earldom

I. 1652,

1. THE HON. HENRY WILMOT, 3d but only surv. s. and h. ap.^(a) of Charles (WILMOT), 1st Viscount WILMOT of ATHLONE [I.] by his first wife Sarah, da. of (—), was b. 2 Nov. (probably in) 1612; ed. at All Souls' Coll., Oxford; M.P. for Tamworth, 1640-43; distinguished himself in the royalist cause, particularly (12 July 1643) at the battle of Roundway Down (being then Lieut.-Gen. of the Horse), and was v.p. cr. 29 June 1643, BARON WILMOT OF ADDERBURY, co. Oxford; was L. Pres. of Connaught before 1644; Gent. of the bedchamber to Charles II., when Prince of Wales, 1644-49 and when King, 1649; P.C., 1650; and having aided the escape of that King, in 1651, after the battle of Worcester, was cr. by him (when in exile), 13 Dec. 1652,^(b) EARL OF ROCHESTER. He suc. his father in the Irish peerage, as VISCOUNT WILMOT OF ATHLONE [I.], between 12 May 1643 and 2 June 1654^(c). He was Envoy to the Diet of the Empire, 1652; to the Duke of Neuburg, 1653; to the Elector of Brandenburg (with the Garter,^(d)) 1654, and to Denmark, 1655; Field Marshal, 1654 and Col. of an English Reg. of foot in Flanders, 1656-59. He m., firstly, 21 Aug. 1635, at Chelsea, France, da. of Sir George Montagu, of Clonsion, co. Dorset, by Katherine, da. of Sir Arthur Horton, of Witham, co. Somerset. She d. before 1648. He m. secondly, Anne, widow of Sir Francis Henry LEE, Bart. (who d. 13 July 1639) da. of Sir John St. John, 1st Bart., by his first wife, Anne, da. of Sir Thomas LEIGHTON. He d. at Dunkirk, 19 Feb. 1657, and was bur. at Spelsbury, Oxon, aged 45.^(e) His widow, who was b. Nov. 1614, was bur. (with both her husbands) 18 March 1696 at Spelsbury afd.^(f) Will dat. 1 June 1653 to 23 March 1692, pr. 1 Apr. 1696, by her grandson Edward Henry (LEE), EARL OF LICHFIELD.

[CHARLES WILMOT, styled Viscount WILMOT, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife.^(g) He d. abroad (at Dunkirk?) v.p. between 1652 and 1657. Admon. 27 Nov. 1660.]

II. 1657.

2. JOHN (WILMOT), EARL OF ROCHESTER and BARON WILMOT OF ADDERBURY, also VISCOUNT WILMOT OF ATHLONE [I.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., by second wife; b. 10 April 1648 at Ditchley afd., being, after his elder brother's death, styled Viscount WILMOT till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 19 Feb. 1657; mat. at Oxford (Wadham Coll.), 11 Dec. 1660; cr. M.A. (when 13 years old), 2 Sep. 1661; Volunteer with the fleet, 1665; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1666; Capt. of a Reg. of horse, 1667; sum. to parl.; 5 Oct. 1667; Keeper of Woodstock park, 1674. He m. in 1667, after having attempted^(h) her abduction, Elizabeth, da. of John MALEY, of Encombe, co. Somerset, by Unton, da. of Francis (HAWLEY), 1st BARON MALEY OF DONMORRE [I.]. He d. 26 July 1680, in his 33d year, at the Ranger's Lodge, Woodstock Park, and was bur. 17 Aug. at Spelsbury afd.⁽ⁱ⁾ Will

^(a) His elder brothers, Arthur and Charles, were both living, 23 Feb. 1628/9. See will of Sir Arthur Wilmot, Bart., of that date, pr. 16 March following.

^(b) See vol. v, p. 14, note "b," sub. "Langdale" for list of peerages made by Charles II. when in exile.

^(c) I.e., the date of the making, and that of the probate of his will.

^(d) See the list of these special missions with the Garter, vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," sub. Cathcart.

^(e) Coffin plate. His burial is not recorded in the parish register.

^(f) She probably died at St. Anne's, Soho, in the registers of which is recorded the burial of the "Countess of Rochester," 27 April 1696.

^(g) Ped. "by W. B. Greenfield, Esq.," in *Mis. Gen. et Her.*, N.S., vol. i, p. 421.

^(h) See an account of this by Pepys, 28 May 1665, who mentions, 25 Nov. 1666, that Lord Herbert, Lord Hinchinbrooke, Lord John Butler and Sir Francis Popham all endeavoured to secure this beautiful heiress whose fortune amounted to £2,500 a year. She is called *La triste héritière* by De Grammont, and has been painted by Mary Beale.

⁽ⁱ⁾ The career of this witty and profligate Earl, the writer of poems described by H. Walpole as containing "more obscenity than wit, more wit than poetry and more poetry than politeness," is thus described by Anthony A. Wood, in his notes on Spelsbury in the Rawlinson MS. "This John made a great noise in the world for his professed atheism, his lampoons and other frivolous stuff, and a greater noise after his death for his penitential departure as may be seen . . . in the life of,

dat. 22 June 1680, pr. 23 Feb. 1680/1. His widow d. suddenly of apoplexy, and was bur. 20 Aug. 1681 at Spelsbury stad. Admon., 21 Aug. 1684.

III. 1680. 3. CHARLES (WILMOT), EARL OF ROCHESTER [1652],
to and BARON WILMOT OF ADDENBURY [1643], also VISCOUNT WILMOT
1681. OF AYBLOKE, in the peerage of Ireland [1620], only s. and h., bap.
2 Jan. 1670/1, at Adderbury, being styled VISCOUNT WILMOT till he
suc. to the peerage, as above, 26 July 1680. He d. 12 Nov. and was bur. 7 Dec. 1681
at Spelsbury stad. (*) aged 30 years, when all his honours became extinct. Admon., 30
May 1682 to his grandmother, Anne, the Dow. Countess.

IV. 1682. 7. THE HON. LAURENCE HYDE, 2d s. of Edward, 1st
EARL OF CHARENCOX, by his second wife, Frances, da. of Sir Thomas
AVESBURY, Bart., was bap. 15 March 1641/2; at St. Margaret's, Westm.; M.P. for
Newport (co. Cornwall), 1660; for the Univ. of Oxford, 1661-79 and for Wotton-Bassett,
1671-81; M.A. of Oxford (by Diploma), 4 Feb. 1661; Master of the Robes, 1662-75;
Envoy to Poland, 1676; Joint Envoy to the congress of Nimwegen, 1677-78 and
Envoy to the Hague, 1678; P.C., 1679; FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Head of the
Government*), 1679-84^(b) and again, 1685-87, being cr. 24 April 1681, BARON WOTTON
BASSETT, Wils. and VISCOUNT HYDE OF KENILWORTH, co. Warwick, and
(10 months later), 29 Nov. 1682, EARL OF ROCHESTER. From Aug. 1684 till
Feb. 1684/5 he was L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL^(c) but was, at the accession of (his
br. in law) James II. to the Throne, re-appointed to the Treasury as above mentioned,
but was dismissed therefrom Dec. 1687.^(d) He was cl. K.G., 29 June and inst. 22
July 1685, and in the same year was made Postmaster Gen., as also Chancellor to the
Queen Consort; L. Lieutenant of Herts, 1687-89. In 1689, tho' he spoke in favour of
a Regency, he took the oath to the new Government; P.C., 1692; Viceroy of IRE-
LAND (as L. Lieut.), 1700-05; D.C.L. of Oxford, 7 Oct. 1700; L. PRESIDENT OF THE
COUNCIL (for the second time), 1710-11. He m. in 1665, Henrietta, 5th da. of Richard
(Howle), 1st EARL OF HUNTINGTON (EARL OF CONK [1.]) by Elizabeth, *see jure*
BARONESS CLIFFORD. She, who was one of the beauties of the period^(e) d. at Bath, in
her 32d year, 12 and was bur. 16 April 1687 in Westm. Abbey. He d. suddenly,

and by conferences had with him, by Dr. Gilbert Burnett. . . . I have been credibly
informed by knowing men that this John was begotten by Sir Allan Apsley, Ent."
He was, says Bishop Burnet (*Hist.* vol. i, p. 372), "naturally modest till the Court
corrupted him. His wit had in it a peculiar brightness to which none could ever
arrive. He gave himself up to all sorts of extravagance, and to the wildest frolics
that a wanton wit could devise. . . . He was for some years always drunk, and
was ever doing some mischief. . . . He fell into an ill habit of body, and in set
fits of sickness he had deep remorse; for he was guilty both of much injury and
of great immorality." His portrait "after Sir P. Lely," is engraved in Doyle's
"*Offic. Baronage*."

(a) The entry in the burial register is (erroneously) "John, Earl of Rochester."

(b) Though Halifax remained in office . . . the leading Ministers were now
Sunderland, Godolphin and Hyde. . . . To the public, the young statesmen were
the *Obits*, and the first Tory administration, that has, *as naming*, conducted English
affairs, seemed a jest. . . . Of the high Tory reaction during the last years of
Charles II., he [i.e. Laurence Hyde] must be regarded as the principal instrument."
[*Nat. Biogr.*]

(c) He was thus, as Lord Halifax wittily expressed it, "kicked upstairs."

(d) His bearing at a fruitless conference to convert him to the Roman Catholic faith
is supposed to have told against him. He received however, on his dismissal, an
annuity of £2,000 and another (for two lives) of £4,000.

(e) See Mrs. Jameson's "*Court Beauties of Charles II.*" Her portrait by Lely is at
Windsor. The Earl of Allesbury in his "*Memoirs*" says that, "It was commonly
said, and I believe with good grounds, that my Lady-Henrietta Hyde, afterwards
Countess of Rochester did great prejudice to her Lord, when Minister."

at his house near the Cockpit, Whitehall, 2 and was bur. 10 May 1711 in Westminster Abbey, in his 69th year.^(a) Admon., 16 May 1711.

- V. 1714, to 1753. **2. HENRY (HYDE), EARL OF ROCHESTER** [1684], Viscount HYDE OF KENILWORTH [1681] and BARON WOTTON BASSET [1681], s. and h., b. 1672; styled LORD HYDE, 1682-1711; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 2 May 1711, and by the death of his cousin, 31 March, 1724, *succ.* as EARL OF CLARENDON [1661], Viscount CONSBURY [1661] and BARON HYDE OF HINDON [1660]. He d. s.p.m.s., 10 Dec. 1758, when *all his honours* became extinct. See fuller particulars, under "CLARENDON" Earldom, cr. 1661, *sub.* the 4th Earl.

ROCHFORD.

- Barony by Writ.**
I. 1495, to 1515. **1. THOMAS (BUTLER, otherwise ORMOND), EARL OF ORMOND** [I.], who *succ.* to that title 14 Oct. 1478, was sum. as an English Baron, LORD ROCHFORD, to various Parli. held from 14 Oct. (1495), 2 Hen. VII. to 5 Feb. (1514/5), 6 Hen. VIII., by writs directed "*Thomæ Ormond de Rochford, Cher.*" He d. s.p.m., 8 Aug. 1515, aged about 90, when the *Barony fell into abeyance between his daughters and coheirs*. See fuller particulars under "ORMOND" Earldom [I.], cr. 1328, *sub.* the 7th Earl.

- Viscounty.**
I. 1525, to 1538/9. **1. SIR THOMAS BOLEYN, K.B.**, s. of Sir William BOLEYN, K.B., by Margaret, 2d and yst. da. and coheir of Thomas (BUTLER *otherwise ORMOND*), EARL OF ORMOND [I.] and Lord ROCHFORD, next above named was b. 1477, was cr. 18 June 1525, VISCOUNT ROCHFORD. He was subsequently, cr. 8 Dec. 1528, EARL OF WILTSHIRE [R.], with rem. to heirs male of his body, being at the same time cr. (or acknowledged as) EARL OF ORMOND [I.] (of which dignity he was a coheir) with rem. to his heirs. He (who was the father of **Queen Anne Boleyn**) d. s.p.m.s., 18 March 1538/9, when the *Earldom of Wiltshire* and the *Viscounty of Rochford* became extinct. See fuller particulars under "ORMOND" Earldom [I.], cr. 1328, *sub.* the 8th Earl.

- Barony by Writ.**
II. 1532/3, to 1536. **1. GEORGE BOLEYN, styled VISCOUNT ROCHFORD**, s. and h. ap. of Thomas (BOLEYN), EARL OF ORMOND [I.], EARL OF WILTSHIRE and Viscount ROCHFORD abovenamed, was sum. v.p. to parl. as a Baron, LORD ROCHFORD, by writ, 5 Jan. 1532/2 directed "*Georgio Bolen de Rochford*," thus creating a new Barony of that name.^(b) He was beheaded 17 May 1536 (two days before his sister, **Queen Anne Boleyn**) when, having been attainted, *all his honours were forfeited*. See fuller particulars of him under his Father, as above.

^(a) "The undisputed leader of the Tory party to whose highest principles in Church and State he shewed a constant and probably conscientious attachment" [Sidney's "*Diary*."] He was an effective writer and a good man of business, but was too fond of drink and used (says Roger North) to "swear like a cutter" when in a passion. According to a ballad ["Lamentable Lory," 1684],

"To those that ask boons
He swears by God's bones,

And chides them as if they came there to steal spoons."

A portrait of him "after Sir P. Lely" is engraved in Doyle's "*office, Baronage*."

^(b) His father, Earl Thomas, was, indeed, a coheir of the old Barony [1495], but the abeyance thereof had never been terminated in his favour, nor, indeed, had the said Earl any Barony in him, in which his son could v.p. be summoned.

- Viscounty.** 1. **HENRY (CAREY), BARON HUNSDON, s. and**
 IL 1621. h. of John, 3d BARON HUNSDON, s. and eventually h. male
 (tho' not h. general) of Henry, 1st BARON HUNSDON, who was
 only s. and h. of William CAREY, by Mary (sister of **Queen**
Anne Boleyn), da. and coheir of Thomas (BOLEYN), EARL OF ORMOND [i.e.]
 EARL OF WILTSHIRE and VISCOUNT ROCHFORD, abovenamed, *suc. to the peerage*,
 as above, 17 April 1617 and was cr. 6 July 1621, VISCOUNT ROCHFORD,
 being subsequently cr., 8 March 1627/8, EARL OF DOVER. He d. April
 1666.
- III. 1666, 2. **JOHN (CAREY), EARL OF DOVER [1627/8],**
 to VISCOUNT ROCHFORD [1621] and BARON HUNSDON [1559], s.
 1677. and h.; b. 1608; styled VISCOUNT ROCHFORD 1621-66; *suc.*
to the peerage, as above, April 1666. He d. a.p.m., 26 May
 1677, when the Barony of Hunsdon devolved on his cousin and heir male, but
 the Earldom of Dover and the Viscounty of Rochford became extinct.

See fuller particulars under "Dover"
 Earldom, cr. 1627/8; i. p. 1677.

- Earldom.** 1. **WILLIAM-HENRY NASSAU-DE-ZULESTEIN, s. and h. of**
 I. 1695. Frederick^(a) NASSAU-DE-ZULESTEIN, (who adopted the last name from
 his Lordship of Zulestein in the Netherlands), by Mary, da. of Sir
 William KILGHEW, Bart., was b. 1645; *suc.* his father, 12 Oct. 1672; was Envoy to
 England from the Netherlands, 1687 and 1688; Major-Gen. in the Dutch army,
 1688; accompanied the Prince of Orange into England and was naturalised, 11 May
 1689; Master of the Robes, 1689-95; Lieut. Gen., 1690, serving both in Ireland and
 Flanders and distinguishing himself at the battle of Landen, 29 July 1693. He was
 cr., 10 May 1695, BARON ENFIELD, co. Middlesex, VISCOUNT TUNBRIDGE, co.
 Kent and EARL OF ROCHFORD, co. Essex, taking his seat, 20 Feb. 1696. He was
 Col. of a Reg. of Dutch Horse Guards, 1700. He m., 28 Jan. 1681, Jane, da. of Sir
 Henry WROTH, of Dorrans in Enfield abd., by Anna, his wife. She was bap. 29
 March 1659, at Enfield. He d. at Zulestein Jan. 1708/9. Will pr. Nov. 1709.
- II. 1709. 2. **WILLIAM (NASSAU-DE-ZULESTEIN), EARL OF ROCH-**
 FORD, &c., s. and h., b. 1682; styled VISCOUNT TUNBRIDGE, 1695-
 1709; M.P. [L.] for Kilkenny, 1705-09; M.P. [H.] for Steyning, 1708-09; was a
 Volunteer in the expedition to Cadiz in 1702; was aide de camp to Marlborough and
 carried home the news of the victory at Blenheim in 1704, becoming, finally (1710),
 Brig.-General; Col. of 3d Reg. of Dragoons, 1707; *suc. to the peerage*, as above, Jan.
 1709.^(b) He d. unm., being killed, 27 July 1710, at the battle of Almenara, in
 Spain. Will pr. April 1711.
- III. 1710. 3. **FREDERICK (NASSAU-DE-ZULESTEIN), EARL OF ROCH-**
 FORD, &c., br. and h., b. 1683; a nobleman of the province of Utrecht;
suc. to the peerage, 27 July 1710, after which event he resided in England. He m.
 (Lic. London, 3 Aug. 1714), Bessy SAVAAGE, spinster, then of Ealing, co. Midx., aged
 16; illegit. da. of Richard (SAVAAGE), 4th EARL RIVERS, with consent of her mother,
 Mrs. Elizabeth COLLETON. He d. 14 June 1738 in Great Queen street, Midx., aged
 56, and was bur. at Easton, co. Suffolk. Will pr. 1738. His widow m. Rev. Philip
 CARTER and d. 1746.
- IV. 1738. 4. **WILLIAM HENRY (NASSAU-DE-ZULESTEIN), EARL OF**
 ROCHFORD, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 17 Sep. 1717; styled VISCOUNT
 TUNBRIDGE, till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 14 June 1738; ed. at Westm.; a Lord
 of the Bedchamber, 1738; Vice-Admiral of Essex, 1748; Envoy to Turin, 1749-

^(a) This Frederick (General Zulestein, slain 12 Oct. 1672), was an illegit. son of
 Henry Frederick, Prince of Orange, the grandfather to William III., of England.

^(b) "C'est un jeune seigneur qui promet beaucoup; et je ne doute point qu'il vous
 non ayez toute sort contentement et de plaisir." [Marlborough's "Despatches," i. p.
 445.]

55; (^a) Groom of the Stole, 1755-60; P.C., 1755; one of the Lord Justices (Regents) of the realm, April to Sep. 1755; Lord Lieut. of co. Essex, 1756; Ambassador to Madrid, 1763-68 and to Paris, 1768-68; High Steward of Colchester, 1764; Sec. of State for the north, 1768, and for the south, 1770-75; Master of the Trinity House, 1775; cl. and inv. **K.G.**, 3 June 1778, but never installed; Col. in the army during service, 1779. He m. May 1740, Lucy, da. of Edward Younge, of Dunsford, Wilts, sometime Bath King of Arms. She d. 9 Jan. 1773, aged 50, and was bur. at St. Osyth's, co. Essex. He d. there a.p. legit. (^b) 28 Sep. 1781, aged 64, and was bur. as afd. Will pr. Oct. 1781. (^c)

V. 1781, 5. **WILLIAM HENRY (NASSAU DE ZULMSTEIN)**, EARL OF ROCHFORD, VISCOUNT TENBRIDGE, and BARON ENFIELD, nephew and h. being 1st s. and h. of the Hon. Richard Savage NASSAU DE ZULMSTEIN, Clerk of the board of Green Cloth, by Anne, Dow. Duchess of Hamilton [S.], da. and h. of Edward Spenser, of Rendlesham, co. Suffolk, which Richard (who d. May 1780, aged 57) was 2nd s. of the 3rd Earl. He was b. 28 June 1754, at Rendlesham afd. He d. unm. 3 Sep. 1830, at the White House, in Easton, co. Suffolk, when the peerage became extinct. Will pr. Dec. 1830.

Family Estates.—These were in the neighbourhood of Easton, co. Suffolk; and of St. Osyth, co. Essex.

ROCKBARTON.

i.e. "O'GRADY OF ROCKBARTON, co. Limerick," Barony [I.] (*O'Grady*), cr. 1831, with the *VISCOUNTY OF GUILLAMORE* [I.], which see.

ROCKINGHAM.

Barony. 1. **Lewis Watson**, 1st s. and h. of Sir Edward Watson,

I. 1645. of Rockingham Castle, co. Northampton, by Anne, da. of Kenelm Digby, of Stoke Dry, co. Rutland, was bap. 14 July 1584, at Rockingham; (^d) matric. at Oxford (Mag. Coll.), 24 May 1599; knighted 19 Aug. 1602, at Grafton; M.P. for Lincoln 1614, 1621-22, and 1624-25; suc. his Father, 4 March 1616; acquired the fee of the Rockingham Castle estate, formerly held on lease from the Crown; was cr. a *Baronet* 23 June 1621; Sheriff of Northamptonshire, 1632-33; Verderer of Rockingham and Brigstock, 1638; and was, for his services to the King, cr. 29 Jan. 1644/5 (^e) **BARON ROCKINGHAM** of Rockingham, co. Northampton. His fines, as a delinquent, amounted "to a total of about £5,000." He m. firstly in 1609, Catherine, da. of Peregrine (BRETTE), LORD WILLOUGHBY DE EMSWORTH, by Mary, da. of John (VANE), EARL OF OXFORD. She d. s.p.m. in childhood, 15 Feb. 1610, and was bur. at Spilsby, co. Lincoln. M.I. He m. secondly, 3 Oct. 1629, Eleanor, sister of John, 8th EARL OF RUTLAND, da. of Sir George Manners, of Haddon Hall, co. Derby, by Grace, da. of Sir Henry Pierrepont. He d. 5 Jan. 1652/3, and was bur. at Rockingham, aged 68. (^f) Will dat. 19 Oct. 1647, pr. 14 May 1653. His widow (who survived him 28 years) d. in London, 23 Oct. and was bur. 8 Nov. 1679, at Rockingham. Will pr. 1679.

(^a) H. Walpole writes in 1749 (*Letters*, ii, 157). "His person is good and he will figure well enough as an Ambassador."

(^b) To his illegit. son, who bore the name of Nassau, he left part of his estate.

(^c) An abstract is in *Gent. Mag.*, Oct. 1781, p. 491. There is an engraving of him "after D. Dupré," in Doyle's "*Office, Baronage*."

(^d) See "Rockingham Castle and the Watsons, by C. Wise," 1891, 4to, where many interesting anecdotes about the family are recorded.

(^e) This is the last creation by Charles I. that is regularly enrolled on the patent rolls, tho' there are doquets of many later ones down to 1 Sep. 1646. See *Creations, 1483-1646*, in ap. 47th Rep. D.K. Pub. Records. See also vol. v, p. 171, note "a," sub "Lucas of Shenfield."

(^f) No less than three pictures of him, at different periods of his life, and one of his second wife (all by Michael Wright) are at Rockingham Castle.

II. 1652/3. 2. EDWARD (WATSON), BARON ROCKINGHAM, 1st and only surv. s. and h. by second wife, *hap.* 30 June 1620, at Rockingham; *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Jan. 1652/3, taking his seat in 1660. His claim to do service, as Master of the Buckhounds, at the coronation of Charles II. was not allowed. He *m.*, 13 Nov. 1651, at St. Giles' in the fields, Anne, 1st da. of Thomas (WENTWORTH), 1st EARL OF STRAFFORD (beheaded 22 May 1641), by his second wife, Arabella, da. of John (HOLLIS), EARL OF CLARE. He *d.*, 22 and was *bur.* 26 June 1689, at Rockingham, in his 59th year. Admon. 9 July 1689, and 28 Jan. 1695/6. His widow, who was *b.* 8 Oct. 1629, and who in Oct. 1695 was coheir to her h., William, 2d EARL OF STRAFFORD, was *bur.* 8 Jan. 1695/6,^(a) at Rockingham. M.I. Will pr. 1696.

III. 1689 3 and 7. LEWIS (WATSON), BARON ROCKINGHAM, 1st s. and h., *b.* 29 Dec. 1655; M.P. for Canterbury, 1681; for Higham Ferrers, 1689; *suc. to the peerage*, 22 June 1689, taking his seat, 2 Nov. following; Master of the Buckhounds, 1703-5. Having *m.*, in July 1677, Catharine, yr. of the two daughters and coheir (whose issue became sole heir) of George (SONDES), 1st EARL OF FEVERSHAM,

I. 1714. VISCOUNT SONDERS OF LEES COURT and BARON THROWLEY, all in co. Kent, by his second wife, Mary, da. of Sir William Vilett, 1st Bart., he obtained considerable estates in that county, was L. Lieut. of Kent, 1705-24; Vice Admiral of Kent, 1705; Dep. Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1705-08, and was (after the extinction of his father-in-law's titles^(b)) 19 April 1709, *et.* 19 Oct. 1714, BARON THROWLEY, and VISCOUNT SONDERS OF LEES COURT, both in co. Kent, and EARL OF ROCKINGHAM, co. Northampton, being introduced, as such, shortly afterwards. His wife *d.* 2 March 1695/6, at Rockingham, and was *bur.* there in her 38th year, having survived the Dow. Baroness but 3 months. M.I. He *d.* 19 March 1723/4, in his 68th year, and was *bur.* there. M.I.^(c) Will pr. 1724.

[EDWARD WATSON, styled VISCOUNT SONDERS, s. and h. ap., *b.* about 1667. He *m.* 29 Jan. 1708,^(d) Catharine, 1st da. and coheir of Thomas (TURTON), 4th EARL OF THURST. He *d.* v.p. of consumption, at Kenaington gravel pits, 20 March 1721/2, aged 35, and was *bur.* at Rockingham. M.I. Will dat. 11 Dec. 1719, pr. 1722. His widow, who was *b.* 24 April 1693, *d.* 13 Feb. 1733/4, aged 43, and was *bur.* at Rockingham. Will pr. 1734.]

Earldom.	} 1723/4.	2 and 4. LEWIS (WATSON), EARL OF ROCKINGHAM, &c., grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of Edward WATSON, styled VISCOUNT SONDERS, and Catharine his wife, both abovenamed. He was <i>b.</i> about 1709; was styled VISCOUNT SONDERS from (his father's death), 20 March 1721/2, till he <i>suc. to the peerage</i> , as above, 19 March 1723/4, taking his seat, 15 Jan. 1735/6; L. Lieut. of Kent, 1737-45. He <i>m.</i> , 10 April 1736, his cousin, Catharine (a fortune of £200,000), sister and coheir (1735), to Sir Henry PUNNERS, 3d and last Bart., da. of Sir Robert PUNNERS, 2d Bart., by his second wife, Arabella, da. of Lewis (WATSON), 1st EARL OF ROCKINGHAM. He <i>d.</i> s.p. 4 Nov. 1745, and was <i>bur.</i> at Rockingham. ^(e) Will pr. 1745. His widow <i>m.</i> (as his third wife), 12 June 1751, at St. Anne's, Soho, Francis (NORTH), 1st EARL OF GUILFORD (who <i>d.</i> 4 Aug. 1799, aged 86), and <i>d.</i> s.p. Dec. 1776, being <i>bur.</i> at Wroxton, Oxon. Will pr. Jan. 1767.
II.		
Barony.		
IV.		

^(a) At St. James's, Westminster, is entered the burial, 12 Jan. 1695/6, of "Lady Rockingham, w.," who most probably died in that parish and was carried thence to Rockingham.

^(b) This happened on the death of the 1st Earl of Faversham's son-in-law, on whom they had been entailed by spec. rem.

^(c) There is a portrait of him at King's Weston, and one of his wife, by Lely, at Rockingham Castle, as also one of her in the character of Diana.

^(d) In right of this match, his grandson, Edward Southwell (son of his da. Catharine, wife of the Rt. Hon. Edward Southwell), was declared, 1776, Lord Clifford, a Barony by writ, which became vested in the Earl of Thanet abovenamed.

^(e) He is spoken of by Mrs. E. Montagu in 1741 ("Letters" I. p. 206), as "The little Earl of Rockingham."

Earldom. }
III. }
Barony. } 1745.
V. }

3 and 5. **THOMAS (WATSON), EARL OF ROCKINGHAM** [1714], **VISCOUNT SOMERES OF LEES COURT** [1714], **BARON ROCKINGHAM** [1645], and **BARON THROUWLEY** [1714], also a *Baronet* [1624], only br. and h.; b. about 1715; M.P. for Canterbury, 1741-45; *suc. to the peerage*, 4 Dec. 1745; L. Lieut. of Kent, 1746. He d. ann. of the small pox, 26 Feb. 1745/6, three months after his succession, and was bur. at Rockingham. Will pr. 1746. At his death the *Earldom of Rockingham*, the *Viscounty of Someres of Lees Court*, and the *Barony of Throuwley* became extinct.^(a)

Barony. }
VI. 1745/6. }
Marquessate. }
I. 1746. }

6 and 1. **THOMAS (WATSON-WENTWORTH), EARL OF MALTON, &c.**, and **BARON ROCKINGHAM**, cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of the Hon. **THOMAS WATSON-WENTWORTH**, of Malton and Wentworth-Woodhouse, co. York (by Alice, da. of Sir Thomas PROBY, Bart.), which Thomas, who was 3d s. of Edward, the 2d Baron, and who inherited the vast estates in Yorkshire, &c., of his mother's family (that of Wentworth), took the name of Wentworth after that of Watson and d. 6 Oct. 1723. He was b. about 1690; M.P. for Malton 1715 and 1722-27 as also for co. York, 1727-28. **K.B.** 27 May 1725; was cr. 26 May 1728, **BARON MALTON**, co. York, and subsequently, 19 Nov. 1733, **BARON WATH**, co. York, **BARON HARROWDEN**, co. Northampton, **VISCOUNT HIGHAM** of Higham Ferrers, co. Northampton, and **EARL OF MALTON**, co. York; L. Lieut. of the West Riding of Yorkshire, 1733. He *suc. to the Barony of Rockingham*, as above, 26 Feb. 1745/6 and was shortly afterwards cr., 19 April 1746, **MARQUESS OF ROCKINGHAM**, co. Northampton. He m. 22 Sep. 1716, Mary, da. of Daniel (PISCAR), 6th **EARL OF WINCHILSEA**, by his second wife Anne, da. of Christopher (HATTON), 1st **VISCOUNT HATTON OF GRANTON**. He d. 14 Dec. 1750 and was bur. (with his father) in York Minster. Will pr. 1751. His widow d. 30 May 1761.

Marquessate. }
II. } 1750, }
Barony. } to }
VII. } 1782 }

2 and 7. **CHARLES (WATSON-WENTWORTH), MARQUESS OF ROCKINGHAM** [1746], **EARL OF MALTON** [1753], **VISCOUNT HIGHAM** [1753], **BARON ROCKINGHAM** [1645], **BARON MALTON** [1728], **BARON WATH** and **BARON HARROWDEN** [1753], also **EARL OF MALTON** and **BARON MALTON** [1750] in the peerage of Ireland, also a *Baronet* [1621], only s. and h.; b. 13 May 1730; styled **VISCOUNT HIGHAM**, 1733-46 and **EARL OF MALTON** 1746-50; was ed. at Westminster, and at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; and was, when under age, cr. v.p. 17 Sept. 1750 an Irish peer, as **BARON MALTON** and **EARL MALTON**, co. Wicklow (I.), but, within a few months thereof, he *suc. to the peerage* [G. R. and E.] as above, taking his seat 22 May 1751; L. Lieut. of the East and North Ridings of Yorkshire, 1751-62 and of the West Riding 1766; a Lord of the Bedchamber to Geo. II. and Geo. III., 1751-62; F.R.S., 1761; F.S.A., 1752; Vice-Admiral of Yorkshire, 1755-63 and 1776-82; el. **K.G.** 4 Feb. and inst. 6 May 1760; bearer of the sceptre with the cross at the coronation of Geo. III., 22 Sep. 1761; P.C. 1765. **FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (Prime Minister)** 1765-66 and again from March to (his death in) July 1782.^(b) He m. 26 Feb. 1752, at the house of her step-father, Sir John Ramsden, in Golden Square, St. James' Westminster, Mary, da. and

(a) He left his large estates in Northamptonshire, Leicestershire, Huntingdonshire, and Kent, to the exclusion of his sister, Catharine Southwell, and her family (see p. 385, note "a") to his cousin the Hon. Lewis Mansson, 2d son of John, 1st Baron Mansson of Burton, by Margaret, da. of Lewis (Watson), 1st Earl of Rockingham. This Lewis took the name and arms of Watson, and was cr. in 1760, Baron Someres of Lees Court, co. Kent.

(b) "A man of plain and sound understanding, unquestionable probity, great benevolence, the most liberal munificence and patriotic intentions . . . educated in the prejudices as well as in the principles of the Whig party." (Bissett's "George III.") His portrait "after Sir J. Reynolds" is engraved in Doyle's "Office, Barony," The Rockingham china (or "Pot") takes its name from having been made on his estate at Swinton, near Rotherham. The vast Wentworth estates (as also, after 1805, the Bright estates in Yorkshire) devolved on the Fitzwilliam family, descended from his eldest sister, Anne, wife of the 1st Earl Fitzwilliam of Northburgh.

h. of Thomas BRIGHT, formerly LIDDELL, of Badsworth, co. York, by Margaret, da. and h. of William NORTON, of Sawley. He d. s.p., 2 July 1782, of influenza, aged 52, and was bur. in York Minster, when all his honours became extinct. Will pr. June 1784. His widow d. 19 Dec. 1804 at Hillingdon House, near Uxbridge, and was bur. in York Minster. Her will pr. 1805.

ROCKINGHAM [Ireland].

i.e., "KINGSTON OF ROCKINGHAM, co. Roscommon," Barony [I.] (King) cr. 1764; see "KINGSTON" Earldom [I.], cr. 1768.

ROCKSAVAGE.

i.e., "ROCKSAVAGE, co. Chester" Earldom (Cholmondeley), cr. 1815 with the MARQUESSATE OF CHOLMONDELEY, which see.

RODEN OF HIGH RODING.

Earldom [I.] 1. ROBERT (JOCELYN), VISCOUNT JOCELYN [1755] and BARON NEWPORT [1743] in the peerage of Ireland, only s. and h. of Robert, 1st VISCOUNT JOCELYN and BARON NEWPORT [I.], by his first wife Charlotte, da. and coheir of Charles ANDERSON, of Worcester,

was bap. 31 July 1731; M.P. [I.] for Old Leighton, 1745-56; Auditor Gen. of the Exchequer [I.], 1750; suc. to the peerage [I.] 3 Dec. 1756 and was cr. 1 Dec. 1771 EARL OF RODEN OF HIGH RODING, co. Tipperary, being introduced on the 9th inst. He suc. in May 1778, on the death of his cousin, Sir Conyers JOCELYN, 4th Bart., to the Baronetcy [1665] and to the Hertfordshire estates of the family. He m. 11 Dec. 1752, Anne, sister and h. (1798) of James (HAMILTON), 2d EARL OF CLANBRASSILL [I.], da. of James, the 1st Earl (of the creation of 1756), by Harriet, da. of William (BENTINCK), EARL OF PORTLAND. He d. in York street, Dublin, 22 June 1797 aged 65. Will pr. 1808. His widow, who was b. May 1730, d. at Belfast 16 April 1802. (*)

II. 1797. 2. ROBERT (JOCELYN), EARL OF RODEN, &c. [I.], s. and h., b. 26 Oct. 1756, at Dundalk; styled VISCOUNT JOCELYN, 1771-97; M.P. [I.] for Dundalk (in two Parls.) 1783-97; Auditor Gen. of the Exchequer [I.]; suc. to the peerage [I.], as above, 22 June 1797; REP. PEER^(b) [I.], 1801-20; K.P., 13 Nov. 1806. He m. firstly, 5 Feb. 1788, at St. Andrew's, Dublin, Frances Theodosia, first da. of John BLIGH, Dean of Elphin, by his second wife, Frances, da. of (—) WINTHROP, of London. She d. 22 May 1802, in St. James' place. He m. secondly, 5 July 1804, at Edinburgh, Juliana Anne, yst. da. of John ORME, of Weetwood, co. Northumberland, by his first wife, Rosamond, da. and h. of James DARTON, of Weetwood aisd. He d. 29 June 1820, at Hyde Hall, Herts, aged 63. Will pr. 1820. His widow d. 23 Nov. 1856, at Bath, aged 52. Will pr. Jan. 1857.

III. 1820. 3. ROBERT (JOCELYN), EARL OF RODEN, &c. [I.], 1st s. and h., by first wife, b. 27 Oct. 1788, at Brockley park, Queen's county; styled VISCOUNT JOCELYN, 1797-1820; esl. at Harrow; M.P. for co. Louth, 1806-07 and 1810-20; P.C., 1812; Treasurer of the Household, 1812, and Vice Chamberlain thereof, 1812-21; suc. to the peerage [I.], as above, 29 June 1820; was cr. a Peer of the United Kingdom, 17 July 1821, (*) as BARON CLANBRASSILL^(d)

(a) "The Diary of Anne, Countess Dowager of Roden, 1797—1802, with Appendix of Pedigrees" was privately printed at Dublin, 1870.

(b) One of the twenty-eight elected at the time of the Union.

(c) This was one of the coronation Barmies of George IV. for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 351, note "d," sub "Conyngham."

(d) His paternal grandmother represented the Earls of Clanbrassill [I.] of the second (1756) creation. All descendants of the Earls of the former creation are extinct but the representation of that family (by descent from Archibald Hamilton, next br. of the 1st Viscount Clanbrassill [I.], who was father of the first Earl of Clanbrassill [I.] of the first (1647) creation is vested in the Marquess of Dufferin and Ava, thro' the families of Blackwood, Stevenson, and Hamilton.

OF HYDE HALL, co. Hertford. **K.P.**, 19 July 1821; (a) was sometime (b) Auditor Gen. of the Exchequer [I.]. In 1849, he was superseded at Custos Rot. of co. Louth, and as Magistrate for that county and co. Down. (c) He m. firstly, 9 Jan. 1813, Maria Frances Catharine, 2d da. of Thomas (STAPLETON), Lord LE DESCHAMPE, by Elizabeth, da. of Samuel ELIOT, of Antigua. She, who was b. 23 Sep. 1794, d. 25 Feb. 1861, in Cavendish square, aged 66. He m. secondly, 16 Aug. 1862, Clementine Janet, widow of Robert Lushington RILEY, of Scarveth, co. Down, da. of Thomas ANDREWS, of Greenknowes, in Scotland. He d. at Edinburgh, 20 March 1870. His widow living 1894.

[ROBERT JOCELYN, styled VISCOUNT JOCELYN, a. and h. ap. by first wife, b. 20 Feb. 1816, in Pall Mall; M. P. for East Lynn, 1842-54; Mil. Sec. to the Chinese Expedition; Sec. to the Board of Control, 1845-46. He m. 29 April 1831, Frances Elizabeth, 2d and yst. da. of Peter Leopold Louis Francis (COWEN), 5th EARL COWEN. He d. v.p., of cholera, 12 Aug. 1851, aged 35, at the house of Viscount Palmerston, in Carlton gardens. (d) His widow, who was b. 9 Feb. 1820, and who was extra Lady of the Bedchamber, 1867-80, and V.A., died 26 March 1880, at Cannes.]

IV. 1870. 4. ROBERT (JOCELYN), EARL OF RODEN, &c. [I.], also BARON CLANBRASSILL, grandson and h. being 1st a. and h. of Robert JOCELYN, styled VISCOUNT JOCELYN, and Frances Elizabeth, his wife, both above-named. He was b. 22 Nov. 1847, in Stanhope street, was styled VISCOUNT JOCELYN, 1851-70; ed. at Eton and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1869; sometime, 1905-71, an officer in the 1st Life Guards; suc. to the peerage [I. and U.K.] as above, 20 March 1870; a Lord in Waiting, 1874-80. He d. unm. 10 Jan. 1880, aged 32.

V. 1880. 5. JOHN STRANGE (JOCELYN), EARL OF RODEN OF HIGH RISING [1771], VISCOUNT JOCELYN [1755] and BARON NEWPORT [1749] in the peerage of Ireland, also BARON CLANBRASSILL OF HYDE HALL, also a Baronet [1665], uncle and h. male, being 2d s. of the 3d Earl, b. 5 June 1823 in Dublin; ed. at Harrow; entered the army 1842, retiring as Lieut.-Col. Scots Fusilier Guards in 1860, having served in the Crimean war. He was subsequently commandant of the 2nd Jäger corps of the British-German legion; Knight of the Legion of Honour of France and of the Medjidie of Turkey; suc. to the peerage [I. and U.K.] 10 Jan. 1880. He m. 31 July 1851, Sophia, 3d and yst. da. and coheir of John CAM (HONHOUSE), BARON BROUGHTON, by Julia Tomassina da. of George (HAY), 7th MARQUESS OF TWYNNDALE [S.]. She was b. June 1832.

Family Estates.—These, in 1853, consisted of 8,903 acres in co. Down and 4,151 acres in co. Louth, besides 1,134 in co. Essex and 408 in Herts. Total 14,596 acres, worth £13,077 a year. *Principal Residences.* Hyde Hall, near Sawbridgeworth, Herts; Tollymore Park, near Castletown, co. Down; and Dundalk House, co. Louth.

RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE.

Barony. 1. GEORGE BRYDGES RODNEY, 2d but 1st surv.

I. 1782. a. (e) of Henry, or Harry, ROPNEY of Walton-on-Thames, co. Surrey, (f) by Mary, 1st da. and coheir of Sir Henry NEWTON, Judge of the Court of Admiralty, was bap. 13 Feb. 1712 at St. Giles in the fields; entered at an early age the royal navy, in which eventually, 1778, he became

(a) One of the six extraordinary Knights made at the coronation of George IV.

(b) He received an annual pension of £2,700 for the abolition of that office.

(c) His conduct in an affray, between the members of "The Orange Society" and the Roman Catholics, was the cause. He had from his youth been an ardent Protestant and a staunch Tory and was eventually Grand Master of the Society above-named. Greville describes him ("Memoirs," vol. iii, p. 179), as "bigoted and obstinate and virtuous moreover."

(d) He was author of a book entitled "Six months in China."

(e) The eldest son was Henry Rodney, who mat. at Oxford (Ball. Coll.) 7 Dec. 1733, aged 17, and who d. unm. and v.p. 29 May 1736, aged 23, and was bur. at Walton-on-Thames.

(f) This Henry was great grandson of Sir John Rodney, of Stoke Rodneyco. Somerset (who d. 6 Aug. 1612, aged 61), by Jane, da. of Sir Henry Seymour, br. to

Admiral of the White, and in 1781 Vice-Admiral of Great Britain. He distinguished himself in the victory off Cape Finisterre, 1747; destroyed the harbour of Havre, 1759; captured Martinique from the French, 1761, which led to the cession of St. Lucia and was accordingly cr. a *Baronet* 21 Jan. 1764, being, in 1755, made Master of Greenwich Hospital. In 1772 he was Commander in Chief of the Fleet on the Jamaica station, defeating a Spanish fleet and relieving the siege of Gibraltar, for which actions he received the thanks of Parl. and was made **K.B.** (superannuated) 14 Nov. 1780. In 1781 he captured the Dutch island of St. Eustachia, but his crowning victory was the defeat of the French fleet under Count de Grasse, 12 April 1782, off the Leeward islands,^(*) for which he was cr. 19 June 1782, **BARON RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE**, co. Somerset, with an annuity of £2,000 for himself and his successors in that dignity. He had previously been M.P. for Saltash, 1751-54; for Okehampton, 1759-61; for Penfryn, 1761-68; for Northampton, 1768-74, and for Westminster, 1780-82. He m. firstly, 2 Feb. 1753, at Portland chapel, Marylebone, Jane, sister of Charles and Spencer, 7th and 8th Earls of Northampton, da. of the Hon. George Compton, by Mary, da. and h. of Sir Berkeley Ligonier, Bart. She, who was b. at Lisbon, 11 Jan. 1730, d. 28 Jan. 1757, and was bur. at Old Alesford, Hants. He m. secondly, about 1754, Henrietta, da. of John Coles, of Lisbon, merchant. He d. in London, 24 May, and was bur. 1 June 1792, at Old Alesford, in his 74th year.^(b) Mon. at St. Paul's Cathedral. His widow, who was b. in Lisbon, and with whom he had not lived for some years before his death, d. March 1829, aged 69. Will pr. 24 April 1829.

II. 1792. **2. GEORGE (RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE**, 1st s. and h. by first wife; b. 25 Dec. 1753, in the parish of St. Geo. Han. sq.; sometime Capt. 51 Foot Guards, with rank of Lieut.-Col. in the army; M.P. for Northampton, 1780-84; *succ. to the peerage*, 21 May 1792. He m. 16 April 1781, at St. Marylebone, Anne, 2d da. and coheir of the Hon. and lt. Hon. Thomas Harley, Lord Mayor of London (1767), by Anna, da. of Edward Baskerville. He d. 2 Jan. 1802, of a decline, at Kengle, near Penzance, in his 48th year, and was bur. at Old Alesford afo. Will pr. 1802. His widow, who was b. 13 May 1760, d. 15 April 1840, in her 81st year, in Harley street, and was bur. at Old Alesford. Will pr. July 1840.

III. 1802. **3. GEORGE (RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE**, 1st s. and h., b. and *bur.* 18 June 1782, at St. Geo. Han. sq.; *succ. to the peerage*, 2 Jan. 1802; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 3 May 1802; cr. M.A., 7 Dec. 1803, and D.C.L., 11 June 1834. Col. north Hants, Militia 1811-42; L.-Lieut. of Radnorshire. He m. 27 Feb. 1819, at St. James's, Westminster, Charlotte Georgiana, sister of the 1st Baron Threldgar, 2d da. of Sir Charles Girdle-Morgan, 2d Bart., by Mary Margaret, da. and h. of George Stokes. He d. a.p. 21 June 1842, in Pall Mall, aged 60, and was bur. at Old Alesford. Will pr. July 1842. His widow d. 20 Feb. 1878, at Kitley, co. Devon, aged 82.

IV. 1842. **4. THOMAS JAMES (HARLEY-RODNEY, formerly RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE**, br. and h., b. 12 June 1784, and *bur.* at St. Geo. Han. sq. By royal lic., 4 Nov. 1805, he took the name of *Harley* before that of *Rodney*. He *succ. to the peerage*, 21 June 1842. He d. unm., 30 Oct. 1843, in his 60th year, at Berrington Hall, co. Hereford, and was bur. at Eye in that county. Will pr. March 1844.

V. 1843. **5. SPENCER (RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF RODNEY STOKE**, br. and h., b. 30 May 1755, and *bur.* at St. Geo. Han. sq.; mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 20 May 1803; Fellow of All Souls' Coll., 1807-41; B.A., 1807; M.A., 1811; in Holy Orders; Rector of Elmley, co. Kent, 1805-18; *succ. to the peerage*, 30 Oct. 1843. He d. unm., 15 May 1846, aged 61, at 67 Harley street, and was bur. at Eye afo. Will pr. Aug. 1846.

Jane, Queen Consort to Hen. VIII. His father, Anthony Rodney, sometime an officer in the Horse Guards, was slain in a duel at Barcelona in 1712, being a yr. s. of George Rodney, of Lyndhurst, Hants, 2d surv. s. of Sir John above named.

(*) Commemorating this event, a fine statue of him was erected in Kingston, Jamaica.

(b) "A somewhat vain and boasting man, without any high principle, and a complete slave to women and play; but on sea he ever showed himself almost recklessly daring in seeking danger, and eminently prompt, skilful, and self-possessed when encountering it." [Lecky.] His conduct after the taking of St. Eustachia was severely and deservedly condemned.

VI. 1846. 6. ROBERT DENNET (RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF STOKES RODNEY, nephew and h. being a. and h. of the Hon. Robert Rodney, Capt. R.N., by Anne, yst. da. and coheir of Thomas DENNETT, of Luck Ashurst, co. Sussex, which Robert, last named, who d. 20 July 1826, aged 40, was 4th s. of the 3d Baron. He was b. 23 May 1820, and bap. at New Alford afores.; was sometimes an officer in the Scots Fusilier Guards; *suc. to the peerage*, 15 May 1846. He m. 3 Aug. 1850, at St. Geo. Han., sq., Sarah, yr. da. of John Storer, of the Mell, co. Louth, and of Hazely Heath, Hants, by Sarah, da. of James Monck. He d. 19 Aug. 1864, at Berrington Hall afores., aged 44. His widow d. 1 Oct. 1882, at 32 Cadogan Place.

VII. 1864. 7. GEORGE BRIDGES HARLEY DENNETT (RODNEY), BARON RODNEY OF STOKES RODNEY [1782], and a Baronet [1761], 1st s. and h. b. 28 Feb. 1857, at Berrington Hall afores.; *suc. to the peerage*, 19 Aug. 1864; sometime (1876) an officer in the 1st Life Guards and in the 1th Foot. He m. 24 Jan. 1891, at St. James' Westm., Corianda Evelyn Vere, 3d da. of Ivor Herle (GUEST), 1st Baron Wimborne, by Cornelia Henrietta Maria, da. of John (SIR) CHURCHILL, DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH. She was b. 4 July 1870.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,441 acres in Herefordshire, 1,711 in Sussex (of which, however, 555 acres are shared with Major Pipon) and 81 in Hants. Total 6,269 acres, worth £7,540 a year. *Principal Residence*, Berrington Hall, near Leominster, co. Hereford.

ROKEBY OF ARMAGH.

Barony. 7. RICHARD ROBINSON, ARCHBISHOP OF ARMAGH [1755].

I. 1777. was cr. 25 Feb. 1777, BARON ROKEBY^(a) OF ARMAGH [I.], with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to his brothers in like manner, failing whom to [his second cousin once removed] Matthew Robinson, of West Layton, in the North Riding, co. York. He was 6th s. of William ROBINSON, of ROKEBY, co. York, by Anne, da. and h. of Robert WATERS, of Cundall, in the sd. North Riding; was b. about 1708; ed. at Westm. (King's Scholar), and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; was, 13 June 1720, aged 18; B.A., 1730; M.A. 1733; B.D. and D.D., 1743; Chaplain to the Archbishop of York; Rector of Eton, co. York and Prob. of York, 1738-62; Rector of Hutton, 1742; Chaplain to the Viceroy of Ireland, 1751; Bishop of Killala, 1752-59; Bishop of Leighlin and Ferns, 1759-81; Bishop of Kildare, 1781-65; Archbishop of Armagh, 1785-93, *obtaining a Peerage* [I.] in 1777 as above ^(b) Vice-Chancellor of the Univ. of Dublin; Prelate of the newly founded order of St. Patrick, 1783; was one of the Lords' Justices [I.], 1787; *suc. his elder br.*, 18 Sep. 1785, as 2d Baronet^(c). His Grace d. unm. at Clifton, co. Gloucester, 10 Oct. 1794, aged about 86.^(d) Will pr. Nov. 1794.

^(a) The estate of Rokeby, in the North Riding of co. York (rendered famous by Sir Walter Scott's poem, called "*Rokeby*") had however been already alienated to the family of Morritt, in 1769, by Sir Thomas Robinson, Bart., in whose family it had been for 160 years.

^(b) This is one of the peerages obtained by Irish prelates for the glorification of their family, such as the Barony of Glentworth, obtained by Bishop Percy of Limerick in 1790; the Earldom of Normanton and other peerages obtained in 1795, 1800 and 1806 by Archbishop Agar of Armagh, &c. In the case of Rokeby this flagrant "job" was not even excused by parental fondness, the remainder man being but a cousin, and a very distant one, and the family estate of Rokeby having already been alienated.

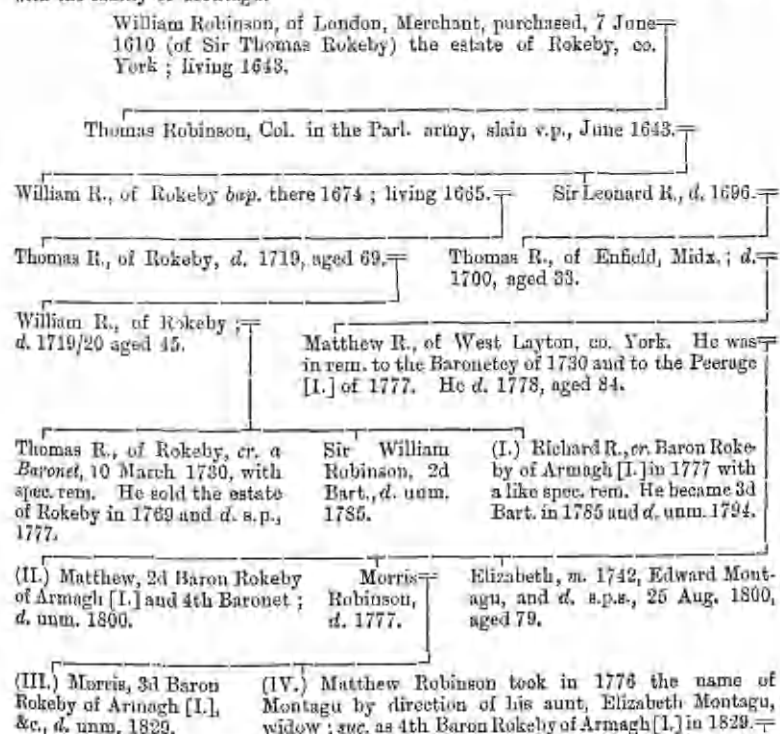
^(c) The Baronetcy had been conferred, 10 March 1730, with the *spec. rem.* to the grantee's brothers and failing them and the heirs male of their bodies, to (the grantee's second cousin once removed), Matthew Robinson, who was also subsequently (1777) placed in rem. to the Irish Barony of Rokeby of Armagh.

^(d) "To each of the Messrs. Robinson's, his nephews, his Grace has left £10,000. He has willed his seat at Rokeby Lodge, co. Louth and whatever landed property he possessed in that county to his nephew, the Rev. Archdeacon Robinson." [Ann. Reg. 1774.] These nephews were the sons of William Friend, D.D., Dean of Canterbury, (by Grace, sister of the Archbishop), the younger of whom, John Friend afterwards Robinson, was cr. a Baronet, &c. of Rokeby Hall, co. Louth, 24 Dec. 1819.

II. 1794. 2. MATTHEW (MORRIS, formerly ROBINSON), BARON ROKEBY OF ARMAGH [I.] and a Baronet [1730], cousin and h. to the above dignities,^(a) under the spec. rem. in the creations thereof. He was s. and h. of Matthew ROBINSON,^(b) of Edgeley and West Layton, co. York (the ultimate remainder man named in both of the said creations) by Elizabeth, da. of Robert DRAKE, of Cambridge, by Sarah, da. of Thomas MORRIS, of Mountmorris in Monks Horton, co. Kent. He was *bap.*, 12 April 1718, at York; *suc.* his father in Oct. 1778 (who d. aged 87), and having inherited the estate of Mountmorris also, took, previous to 1789, for sometime the name of Morris^(c) in lieu of that Robinson. He was M.P. for Canterbury, 1747-61; *suc.* to the peerage [I.] and Baronetcy, 10 Oct. 1794, on the death of the Archbishop abovenamed. He, who was well known as an eccentric character,^(d) d. unm., 30 Nov. 1800, aged 87, at Mountmorris afd. and was *bur.*, 8 Dec., at Monks Horton. Will pr. Dec. 1800.

III. 1800. 3. MORRIS (ROBINSON), BARON ROKEBY OF ARMAGH [I.], &c., nephew and h. being s. and h. of Morris ROBINSON, of the Six Clerks' office, by Jane, da. of John GREENLAND, of Lovelace in Bethersden, co.

(*) The following tabular pedigree elucidates the relationship of the grantee of the Baronetcy [1730] and of the Barony [1777] with the second and following Barons and Baronets; as also their descent from the purchaser of the estate, and their connection with the family of Montagu.



(b) This Matthew Robinson was second cousin of the 1st Baronet, as also of the 1st Baron Rokeby [I.] See tabular pedigree in note "a" above.

(c) Lodge's Peerage [I.], 1789.

(d) There is a long account of him in *Gent. Mag.*, vol. 70, pt. 2, p. 1219; as also in Burke's "Romance of the Aristocracy" (1855), vol. iii, pp. 1-7.

Kent, which Morris last named (who d. in Dublin, 17 Oct. 1777, aged 61), was next surv. br. of the late Lord. He was b. 11 July 1757, and bap. in the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn;^(a) was sometime of the middle Temple; M.P. for Boroughbridge for a few months in 1796; *suc. to the peerage* [L.], &c., 30 Nov. 1800. He d. unm.^(b) at Thornby near Leyburn, co. York, 19 April, or 10 May, 1829, aged 71. Will pr. June 1829.

IV. 1829. 4. MATTHEW (MONTAGU, formerly ROBINSON), BARON ROKBY OF ARMAGH [L.], &c., br. and h., b. 23 Nov. 1762, and bap. in the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn.^(c) He took by Royal lic. 3 June 1776, the name of *Montagu*, in lieu of that of *Robinson*, in compliance with the direction of his paternal aunt, Elizabeth,^(d) widow of Edward MONTAGU.^(e) He was M.P. for Bossiney, 1786-90; for Tregony, 1790-96, and for St. Germans, 1806 and 1807; *suc. to the peerage* [L.], 10 May 1829. He m. 9 July 1785, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Francis CHARLTON. She d. 7 March 1817. He d. at Montagu house, Portman square, 1 Sep. 1831, aged 68. Will pr. Nov. 1831.

V. 1831. 5. EDWARD (MONTAGU), BARON ROKBY OF ARMAGH [L.], &c., 1st s. and h., b. 6 July 1787; *suc. to the peerage* [L.], 1 Sep. 1831. He d. unm. at Naples, 7 April 1847 in his 60th year. Will pr. June 1847.

VI. 1847. 6. HENRY (MONTAGU), BARON ROKBY OF ARMAGH [L.], in and a Baronet [1730] eldest surv. br. and h.; b. 2 Feb. 1793, in 1833. Great Cumberland place; entered the army, 1814, in which eventually, 1860, he became General, retiring in 1877; served at Quatre Bras, and at Waterloo with the 53 Guards; *suc. to the peerage* [L.], 7 April 1847; was in command of a division in the Crimea, 1854; Knight of the legion of honour of France; Knight of the Medjidie of Turkey; K.C.B., 1856; G.C.B., 1875; Col. of the 77th Foot, 1861-75; Col. of the Fusilier Guards, 1875-83; He m. 18 Dec. 1826, Magdalen, widow of Frederick CHORT, da. of Thomas HUXLEY, Lieut.-Col. in the army. She d. very suddenly, at Nice, 7 Dec. 1868. He d. s.p.m.^(f) 25 May 1883, in his 86th year, at 7 Stratford place, Marylebone, and was bur. in the cemetery at Clewer, when his honours became extinct. Will pr. 4 Aug. 1883, over £41,000.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,835 acres in the North Riding of Yorkshire; 1,622 in Northumberland; 348 in Herts; 55 in Cambridgeshire, and 3 in Kent. Total 4,863 acres, worth £9,180 a year.^(g) *Principal Residences*, Denton Hall, near Newcastle-on-Tyne, co. Northumberland; Eryholme, co. York, and Hazelwood, near Watford, Herts.

(a) See page 391, note "c."

(b) There is mention in the "Gent. Mag." of 1811, of the death, in August 1811, of "W. K. Robinson, only son of Lord Rokeby," at Boroughbridge, aged 19.

(c) This lady, well-known in the literary and fashionable world was one of the inventors of "blue-stocking" assemblies. She was the devisee of the vast estates of her husband, who d. s.p.s. 12 May 1775. These (which were said to be then worth £7,000 a year, tho' at the time of her death, 25 Aug. 1800, in her 80th year, £10,000 a year), she settled on her nephew, Matthew Robinson as stated in the text. Montagu House, in the N. W. corner of Portman square, was erected by her in 1781, and there, every May day, she used to entertain the London chimney sweepers.

(d) By another Royal lic., six months later, 21 Dec. 1776, he was authorised to quarter the arms of Monthermer with those of Montagu.

(e) Wraxall (vol. iv, p. 377), speaks of his political career and of his "never apparently losing sight of his object" to obtain a peerage of Great Britain.

(f) His only son, Edward, b. 4 May 1835; d. unm. 3 April 1852.

(g) Of these, the estate of Denton, co. Northumberland, passed, in 1883, to Lord Henry Paulet, grandson of the late Lord Rokeby, and the estate of Eryholme, co. York, to his da. Magdalen, wife of the Hon. Gerald Valerian Wellesley, Dean of Windsor.

ROLLE OF STEVENSTONE.

Barony. I. HENRY ROLLE, of Stevenstone, in St. Giles-in-the-

I. 1747/8 Wood, Devon, s. & h. of John ROLLE,^(a) of the same, by Isabella, da. of Sir William WALTER, 2d Bart., of Saresden, Oxon, was b. 7 Nov. 1708, at Beam, in Great Torrington; mat. at Oxford (New Coll.), 19 Oct. 1725; suc. his father, 6 May 1730; was M.P. for Devon, 1730-1741, and for Barnstaple 1741-1748; D.C.L. of Oxford, 30 April 1731, and was cr. 8 Jan. 1747/8, LORD ROLLE, BARON OF STEVENSTONE, co. Devon. He d. unm. 17 Aug. 1759 in his 42d year, and was bur. at St. Giles's afd.; when the *peerage* became extinct. Will pr. 1755.

II. 1797, I. JOHN ROLLE, of Stevenstone afd., and of Bicton, to near Exeter, s. and h. of Dennis ROLLE, of Stevenstone (yzt. br. of 1842. Henry, BARON ROLLE OF STEVENSTONE abovenamed) by Anne, da. of Arthur CHICHESTER, of Stowford and Hall, co. Devon, was bap. 16 Oct. 1756, at Chittlehampton; M.P. for Devon from 1779 for many years, and was cr. 20 June 1797, BARON ROLLE OF STEVENSTONE, co. Devon.^(b) He m. firstly, 22 Feb. 1778, Judith Maria, da. and h. of Henry WALROSE, of Bovey, Devon. She d. 1 Oct. 1820, at Bicton, and was bur. there. Will pr. Nov. 1820 and May 1844. He m. secondly, 24 Sep. 1822, Louisa Barbara, 3d da. of Robert George

^(a) This John is said to have declined an Earldom offered to him by the last ministry of Queen Anne. [*Ec. inform. Hen. Dona, Rolle*," as quoted in Collins.]

^(b) A noisy politician, who, being a zealous supporter of Pitt and having opposed in 1782 Fox's India bill, acquired fame by his name forming a peg for a general satire of the Tory party, it having been adopted for the title of the well-known "*Rolliad*," which ran thro' no less than 22 editions between 1786 and 1812. This work is in the form of criticism of a supposed Heroic poem, recounting the exploits of the Rolle family from Duke Rollo of Normandy down to the M.P. for Devonshire. The title page exhibits the [supposed] arms, crest, and motto of the Family which are thus blazoned in the "*Explanation*"—"The arms are Three french Rolls, or, between two Rolls of parchment, proper, placed in form of a chevron, on a field argent. The motto is *Jouer bien votre Rôle* . . . The Crest is a half length of the Master of the Rolls, like a Lion demi-rampant, with a Roll of parchment (instead of a Phoenix's head) between his paws." The following "Extract from the Dedication of the *Rolliad*" gives a fair specimen of the jokes, which are not of the highest order.

"Illustrious Rolle! O, may thy honoured name
Roll down distinguished on the *Rolls* of fame!
Still first be found on Devon's county polls!
Still future Senates boast their future Rolles!"

Hot *Rolls* and butter break the Briton's fast,
Thy speeches yield a more sublime repast.

O'er *Rolls* of parchment antiquarians pore;
Thy mind, O Rolle, affords a richer store.

Ah! sure, while Coronets like hailstones fly,
When Peers are made—the gods alone know, why,
Thy hero's gratitude, O Rolle, to thee
A ducal diadem might well decree."

He is called "a choleric hard-bitten old Tory" in the Greville Memoirs (vol. iii. p. 107), where is recited his speech to the Lord Chancellor (Brougham) in the House of Lords, "My Lord, I wish you to know that I have the greatest contempt for you both in this House and out of it." His last appearance in public was at the Queen's coronation, 28 June 1837, when, being in his 81st year, he slipped down the steps leading to the throne; an incident commemorated in "Mr. Barney Maguire's account" thereof in the "*Ingoldsby Legends*" as under—

"But Lord Rolle was *rolling*:—'twas might-y consoling
To think his Lordship did not break his bones."

William (TREFUIS), Lord CLINTON, by Albertina Marianne, da. of John Abraham Rodolph GAULIS. He *d.* s.p. 3 April 1842,^(*) at Bicton House, in his 86th year, and was *bur.* at Bicton, when the *peerage* became *extinct*. Will *pr.* Aug. 1842. He widow, who was *b.* 29 Nov. 1796, *d.* at Bicton House, 20 Nov. 1885, aged 88, and was *bur.* at Bicton. Will *pr.* 1 Jan. 1886, above £133,000.^(*)

Family Estates.—Those of the Hon. Mark George Kerr Rollo, formerly Trefuis, which he obtained under the will of the late Lord Rollo, consisted, in 1883, of 55,592 acres in Devon, worth £47,170 a year. The rent roll of the estates in 1797 is said to have been £40,000.

ROLLESTON.

i.e., "GREY DE ROLLESTON," Barony (*North*) *cr.* 1673; *ex.* 1734; see under "NORTH DE KIRTLING" Barony, *cr.* 1554, and the 5th and 6th holders of that dignity.

ROLLO OF DUNCRUB.

Barony [S.] 1. SIR ANDREW ROLLO, of Duncrub, co. Perth, only s.

I. 1651. and h. of JAMES ROLLO, of Rollock, of the same, by Agnes, da. of Robert COLLOCK, of Balmadon, *suc.* his Father in May 1584; was *Knighted* before 25 June 1621 and 1630; M.P. [S.] for Perthshire 1621; for Clackmannanshire 1650-51; Sheriff of Perthshire, 1633, and was *cr.* 10 Jan. 1651^(*) LORD ROLLO OF DUNCRUB [S.], with rem. to his heirs male whatsoever.^(*) He was fined £10,000 under Cromwell's act of grace, 1651. He m. Catherine, 4th da. of James (DRUMMOND), 1st LORD MADERTY [S.], by Jean, da. of Sir James CHISHOLM. He was *bur.* 12 June 1659, at Dunning, co. Perth.

II. 1659. 2. JAMES (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCRUB [S.], s. and h., was *knighted* before 8 March 1642; *suc.* to the *peerage* [S.] 12 June 1659. He m. firstly Dorothea, 3d da. of John (GRAHAM), 4th EARL OF MONTROSE [S.], by Margaret, da. of William (RUTHVEN), 1st EARL OF GOWRIE [S.]. She *d.* s.p. 16 May and was *bur.* 8 June 1638, at Holyrood house. He m. secondly Mary, yst. da. of Archibald (CAMPELL), 7th EARL OF ARGYLL [S.], by his second wife, Anne, da. of Sir William CORNWALLIS. He *d.* 1669.

III. 1669. 3. ANDREW (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCRUB [S.], s. and h.; *suc.* to the *peerage* [S.] in 1669. He m. Nov. 1670, Margaret, 1st da. of John (BALFOUR), LORD BALFOUR OF BURLINGH [S.], by Isabel, da. of Sir William BALFOUR, of Pitcullo. He *d.* 1 March 1700. His widow *d.* 20 Oct. 1734, at Edinburgh.

IV. 1700. 4. ROBERT (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCRUB [S.], 2d and yst.^(*) but only *surv.* s. and h., *b.* about 1680; *suc.* to the *peerage* [S.] 1 March 1700, taking his seat 11 May 1703, and supporting the treaty for the Union. He assailed at the great council held by the Jacobite insurgents, 26 Aug. 1715, but, having surrendered, was cleared by the act of grace 1717. He m. about 1702, Mary, 1st da. of Sir Harry ROLLO, of Woodside, co. Sterling. He *d.* at Duncrub, 8 March 1758, in his 78th year. Will *pr.* 1758. His widow *d.* at Perth, 16 April 1765, in her 80th year.

(*) His date of death, as being on 3 April, was sworn to at the probate of his will, tho' the "*Annual Reg.*" and other printed works give it as 4 June.

(b) In it she leaves £100,000, as well as all her real estate, to her nephew Walter Rodolph Trefuis, who *d.* 3 Dec. 1885, aged 47, having survived her but a few days.

(c) See list of the 18 peerages (of which this was one) *cr.* by Charles II. when in exile, in vol. v, p. 14, note "b," sub "Langdale."

(d) The patent was registered in the Great Seal record by "Act and warrant" of Court of Session, 9 March 1674, the said patent "giving the family the surname of *Rollo* as they had in the beginning anciently," the orthography in the 16th century having been *Rollock* [*Riddell*, p. 292].

(e) John Rollo, Master of Rollo, his elder br., *d.* unm. and v.p., aged about 20, being murdered by Patrick Graham, of Inchbracco, 20 May 1691.

V. 1758. 5. ANDREW (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], s. and h., b. about 1703; entered the army at the age of 40, serving in the battle of Dettingen, 1743; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 8 March 1758; was in command in the expedition to Louisbourg, 1758; in the reduction of Canada, 1760, and the capture of Martinique, 1762, being then Col. in the army and Brig. General in America. He m. firstly, Catherine, 1st da. and coheir of Lord James MURRAY, of Donally (br. to John, 1st DUKE OF ARHOLL [S.]), by Anne, da. of Sir Robert MURRAY, of Cockpool. She d. at the Hotwells, Bristol, 28 July 1763. He m. secondly, 17 Feb. 1765, at Edinburgh, Elizabeth, 2d da. of James MORAY, of Abercromby, co. Perth. He d. s.p.s. (*) at Leicester, 2 June 1765, aged about 62, and was bur. at St. Margaret's in that town. M.I. His widow d. s.p., 6 May 1781, at Abercromby afd.

VI. 1765. 6. JOHN (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 2 June 1765. He m. firstly Cecilia, (b) da. of James JOHNSTON, of Edinburgh, Merchant. He m. secondly Jane, da. of Alexander WATSON, of Aberdeen, Merchant. He d. at Duncub, 26 March 1783. His widow d. s.p. at Perth, 9 April 1784.

VII. 1783. 7. JAMES (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], only s. and h. by first wife; was an officer in the Marines, serving at the taking of Pondicherry and Madilla; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 26 March 1783. He m. 4 Dec. 1785, at Edinburgh, his cousin, Mary, 1st da. of John AYTOUN, of Inchdairnie, co. Fife, by Isabel, da. of Robert (ROLLO), 4th LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], abovenamed. He d. at Duncub, 14 May 1784. His widow d. 24 April 1817.

VIII. 1784. 8. JOHN (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], s. and h., b. 23 April 1773; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 14 May 1784; entered the army, 1790, serving in the Peninsular wars, 1793-95, leaving the Service, 1796. REP. PEER [S.], 1841-46; a Director of the Commercial Bank of Scotland. He m., 12 June 1806, at Edinburgh, Agnes, da. of William GAGG, of Gayfield place, in that city. He d. at Edinburgh, 24 Dec. 1846, aged 73. Will pr. March 1848. His widow d. 3 Feb. 1855, in Stanhope street, Hyde Park.

IX. 1846. 9. WILLIAM (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], 2nd but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 28 May 1809 at Duncub Castle; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 24 Dec. 1846. He m. 21 Oct. 1834, Elizabeth, only da. of John ROGERSON, M.D., of Wamphray and Dumerieff, co. Dumfries. She d. 10 June 1836. He d. 8 Oct. 1852, aged 43, at Duncub Castle.

X. 1852. 10. JOHN ROGERSON (ROLLO), LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.], only s. and h., b. 24 Oct. 1835, in Charlotte street, Edinburgh; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 8 Oct. 1852; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1856. REP. PEER [S.], 1860-68; was cr. a Peer of the United Kingdom, 29 June 1869, as BARON DUNNING OF DUNNING AND PITCAIRNS, co. Perth. (c) He m. 15 Oct. 1857 his cousin, Agnes Bruce, 1st da. of Lieut. Col. Robert KNOX TROTTER, of Ballindean, co. Perth, by Mary, da. of John (ROLLO), 8th LORD ROLLO OF DUNCUB [S.] abovenamed.

Family Estates.—These, in 1863, consisted of 10,148 acres in Perthshire and 7,220 in Dumfriesshire. Total 17,368 acres, worth £11,462 a year. *Principal Residences.*—Duncub Castle, near Dunning, co. Perth, and Dumerieff House, co. Dumfries.

(*) John Rollo, Master of Rollo, the only child (by first wife) who survived infancy was Capt. 77th Foot and Major of Brigade to his father, and d. unm., 24 Jan. 1762, at Martinique, three years before him.

(b) She was sister of the famous "Chevalier Johnstone." See Thomson's "*Memoirs of the Jacobites*," III, 27.

(c) See vol. iii, p. 267, note "a," sub "Enniskillen," as to titles [U.K.] chosen by Scotch and Irish Peers.

ROMILLY OF BARRY.

Barony. 1. **THE RT. HON. SIR JOHN ROMILLY, Master, or**
I. 1866. Keeper, of the Rolls in chancery," was cr. 3 Jan. 1866, **BARON ROMILLY OF BARRY**, co. Glamorgan. He was second^(a) son of the well known Sir Samuel Romilly, Solicitor Gen. 1806-07,^(b) by Anne, da. of Francis Garrett, of Knill Court, co. Hereford; was b. 10 Jan. 1802; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1826; Barrister (Gray's Inn), 1827; M.P. for Bristol, 1842-35, and 1846-47; for Devonport, 1847-52; Queen's Counsel; Solicitor Gen., 1843-50, being *Knighted*, 17 May 1843; Attorney Gen., 1850-51; P.O., 1851; Master of the Rolls, 1851, till his resignation^(c) in Aug. 1873, being, in 1866, *raised to the peerage*, as above stated. He m. Oct. 1833, at St. James' Westminster, Caroline Charlotte, da. of the Rt. Rev. William Otter,^(d) Bishop of Chichester (1836-49) by Nancy Sadleir, 1st da. and eventually coheir of William Bouverie, of Ashted, co. Surrey. She d. 30 Dec. 1866, and was bur. at Kensal Green. He d. of serum on the brain, at his residence in Cromwell Road, 23 Dec. 1874, aged 72, and was bur. in Brompton Cemetery. Will pr. 6 Feb. 1875.

II. 1874. 2. **WILLIAM (ROMILLY), BARON ROMILLY OF BARRY, s.**
 and h., b. 12 April 1835; Barrister (Gray's Inn), 1861; Clerk of enrolments in Chancery; *succ. to the peerage*, 23 Dec. 1874. He m. firstly, 9 Feb. 1865, Emily Idonea Sophia, da. of Lieut.-Gen. Sir John Gaspard Le Marchant, K.C.B., G.O.M.G., by Margaret Anne, da. of the Rev. Robert Taylor. She d. 17 March 1866. He m. secondly, 6 Nov. 1872, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Helen, 1st da. of Edward Hanson Denton, of Rusholme, near Manchester. She d. a.p. 31 March 1889, at Oulton park, Cheshire. He d. 23 May 1891, aged 56, perishing in a fire at his residence, 33 Egerton gardens, Brompton.

III. 1891. 3. **JOHN GASPARD LE MARCHANT (ROMILLY), BARON ROMILLY OF BARRY**, only s. and h., by first wife, b. 1 March 1866; *succ. to the peerage*, 23 May 1891; Lieut. Coldstream Guards.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, "part shared with others," consisted of 2771 acres in Glamorganshire and Radnorshire, worth £3,535 a year. *Principal Residence*. Porthkerry, near Cowbridge, co. Glamorgan.

ROMNEY.

Earldom. 1. **THE HON. HENRY SYDNEY**, 4th and yst. s. of Robert (SYDNEY), 2d EARL OF LICHFESTER, by Dorothy, da. of Henry (Piercy), EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, was b. about 1641; Groom of the Bedchamber to the Duke of York, and Master of the Horse to the Duchess of York, 1665; Envoy to France, 1672; Master of the Robes, 1675-78; Col. of a Reg. of foot, 1678; Envoy to the Hague, 1679-81; M.P. for Bramber, 1679; for Tamworth, 1689; Gen. of the British regiments in the service of Holland, 1681. Having taken an active part in promoting the Revolution of 1688,^(a) he was made, by the new King, P.C., 1689; Gent. of the Bedchamber, 1689; Col. of the 1st Foot Guards, 1689 to 1691, and again 1693, till his death. He was cr. 9 Sep. 1689, **BARON MILTON**, co. Kent, and **VISCOUNT SYDNEY OF SHEPEY**, also in co. Kent; L.-Lieut. of Kent, 1689-92, and again 1694-1704; Vice Admiral of

(a) The eldest son, William Romilly, d. unm. 3 Oct. 1855, aged 56.

(b) He, who was well known as a Philanthropist, Jurisconsult, and Reformer, d. by his own hand, 2 Nov. 1818, aged 61.

(c) The literary world is much indebted to him for the energetic manner in which he carried out the undertaking begun by his predecessor, Lord Langdale, of rendering the valuable records under his charge more accessible.

(d) See a good ped. of Otter in "Mis. Gen. et Her.," 2d series, vol. iii, pp. 299-305.

(e) He was one of the seven, who in June 1688, invited the Prince of Orange to England. See vol. v, p. 35, note "c," sub "Leeds." Bishop Burnet remarks on him, "He was the great wheel on which the Revolution rolled," to which Swift adds, "he had not a wheel to turn a mouse." He was, writes Burnet, "of great honour and honesty, with a moderate capacity," with "none at all" writes Swift.

Kent, 1689-1702; Sec. of State, 1690; Major Gen. of all the Foot, 1691; L. Warden of the Cinque Ports, 1691-1702; one of the Lords Justices of Ireland, 1691; Viceroy of IRELAND (as Lord-Lieut.), 1692-95; Master Gen. of the Ordnance, 1693-1702, being *cr.*, 14 May 1694, EARL OF ROMNEY, co. Kent. Ranger of Greenwich Park, 1697; one of the Lords Justices (Regents) of the Realm, April to Nov. 1697, and July to Dec. 1698; (^a) Groom of the Stole, 1700-02; P.C., 1702; Lieut. Gen. of the Forces. He *d.* unim. of small pox, 8 April 1704, in his 63d year, and was *bur.* 18 at St. James' Westminster, when *all his honours became extinct*. (^b) M.L. Will pr. May 1704.

Barony. I. SIR ROBERT MARSHAM, Bart., of Cuxton, co. Kent,

I. 1716. s. and h. of Sir Robert MARSHAM, 5th Bart., of Cuxton afd., and of Bushy Hall, Herts, one of the six Clerks of the Court of Chancery, by Margaret, da. and h. of Thomas BOSVILLE, of Little Mote, in Eynsham, co. Kent, was *b.* 17 and *bap.* 19 Sep. 1685, at Bushy afd.; *mat.* at Oxford (St. John's Coll.), 9 Aug. 1701; *suc. to the Baronetcy* (*cr.* 16 Aug. 1683), on the death of his father, 25 July 1703; was M.P. for Maidstone in four Parli., 1708-16, and having been "a great stickler for the Protestant succession" (^c) was *cr.*, 22 June 1716, BARON OF ROMNEY, co. Kent, taking his seat the 25th; Lieut. Gov. of Dover Castle, 1717; F.R.S., 1723. He *m.*, 19 Aug. 1708, at the Chapel Royal, Whitehall, Elizabeth, 1st da. and coheir of Admiral Sir Cloudesley SHOVEL, by Elizabeth (relict of Sir John Nannonouqu), da. of John HILL, a Commissioner in the Navy. He *d.* 28 Nov. 1724, aged 39, in Friith street, Soho, and was *bur.* 7 Dec. at Crayford, co. Kent. Will dat. 20 Aug. 1724, pr. 13 Nov. 1725. His widow, who was *b.* 2 Nov. 1692, in Prescot street, Goodman's fields, Midx., and *bap.* 22d at St. Mary's, Whitechapel, *m.* in Sep. 1732, as his first wife, John (CAWICHART), 3d EARL OF HYNDFORD [S.], who *d.* a.p.s., 19 July 1767, in his 87th year. She, who was a Lady of the Bedchamber to the Princess of Orange, *d.* at the Hague, 17 Nov. 1750, aged 59, and was *bur.* the 30th at Crayford afd.

II. 1724. 2 ROBERT (MARSHAM), BARON ROMNEY, 2d but 1st surv. (^d) s. and h., *b.* 22 Aug. and *bap.* 2 Sep. 1717, at St. Anne's, Soho; *suc. to the peerage*, 28 Nov. 1724; *mat.* at Oxford (Ch. Ch.), 10 July 1731; D.C.L., 11 July 1733; F.R.S., 17 March 1757; Col. West Kent Militia, 1759; Pres. of the Society of Arts, 1761; F.S.A., 1 April 1762; Pres. of the Marine Society from its foundation, 1766. He *m.*, 8 June 1742, at West Farleigh, co. Kent, Priscilla, da. and h. of Charles PRY, of Old Road, in the Island of St. Kitts. She, who was *b.* in that Island, 3 Aug. 1724, *d.* 27 Feb., and was *bur.* 8 March 1771, at All Saints', Maidstone. Will pr. March 1771. He *d.* 16 Nov. 1793, in his 82d year, at the Mote, near Maidstone, (^e) and was *bur.* 26th at All Saints', afd. Will pr. Dec. 1793.

(^a) See vol. iii, p. 115, note "c," sub "Devonshire," for a list of these.

(^b) He was "the handsomest youth of his age" [Reresby's "Memoirs"] and in 1685 was "a very graceful young man" [Barnet's "Own Time"], being the "Beau Sidney" in Hamilton's "Mém. de Grammont." In 1704 he was "a tall handsome man" according to Macky ["Characters"], who adds that he "promised every body, but did for no one, which makes him the less pitied [i.e., for having been] stripped of all his appointments, but the Foot Guards, on Queen Anne's accession"; constantly, for many years, drunk once a day.

Dryden ["Essay upon Satire"] writes of him—

"Tho' all his thoughts on wine and women fall,
His are so bad, sure he ne'er thinks at all."

As to his intellectual capabilities see p. 396, note "c." His portrait by Kneller is engraved in "Doyle."

(^c) "Collins."

(^d) His elder br., Shovel Marsham, *b.* 15 Oct. 1709, *d.* young.

(^e) His portrait by Reynolds is engraved in "Doyle."

- III. 1793. *3 and 1. CHARLES (MARSHAM), BARON ROMNEY*, 2d but 1st surv. (w) s. and h., *b.* 28 Sep. and *dep.* 20 Oct. 1774, at St. Geo. Han. sq., mat. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 28 Feb. 1763; M.P. for Maidstone, 1766-1774, and for Kent 1774-1790^(*); LL.D. of Cambridge, 3 July 1769; F.R.S., 14 March 1775; Member of the Board of Agriculture, 1793; *succ. to the peerage*, 16 Nov. 1793, taking his seat, 17 Feb. 1794; L.-Lieut. of Kent, 1797-1808; entertained the King, 1 Aug. 1799, in the park of "The Mote," at a review of nearly 6,000 Kentish volunteers, and was *cr.* 22 June 1801, *VISCOUNT MARSHAM OF THE MOTE*, co. Kent, and *EARL OF ROMNEY*, being introduced 29th. He *m.* 30 Aug. 1776, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Frances, 2d da. of Charles (WYNDHAM), 2d *EARL OF EGREMONT*, by Alicia Mary, da. of George (CARPENTER), 2d *BARON CARPENTER OF KILLACKLY* [L]. She, who was *b.* 9 July, and *dep.* 5 Aug. 1755, at Petworth, co. Sussex, *d.* in Arlington street, 14 Jan. 1795, and was *bur.* 33d at All Saints', Maidstone, aged 39. He *d.* 1 March 1811, aged 86, and was *bur.* at All Saints', *afsd.* Will pr. 1811.

Earldom,

III.

Barony.

IV.

1811.

3 and 4. CHARLES (MARSHAM), EARL OF ROMNEY, &c., only s. and h., *b.* 22 Nov. 1777, and *dep.* 19 Dec. at St. Geo. Han. sq., ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1800; M.A., 1801; M.P. for Hythe, 1798-1804, for Downton, 1803-1806, and for Hythe (again), 1806-1807; *styled VISCOUNT MARSHAM*, 1801-1811; Lieut.-Col. Comm.

1st East Kent Militia, 1809; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 1 March, taking his seat, 17 June 1811. Vice President of the Society of Arts. He *m.* firstly, 9 Sep. 1806, at Stinesford, Dorset, Sophia, (s) da. and h. of William Morben PITT, of Kingeton house, Dorset, by Margaret, sister of James, 1st *BARON GAMDEN OF IVER*, 4th and yst. da. of Samuel GAMDEN, first Commissioner of the Navy. She, who was *b.* 11 Oct., and *dep.* 7 Nov. 1783, at St. Geo. Han. sq., *d.* of fever, at the Mote *afsd.*, 9 Sep. 1812, and was *bur.* 13 at All Saints', Maidstone. He *m.* secondly, 9 Feb. 1832, at Boxley, co. Kent, Mary Elizabeth, widow of George James CHOLMONDELEY, 2d and yst. da. (whose issue in 1890 became coheir) of John Thomas (TOWNSEND), 2d *VISCOUNT SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARD'S*, by his first wife, Sophia, da. of Edward (SOUTHWELL), *LORD DE CLIFFORD*. He *d.* 29 March 1845, at the Mote *afsd.*, aged 67, and was *bur.* 5 April, at All Saints', *afsd.* Will pr. May 1845. His widow, who was *b.* 6 March, and *dep.* 2 April 1794, at Chichester, co. Kent, *d.* 25 Dec. 1847, aged 53, at St. Leonard's-on-sea, and was *bur.* 1 Jan., at All Saints' *afsd.* Will pr. Feb. 1848.

Earldom,

IV.

Barony.

V.

1845.

3 and 5. CHARLES (MARSHAM), EARL OF ROMNEY, &c., 1st s. and h. by first wife; *b.* 30 July and *dep.* 1 Sep. 1808 at Watlingtonbury, co. Kent; *styled VISCOUNT MARSHAM*, 1811-1845; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1829; M.P. for West Kent, 1811-15; *succ. to the peerage*, as above, 29 March, taking his seat, 3 June 1845; President of the Marine Society. He *m.* 7 Feb. 1832, at

St. Geo. Han. sq., Margaret Harriet, 4th da. of Charles William Henry (MONTAGU-SCOTT), *DUX OF Buccleuch* [S.], by Harriet Catherine, da. of Thomas (TOWNSEND), 1st *VISCOUNT SYDNEY OF ST. LEONARD'S*. She, who was *b.* 12 June and *dep.*, 10 July 1811, at Dalkeith House, co. Dalkeith, *d.* 5 June 1846 and was *bur.* the 10th, in Trinity Churchyard, Brompton, Middx., in her 35th year. Will pr. July 1846. He *d.* of bronchitis, 3 Sep. 1874, at Folkestone, in his 67th year and was *bur.* 10th in the cemetery there.

(*) His elder br. the Hon. Robert Pym Marsham, *b.* 27 April 1743; *d.* unm. and v.p. 20 Nov. 1762.

(b) He, together with Powys (cr. Baron Lifford in 1794), took a leading part in the support of Fox in 1784. Wraxall (*Hist. Mem.*, vol. iii, p. 319), says, however that "no comparison could be made between their respective talents"; adding, also, that "Marsham was an ordinary man, cast by nature in her coarsest mould, of good intentions and plain sense, without ornament or decoration of any kind."

(c) "With a fortune of £60,000, and an estate of £12,000 a year, independent of the estates of her father." [*Gent. Mag.*, 1806.]

Earldom. } **4 and 6. CHARLES (MARSHAM), EARL OF**
V. } **ROMNEY [1801], VISCOUNT MARSHAM OF THE MOLE [1801]**
Barony. } **and BARON ROMNEY [1716], also a Baronet [1663], 1st s.**
VI. } **and h., b. 7 March and bap. 11 April 1841, at Boxley, co-**
 1874. } **Kent; styled VISCOUNT MARSHAM, 1845-1874; ed. at Eton;**
 } **matric. at Oxford (Ch. Ch.) 29 Jan. 1860; suc. to the**
 } **peerage, as above, 3 Sep. 1874, taking his seat 7 May 1875;**

Hon. Lieut. Royal Naval Artillery Volunteers, 1879; a Lord in Waiting, 1886-92.
He m. 30 July 1863 at Castle Donington, co. Leicester, Francis-Augusta-Constance-
Muir-Campbell, sister and coheir (1868) of Henry Weysford Charles Plantagenet
(RAWDON-HASTINGS), 6th MARQUESS OF HASTINGS, 4th and yst. da. of George Augustus
Francis, the 2d Marquess, by Barbara, suo jure BARONESS GREY DE RUTHYN. She
was b. (posthumous), 15 March 1844 and bap. 8 April at St. Geo., Han. sq.

[CHARLES MARSHAM styled VISCOUNT MARSHAM, 1st s. and h. ap., b.
25 Oct. 1864, in New street and bap., 15 Nov. at St. Matthew's, Spring gardens; Aide
de camp to the Gov. of Madras, 1888. He m., 12 June 1890, at St. Marks, North
Audley street, Anne Louisa, 2d da. of Sir Edward Henry SCOTT, 5th Bart. (a dignity
cr. 1821), by Eugénie, da. of Lieut. Col. Henry PACKE, of Twyford Hall, co. Norfolk.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 4,023 acres in Kent and 750 in
 Norfolk. **Total 4,923 acres worth £12,750 a year. Principal Seats.**—The Mole, near
 Maidstone, co. Kent, and Gayton Hall, near Lynn, co. Norfolk.

RONALDSHAY.

i.e., "RONALDSHAY, co. Orkney," Earldom (Dundas), cr. 1892, with the
MARQUESSATE OF ZETLAND, which see.

ROOKWOOD OF ROOKWOOD HALL AND DOWN HALL.

Barony. I. SIR HENRY JOHN SELWIN-IBBETSON, formerly

I. 1892. SELWIN, Bart., of Down Hall, co. Essex, only s. and h. of Sir John
Thomas SELWIN, formerly IBBETSON, 6th Bart. of the same, by
Isabella, da. of Gen. John LEVESON-GOWER, of Bill Hill, Berks, was
b. 26 Sep. 1826; ed. at St. John's Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1849; M.A., 1852; M.P.
for South Essex, 1865-68; for West Essex, 1868-85, and for Epping, 1885-92;
resumed the name of Ibbetson (the patronymic of his family) on his second marriage
with Lady Ibbetson, in 1867; suc. his Father in the Baronetcy (cr. 12 May 1746) on
20 March 1889; Under Sec. for the home department, 1874-78; financial Sec. to the
Treasury, 1878-80; second Church estates commissioner, 1886-92, and was cr., 15
June 1892, BARON ROOKWOOD OF ROOKWOOD HALL AND OF DOWN
HALL, both co. Essex. He m. firstly, 18 Jan. 1850, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Sarah
Elizabeth, 2d but 1st surv. da. and coheir of John Singleton (COLE), BARON LYN-
DBRIST, by his first wife, Sarah Geray, da. of Charles BRUSDEN. She, who was b. 16
March 1821, d. s.p. 25 June 1865. He m. secondly 9 July 1867, at St. James,
Westm., Eden, widow of Sir Charles Henry IBBETSON, 5th Bart., and formerly of
Perceval PERKINS, da. of George (or J. T.) THACKRAH.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,098 acres in Essex and Yorkshire,
 worth £3,090 a year. **Principal Seat.**—Down Hall, near Harlow, co. Essex.

ROOS, see Ros.

ROOS OF HAMLAKE, TRUSBUTT AND BELVOIR.

Barony. I. FRANCIS (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, who suc. to

I. 1616, that dignity in 1612, having claimed the Barony of Ros, as heir male,
was, 22 July 1616 (when that ancient Barony was adjudicated to his
to cousin the heir general), "declared to be LORD ROOS OF HAM-
1632. LAKE, and that his s. and h. should be called LORD ROOS OF
HAMLAKE, TRUSBUTT AND BELVOIR." In 1618, however, he
became heir general, and, as such, suc. to the old Barony of Ros. He d. s.p.m. 1632

when the *Barony* *cr.* in 1616 (being, presumably, one in tail male to the grantee) became extinct. See fuller particulars under "Ros" Barony, *cr.* 1264, and the 18th holder of that dignity.

ROS, ROOS,^(a) or DE ROS.

Barony in fee. 1. ROBERT DE ROS, of Hamlake otherwise Helmsley, and

I. 1264. Trusbutt in Warrre, co. York, and (*jure uxoris*) of Belvoir, ex Leicester, s. and h. of William DE ROS, of Hamlake and Trusbutt afcd., by Lucy, da. of Reginald FITZMANS, of Blewlevey in Wales, (which William was s. and h. of Robert DE ROS,^(b) one of the 25 Barons appointed to enforce the observance of *Magna Charta*, by Isabel, illegit. da. of WILLIAM THE LION, King of SCOTLAND), *suc.* his father in 1258, having previously m., before 17 May 1244, (at which date the lady was in ward to the King) Isabel, da. and h. of William DE ALMST, of Belvoir afcd., by Albreda, da. of Henry BISKET. In 1258 he was in the expedition to Scotland to assist Alexander III. [S.] against his rebellious subjects. He took a leading part with the Barons against Henry III., the Pylons Edward (afterwards Edward I.) being delivered to his custody after the battle of Lewes, 14 May 1264. He was consequently sum. as a Baron (LORD ROS, or DE ROS), by writ directed "*Robert de Ros*," 14 Dec. (1264) 49 Hen. III.^(c), to Montfort's parl. His lands were accordingly "extended" shortly afterwards, but he was allowed to compound, under the decrees of Kenilworth, in 1266, and was apparently the *Robert de Ros* who was sum. to parl. by writ 28 June (1283), 11 Ed. I.^(d) He d. 17 May 1285, and was bur. at Kirkham priory, his bowels being bur. at Belvoir priory and his heart at Croxton abbey.^(e) *Inq. post mortem*, 18 Ed. I. His widow, who was aged 52 at his death, *d.* 1301 and was bur. at Newstead, near Stamford.

II. 1285. 2. WILLIAM (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., aged 30 years at his father's death in 1285, in whose lifetime he apparently (as *William de Ros*) had been sum. to parl. (with his said father) by writ, 28 June (1283), 2 Ed. I.^(d) He was sum. 8 June (1294), 22 Ed. I., with about 60 other persons, to attend the King wherever he might be, the writ being directed "*Willielmus de Ros*"^(f) and was sum. to parl. as a Baron from 23 June (1295) 23 Ed. I., to 6 Oct. (1315), 9 Ed. II., being in 1295 sum. as "*Ros de Helmsley*" and in 1299 as "*Ros de Helmsley*" [i.e., Hamlake.]^(g) He was in 1292 one of the claimants for the crown of Scotland in right of his paternal great grandmother, Isabel, da. of King William the Lion [S.] as abovecited, which claim was dismissed on the ground of her illegitimacy. He served in the French, Welsh and Scotch wars and received a grant of the Castle of Werk-on-Tweed, forfeited by his cousin, Robert de Ros, in 1296. His

(a) Courthope evidently considers that the right name of the Barony was "Ros," and not "Ros"; see his note to the 23d holder of the dignity. Inasmuch, however, as the name, in the earlier writs of summons, is "Ros," under which form of spelling, also, the later Barons (since 1831) sit, it is here dealt with accordingly.

(b) This Robert was great-grandson of Peter, of whom Dugdale remarks "that Peter, the ancestor of this great and noble family, did originally assume his surname in the time of King Henry I. from that lordship in Holderness called *Ros*, where he then had his residence, needeth not to be doubted."

(c) This is one of the two Baronies (*viz.*, Despencer, in 1504, and Ros, Roos, or De Ros, in 1805) which have been allowed as originating under the writ of 1264, such allowances having been previous to their Lordship's reasonable decision in 1877, that no peerage can be considered as having been constituted by this writ, inasmuch as it was issued in rebellion. See vol. iii (p. 365, note "d"), *sub* "FitzJohn," and (p. 90, note "c"), *sub* "Despencer," as also p. 410 of that vol., being the "*corrigenda*" thereto.

(d) See vol. v, p. 411, notes "a" and "b," *sub* "Mowbray," as to this writ of 1283. If the writ of 1264 be rejected it is probable that the writ of 1283 would be (as in the case of Mowbray) reckoned as the origin of this Barony.

(e) Part of the monument of Croxton was removed soon after the Reformation to Bottesford, co. Leicester. The inscription thereon is given in "*Collins*."

(f) See vol. i, p. 259, note "a," *sub* "Basset de Sapote" as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to parl.

(g) "Which last [sort of] addition was frequently made to the names of these Barons in the writs of summons to parl." [Nicolson].

name as "*Will. de Ros, d'n's de Hamlat*," appears on the letter of the Barons, 1301, to the Pope, tho' he was not sum. to the parl. in which it was sealed.^(*) He was the King's Lieut. in Scotland (1307-08), 1 Ed. II., and Joint Warden of the West Marches of Scotland (1313-14), 7 Ed. II., being one of those sum. to the Coronation of that King. He m. about 1287, Mand. 1st da. and coheir of John de Vaux, of Freston, co. Lincoln. She was bur.⁽²⁾ in Pentney priory, co. Norfolk. He d. (1316-17), 10 Ed. II. and was bur. at Kirkham priory.

III. 1316-17. 3. WILLIAM (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., who served v.p. in the Scotch wars and was of full age at his Father's death in 1316-17. He was sum. to parl. from 20 Nov. (1317), 10 Ed. II. to 12 Sep. (1342), 16 Ed. III.;⁽³⁾ was in 1317, one of the Commissioners to treat with Scotland. He alienated Werk Castle to the King, tho' subsequently (2 Ed. III.), he was made Gov. thereof;⁽⁴⁾ was Sheriff of Yorkshire, 1327, and served in the French wars. He m. about 1325, Margaret, 1st da. of Bartholomew (DE BADLESHERE), LORD BADLESHERE, by Margaret, da. of Thomas DE CLARE. He d. 16 Feb. (1342/3), 17 Ed. III. and was bur. at Kirkham priory. *Ing. post mortem*, 17 Ed. III. His widow, who in 1338 was eldest of the 3 sisters and coheirs of Giles, LORD BADLESHERE, and then aged 32, attended the jubilee at Rome in 1350 and d. 18 Oct. 1363.

IV. 1342/3. 4. WILLIAM (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., aged 16 at his father's death in 1342/3. He, who was knighted in 1343, was sum. to Parl. from 25 Nov. (1350), 24 Ed. III. to 29 Nov. (1351), 25 Ed. III.; served in the French and Scotch wars, being in command at the battles of Cressy and Nevill's Cross, both in 1346, and at the siege of Calais, 1348. He m., or was contracted in marriage, to Margaret (then a young child), da. of Ralph (DE NEVILL), 2d LORD NEVILL, by Alice, sister of Hugh (AUDLEY), EARL OF GLOUCESTER. He d. s.p. on his way to the Holy Land, shortly before Michaelmas, 1352, in his 26th year, and is said to have been bur. at Braunston, co. Northampton. *Ing. post mortem*, 28 Ed. III. His widow, who was aged 11 at his death, m. 12 July 1358, at Brancepeth castle, co. Durham, as his first wife, Henry (DE PERCY), LORD PERCY, who after her death was cr. 18 July 1377, EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND, and who d. 19 Feb. 1407/8, aged 66. She d. 12 May 1372, and was bur. at Northallerton.

V. 1352. 5. THOMAS (DE ROS), LORD ROS, br. and h., aged 14, at his brother's death in 1352. He was sum. to Parl. 21 Aug. (1362), 36 Ed. III., and 3 March (1363/4), 7 Ric. II.⁽⁵⁾ He served in the French wars and obtained licence to go to the Holy Land. He m. in 1368, Margaret, Dow. Countess OF DESMOND [L], da. of Ralph (STAFFORD), EARL OF STAFFORD, by Margaret, da. and h. of Hugh (AUDLEY), EARL OF GLOUCESTER. He d. 8 June 1383, at Uffington, co. Lincoln, and was bur. in Rievaulx Abbey. *Ing. post mortem* (1384), 7 Ric. II. Will pr. at Lincoln, 19 Aug. 1384. His widow m. (as her third husband), Sir Richard BURLAY, K.G., who d. s.p. 23 May 1387, in Galicia, and was bur. in St. Paul's Cathedral, London. She d. 14 April 1415. Will dat. 25 June 1414 (directing her burial to be at Wurtre), pr. 16 May 1415.

VI. 1384. 6. JOHN (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., aged 18, at his father's death in 1384. He was sum. to Parl. from 2 Aug. (1386), 10 Ric. II. to 13 Nov. (1393), 17 Ric. II. He served in the war with France, was Joint Warden of the West Marches of Scotland (1388-89), 12 Ric. II., and a Commissioner for treating for peace with France and Scotland (1390-91), 14 Ric. II. He m. Mary, da. of Henry (DE PERCY), 3d LORD PERCY, by his second wife, Joan (to whom in 1360, she was heir), da. and h. of John OGREY. He d. s.p. at Cyprus, in Cyprus, on his way to the Holy Land, 6 Aug. 1393, and was bur. in Rievaulx Abbey. *Ing. post mortem*, 17 Ric. II. Will pr. in London, 25 Feb. 1393/4, and reg. at Lincoln. His widow d. 1394, and was bur. at Rievaulx abbd. Will, in which she calls herself, "*Dominia de Ros et de Orey*," dat. at York, 4 July, and pr. there, 24 Aug. 1394.

(*) See full account of this letter in "*Nicolas*," pp. 761-809.

(2) She is said, by Collins, not however by Douglas, to have survived him.

(3) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(4) See p. 239, note "d" sub. Percy as to "John [qy. William?] Lord Ros" being one of the Council appointed in 1326/7 to the young King, Edward III.

VII. 1393. 7. WILLIAM (DE ROS), LORD ROS, br. and h., aged 24 at his brother's death in 1393. He was sum. to parl. from 20 Nov. (1394) 18 Ric. II. to 24 Dec. (1413) 1 Hen. V. ;^(a) was **K.G.** 1403; Lord TREASURER, 29 Sep. 1403 to 15 April 1406, and one of the King's Council. He m. (Lic. Winchester, 9 April 1394) Margaret, sister of John, EARL OF ARUNDEL, da. of John (FITZ) LAN, otherwise ARUNDEL, LORD ARUNDEL, by Eleanor,^(b) *de jure* apparently, *suo jure* BARONESS MALTRAVERS. He d. at Belvoir Castle, 1 Sep. 1411, and was bur. in the priory there. Will dat. 22 Feb. 1412/3, pr. at York. His widow d. 3 July 1433, and was bur. with him.

VIII. 1414. 8. JOHN (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., aged 18, at his father's death, in 1414. He was never sum. to Parl. He distinguished himself in the war with France and had a grant of the Castle of Basqueville in Normandy in 1419. He m. Margaret, da., and, in 1424, h. of Sir Philip LE DESPENCER, *de jure*, apparently, LORD LE DESPENCER,^(c) by Elizabeth, 3d and yst. da. and coheir of Robert (Tiptot), LORD TIPTOT. He d. a.p., being slain (with his br., William), at the battle of Beaugé, 22 March 1420/1,^(d) and was bur. at Belvoir. *Inq. post mortem*, 9 Hen. V. His widow, who was aged 26, at her father's death, in 1424, m. in June 1423, Roger WERTWORTH, who in her right became of Nettlested, co. Suffolk, and who d. 21 Oct. 1452. She, who was a benefactress to Queen's Coll., Cambridge, d. 20 April 1478. *Esch.*, 13 Ed. IV. Will dat. 30 Aug. 1477, pr. 28 May 1478.

IX. 1420/1. 9. THOMAS (DE ROS), LORD ROS, next surv. br. and h., aged 14 at the death of his brother in 1420/1. He served in the war with France and was knighted by Henry VI. at Leicester, at Whitsuntide 1425. He was present in the Parl. of 1425^(e) and was sum. to Parl. 12 July and 3 Aug. (1429), 7 Hen. VI.^(a) He m. Eleanor, da. of Richard (BEAUCHAMP), EARL OF WARWICK, by his first wife, Elizabeth, *de jure*, *suo jure* BARONESS Lisle. He d. 18 Aug. 1431, and was bur. at Belvoir. *Inq. post mortem*, 9 Hen. VI. His widow, who was h. at Wedgecock, co. Warwick, 1407, m., in 1435, Edmund (BEAUFORT), DUKE OF SOMERSET (ao cr. 1448) who was slain at the battle of St. Albans, 23 May 1455. She m. thirdly, Walter RODESLEY, who was bur. at Croyland, co. Lincoln. She d. 6 March 1467. *Esch.*, 7 Ed. IV.

X. 1431, 10. THOMAS (DE ROS), LORD ROS, s. and h., b. 9 to Sep. 1427, *suc.* his father when but 4 years of age in 1431, and had 1461. livery of his land when aged 18. He was sum. to parl. from 2 Jan. (1448/9), 27 Hen. VI. to 30 July (1460), 38 Hen. VI.^(a) and, being a zealous Lancastrian, was attainted, 4 Nov. 1461, by the parl. of 1 Edward IV., whereby his *peerage* became forfeited.^(f) He m. about 1440, Philippa, sister of John, 1st EARL OF WORCESTER, da. of John (TIPTOT) LORD TIPTOT, by his second wife, Joyce, da. and coheir of Edward (CHERLETON), LORD CHERLETON, feudal Lord of Powis. He was beheaded, 17 May 1461 (after the battle of Hexham on the 15th) at Newcastle on Tyne.^(g) His widow m. Thomas WINGFIELD before 1479, who d. 1472. She m., thirdly, Edward GRIMSTON, and was living 12 Aug. 1485,^(h) when she was coheir to her nephew, Edward, 2d Earl of Worcester.

(a) There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

(b) This Eleanor was, at that date (1394), second wife of Reginald (Cobham), Lord Cobham de Sterborough, who d. 6 July 1403. See "*Top. and Gen.*," vol. II, p. 6.

(c) See "*Coll. Top. and Gen.*," vol. VII, p. 263, for pedigree of Le Despencer.

(d) See vol. I, p. 25, note "h," sub "Angus," as to the English nobles there slain.

(e) "He sat in the Parliament of 1425 '*infra statum existent*' though called by mistake John de Ros; his being under age accounts for his not having been summoned." [Courthope.]

(f) Belvoir Castle, which was held against the Yorkist party, was taken by Lord Hastings, to whom it had been granted and by whom it was utterly dismantled. It so continued till, temp. Hen. VIII., when the then Earl of Rutland "made it fairer than ever it was." [Leland's *Itin.*, vol. I, p. 114.]

(g) "*Three fifteenth century chronicles.*" [Camden Soc.]

(h) Dugdale, sub "Tiptot."

XI. 1485, 11. EDMUND DE ROS, s. and h., *b.* 1446; joined the to insurrection against Edward IV. in May 1464. In 1485 he obtained 1508. the reversal of his father's attainder,^(a) becoming thus Lord Ros or Roos but was never sum. to Parl. In 1492, by an act of Parl., "the guiding and governance of this Edmund, Lord Ros, and his estates, the said Edmund not being of sufficient discretion to guide himself and his livelihood," was vested in Sir Thomas Lovell who had m. one of his sisters. He resided at the manor house of Klafages, in Enfield, co. Midx., and d. unm., 15 Oct. 1508, being bur. (with his maternal grandmother, Joyce, the Lady Tiptoft), on the 28th at Enfield. M.I. At his death the Barony probably^(b) fell into abeyance.

XII. 1512, 12. SIR GEORGE MANNERS, of Belvoir and Halmesley, *otherwise* Hamlake, afcd., nephew and heir, or coheir,^(b) being s. and h. of Sir Robert MANNERS, of Etal, co. Northumberland, by Eleanor (d. 1487, aged 33), the only child that left issue of Thomas (DE ROS), 10th Lord Ros, above-named,^(c) *b.* about 1470; was in the expedition to Scotland in 1497 where he was knighted by the Earl of Surrey. He also served in France at the siege of Tournay where he fell sick and died. He appears after (even if not before) the death in 1502 of his maternal uncle above-named to have been styled LORD ROS or ROOS, and altho' no evidence remains of his having been sum. to Parl. as such, there exists a signed Bill, dated 1512, directing the Archbishop of Canterbury to issue a writ to him as "Lord Ros."^(d) He m., about 1490, Anne, da. and h. of Sir Thomas ST. LOREN, by Anne, Dow. Duchess of Exeter, sister of Edward IV., da. of Richard (PLANTAGENET), Duke of York. He d. in France (as afcd.), 27 Oct. 1513, and was bur. at St. George's chapel, Windsor. M.I.^(e) Will dat. 25 Oct. 1513, in which he styles himself "George Manners, Knight, Lord Ros," pr. 1513.^(f) His widow d. 21 May 1526, and was bur. with him. Will pr. 1526.

XIII. 1513. 13. THOMAS (MANNERS), LORD ROS or ROOS, s. and h., *b.* before 1492; *suc. to the peerage*, 23 Oct. 1513, and was sum. to Parl. 12 Nov. (1515), 14 Hen. VIII.,^(g) by writ directed "Thomas, Manners de Rosse, Chevr.," and again 15 April (1523), 14 Hen. VIII. K.G., 21 April 1525, being *cr.* EARL OF RUTLAND 18 June 1525. He d. 20 Sep. 1543.

XIV. 1543, 14. HENRY (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, and Lord Ros, or ROOS, s. and h., *b.* before 1526; styled Lord Ros, 1513 to 1543, when he *suc. to the peerage* as above; K.G., 23 April 1559; d. 17 Sep. 1563.

See fuller particulars under "Rutland," *Earldom*, *cr.* 1526.

^(a) See vol. III, p. 106, note "a," *sub* "Devon," as to these restorations.

^(b) The question turns on the date of death of Dame Isabel Lovell (sister of the late Lord), who d. s.p. before (1524-25), 16 Hen. VIII., at which date her great nephew, Thomas (Manners), Lord Ros (afterwards Earl of Rutland), had livery of her lands. [Collins's "Precedents," p. 315.] If she was living after Oct. 1508 she would have been one of the two *coheirs* of the Barony but, if otherwise, the *sole* heir would have been her nephew, George Manners. She is not mentioned in the will of her 3d and last husband, Sir Thomas Lovell, K.G., dat. 10 Dec. 1522, and pr. 26 Sep. 1523. The late Lord appears to have had a br. named John and two sisters, Margaret and Joan (all three of whom are presumed to have d. s.p., their names being omitted in the claim to the Barony in 1808) besides two other sisters, (1) Isabel Lovell above-named, and (2) Eleanor Manners, mother of the said George Manners, and ancestress of the future Lords.

^(c) The *lic.* 13 June 1469, for this Sir Robert Manners to marry at Wressell, "Eleanor Rosse, damicella of John, Earl of Westmarland," is in "Test. Ebor.," vol. III, p. 340. [Surtees Soc.]

^(d) *Ex. inform.* (Oct. 1892) J. Horace Round.

^(e) His peerage is acknowledged both in his will and on his monument, which last is inscribed, "Here lyeth buried George Manners, Knight, Lord Ros." In Weaver's "Funeral Monuments" it is, however, stated that he was bur. in the priory of Holywell near Shoreditch.

^(f) By this writ any abeyance of the Barony, supposing it to have been in abeyance between himself and his great aunt, Isabel Lovell (see note "b" above) was termi-

XV. 1563. 15. EDWARD (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, and
 Lord Ros, or Roos, s. and h. b. 1549 and styled Lord
 Roos till he *suc. to the peerage* as above, 17 Sep. 1563. **K.G.**, 23 April 1584.
 He *d. s.p.m.*, 14 April 1587, being *suc.* in the Earldom of Rutland and the
 greater part of the family estates (mostly derived from the family of De Ros)
 by his br. and heir male, but in the Barony of Ros by his da., the heir general,
 as under.

See father, particularly
 under
 Rutland, co. 1563.

XVI. 1587. 16. ELIZABETH, *suo jure*, BARONESS ROS or ROOS,
 da. and h. aged 11 years and 4 months at her father's death, 14 April
 1587, when she *suc. to that Barony*. She *m.* as his first wife, Jan. 1588, William
 Cecil, at that time s. and h. ap. of Sir Thomas Cecil, the s. and h. ap. of William,
 1st Baron Burghley. She *d.* 11 May 1591, in her 16th year, at the house
 of her grandfather, Sir Thomas Hildcroft, in Tower Street, Aldbroughs Barking,
 London, and was bur. 19th in Westminster Abbey. Admon. 3 May 1591. Her husband,
 who was styled Lord Rothesay from 1605 till he *suc.* his father as 2d Earl of
 Essex, in 1622/3, *d. s.p.m.*, 6 July 1649, aged 74, and was bur. at Westminster Abbey.

XVII. 1591. 17. WILLIAM (CECIL), LORD ROS or ROOS, only
 child and heir of his mother; *b.* 1590; *suc. to the peerage*, on her
 death, 11 May 1591; was sent on an embassy to Spain, in 1611. The ancient Barony
 of "Ros" was conferred to him as heir general, 22 July 1616, against the claim of
 the Earl of Rutland as heir male of the late Baron; the said heir male being at
 the same day, "Lord Roos of Hamlake."^(s) He *m.* 13 Feb. 1615/6, Anne (often
 misnamed Elizabeth), da. of Sir Thomas Lake, of Canons in Edgware, co. Mdx., Sec.
 of State, by Mary, da. and h. of Sir William Ryner, sometime (1600) L. Mayor of
 London. He *d.* "a Puer" at Naples, s.p. and v.p. 27 June 1618.⁽⁴⁾ Admon. 27
 July 1618, 18 March 1630/1, and 20 July 1641. His widow *m.* George Rodney, who
 survived her, and *d.* 1630, aged 80, being bur. at Stoke Rodney, co. Somerset. M.L.

XVIII. 1618. 18. FRANCIS (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, LORD
 ROS or ROOS, &c., cousin and h., being br. and h. of Roger, 5th Earl
 of Rutland, both being sons of John, 4th Earl of Rutland (*d.* 1582), who was br.
 and h. male of Edward, 3d Earl of Rutland, and 13th Lord Ros or Roos, which Edward
d. s.p.m. in 1587 as above-stated. He was *b.* 1578; *suc.* his br., as Earl of Rutland,
 26 June 1612; and having unsuccessfully claimed^(a) the ancient Barony of Ros or
 Roos as above-stated, was, at the date of the above-mentioned decision against him, 22
 July 1618, "declared to be," (in compensation) "LORD ROOS OF HAMLAKE,
 whose son and heir should be called LORD ROOS OF HAMLAKE, TRUBBUTT
 AND BELVOIR";^(c) on 27 June 1618, however, he *suc. to the ancient Barony of*

noted. See vol. ii, p. 302, note "b," sub "Clifton," as to the doctrine of dignities by
 writ descending to and thro' heirs female.

(a) The claim of the Earl of Rutland to the old Barony was not only "upon the
 ground that the Earldom had attracted the Barony, but chiefly on account of his being
 seized of the manor of Hamlake by the tenure of which the family of Roos had been
 anciently Barons of the realm, contending that they were summoned in respect of
 their seisin of that territory, which was held *per servitium militare*, viz., *sub feodo*
integro and [that he, the said Earl] being then seized of the same was [consequently]
 entitled to the dignity. The decision of the House was [however] against this argu-
 ment and the Barony was given to the heir general." [Sir C. G. Young's "Barons by
 tenure."] See also an able article on "The Peerage" in the "Quarterly Review" for
 Oct. 1893 (pp. 406-407), commenting upon this doctrine of "attraction" as also upon
 the division of the dignities effected in the cases of Dacre (1473); Abergavenny
 (1604); Roos (1615); and Offley [L.] in 1620.

(b) His father in law, Sir Thomas Lake, writes of him, 27 Nov. 1617, as having
 "so unsettled and unconstant a brain." [*Forbes papers*, pub. by the Camden Soc.]

(c) See "Creations, 1483-1646" in app. 47th Rep. D. K. Phil. Records. It is to be
 noted that Belvoir, Hamlake (otherwise Helmsley), and not improbably Trubbutt, were
 then in the possession of the family of Manners, who, ever since their acquisition
 of the large estates of the family of de Ros in 1469 from the heiress of the Lords Ros,
 have retained the chief part of them in the male line, to the exclusion of the
 representatives of that ancient Barony.

Ros, by the death of his cousin the late Baron. He *d.* a.p.m. 17 Dec. 1632, aged 42, being *suc.* in the Earldom of Rutland and most of the family estates by his br. and h. *male*, but in the Barony of Ros or Roos by his da and h., the heir *general* as under. See fuller particulars of him under "RUTLAND" Earldom, *cr.* 1525, *sub* the 6th Earl.

[HENRY MANNERS, *styled* LORD ROOS, s. and h. ap. by second wife, *d.* in childhood v.p. from (as it was alleged) witchcraft,⁽⁴⁾ about 1618.]

[FRANCIS MANNERS, *styled* LORD ROOS, 2d and yst., but only surv. s. and h. ap. by second wife, *d.* in childhood v.p. from (as it was alleged) witchcraft,⁽⁴⁾ 5, and was removed, 6 March 1619/20 from St. Martin's in the fields to be bur. the 7th in Westm. Abbey.]

XIX. 1632. 19. KATHARINE, *suo jure*, BARONESS ROS,⁽⁵⁾ Dow.

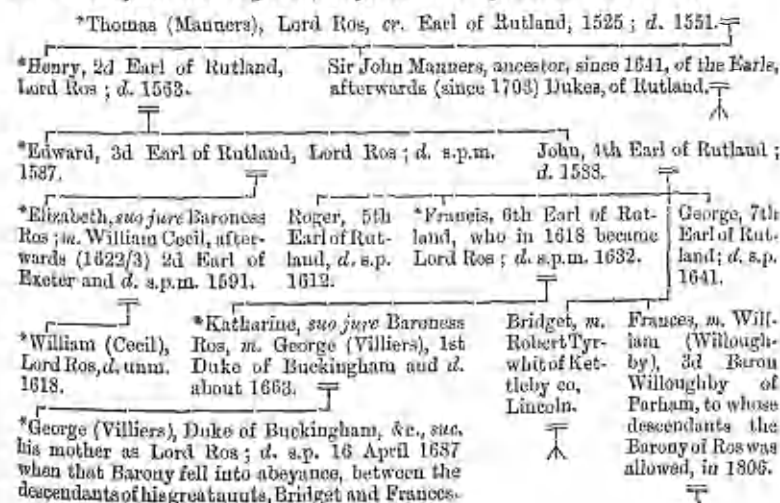
DUCHESS OF BUCKINGHAM, etc., only surv. da. and h. by first wife, Frances, da. and coheir of Sir Henry KNYVETT, m. 16 May 1620, George (VILLIERS), 1st DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM (so *cr.* 18 May 1628), who was assassinated 23 Aug. 1628, aged 36. See fuller particulars of him under "BUCKINGHAM." She, who *suc.* to the Barony of Ros 17 Dec. 1632, m. secondly (as his first wife) in April 1635, Randal (MAC DONNELL), MARQUESS OF ANTRIM [L] (so *cr.* 26 Jan. 1644/5), who *d.* s.p. 3 Feb. 1632. See fuller particulars of him under "ANTRIM." She *d.* before 1663. Admon. 29 Nov. 1663, as "Katharine, Duchess Dow. of Buckingham, Marchioness of Antrim, late of the kingdom of Ireland" to her said husband.

XX. 1663. 20. GEORGE (VILLIERS), DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, etc., to and LORD ROS⁽⁶⁾, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 30 Jan. 1627/8; 1687. *suc.* his father (a few months later) 23 Aug. 1628 as DUKK OF BUCKINGHAM, etc. He *suc.* his mother, in or before 1663, as LORD ROS, to which Barony his right was admitted 5 Feb. 1687. He inherited the estate of

⁽⁴⁾ Margaret and Philippe Flower were executed 11 March 1619, for the same. [Collins *sub* "Rutland," quoting "Nichols, p. 49."]

⁽⁵⁾ The style of Lord Ros, or Roos, continued to be still used (wrongfully) by the Earls of Rutland, as, indeed, it was until a much later period, and the well-known divorce of John Manners, afterwards (1679) 9th Earl of Rutland, and subsequently (1703) 1st Duke of Rutland, was granted to him in 1669 under the designation of Lord Roos, to which he was not entitled.

⁽⁶⁾ The somewhat involved devolution of the Barony of Ros from 1551 to 1687 is illustrated by the following table, its possessors being marked with an asterisk *

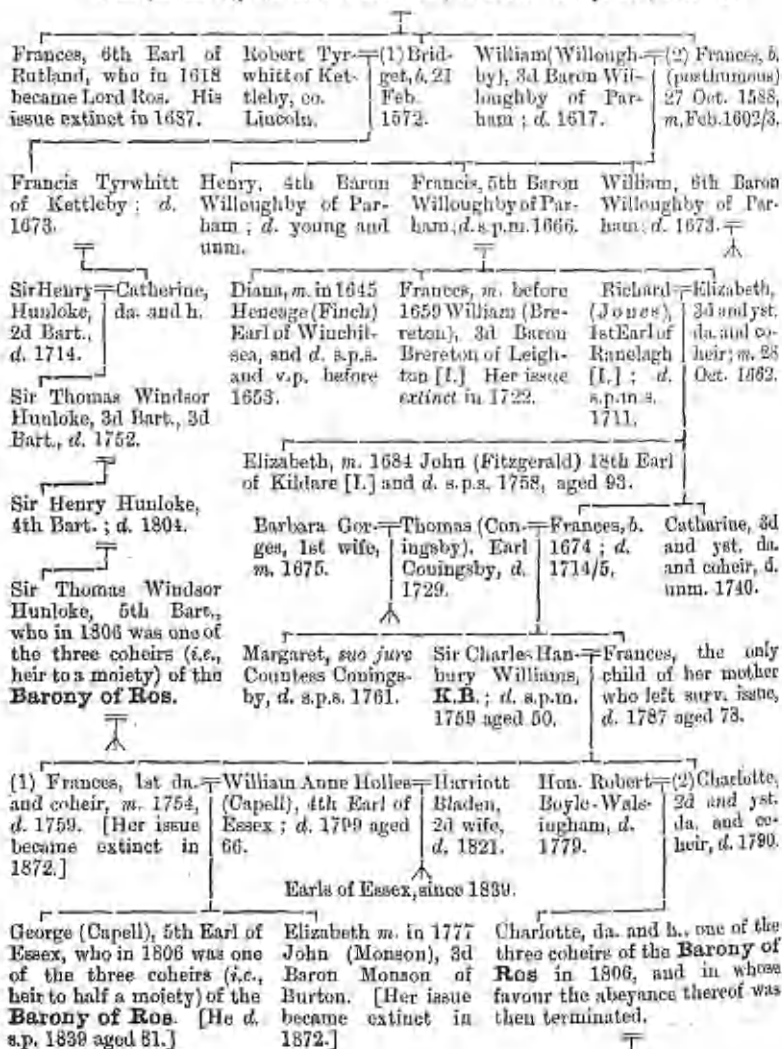


Helmesley, otherwise Hamlake, and other of the Yorkshire estates of the family of de

(a) The coheirs were among the descendants of his two great aunts (daughters of the 4th Earl) the only sisters of his maternal grandfather, (Francis, 6th Earl of Rutland, Lord Ros), from whom issue was remaining viz (1) Bridget, *b.* 21 Feb. 1572, *m.* Robert Tyrwhitt of Kettleby, and (2) Frances, *b.* (posthumous) 27 Oct. 1588; *m.* William (Willoughby) 3rd Baron Willoughby of Parham.

(b) She represented a 4th of the Barony, being the junior of the two coheirs, of Frances, the younger of the two sisters, whose issue represented the same. The other coheir of the said Frances, was George (Capell), Earl of Essex, while the sole heir to Bridget, the elder sister, was Sir Thomas Windsor Hunloke, 5th Bart., who thus represented a whole moiety of the Barony. The pedigree in 1806, when her claim was allowed, stood thus—

John (Manners), 4th Earl of Rutland; *d.* 1588. See p. 405, note "c."



Ros. He *d. s.p. legiti.* 16 April 1687 aged 59, when the *Dukedom of Buckingham*, etc. became extinct, but the *Barony of Ros* fell into abeyance.^(a) See fuller particulars of him under "BOCKINGHAM."

XI. 1806. 27. CHARLOTTE FITZGERALD, *born* BOYLE, wife of Lord Henry FITZGERALD (3d s. of James, 1st Duke of LINCOLN [1.]), da. and h. of the Hon. Robert BOYLE, afterwards BOYLE-WALSINGHAM (5th s. of Henry, 1st Earl of SHARRS [1.]) by Charlotte, 2d and yet da. and coheir of Sir Charles Hanbury WILLIAMS, K.B., by Frances, yet. da. of Thomas (UNDERSEY), Earl of CROSBY and the only child that had surv. issue, of his second wife, Frances, da. (whose name became sole heir) of Richard (JONES), Earl of RAGLAN [1.], by Elizabeth, da. (whose issue became sole heir) of Francis (WILLOUGHBY), 5th Baron WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of William, 3d Baron WILLOUGHBY OF PARHAM, by Frances, yet. sister of last whose issue (in 1687) became heir to, Francis (MANNERS), 6th Earl of RUTLAND, Lord Ros, who *d. s.p.m.* in 1632. She was b. in Portugal street, May fair, 24 May 1769, and *bur.* 18 June, in South Andley street chapel; *m.* (spec. lic.), in Stratford place, Marylebone, 3 Aug. 1791, the said Lord Henry FITZGERALD. Her petition for the Barony of Ros or ROOS, as a coheir thereof, being favourably reported upon by the House of Lords, 7 May 1806,^(b) the abeyance thereof was terminated^(c) on the 9th in her favour, and she thus became *suo jure*, BARONESS ROS or ROOS.^(d) By royal lic. 6 Oct. following, she and her issue took the name of *De Ros* after that of *Fitzgerald*. Her husband, who was b. 30 July 1761, *d.* at Boyle farm in Thames Ditton, Surrey, 9 July 1829, being *bur.* at St. John's, Paddington. Will pr. Jan. 1830, May 1832, and Feb. 1851. She *d.* in Stratford place, 9 Jan. 1831, aged 61, and was *bur.* at St. John's, Paddington. Will pr. Feb. 1831.

XXII. 1831. 22. HENRY WILLIAM (FITZGERALD-DE-ROS, formerly FITZGERALD), LORD DE ROS, 1st s. and h., b. 13 June 1793; took the name of *De Ros*, in addition to *Fitzgerald* by royal lic. 6 Oct. 1806; M.P. for West Lons, 1816-18; *suc. to the peerage*, 9 Jan. 1831, taking his seat under the name of *De Ros*^(e) shortly afterwards.^(f) He *d. unm.* in his villa in Grove road, St. John's wood, 29 March 1839, aged 45, and was *bur.* in Kensal Green Cemetery, Will pr. May 1839.

(c) It is said that it was thro' the interest of the Princess Elizabeth, that the Barony was so obtained. Nicolas observes [1825] that "her ladyship was only youngest coheir of one moiety of the Barony of Roos, the entire representation of the eldest coheir being vested in Sir Henry Hunloke, Bart." and that he "is not aware of any similar instance of the grace of the crown having been exercised in favour of a coheir who did not *wholly* represent *one moiety* of the dignity, excepting in the case of the Barony of Zouche of Haryngworth, which is not precisely in point, because though Sir Cecil Bishopp was only the eldest coheir of one moiety of that Barony, no descendants could be traced of the coheir of the other moiety after the time of the Commonwealth." However that may be in 1825, it is certain that, shortly afterwards, among the six Baronies whose abeyance was terminated (1838-41) in three years (see vol. i. p. 238, note "b." sub "Beaumont") that of Raze was in favour of the representative of the youngest of six sisters of whom five, at least, left issue.

(d) The following note as to the proper orthography of the title is given by Courthope to the then (1848) peer. "His Lordship sits in Parliament as Lord *de Ros*, by which title his brother first took his seat after the death of their mother in 1831. The Barony he represents is nevertheless that of *Ros*, of which his mother was declared a coheir by the resolution of 7 May 1806. The mistake has most probably originated in the Writ of Summons, directed to his brother as Henry William Fitzgerald-De-Ros, Chevalier (De-Ros being a surname), instead of Henry William Fitzgerald-De-Ros de Roos, Chevalier, as it ought to have been."

(e) An action brought by him against a Mr. Cumming, for accusing him of cheating at cards, was decided *against* him in the King's bench in Feb. 1837. See full account thereof in *Ann. Reg.* for 1837 (Chronicle p. 13), where it is added. "There never was a clearer case against any delinquent; and the jury only took 15 minutes to determine upon their verdict. The noble Lord left England for Rotterdam next morning."

XXIII. 1839. 23. WILLIAM LENNOX LACELLES (FITZGERALD DE ROS, formerly FITZGERALD), LORD DE ROS, next surv. br. and h., being 3d s. of the *de jure* Baronesse, b. 1 Sep. 1797, at Thames Ditton, co. Surrey; took the name of *De Ros*, in addition to *Fitzgerald*, by royal lic. 6 Oct. 1800; ed. at Westminster, and at Ch. Ch. Oxford; entered the army, 1819, becoming finally, 1868, General; *suc. to the peerage*, 29 March 1839; P.C. 1852; Lieut. Gov. of the Tower of London, 1852; Capt. of the Yeomen of the Guard, Feb. to Dec. 1852, and 1858-59; appointed Quarter Master Gen. of the English army in Turkey in 1854, but was incapacitated by illness from acting; Col. 4th Light Dragoons, 1866-74.^(a) He m., 7 June 1824, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Georgiana, 3d da. of Charles (LENNOX), 4th DUK OF ROSSMORN, by Charlotte, da. of Alexander (GONNOR), 4th DUK OF GORDON [S.] He d. 5 Jan. 1874, at Old Court, Strangford, co. Down, aged 76, and was bur. 10th at Strangford. His widow, who was b. 30 Sep. 1793, at Molecombe, co. Sussex, d. 15 Dec. 1891, at 19 Eaton place, aged 96, and was bur. at Strangford abad. Will pr. 25 Feb. 1892.

XXIV. 1874. 24. DUDLEY CHARLES (FITZ GERALD DE ROS), LORD DE ROS,^(b) only s. and h., b. 11 March 1827; ed. at Eton; entered the army and was Lieut. Col. 1st Life Guards, 1881-72, becoming Major Gen. in 1877 and retiring as Lieut. Gen. in 1881; Equerry to the Prince Consort, 1853-61, and to the Queen, 1863-74; *suc. to the peerage*, 5 Jan. 1874; was a Lord in Waiting, 1874-80, and 1885. He m. 12 Oct. 1853, at Heston, in Prestwich-cum-Oldham, Ellenbeth, 4th da. of Thomas (KERTON), 2d EARL OF WILTON, by his first wife, Mary Magdalen, da. of Edward (STANLEY), 12th EARL OF DERBY. She, who was b. 6 July 1832, d. 14 March 1892, aged 59.

Family Estates.^(c)—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,952 acres in co. Down and 1,271 in co. Meath. Total 4,223 acres worth £5,014 a year. *Principal Residence*, Old Court, near Strangford, co. Down.

(a) By the death of his cousin, Hon. Charlotte Monson, in 1872, grandchild and only surv. issue of Frances, Countess of Essex, he became sole heir to a moiety of the ancient Barony of De Ros. See table in note.

(b) There is no peerage which has passed thro' so many heirs female as this one. It has been enjoyed by five separate families, viz., De Ros, Mannors (twice), Cecil, Villiers, and Fitz Gerald, while it has devolved on the present possessor thro' no less than eight, viz., De Ros, Mannors, Willoughby, Jones, Coningsly, Williams, Boyle, and Fitz Gerald, having thus altogether (adding Cecil and Villiers to the above eight) passed thro' no less than 10 families. The contrast between 12 of the ancient Baronies of Ireland, all held by the *heir male* of the body of the grantee, with an equal number of those of England is given in [lynch's] "Remarks" on the former, 1822, p. 90. The Irish Baronies there quoted are [1] Athenry (*Birmingham*); [2] Kingsale (*De Courcy*); [3] Kerry (*Fitz Maurice*); [4] Offidey (*Fitz Gerald*); [5] Arklow (*Butler*); [6] Buttevant (*Barry*); [7] Gormanston (*Prieston*); [8] Slane (*Fleming*); [9] Delvin (*Nugent*); [10] Killeen (*Plunkett*); [11] Howth (*St. Laurence*), and [12] Dunsany (*Plunkett*). The English Baronies (the devolution whereof is here continued to date) being [1] De Ros, which has passed thro' ten families as above-stated [2] Le Despencer, thro' seven, viz., Le Despencer, Beauchamp, Nevill, Fane, Dashwood, Paul, and Stapleton; [3] De Clifford, thro' seven, viz., Clifford, Sackville, Tufton, Coke, Walsan, Southwell, and Russell; [4] Audley, thro' three, viz., Audley, Touchet, and Thicknesse; [5] Clinton, thro' six, viz., Clinton, Boicawen, Furtessue, Rolle, Walpole, and Trefuss; [6] Daere, thro' six, viz., Daere, Fienes, Lennard, Barrett, Roper, and Brand; [7] Zouches, thro' five, viz., Zouches, Tate, Hedges, Bishop, and Curzon; [8] Willoughby de Eresby, thro' four, viz., Willoughby, Bertie, Hurrell, and Heathcote, afterwards Heathcote-Drummond-Willoughby; [9] Grey de Ruthyn, thro' six, viz., Grey, Longueville, Yelverton, Gonih, Rawdon (otherwise Rawdon-Hastings), and Clifton; [9] Howard de Walden, thro' six, viz., Howard, Griffin, Whitwell, Felton, Hervey, and Ellis; [10] Clifton, thro' five, viz., Clifton, Stewart, O'Brien, Hyde, and Bligh; [11] Stafford, thro' four, viz., Stafford, Howard, Plowden, and Jerningham.

(c) "He has not an acre of land from any ancestor, save one sixth of Lord Ranelagh's property, part of the town of Lavan, and some mines in Wicklow. Lady Frances

Barony by Writ. 1. JOHN DE ROS, 2d s. of William, 2d LORD ROS, by Maud, da. and coheir of John DE VAUX, was in great favour with Edward III., being one of the 12 Lords appointed⁽⁴⁾ as Council to the young King to whom also in 1327 he was Steward of the Household. He was also employed in defending the Scotch borders. He was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD ROS) from 27 Jan. (1331/2), 6 Ed. III., to 15 June (1338), 12 Ed. III.⁽⁵⁾ Admiral of the Sea north of the Thames, 1330. He d. s.p. 1338 when the Barony became extinct.⁽⁶⁾

ROS DE HAMELAK (i.e., Hamlake) and ROS DE HELMESLEY.

See "Ros" Barony (*De Ros*), cr. 1264, sub the second and following Barons.

See "ROOS OF HAMLAK, TRUSBUTT, AND BELVOIR," Barony (*Manners*) cr. 1616, cr. 1632.

ROS DE INGMANTHORPE.

WILLIAM DE ROS, of Ingmanthorpe, whose parentage is doubtful,⁽⁴⁾ was, with about 60 other persons, sum. 8 June [1294] 22 Ed. I.⁽⁵⁾ to advise the King on the affairs of the realm, but this, not being a regular writ of summons to Parl., no hereditary Barony was created thereby.⁽⁶⁾ He was also sum. two years later to attend "equis et armis" at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, but never subsequently.⁽⁷⁾

ROS DE WERKE.

Barony by Writ. 1. ROBERT ROS, of Werke, s. and h. of Robert ROS, of Werke afsd. and of Kendal, co. Lancaster, by Margaret (heiress of Kendal) one of the sisters and coheirs of Peter BRUCE, of Skelton, co. York⁽¹⁾; suc. his father (1273-74) 2 Ed. I.⁽²⁾; was, with about 60 other persons sum. 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I.⁽³⁾ to advise the King on the affairs of the realm⁽⁴⁾; was sum. to Parl. as a Baron (LORD ROS DE WERKE), by writs 24 June, 1 Oct. and 2 Nov. (1295)

Williams, *nee* Couingsby, left everything to her eldest daughter, Lady Essex, the other having married against her wish. In consequence thereof there are at Cashiobury quantities of fine pictures of Couingsbys, Jones, Willoughbys, &c., every one of which ought morally (not, of course, legally) to belong to the Lords De Ros since 1839 after which date the owners of Cashiobury had no descent from those families." [From a letter, circa 1883, of Edmund Montagu Boyle.]

⁽¹⁾ See p. 229, note "d," sub "Percy," for their names.

⁽²⁾ There is proof in the rolls of Parl. of his sitting.

⁽³⁾ Nichols (the historian of Leicester) supposes him to be the "Bon Compagnon" whose tomb is at Stoke Albany, co. Northampton.

⁽⁴⁾ In Dugdale sub "Ros of Werke" he is said to be brother of Robert de Ros of Werke, who according to Dugdale was himself a yr. br. of another William who was of Helmsley, but see a more probable pedigree in note "i" below.

⁽⁵⁾ Three persons of the name of de Ros were so summoned, viz: "Wills. de Ros" [Lord de Ros (of Hamlake)] "Wills. de Ros de Ingmanthorp," and "Robt. de Ros de Werk."

⁽⁶⁾ See vol i, p. 259, note "c" sub "Basat de Sapote" as to this not constituting a regular writ of summons to Parl.

⁽⁷⁾ According to Thoroton's "Notes," his posterity long continued in the male line.

⁽⁸⁾ This Margaret d. a widow before 20 Jan. (1306/7) 35 Ed. I. Her *inq. post mortem* was taken 36 Ed. I.

⁽⁹⁾ Dugdale makes the Baron of 1295 to be husband (not son) of Margaret Bruce

23 Ed. I. directed "*Roberto de Ros de Werke*." He was also sum. to attend "*equis et armis*" at Newcastle-upon-Tyne the next year, but never afterwards. He intrigued with Wallace to assist the Scots against England and was found guilty of treason in or about 1297, when, having been attainted, his *lands and honours were forfeited*. He d. s.p.m.^(a) before 28 Sep. (1312) 6 Ed. II.

ROSBERRY.

i.e., "ROSBERRY," Barony [I.] (*Sarsfield*), cr. 1690/1, by James II., after his dethronement, together with the EARLDOM OF LUCAN [I.], which see.

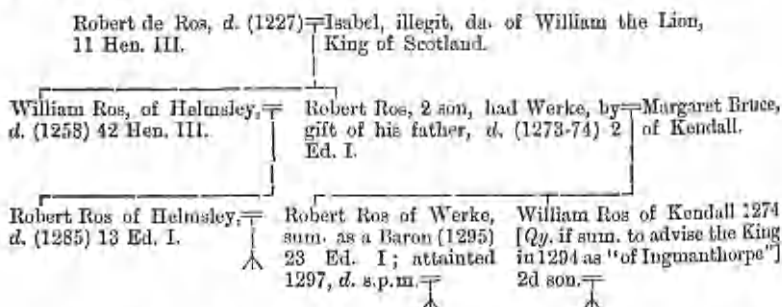
ROSCELYN.

PETER DE ROSCELYN was, with about 60 other persons, sum. 8 June (1294) 22 Ed. I. to attend the King to advise on the affairs of the realm, but this was not a regular writ summons to Parl.^(b) and no hereditary Barony was cr. thereby. He left a s. and h., Sir Thomas de Roscelyn, who d. s.p. leaving his sisters his coheirs.

ROSCOMMON.

Earldom [I.] 7. JAMES DILLON, s. and h. of Sir Lucas DILLON^(c) of I. 1622. Newtown and Moynel co. Meath, Chief Baron of the Exchequer [I.] and Seneschal of the Barony of Kilkenny West, by Jane, da. of James BATHE, also Chief Baron of the Exchequer [I.], had spec. livery of his inheritance, 8 April 1595; was *Knighted* by James I., from whom he received several large grants, and was cr. 24 Jan. 1610/20, LORD DILLON, BARON OF KILKENNY-WEST [I.], being subsequently cr. 5 Aug. 1622,^(d) EARL OF ROSCOMMON [I.]. He took his seat 14 July 1634. He had the command of a troop of Horse, with

and to be the *son* (not grandson) of Robert Ros of Helmsley, who d. in 1227. This is not probable, and is contradicted by a pedigree in the Coll. of Arms ("Norfolk iv," p. 39), which makes Robert Ros of Werke, who m. Margaret Bruce, to be the 2d son of Robert Ros of Helmsley, to die (1273-74) 2 Ed. I., and to be the father of Robert Ros of Werke, sum. as a Baron in 1295. The true pedigree appears to be as under.



(a) Margaret, one of his two daughters and eventually his sole heir, m. John Salvain, and obtained (1312-13) 6 Ed. II. restitution of great part of her father's estates. Their posterity in the male line existed many centuries. See ped. in the Coll. of Arms, as mentioned in note "i" above.

(b) See vol. i., p. 259, note "c," sub. "Basset de Lupcote."

(c) He was the "*fidelis Lucas*" of Sydney when Lord Deputy [I.].

(d) See the preamble to both these patents in "*Lodge*," iv, 158.

which he did great service to the Royal cause. He m. Helen, 2d da. of Sir Christopher BARNEWELL, of Turvey, co. Dublin, by Marion, da. of Patrick CHALLIS, otherwise SERLE, of Shallow, co. Meath. She d. 11 Oct. 1628. He d. March 1641.

II. 1641. 2. ROBERT (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.], s. and h., styled LORD KILKENNY-WEST, 1622-41. He had (v.p.) conformed to the established religion and had been *Knighted* before 1619. He was one of the most faithful and distinguished adherents to the Royal cause; was P.C.; was on 26 May 1638 made Deputy Keeper of the Great Seal [I.], and in 1639 and 1640 was one of the Lords Justices [I.], having, on his removal from that office, a grant of Crown lands, worth £200 a year to himself and his heirs. He suc. to the peerage [I.] March 1641. He m. firstly Margaret, sister of David, 1st EARL OF BARRMORE [I.], da. of David (HARRY), VISCOUNT BETTAVANT [I.] by his first wife Ellen, da. of David (ROCHE), VISCOUNT FERMOY [I.] He m. secondly, soon after 1609, Dorothy, widow of Sir James STUART, K.B., Master of Blantyre, da. of George (HASTINGS), 4th EARL OF HUNTINGDON, by Dorothy da. of Sir John POPE. He m. thirdly Ann, Dow. BARONESS FOLLIOTT [I.], da. of Sir William STRODE, of Stoke under Hampden, co. Somerset. He d. at Oxmantown, 27 Aug. 1642, and was bur. 7 Sep. in St. Patrick's, Dublin.

III. 1642. 3. JAMES (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.], s. and h., by 1st wife, b. about 1605; was "reclaimed when young from the superstitions of the Romish church by Primate Usher,"^(a) and ed. at Exeter Coll., Oxford. He was *Knighted* v.p. He, like his father, was a zealous Royalist, and suc. to the command of his father's troops. He was styled LORD KILKENNY WEST, from 1641 till he suc. to the peerage [I.], as above, 24 Aug., taking his seat, 17 Nov. 1642. He served on several important commissions and was, in 1647, one of the four hostages sent by Ormond to the Parl. of England. He held the first seal in the Treasury [I.] He m. late in Sep., or early in Oct. 1636, at Lowton Hall, co. Essex, Elizabeth, sister to the EARL OF STRATFORD (the well-known Viceroy of Ireland), yet. da. of Sir William WENTWORTH, Bart., by Ann, da. and h. of Sir Robert ATKINS. He d. at the house of Bishop Bramhall, Limerick, from a fall "down a great pair of stairs,"^(b) Oct. 1649. After his death he was excepted from pardon by Cromwell's act, 12 Aug. 1652. The adum. of his widow, styled "Elizabeth, Lady Wentworth, Countess Dow. of Roscommon [I.]" granted 2 March 1670/1, to a creditor.

IV. 1649. 4. WENTWORTH (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.], only s. and h., b. about 1630; styled LORD KILKENNY WEST, from 1642 till he suc. to the peerage [I.], in Oct. 1649. By act of Parl. in England, 1640, he was restored to his ancestral estates. He took his seat by proxy, 10 July 1661. Capt. of the Band of the Gentlemen Pensioners; Master of the Horse to the Duchess of York; cr. D.C.L., of Oxford, 22 May 1683. He is well-known as a (third rate) Poet, and is highly eulogised by Dryden and Pope. He m. firstly, April 1662, Frances, widow of Col. Francis COURTENAY, 1st da. of Richard (BOYES), 2d EARL OF CORK [I.], and 1st EARL OF BURLINGTON, by Elizabeth, *neo jure* BARONESS CLIFFORD. He m. secondly (lic. at Vic. Gen. off. statufg him to be about 30), 10 Nov. 1674, Isabella, yet. da. and coheir of Lieut.-Col. Matthew BOYDTON, by Isabel, da. of Robert STAPLETON, of Wighill, co. York. He d. s.p. at his house in St. James', Westminster, 18 Jan. 1684/5, and was bur. the 21st in Westminster Abbey. Will dat. 14, and pr. 31 Jan. 1684/5, in which he leaves everything to his wife. She m. 2 Aug. 1702, Thomas CARTER, of Robertstown, co. Meath (who had distinguished himself in the cause of William III.), and d. s.p.s. Sep. 1721.

^(a) Anthony a'Wood, who speaks of him as "a person of several accomplishments," the Rector of Exeter College calling him "a young man of pregnant parts," and Archbishop Usher, "a jewel of price."

^(b) Letter of Sir Richard Hastings to Sir Ralph Verney in 1650, who states that it was while "visiting some of his friends" at Paris.

[JAMES DILLON, styled LORD KILKENNY WEST, s. and h. ap. He d. v.p. when a boy, and was bur. 25 Sep. 1675(*) at St. Martins-in-the-Fields, Westm.]

V. 1684/5. 5. CAREY (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.],
uncle (of the half-blood), and h., being s. of the 2d Earl by his 3d wife. He was *bap.* 1 July 1627, and was (as was his br.) in command for Charles I. M.P. for Banagher 1661. Master of the Mint [I.] with a salary of £500 a year. Commissary Gen. of Horse and Col. of a Regiment of Foot, 1682, with which he was, 26 Aug. 1689, at the taking of Carrick Fergus. He *suc. to the peerage* [I.] 13 Jan. 1684/5. P.C., 1 Jan. 1687; was attainted by the Parl. of James II., and had his estate of £2,118 a year sequestrated, after which he left the kingdom. He m. Catharine, da. of John WERDEN, of Chester, by Catharine, da. of Edward DUTTON. She d. 24 Feb. 1683, and was bur. 26th at St. Michans, Dublin. He d. at Chester 25 Nov. 1689.

VI. 1689. 6. ROBERT (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON &c. [I.],
only surv. s. and h., an infant of tender years at his father's death, 25 Nov. 1689, when he *suc. to the peerage* [I.]. He took his seat 21 Sep. 1703. He m. Margaret, 1st da. of Sir Robert PUTT, 1st Bart. of Combe, co. Devon, by Ursula, da. of Sir Richard CHAMONDELLEY, of Grosvenor, co. York. He d. 14 May 1715, and was bur. 16th at St. Bride's, Dublin.

VII. 1715. 7. ROBERT (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.],
s. and h., styled LORD KILKENNY-WEST, 1689—1715, when he *suc. to the peerage* [I.]. He took his seat 11 Nov. 1717. Was Cornet in a troop of Horse. He m. Aug. 1719, Angel, da. of Charles INGOLDNEY, of Clondirralagh, co. Clare, yr. s. of Sir Henry Ingoldshy, Bart., so cr. 1661. He d. s.p., 9 Jan. 1721, and was bur. at St. Bride's, Dublin.

VIII. 1721. 8. JAMES (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c., br. and h., b. 1702; *suc. to the peerage* [I.], 9 Jan. 1721, and took his seat, 29 Aug. 1723. He had a pension of £300 a year. He d. unm., 20 Aug. 1746, at Harold's Cross, Dublin, and was bur. at St. Bride's *nsd.*

[After his death the title became *dormant* for many years and it is stated in "Lodge" (iv, 167), that "In 1776 the only person who could have claimed d. in reduced circumstances at Knockraun." The actual right of succession was, however, as under.]

IX. 1746. 9. ROBERT DILLON, *de jure*, EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.], who never assumed that title, 3d cousin and h. male, being 1st surv. s. and h. of Patrick DILLON, of Twomere, co. Roscommon (by Dymphna, da. of Col. Arthur TALBOT), which Patrick was 1st surv. s. and h. of James DILLON, of Rathwyre, who was s. and h. of Lucas DILLON, of Twomere *nsd.*, the 2nd s. of the 1st Earl. He entered early into the French army, where he attained the rank of MARSHAL, and where also he was Col. of a regt. of foot called the Roscommon Regiment. He d. unm. 25 March 1770, at Paris.

X. 1770. 10. JOHN (DILLON), EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.],
br. and h., who assumed the title on *succeeding thereto* in March 1770 but, being a Roman Catholic, did not apply for summons to Parl. He m. firstly Eleanor, da. of Edward O'FALLON, of Kye, co. Roscommon. She d. s.p.m. He m. secondly Bridget MULLALLY, spinster, said to have been his domestic servant. He d. 1782.(b).

(*) "Jacobus Dilling, dnus Kilkinney, puer, in ecclesia."

(b) See p. 413, note "a."

- XI. 1782 *11. PATRICK (DILLON) EARL OF ROSCOMMON, &c. [I.]*
(allowed only a. and h. by 2nd wife. He was b. 15 March 1769, and was
 1799.) *styled LORD KILKENNY WEST, till he suc. to the peerage [I.] in 1782.*
He conformed to the established religion [I.]. His claim to the
peerage (duly referred to, and reported on by the law officers of the Crown [I.]
14 Feb. 1797) was established 30 May 1799 by the House of Lords [I.] (a). He m.
July 1797, Barbara, yat. da. of Ignatius Begg, of Belrea, co. Roscommon. He d.
a.p.m. 1816^(b) at Barbaraville, co. Roscommon, when the title again became dormant.^(c)
His widow long survived him and is mentioned as alive as late as 1850.^(d)

- XII. 1816, *12. MICHAEL JAMES ROBERT (DILLON), EARL OF*
(allowed ROSCOMMON, AND LORD DILLON, BARON OF KILKENNY WEST [I.],
 1828.) *4th cousin once removed and h. male, being posthumous s. and h. of*
 to *Michael DILLON, an officer in the co. of Dublin Militia (by Mary, da.*
 1850. *of Rev. Richard GIBBERT, of Kilbrittain, co. Cork), which Michael*
was s. and h. of James D., of Dublin, Surgeon, only surv. s. and h.
of Michael D., 3rd s. (but 1st by second wife) of James D. of Rath, in King's county, the
s. and h. of Patrick D. of Rath asfd., who was the 7th and yat. s. of the 1st Earl. He
was b. 2 Oct. 1798, in the same year that his father was killed by the Irish rebels. His
claim to the Peerage (he being "a Protestant of the Church of England as by law
established") was, after a long investigation, found correct by the Lords, 19 June 1822.
He m. 19 Aug. 1820, at St. Mary's, Drydenston Square, Charlotte, sister (by the
half blood) of John, 16th EARL OF SURESBURY, being 2nd da. of John Joseph
Talbot, by his 2nd wife Harriet Anne, da. of Rev. Bacon BENDISHEIM. She d. 21
Nov. 1843, in her 38th year, at Fitzwilliam Lodge, Booterstown, co. Dublin. He d.
a.p. 15 May 1850, in his 52nd year, at Fitzwilliam Lodge asfd., when the peerage, for
the 3rd time, became dormant, if, indeed, it did not become extinct.^(e) Admon. Dec.
 1857.

(a) On the death of the 10th Earl in 1782, who was supposed to have *d.* without lawful issue, the title was claimed by Robert Dillon "a Protestant of the church of Ireland and seized of a considerable real estate." His claim was duly referred, 25 Aug. 1785, and reported on 1 March 1791. He was s. and h. of Edward D., of Dublin, s. and h. of James D., of Rath, King's county (by his first wife), s. and h. of Patrick D., of Rath asfd., who was 7th and yat. s. of the 1st Earl. Having proved the pedigree to the satisfaction of the House, his claim was barred by Patrick Dillon proving himself to be the legit. s. of the said 10th Earl, and it was resolved, 20 Feb. 1793, that this claimant had failed to prove his right. He then demanded a further investigation and his petition was duly referred to the law officers and reported on by them, 5 June 1798. On 30 May 1799, however, the claim of the said Patrick was allowed as above-mentioned. The said Robert Dillon *d. unm.*, Sep. 1802, whereby the male issue of the first marriage of his grandfather, the said James Dillon, of Rath, became extinct. See tabular pedigree on p. 414.

(b) On his death in 1816 the issue male of Lucas Dillon, 2d s. of the 1st Earl, became extinct. The title was, however, claimed by Francis Stephen Dillon, 2d but only surv. s. and h. of James Edward D., of Fairfield, co. Galway (*d.* 1782), who was only s. and h. of Patrick D., of Killeen, co. Roscommon, the only s. that left issue of Lawrence D., of Kilkenny West, who is stated to have been s. and h. (by [—], da. of [—] Daly, of co. Meath), of Thomas D., also of Kilkenny West, the 3d son of the 1st Earl. The truth of this pedigree, as stated above, in the case which was before the House of Lords in 1824, was supported by several affidavits including one from Charles, Lord Ffrench [I.], grandson of Rose, cr. Baroness Ffrench [I.], who was sister to James Edward Dillon, the father of the claimant. It was virtually, however, disproved 19 June 1823, when the peerage was confirmed to Earl Michael, as the h. male of the body of Patrick Dillon, who was 7th and yat. s. of the 1st Earl.

(c) It was, however, at that date considered as an extinction and used as such (under the act of the Irish Union) in the creation of the Barony of Bloomfield [I.] in 1825. This error was corrected (as provided for under that act) at a subsequent creation of an Irish Peer in 1831.

(d) Dad's peerage, 1850.

(e) It was considered as an extinction, and (again) used as such (under the act of the Irish Union) in the creation of the Barony of Clermont [I.] in 1852.

The following pedigree illustrates the descent of the Earls:—

I. Robert Dillon, *cr.* Lord Dillon, Baron of Kilkenny West [L.] 1620, and Earl of Roscommon [L.] 1622; d. 1641.

II. Robert, Earl of R., d. 1642. Lucas Dillon of Two-
mere, co. Roscommon. Thomas D. 3d sup. See p. 413, note "b." Patrick D. of Rath, 7th and yst. son.

III. James, V. Carey, James D. James D. of Rath, married 4 Francis or
Earl of R., Earl of R., of the same. wives and had issue by all. George D.
d. 1649. d. 1689.

IV. Went- VI. Robert, Patrick D. Patrick John Thomas Peter
worth, Earl of Earl of R., d. of the same. D., 3d D., 4th D., d. Quinlan
R., d. 1685 1715. son. son. ninth. D., d. s.p.

VII. Robert, VIII. James, IX. Robert, X. John, Earl Edward D., Michael
Earl of R., Earl of R., Earl of R., of R., d. 1782. d. 1734. Dillon.
d. 1721 s.p. d. 1746 s.p. d. 1770 s.p.

XI. Patrick, Earl of R., only son, d. 1816 s.p.m. Robert Dillon who claimed the Earldom in 1782, d. Sep. 1802 s.p. James D. of Dub-
lin, surgeon.

Michael Dillon d. 1798.

XII. Michael James Robert, Earl of Roscommon, &c., d. 1869 s.p.

ROSCOMMON.

i.e., "SHEFFIELD OF ROSCOMMON, co. Roscommon" Barony (*Holroyd*), *cr.* 1783 with a spec. rem. See "SHEFFIELD," Earldom [L.], *cr.* 1816.

ROSEBERY.

Viscounty [S.] I. ARCHIBALD PRIMROSE, of Dalmeny, yst. s. of Sir
L. 1700. Archibald PRIMROSE, 1st Bart. [S.] of Carrington, Barnhough
and Dalmeny (Lord Register [S.] and one of the Lords of Session
Earldom [S.] by the style of Lord Carrington) being his only s. by his second
L. 1703. wife Agnes, relict of Sir James DUNDAS, da. of Sir William GRAY,
of Pittendrum. He was b. 18 Dec. 1664; was, at the Revolution,
made Gent. of the Bedchamber to Prince George of Denmark;
M.P. [S.] for Edinburgh 1695-1700, being *cr.* 1 April 1700, VISCOUNT OF ROSE-
BERY, LORD PRIMROSE AND DALMENY [S.] with rem. to the heirs male of
his body, failing which, to heirs female thereof, failing which, to his heirs of tail in the
lands of Rosebery.^(a) He took his seat accordingly 29 Oct. 1700. He was subse-
quently *cr.* EARL OF ROSEBERY, VISCOUNT OF INNERKEITHING, LORD
DALMENY AND PRIMROSE [S.] with a like rem. as to his issue (male or female),
but without the ultimate rem. to the heirs in tail. P.C. to Queen Anne; one of
the Commissioners for the treaty of Union [S.], which measure he steadily supported; *cl.*

^(a) The grantee is styled simply "*Archibaldus Primrose de Dalmeny*," son of "Sir Archibald Primrose of Carrington." The titles conferred in the first patent are "*Vicecomes de Roseberrie, Dominus Prymrose et Dumenie*"; those in the second patent are "*Comes de Roseberrie, Vicecomes de Innerkeithing, Dominus Dumenie et Primrose*." The proper name of the place under the second title is "Inverkeithing," often locally pronounced "Innerkeithing." There is no territory called "Primrose," tho' the village of Carrington is sometimes so named from its connection with the family. [*Ex. inform.* Rev. W. MacLeod; 9 Nov. 1893].

REP. PEER [S.] 1707, 1708, 1710 and 1713. He m. in Feb. 1690, Dorothy,^(b) da. and h. of Everingham Cressy^(b) of Birkin, co. York. He d. 20 Oct. 1723 in his 59th year. Admon. 3 June 1724, at which date his widow was living.

II. 1723. 2. JAMES (PRIMROSE), EARL OF ROSEBERY, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., b. in 1691; styled LORD DALMENY from 1703 till he suc. to the peerage, as above 20 Oct. 1723. By the death of his cousin Hugh (Primrose), Viscount Primrose, Lord Primrose, and Castlefield [S.] on 8 May 1741, his eldest surv. son (thru' his own contravention of the entail) suc. to the family estates and Baronetcy [S.] (a dignity *et.* 1 Aug. 1651), and, according to some authorities, to the peerage dignities (*et.* 30 Nov. 1703) also; see that title^(c). He m. Mary, sister of John, 4th DUK OF ARGYLL [S.], 1st da. of the Hon. John CAMPBELL, of Manore, by Elizabeth, da. of John (ELPHINSTONE), 8th LORD ELPHINSTONE [S.]. He d. in Edinburgh, having been declared a lunatic, 26 Nov. 1755, in his 65th year, and was bur. at Dalmeny. His widow d. at Barnbougle Castle 8 May 1756 in her 62nd year, and was bur. the 11th at Dalmeny.

[ARCHIBALD PRIMROSE, styled LORD DALMENY, 1st s. and h. ap., o. 21st March 1717; d. v.p. shortly afterwards.]

[JOHN PRIMROSE, styled LORD DALMENY, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h., b. 1725. He in 1749, obtained an act of Parl.^(d) to deal with the estate of his late cousin, Viscount Primrose [S.], which had devolved on him as above mentioned. He d. unm. at Edinburgh, 11 Aug. 1755, in his 31st year, three months before his father, and was bur. at Dalmeny.]

III. 1755. 3. NEIL (PRIMROSE), EARL OF ROSEBERY, &c. [I.], 4th and yst., but only surv. s. and h., b. 1729; styled LORD DALMENY from Aug. to Nov. 1755, when he suc. to the peerage [S.], as above; el. REP. PEER [S.], 1768, 1774 and 1780. K.T., 4 March 1771. He m. firstly, 19 May 1764, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Susan, da. and eventually sole h. of Sir Edward WARD, 5th Bart., of Bexley, co. Norfolk, by Susan, da. and h. of William RASDALE, of Yarmouth. She inherited Bexley Hall (which passed to her husband and his family) and d. there s.p., 20 Aug. 1771. Will pr. Aug. 1771. He m. secondly, 17 July 1775 (*spec. lic.*) at the house of her late father in Upper Grosvenor street, Mary, da. of Sir Francis VINCENT, 7th Bart., by his second wife, Mary, da. of Lieut.-Gen. Thomas HOWARD. He d. 25 March 1814, at Barnbougle Castle, co. Linlithgow, aged 85. His widow d. 9 March 1823, in her 71st year, in Somerset street, Portman square.

(^a) There is an engraved portrait of her, as Dorothy Cressy, from a picture by Kneller, at Barnbougle Castle.

(^b) See Wood's "Douglas" sub "Rosebery" as to the report of F. Townsend (Windsor Herald) on the Cressy family, and see Banks's "Bar. Angl. Conc." (sub. "Everingham") vol. i. p. 109, for some remarks thereon.

(^c) The greater probability is that those titles became extinct in 1741. See p. 304, note "b" sub Primrose. On the other hand, if the interpretation of their limitation is to the heir male *whosoever* of the grantee's father, the Earl of Rosebery was, undoubtedly, such heir and "it would appear that according to the decision of the House of Lords in the Kireadbright case, the titles of Viscount of Primrose, Lord Primrose and Castlefield devolved on him." [Wood's "Douglas."]

(^d) He is described therein as "John Primrose, Esq., commonly called Lord Dalmeny." He is called "a young nobleman of superior worth and merit, who early discovered great attention to business and was remarkable for public spirit and generosity" [Wood's "Douglas"]. He is better known as one of the two (so-called) husbands of Catherine Canham (*sup.* 11 Feb. 1720, at Thorpe le Soken, Essex, who m. Rev. Alexander Henry Gough, M.A., Vicar (1746) thereof. She, from 1719, lived with Lord Dalmeny as his wife, till her death at Verona, or Florence, whence she was buried 9 July 1752 at Thorpe afd., being followed to the grave by the two gentlemen above-named. The story was originally told by the Mayor of Colchester in a letter 15 Aug. 1752, to the "General Evening Post." See J. Y. Watson's "Tondring Hundred," as also the "St. James's Gazette," for 21 March 1891.

IV, 1814. *4* and *1*. ARCHIBALD JOHN (PRIMROSE), EARL OF ROSEBERY, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., by second wife; b. 14 Oct. 1783, at Barnbougle Castle; styled Viscount PRIMROSE(*) till 1814; ed. at Pemb. Coll., Cambridge, 1801-04; M.A., 1804; M.P. for Helston, 1805, and for Cheshel, 1806; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as above 25 March 1814; el. REP. PEER [S.], 1818, 1820 and 1826; LL.D. of Cambridge, 1819; was cr. a Peer of the United Kingdom, 28 Jan. 1828, as BARON ROSEBERY of Rosebery, co. Edinburgh; P.C., 1831; K.T., 1840, L.-Lieut. and Sheriff Prince, of Lanthigowshire, 1843-63. He m. firstly 20 May 1808, at St. Marylebone (spec. loc.), Harriet, 2nd da. of the Hon. Bartholomew BOYERNE (3rd s. of William, 1st EARL OF RABON), by Mary Wyndham, da. of the Hon. James Everard AUGSPILL. She, who was b. 14 Oct. 1790, was divorced by Act. of Parl. in 1855.(b) He m. secondly, 12 Aug. 1819, Anne Margaret, 1st da. of Thomas (Anson) 1st Viscount ANSON of STURBOURGH and OGBAYNE, by Anne Margaret, da. of Thomas William (Coke), 1st EARL OF LEICESTER OF HOLKHAM. He d. 4 March 1866, at 139 Piccadilly, in his 83th year. His widow, who was b. 3 Oct. 1790, d. a.p.m. 19 Aug. 1882, at 139 Piccadilly, and was bur. at Dalmeny.

[ARCHIBALD PRIMROSE, styled LORD DALMENY after 1814, 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife; b. 2 Oct. 1802, at Barnbougle Castle afo. ; M.P. for the Stirling burghs in 4 Parls., 1833-47; a Lord of the Admiralty, 1835-41. He m. 20 Sep. 1843, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Catharine Lucy Wilhelmina, da. of Philip Henry (Seasmore), 4th EARL STASBORE, by Catharine Lucy, da. of Robert (Saxton), 1st BARON CARRINGTON OF UPTON. He d. v.p. 23 Jan. 1851, aged 41, at Dalmeny Park. His widow, who was b. 1 June 1819, m. 2 Aug. 1864, at Cheltenham, co. Kent, Harry George (Vane, afterwards POWLETT), 4th DUKE OF CLEVELAND, who d. a.p. 21 Aug. 1891, aged 83. Her Grace was living 1895.]

Earldom [S.] }
V. }
Barony [U.K.] } 1868.
II. }
5 and 2. ARCHIBALD PHILIP (PRIMROSE), EARL OF ROSEBERY (1703), VISCOUNT ROSEBERY (1700), VISCOUNT INNERKEITHING (1703), LORD PRIMROSE AND DALMENY (1700) and LORD DALMENY AND PRIMROSE (1708) in the peerage of Scotland, also BARON ROSEBERY (U.K. 1808), also a Baronet [S. 1651], grandson and h., being 1st s. and h. of Archibald PRIMROSE, styled LORD DALMENY, by Catharine his wife, both above-named. He was b. 7 May 1847, in Charles Street, Berkeley Sq.; styled LORD DALMENY, from 23 Jan. 1851 till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 4 March 1868; ed. at Eton and Ch. Ch. Oxford; a commissioner to inquire into the Scotch endowments, 1872; L. Lieut. of co. Linlithgow, 1873; L. Rector of Aberdeen Univ., 1873; of Edinburgh Univ., 1889; Member of Council on Scotch Education, 1881; Under Sec. for Home affairs, 1881-83; L. Lieut. of co. Middlethian, 1884; L. PRIVY SEAL and First Commissioner of Works, 1885; Sec. of State for Foreign Affairs, Feb. to Aug. 1886 and 1892-94; Hon. LL.D. Camb. 1888; Chairman of the first County Council of London 1889-90 and again for some months in 1892; K.G. 1892; Hon. D.C.L., Oxford, 1893. FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Prime Minister*) and L. Pres. of the Council, 1894.(c) He m. 20 March 1878,

(*) Wood's "*Douglas*." The courtesy title usually used appears to be "*Lord Dalmeny*" tho' that of "*Viscount Innerkeithing*" would seem to be more natural.

(b) The cause was *crim. con.* 1813-15 with Sir Henry Caraw St. JOHN-MILDMAY, 4th Bart., from whom the Earl obtained £15,000 damages. He was the widower of her elder sister, Charlotte, who d. 5 Aug. 1810. The guilty pair were m. at Wilttemberg in 1815. She d. 9 Dec. 1854, aged 44.

(c) A lively article, entitled "*The Seven Lord Roseberys*," appeared in the "*Nineteenth Century*" for Oct. 1894, suggested by a work written by A. Wallace, entitled *The Earl of Rosebery, his Words and his Work*. "The writer discusses 'The Home Rule Lord Rosebery,' 'The Unionist Lord Rosebery,' 'The Democratic, Socialist, Labour-Radical Lord Rosebery,' 'Lord Rosebery, the Political Boss,' 'Lord Rosebery, the Man above Party,' 'Lord Rosebery, the Sphinx,' and 'The Newmarket Lord Rosebery.'" It is curious, as Mr. Strachey (the writer of the article) remarks, to speculate on the possible end of these seven, granting, for the sake of argument, that there is a real Lord Rosebery, and that he is not, like the Prince described in the

at Ch. Ch., Mayfair, and at the Registrar's office, Mount street, Hannah (a lady of the Jewish faith), only da. and h. of Meyer-Amschel ROTHSCHILD (a Baron of the Austrian Empire) of Mentmore, Bucks, by Juliana, 1st da. of Isaac COHEN. She d. of typhoid fever, 19 Nov. 1890, at Dalmeny Park, and was bur., from Berkeley Sq., in the Jewish cemetery at Willesden. Will pr. Jan. 1891 at £724,822 gross and £719,876 net.

[ALBERT EDWARD HARRY MEYER ARCHIBALD PRIMROSE, styled LORD DALMENY, 1st s. and h. ap.; b. 8 Jan. 1852 and bur. 21 Feb. at the Chapel Royal, St. James'.]

Family Estates.—These in 1882 consisted (in Scotland) of 18,540 acres in Millothian, and 5,680 in co. Linlithgow, and (in England) of 5,473 acres in Bucks, 2,051 in Norfolk; 405 in Herts, 169 in Kent, and 3 in Suffolk, all of these latter, save those in Norfolk, being the inheritance of the Countess. Total 32,411 acres, worth £36,479 a year, exclusive of £2,616 for mines. *Principal Residences.* Dalmeny Park, co. Linlithgow and Mentmore, near Leighton Buzzard, Bucks.

ROSEHILL.

i.e., "ROSEHILL," Barony [S.] (*Carnegie*), received in exchange, 1662 for the Barony of Lour [S], cr. 1639. See "NORTHESK" Earldom [S] received in exchange, 1662, for the *Earldom of Ethie* [S], cr. 1647.

ROSS [in Scotland], county of.

MORAY, with ROSS (now, together, forming Inverness-shire and Ross-shire), was one of the Seven original Earldoms of Scotland,^(a) of which the Rulers originally bore the title of "Ri" (i.e., King), tho' in the 10th century (with, occasionally, the exception of this particular one) each such Ruler was styled "MORLAER," and (as to all but this one) early in the 12th century "EARL." Of these twelve, Moray was the first to break up, and, since 1086 (when the male line of its Celtic Rulers terminated) there is no mention of Ross being united therewith. It is possible that "*Gillanders*," one of the Rebel Earls of 1160, was Earl of Ross, "*Claghkillandres*" being "the Gaelic name of the old Rosses."^(b)

Earldom [S.] MALCOLM MAC HETH, the pretended s. of Angus, EARL OF MORAY [S.] was, in 1157, given by Malcolm IV. [S.], the district of Ross with the title of Earl (EARL OF ROSS [S.]), but the inhabitants soon rose against him and drove him out.^(c) He is

"*Four Georges*" of Thackeray, merely "a wilderness of waistcoats." On this point, says the writer, "Will they dwindle away into one, or will Lord Rosebery, like the little girl in Wordsworth's poem, continue to declare that 'we are seven,' even when Home Rule and the Union, like sister Jane and brother John in the poem, are dead and gone? If Lord Rosebery insists upon riding so many horses, there can be but one end. It may be, however, that some great movement will arise which will touch Lord Rosebery to the quick and bring out the real personality. Then all the aliases will drop away, and a man may be revealed below the waistcoats. Till then I cannot but hold that Lord Rosebery is a dangerous force in politics—a danger to his party and to his country."

The last epithet is bestowed on him as owner of "Ladas," the winner of "The Derby" at the Epsom races, 6 June 1894. This honour has occurred to no former Prime Minister *during office*, tho' the Duke of Grafton attained it three times *after* his resignation. The Earl of Derby and Viscount Palmerston were competitors for it, but unsuccessful. See also vol. iv., p. 85, note "a," sub "*Oranville*," and vol. v. p. 19, note "a" sub "*Lansdowne*."

^(a) See fuller account of these seven Earldoms, in the remarks under "Angus," vol. i., p. 83.

^(b) Skene's "*Celtic Scotland*" (1880), vol. iii., pp. 65, 66 and 291.

^(c) *Id.*, p. 65.

elsewhere^(a) said to have been "of the Celtic family of O'Bealan or Hailton" and to have been alive also during the reign (1165-1214) of William the Lion [S.]

FLORENCE, COUNT OF HOLLAND, who in 1162 *m.* Ada, sister of MALCOLM IV. [S.], received that year the "comitatus" of Ross, but "this grant did not practically take effect," the Count complaining "that he had been deprived of it, although he had never been forfeited."^(b)

II. 1215? 1. FERQUHARD, or "FERCHARD MACINTAGGANT, the heir of a line of Lay Abbots of Applecross, who thus united the extensive possessions of that Monastery in North Argyll to the Earldom;"^(c) having assisted Alexander II. [S.] in suppressing a rebellion in Moray and Ross, and having beheaded the leaders thereof, 15 June 1215 was consequently *Knighted* and cr. EARL OF ROSS [S.]. He was witness to a treaty between that King and Henry III. at York in Sept. 1237, and was in 1244 "one of those who informed the Pope of the treaty of peace made with the King of England."^(d) He *d.* about 1251 and was *bur.* in the Abbey of Ferns (which he had founded in 1230), in the parish of Edderton, co. Ross.

III. 1251. 2. WILLIAM, EARL OF ROSS [S.], s. and h., was, *v.p.*, witness to a charter as "William, s. of Earl Ferquhard," in Sep. 1232. He obtained the isles of Skye and Lewis from Alexander III. [S.] He *m.* Jean, da. of William COMYN, by his first wife, which William became, about 1210, in right of his second wife, EARL OF BUCHAN [S.]. He *d.* at Earl's Allan, May 1274.

IV. 1274. 3. WILLIAM, EARL OF ROSS [S.], s. and h., was one of the nobles who, 5 Feb. 1283/4, acknowledged "the Maid of Norway" as heir to the Crown [S.]. He sided alternately with the English and Scotch parties, doing homage at Berwick to Edward I., 1 Aug. 1291, and being one of the nominees^(e) of Balliol in his competition for the Crown of Scotland in 1292, but was in the Scotch army at their defeat at Dunsbar, 28 April 1296, and was taken, prisoner, to London. In 1305 he was made, by the English, Warden beyond the Spey and in 1306 he delivered up to them the wife and da. of King Robert Bruce [S.] as prisoners. In 1312, however, he concurred in the agreement between Scotland and Norway and in 1320 in the letter to the Pope asserting the independence of Scotland. He *m.* Euphemia who warmly espoused the English cause. He *d.* at Delny 28 Jan. 1332/3.

V. 1322/3. 4. HUGH, EARL OF ROSS [S.], s. and h.,^(f) who *v.p.* was thanked (with his father) by Ed. II. 20 May 1308, for past services. He obtained from the Scotch King (with whom he subsequently sided) the island of Skye, &c. He *m.* firstly, c. 1308, Matilda, sister of Robert, King of Scotland, da. of Robert (BRUCE), EARL OF CARRICK [S.], by Margaret, *suo jure* Countess of CARRICK [S.]. He *m.* secondly (dispensation, long after marriage, legitimizing the

^(a) An account of the Family of Ross, written by (a descendant) Francis Nevile Reid (who died at Ravello, near Amalfi in South Italy in 1893, aged 66) was published in Hallen's *Scottish Antiquary*, vols. iii. to viii., 1889-94, and has been mainly followed by the Editor of this work.

^(b) Skene, pp. 65, 67 and 70 as on p. 417, note "b."

^(c) *Id.*, p. 292.

^(d) "His seal is attached to one of the writings deposited in the Exchequer concerning the fealty done by John Balliol to Edward. (Bain's *C.* ii, No. 660.) See Reid's "Ross Family" as on note "a" above. The seal there engraved consists of 3 lions rampant encircled "S: Willelmi; Comitis: de: Ros."

^(e) Of his yr. brothers, Sir Walter Ross was a scholar at Cambridge in 1306 and was slain at Bannockburn, 1314, while Sir John Ross *m.* Margaret Comyn with whom he acquired half of the heritage of the Earls of Buchan [S.] which on his death *s.p.* passed to his nephew, William, Earl of Ross.

issue^(a) 24 Nov. 1329), Margaret, da. of Sir David GRAM, of Old Montrose. He was slain, 20 Feb. 1333/4, at the battle of Halidon Hill, leading the attack against that wing of the English forces which was commanded by Balliol. His widow m. (dispos. 13 April 1341), John DE BARCLAY, and subsequently (dispos. 21 Nov. 1348), John DE MORAY.

VI. 1333/4. 5. WILLIAM, EARL OF ROSS [S.], Lord of the Isle of Skye, &c., 1st s. and h.^(b) by first wife, was in Norway when his father died and consequently did not get full possession of the Earldom till 1336. He assisted at the siege of Perth in 1339; was Justiciar of Scotland north of Forth, 1344, but abandoned David II. [S.] on his invasion of England, in 1346, where that King was taken and kept for 11 years a prisoner. He sat in the Parl. at Seane, 28 Sep. 1357, when the King's ransom was ratified, but was from 1366 to 1368 one of the leaders among those who refused to contribute thereto. On the death of his uncle, Sir John de Ross, he inherited half of the lands of the Earldom of Buchan.^(c) In 1350 he had designated (should he obtain the King's consent thereto) his brother, Hugh, as his heir, but in 1370 he obtained a new charter of the Earldom of Ross and of the Lordship of the Isle of Skye in favour (failing issue male of his body) of his two daughters severally and their issue in tail without division. In a "*Querimonia*," 24 June 1371, to Robert II. [S.] he styles himself the "*humilis uxoris*" of that King.^(d) The name of his wife (or wives) is uncertain.^(e) He d. s.p.m., 9 Feb. 1371/2, at Delny.

[WILLIAM DE ROSS, only s. and h. ap. was proposed (when of an age to travel) as one of the hostages, 13 July 1354, for the release of David II. [S.] He was stated to be ill in Aug. 1357, shortly after which date he d. v.p. and unm.]

VII. 1371/2. 6. EUPHEMIA, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROSS [S.], 1st da.^(f) and heir of line^(g) *sue.* her father under the terms of the

(a) Hugh Ross, son of this second marriage, and the only son of his father who left male issue, was of Rarichies and afterwards of Balmagown. He d. before June 1371, his male issue continuing at Balmagown till 1711 and at Pitcairnie till 1824. See Reid's "*Ross Family*" (vol. iv, pp. 6-14), as on p. 418, note "a."

(b) The second son was doubtless "John, s. of Hugh, late Earl of Ross, who d. 27 May 1374. See "Kalender of Ferne" as quoted in Reid's "*Ross Family*" *supra*. Hugh Ross, the ancestor of the line of Ross of Balmagown (see note "a" above) was the third and youngest son.

(c) See p. 418, note "e" *c. f. item*.

(d) The Earl's sister, Euphemia, was second wife (1355) to Robert II. [S.] "In a charter of 1374" he is [more correctly] spoken of as "*frater Regis*," [Reid's "*Ross Family*" as on p. 418, note "a."]

(e) According to Wood's "*Douglas*" he m. "first, it would appear, a da. of Malise, Earl of Strathern, Caithness, and Orkney, and by her had issue," viz., two daughters, Euphemia and Joanna; he "according to the first edition m. secondly a da. of Sir David Graham, of Montrose," &c. Neither of these marriages are mentioned in Reid's "*Ross Family*" and both of them are probably allegorical.

(f) Joanna, or Janet, her yr. sister, m. before 4 June 1375, Sir Alexander Fraser, of Cowie, who, at that date, obtained the lands of Philorth, &c. (thenceforth the principal estate of him and his descendants), in compensation for their lands in Ross, which charter was confirmed, 28 Oct. 1405.

(g) There seems to have been no question at the time of her right as the *heir general* to succeed to the dignity in lieu of the heir male, but, rather more than 400 [1] years afterwards, there was a petition, referred by the King to the House of Lords, 9 Feb. 1778, of Munro Ross, of Pitcairnie, stating that the Earldom had gone in the male line till the death of Earl William in 1370 [1371/2], and was wrongfully *usurped* by his female issue to the exclusion of the issue male of Hugh Ross, of Rarichies, of which he was representative. No determination thereon was, however, ever made. This Munro Ross (whose grandfather Malcolm Ross became in 1711 the representative of the line of Ross, of Balmagown) was the 8th in descent from Nicholas Ross, of Pitcairnie, altd. (d. 1611) a y. s. of Alexander Ross, of Balmagown (d. 1592), who was 8th in descent from Hugh Ross, of Balmagown and Rarichies, br. of William, Earl of Ross [S.], who d. s.p.m., in 1371/2. See Reid's "*Ross family*" (Mallen's "*Scottish Antiquary*," vol. iv, pp. 8-14), as on p. 418, note "a."

Charter of 1370. She m. before 13 Sep. 1365 (dispens. not till Dec. 1367) Sir Walter LESLIE (2d s. of Sir Andrew LESLIE, of Leslie), who, in her right is styled "*Dominus de Ross*" 12 Feb. 1375, and "*Comes de Ross*" 11 Aug. 1379. He d. shortly afterwards, c. 1381. The Countess m. secondly, in or a few months before July 1381, Sir Alexander STEWART, better known as "the Wolf of Badenoch," 4th s. of Robert II. [S.]. He, in her right, inasmuch as she possessed half of the lands of the Earldom of Buchan, which she resigned in his favour on the 22, was recognised, 25 July 1382 as EARL OF BUCHAN [S.]. He d. s.p. legit. 24 July 1394, and was bur. at Dunkeld: M.I. She, who was living 2 Nov. 1389 and who was Abbess of Elcho, d. about 1393, and was bur. at Fortrose.

VIII. 1394? 7. ALEXANDER (LESLIE), EARL OF ROSS [S.], s. and h. of the said Countess Euphemia by her first husband. He m. Isabel, 1st da. of Robert (STEWART), DUKE OF ALBANY [S.], REGENT OF SCOTLAND (1406-20), by his first wife, Margaret, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF MENTREITH [S.]. He d. s.p. in. at Dingwall in 1402. His widow m. (charter 2 Feb. 1407) Walter (HALYBURTON), 1st LORD HALYBURTON OF DILLETOUN [S.], who d. 1449.

IX. 1402. 8. EUPHEMIA *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROSS [S.], only da. and h. She, being a nun, appears to have renounced her right to the Earldom of Ross before 1411, and undoubtedly resigned the same to her maternal grandfather, the Duke of Albany, Regent of Scotland, abovenamed, on 12 July 1415, who granted a charter thereof to her in full general, with rem. to John (STEWART), Earl of Buchan [S.] his own son in full male, with rem. to Robert Stewart, another such son in like manner, with rem. to the Crown. She apparently d. soon afterwards, as the said John, Earl of Buchan, styled himself EARL OF BUCHAN AND ROSS, "but soon dropped the latter title, tho' he held the Earldom till his death."(*) He d. s.p. 17 Aug. 1424 at the battle of Verneuil, and, tho' his br. the said Robert Stewart was living as late as 1431, he was not recognised^(b) either as Earl of Buchan or Earl of Ross. See fuller particulars, *sub* "Buchan" Earldom [S.].

X. 1410? 9. MARGARET, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROSS [S.], aunt and heir of line of the above, being only sister of Alexander (Leslie), Earl of Ross abovenamed. She, supposing the abovementioned [conjectured] renunciation to be valid, and the resignation in 1415 to be invalid, would have suc. to the Earldom either on such renunciation or on the death of the last holder. She m. Donald MACDONALD "*Lord of the Isles*,"^(c) who suc. his father as such in 1358 and who endeavoured to enforce his claim to this Earldom in right of his wife, but who was defeated 24 July 1411 at Harlow. He d. at Islay, about 1423. His widow was imprisoned on the island of Luchelun in the Firth of Forth and d. about 1429.

XI. 1429? 10. ALEXANDER (MACDONALD), EARL OF ROSS [S.] and "*Lord of the Isles*"^(c), 1st s. and h., was arrested at Inverness with his mother in 1427, and, tho' speedily released, was again in rebellion, but was totally defeated 23 June 1429, his life being spared on his humble submission. He is styled on 24 Oct. 1429 "*Comes Rossie*" and received, as such, free pardon in the Parl. held at Perth in 1437; was Justiciary north of the Forth 1438. He m. Elizabeth, da. of Alexander (SERRIS), 1st LORD GORDON [S.], by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir Adam GORDON, of Gordon and Huntly. He d. at Dingwall, 4 May 1448.

XII. 1448, 11. JOHN (MACDONALD), EARL OF ROSS [S.] and to "*Lord of the Isles*"^(c), 1st s. and h.^(d), was one of the guarantors of 1476. a truce with England, 1449, 1451, 1457 and 1459, and one of the Wardens of the Marches, 1457. In 1456 he received the Barony of Rynelward, which, owing to his minority, had been three years in the King's hands.

(*) Wood's "*Douglas*."

(b) The resignation of the dignity in 1415 being to the Regent, was possibly not considered the same as one made to a King.

(c) See vol. iv., p. 323, note "c" *sub* "Isles" as to the dignity.

(d) His illegit. br., Hugh Macdonald, was ancestor of the Baron Macdonald's of Slate [L.] See vol. iv., p. 324, note "c" *sub* "Isles."

In 1462 he entered into a treaty with Edward IV. of England which was not discovered till 1474, soon after which, on 16 Oct. 1475 a summons of treason was executed against him as "*John, Earl of Ross and Lord of the Isles*." He was accordingly *forfeited* in Parl. [S.] 1 Dec. 1475, but was rehabilitated therein 10 July 1476, on which day he *surrendered the Earldom of Ross* to the Crown, which was by act of parl. annexed thereto for ever, with power, however, to grant it to a second son of the Crown. Five days afterwards, 15 July 1475, he was partially restored and was *cr.* a Lord of parl. as LORD OF THE ISLES [S.], with rem., failing heirs male of his body to Angus and John, two of his illegit. sons, in like manner, with rem. to heirs whatsoever.^(a) In 1481 he renewed his treasonable correspondence with England and was apparently^(b) again outlawed and attainted about 1493 whereby *all his honours* would have become forfeited. He m. before 5 Feb. 1475/6, Elizabeth, 1st da. of James (LIVINGSTONE), 1st Lord LIVINGSTONE [S.] by Marian, his wife. She was living 26 Nov. 1497. He d. s.p. legit. about 1498 at the Abbey of Paisley, to which he had retired.

XIII. 1480/1. 1. The LORD JAMES STEWART, 2d s. of the reigning King James III. [S.], by Margaret, da. of Christian I., King of Denmark, was b. March 1475/6, is said to have been *cr.* at his baptism, MARQUESS OF ORMOND [S.] and received by charter, 23 Jan. 1480/1 the lands of the Earldom of Ross and the castle of Dingwall, and by another charter the lands of Brechin, Navar, Ardmach, &c., being thenceforth "*styled*^(c) *EARL OF ROSS, LORD OF BRECHIN, NAVAR AND ARDMANACH* [S.]," the said grant being ratified by parl. 12 April, 1481. He was *cr.* in parl., 29 Jan. 1487/8, DUKE OF ROSS, MARQUESS OF ORMOND, EARL OF EDIRDALE or ARDMANACH, LORD OF BRECHIN AND NAVAR [S.]. Taking holy orders he was nom. in 1498 ARCHBISHOP OF ST. ANDREWS, being in 1502 made HIGH CHANCELLOR [S.]. He resigned his estates to his brother King James IV. [S.], on 15 May 1503, reserving the capital messuage or the "*Moothill*" of each peerage dignity^(d) so as not to interfere with any of his titles. He d. unm. 1504, aged 28, and was bur. in the Cathedral of St. Andrews, when *all his honours* became extinct.^(e)

Dukedom [S.] 1. The LORD ALEXANDER STEWART, 4th, but 2d surv. and posthumous son of James IV. [S.], by Margaret, da. of Henry VII. [E.], was b. 30 April 1514 and was *styled* DUKE OF ROSS [S.]. He d. an infant 18 Dec. 1515, when *all his honours* became extinct.

"ROSS," Earldom [S.] (*Stuart*), *cr.* May 1565.^(f) See "*ALBANY*," Dukedom [S.] *cr.* July 1566; merged in the Crown [S.] 1567.

^(a) See vol. iv., p. 324, note "a" sub "*Isles*."

^(b) See vol. iv., p. 324, note "b" sub "*Isles*."

^(c) Wood's "*Douglas*."

^(d) *i.e.* the Mount of Dingwall for the Dukedom of Ross, the Mount of Ormond for the Marquessate of Ormond, Redcastle of Ardmach for the Earldom of Ardmach, and the Mount of the Castle of Brechin "*pro nomine dignitatis domini de Brechin et Navar*."

^(e) He is immortalised in the "*Orlando Furioso*" of Ariosto, thus Englished by Hooke:—

"No form so graceful can your eyes behold,
For Nature made him, and destroy'd her mold."

^(f) It seems doubtful whether this creation, made by Queen Mary [S.] in favour of her intended husband Henry Stuart, *styled* Lord Darnley, was not illegal, in the face of the act of parl. of 1476 which only allowed this Earldom to be *cr.* in favour of the second son of the Crown.

"ROSS," Earldom [S.] (*Stuart*), *cr.* 1600, with the *DUKEDOM OF ALBANY* [S.] which see; merged in the Crown 27 March 1625.^(v)

"NITH, TORTHORWALD AND ROSS" Viscounty [S.] (*Douglas*), *cr.* 1681/2 with the *MARQUESSATE OF QUEENSBERRY* [S.], and again 1684 with the *DUKEDOM OF QUEENSBERRY* [S.]. See "QUEENSBERRY" Marquessate [S.], *cr.* 1681/2.

ROSS, or ROSS OF HALKHEAD.

Barony [S.] I. **SIR JOHN ROSS**, of Halkhead,^(b) co. Renfrew, s. and I. 1502? h. of Sir John Ross^(v) of the same, *sac.* his father shortly after 21 Aug. 1473; was one of the conservators of a treaty with the English, 20 Sep. 1484, being then a Knight. He appears to have been *cr.* before 30 July 1502^(d) a Lord of parl. as **LORD ROSS**, or, possibly, as **LORD ROSS OF HALKHEAD** [S.]. He "is inserted among the *Domini Barones* in the parl. of 11 March 1503/4."^(v) He was living 11 Feb. 1505/6, but dead before 21 Feb. 1508/9.

II. 1507? 2. **JOHN (ROSS), LORD ROSS** [S.], only s. and h. *sac.* to the peerage [S.] before 21 Feb. 1508/9. He m. before 27 Sep. 1490, Christian, da. of Archibald EDMONSTONE, of Duntreath. He was slain at the battle of Flodden 9 Sep. 1513.^(f)

III. 1513. 3. **NINIAN (ROSS), LORD ROSS** [S.], only s. and h. *sac.* to the Peerage [S.] 9 Sep. 1513; was one of the Scotch nobles sent to France in 1515, to endeavour to arrange to get Scotland included in the pacification with England. He sat as a Lord of Parl. [S.], 16 Nov. 1524; and ratified a treaty with England, 30 June 1534. He m. firstly, Janet, 3d da. of John (STUART), EARL OF LENNOX [S.], by Margaret, da. of Alexander (MONTGOMERY), 1st LORD MONTGOMERY [S.]. He m. secondly (*sac.*), 9 Dec. 1529, Elizabeth, Dow. Countess of EAROLL [S.], yet. da. of William (RUTHVEN), 1st LORD RUTHVEN [S.], by his second wife, Christian, da. of John (FORBES), 2d LORD FORBES [S.]. He was living 13 Sep. 1548.

IV. 1550? 4. **JAMES (ROSS), LORD ROSS** [S.], 2d, but only surv. s. and h. *male*,^(g) by second wife; *sac.* to the peerage [S.] about 1550; entered into the association at Hamilton, 8 May 1562, in support of Queen Mary [S.].

(v) "Anne, Queen of James VI [S.], had a charter of the Earldom of Ross and Lordships of Ardmannach and Ettrick forest, 10 March 1605, and, after her decease, her son, Charles, Prince of Wales, had a charter of the same, 20 June 1619." [Mag. Sig. L. xlv., No. 270, L. xlix., No. 160, as quoted in Wood's "*Douglas*."]

(b) Halkhead, Hawkhead, or Hawkstead in Paisley, co. Renfrew, was in possession of the family of Ross as early as the middle of the 14th century. A stately house was erected there by James, Lord Ross, about 1620, with "fine gardens and pretty terraces with regular and stately avenues" [Cracford]. In 1782 extensive alterations were made therein by the Dow. Countess of Glasgow [S.] the then heir of the family.

(c) He was s. and h. of another Sir John Ross, of Halkhead, who, as heir to his mother, Agnes, da. and h. of Sir John Melville, of Melville on the banks of the Northesk, co. Edinburgh, is said to have in 1491 "quartered the arms of Melville, with his own." [Wood's "*Douglas*."] The property of Melville was held by the last Lord Ross in 1754, together with that of Halkhead.

(d) "Lord Ross; so designed in a charter of that date" *i.e.*, 30 July 1502. [Mag. Sig. L. xlii. No. 573, as quoted in Wood's "*Douglas*" vol. ii. p. 670.]

(e) Wood's "*Douglas*" vol. ii., p. 418.

(f) See vol. v. p. 63, note "b" sub "Lennox" for a list of the Scotch nobility slain at Flodden.

(g) The eldest son (by first wife) Robert Ross, Master of Ross, d. v.p. and s.p.m. being slain at the battle of Pinkie in 1547, leaving a da. and h., Elizabeth, m. John (Fleming), 5th Lord Fleming [S.], which Elizabeth was mother of John, 1st Earl of Wigton [S.], among whose issue is the *heir of line* of the 1st Lord Ross [S.], the shewing that the creation must be one to heirs *male*.

He m. Jean, da. of Robert (SEMPILL), 3d LORD SKIFFILL [S.], by his second wife Elizabeth CARLILE. He d. April 1581.

V. 1581. 5. ROBERT (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], 1st s. and h., was a minor when he *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in April 1581. He m. Jean, da. of Gavin HAMILTON, of Hoploch. He d. Oct. 1595. His widow m., as his second wife, before 14 Aug. 1613, Robert (MELVILLE), 2d LORD MELVILLE OF MOSYMILL [S.], who d. s.p. 9 March 1635. She d. May 1631.

VI. 1595. 6. JAMES (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], only s. and h., *suc. to the peerage* [S.] Oct. 1595, and was served heir to his father and grandfather, inheriting the Lordship of Melville,^(*) lands in Ayrshire, Linlithgowshire, and Renfrewshire. He rebuilt the mansion at Halkhead. He m. Margaret, 1st da. of Walter (SCOTT), 1st LORD SCOTT OF BUCLEUCH [S.], by Mary, da. of Sir William KEM. He d. Dec. 1633. His widow m., as his second wife, Alexander (SAXON afterwards MORTIMER), EARL OF KILINGTON [S.], who d. 7 Jan. 1661, in his 73d year. She d. 3 Oct. 1651.

VII. 1633. 7. JAMES (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], 1st s. and h., *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Dec. 1633 and was served heir to the Lordship of Melville, &c., 18 Sep. 1634, &c. He d. unm., 17 March 1636.

VIII. 1636. 8. WILLIAM (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], next br. and h.; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], 16 March and was served heir, 8 Sep. 1636. He d. unm. Aug. 1640.

IX. 1640. 9. ROBERT (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], only surv. br. and h., being 3d and yst. s. of the 6th Lord; *suc. to the peerage* [S.], Aug. 1640; was served heir 3 June 1641 and 13 Sep. 1642. He d. unm. Aug. 1648.^(b)

X. 1648. 10. WILLIAM (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], cousin and h. male being s. and h. of the Hon. Sir William Ross, of Muiriston, 2d and yst. s. of James, the 4th Lord. He was Sheriff of Renfrewshire, 1646; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] as also to the estates of Melville, Halkhead, &c., in Aug. 1648, being served heir thereto 20 March 1649; was Col. of foot in the counties of Ayr and Renfrew, 1648; one of the Committee of estates, 1649, and was fined £3,000 by Cromwell's "act of Grace," 1654. He m. firstly Elizabeth, widow of John WHITEFOORD, da. of Sir Patrick Houston, of Houston. She d. s.p. He m. secondly, Helen, 1st da. and coheir of George (FORRESTER), 1st LORD FORRESTER OF CORSTORPHUS [S.], by Christian, da. of Sir William LIVINGSTONE. He d. 1656.

XI. 1656. 11. GEORGE (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], s. and h. by second wife, *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in 1656, and was at the Restoration made P.C. [S.] and Lieut.-Col. of the Guards. In Oct. 1681 he entertained at his house at Halkhead, James, Duke of York, then head of affairs in Scotland. He m. firstly, about 1650, Grisel, da. of William (COCHRANE), 1st EARL OF DUNDONALD [S.], by Euphemia, da. of Sir William SCOT, of Ardross. She was bur. 1 Feb. 1655. Funeral entry at Lyon office. He m. secondly, Jean, 1st da. of George (RAMSAY), 2d EARL OF DALHOUSIE [S.], by Anne, da. of John (FLEMING), 2d EARL OF WIGTON [S.]. He d. at Halkhead, April 1682. His widow m., as his second wife, Robert (MACGILL), 2d VISCOUNT OXFORD [S.], who d. s.p.m.s. 8 Dec. 1706, aged about 58.

XII. 1682. 12. WILLIAM (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], 1st s. and h., being only s.(c) by first wife about 1656; had v.p. charter of the estates of Melville, Halkhead, &c., 10 Aug. 1669; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] in April 1682.

(*) See p. 422, note "c."

(b) His two surviving sisters, Mary, wife of John Hepburn, and Jean, wife of Robert Innes, afterwards Bart. [S.] were served heirs portioners of line in 1649. They both left issue.

(c) His only br. (s. of his father by the second wife) was Gen. the Hon. Charles Ross, of Balnagown, Col. of the 5th Reg. of Dragoons, who inherited that estate by devise of David Ross of the same, who d. s.p. legit. 1711, and who was 12th in descent from Hugh

promoted zealously the Revolution of 1688 : P.C. to William III. and Queen Anne, High Commissioner to the Church of Scotland, 1704 ; one of the Lords of the Treasury and a Commissioner for the Union of Scotland. REF. FREE [S.] 1715-22. L.-Lieut. of co. Renfrew, 1715. He *m.* firstly, 7 Feb. 1679, Agnes, da. and h. of Sir John VERNER, of Foulden, co. Berwick. He *m.* secondly, Margaret, widow of Sir Thomas SELVAGE and previously of Major DUNN, da. of Philip (WHARTON), 4th Lord WILTON, by his second wife Jane, da. and h. of Arthur GORDON. By her he had no issue. He *m.* thirdly, Anne, 1st da. of John (HAY), 2nd Marquess of Tweeddale [S.], by Mary, only child of John (MAYLAND), Duke of SACRODALS [S.] She *d.* s.p.m. He *m.* fourthly (contract 16 June 1731) Henrietta, da. of Sir Francis SCOTT, 1st Bart. [S.] of Thirlestane, by Henrietta, da. of William (KECK), Earl of Lothian [S.] He *d.* at Halkhead 15 March 1738 in his 52d year. His widow *d.* s.p. at Edinburgh 17 Jan. 1759. Funeral entry in *Lyon office*.

XIII. 1738. 13. GEORGE (ROSS), LORD ROSS [S.], only s. and h. (†) by first wife ; *b.* about 1682 ; was a Commissioner of Excise [S.] in 1720 and of the Customs 1730 ; *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 15 March 1738 ; made a settlement of his estates, 17 June 1751, on his issue, with rem. to his nearest heirs and assigns. He *m.* Elizabeth, 3d da. of William (KECK), 2d Marquess of Lothian [S.], by Jean, da. of Archibald (CAMERON), Earl of Argyll [S.]. He *d.* 17 June 1754 in his 72d year and was bur. at Renfrew. His widow *d.* at Halkhead, 22 May 1755.

XIV. 1754. 14. WILLIAM (ROSS), LORD ROSS, or (possibly) LORD ROSS OF HALKHEAD [S.], 1st and only surv. s. and h. (†) ; was an officer in the Army and sustained injuries, *on the march to surprise the Jacobites at Moy*, in Feb. 1746. He *suc. to the peerage* [S.] 17 June, but *d.* unm., of gout in the head, only two months later, 19 Aug. 1754, in his 34th year at Mount Teviot, co. Roxburgh, the seat of his maternal uncle, Lord Lothian. (†) Admon. 7 April 1755. At his death this *peerage* is presumed to have become extinct. (4)

Ross, of Balnagown and Harichies (*d.* 1371) br. and heir male of William, Earl of Ross, whose daughter and heir of line inherited that Earldom. This David appears to have conceived that he had a right to this Earldom and that he could pass on the same with his estate to whom he would. See "Riddell." It is to be observed that the family of Ross of Halkhead was *not* descended from the old Earls of Ross, and that consequently the said Charles (tho' of the same name) was in no way related to the testator, while the family of Ross of Pitminnie, who, on the death of the testator were the heirs male of the old Earls of Ross, were no very distant cousins. See p. 219, note "g." Ross of Halkhead was a Lowland family, claiming to be of the same race as the family of Ros of England (so called from Ros in Yorkshire), and whose arms "a chevron between 3 water bougets," gave some support to such claim. The arms of the Highland family of Ross (of whom were the Earls of Ross and the old line of the family of Ross of Balnagown) were totally distinct, being "gules, 3 lions rampant, argent." General Ross *d.* unm. 5 Aug. 1732, when Balnagown passed to his great nephew, Charles, yr. s. of George, 13th Lord Ross.

(*) Three of his sisters (all of the whole blood) married and had issue, viz. (1) Ruphemia, Countess of Kilmarnock [S.]; (2) Mary, Duchess of Atholl [S.], and (3) Grisel, m. Sir James Lockhart, 2d Bart. [S.], whose yr. son, John, became eventually (1773) the 6th Baronet, and inherited the estate of Balnagown after the extinction (1754) of the male line of the family of Ross of Halkhead. He, tho' he was not a representative or coheir of that family and not even a descendant of the old family of Ross of Balnagown, took the name of Ross after that of Lockhart and the arms (see p. 423, note "c," *circa finem*) of the old family of Ross of Balnagown.

(b) His next br., the Hon. Charles Ross, inherited the estate of Balnagown in 1732 by virtue of an entail, made in 1727, by his great uncle, Gen. the Hon. Charles Ross, of Balnagown aded. This Charles *d.* unm. and v.p., being slain 30 April 1745 at the battle of Fontenoy, when that estate devolved on his father and subsequently on his elder br. William (as in the text), the 14th and last Lord. See note "a" above.

(*) The estate of Halkhead, or Hawkhead and others devolved on his three sisters and coheirs, of whom Elizabeth, Countess of Glasgow [S.] was the sole survivor and the only one that left issue. She *d.* 17 Oct. 1791, her son George (Boyle) the 4th Earl being *cr.* 1815 Baron Ross of Hawkhead which title became extinct in 1890.

(4) It was doubtless a dignity in tail male, the devolution thereof in 1650 and 1648

ROSS [in Ireland].

See vol. iv., p. 321, note "c," sub "Ireland" as to a fictitious BARONY OF ROSS, pretended to have been cr. 1572-85, by the Pope's Nuncio, together with a DUKEDOM OF IRELAND.

Earldom [I.] 1. SIR RALPH GORE, Bart. [I.], of Manor Gore, co. Donegal, 2d s. of the Rt. Hon. Sir Ralph GORE, 4th Bart. [I.] sometime Speaker of the House of Commons [I.], by his second wife, Elizabeth, da. and eventually heir of St. George Ashe, Bishop of Clogher, was b. 23 Nov. 1725, at Bellisle, co. Fermanagh, ed. at the Univ. of Dublin; joined the army, 1744; was severely wounded at the battle of Fontenoy 1 May 1745; received thanks from the Duke of Cumberland, at the head of his regiment for his conduct at the battle of Laffeldt, 2 July 1747, becoming finally, 26 Nov. 1782, Lieut.-Gen. He suc. his elder br. 25 Sept. 1746 as 6th Bart. [I.] a dignity cr. 2 Feb. 1621/2; was M.P. [I.] for co. Donegal, 1745-64; Col.-Commandant of the 2d Donegal Light Infantry, 1760-63, which he had raised at his own expense; and was cr. 30 June 1764 BARON GORE OF MANOR GORE, co. Donegal [I.], taking his seat 24 Nov. 1767. He was subsequently cr. 25 Aug. 1768, VISCOUNT BELLISLE of Bellisle, co. Fermanagh [I.], taking his seat 23 Nov. 1769, and was, finally, cr. 4 Jan. 1772, EARL OF ROSS, co. Fermanagh [I.], taking his seat 10 Feb. 1772. He was Col. of the 32d foot, 1781, and was Commander-in-Chief in Ireland, 1788. He m. firstly 23 Feb. 1754, Catharine, 1st da. of William COSOLLY, by Anne, da. of Thomas (WESTWORTH) EARL OF STRAFFORD. She d. s.p.s., 4 May 1771. He m. secondly, 22 Aug. 1773, Alice, sister of Robert, 1st EARL OF LITRIM [I.], 5th da. of the Rt. Hon. Nathaniel CLEMENTS, by Hannah, da. of the Very Rev. William GORE, Dean of Down. He d. s.p.s. in 1802, when all his peerage honours became extinct, the Baronetcy [I.] devolving on his nephew and heir male. Will dat. 9 May 1799, pr. 16 Sep. 1802 in Dublin.

[RALPH GORE, styled VISCOUNT BELLISLE, only s. and h. ap. by second wife; b. 3 Oct. 1774 at Bingham, co. Cavan; d. v.p. and unm. 1789.]

ROSS OF HALKEAD.

See "ROSS, or ROSS OF HALKEAD," Barony [S.] (Ross); cr. 1502?; ex. 1754.

ROSS OF HAWKHEAD.

i.e., "ROSS OF HAWKHEAD," co. Renfrew" Barony (Boyle), cr. 1815; see "GLASGOW" Earldom [S.], cr. 1703; sub the 4th Earl; extinct (on the death of the 6th Earl) 1890.

ROSSE [in Ireland.]

See "HERVEY OF ROSSE, co. Wicklow," Barony [I.] (Hervey), cr. 1620; ex., with the Barony of Hervey of Kidbrooke [E.], in 1640.

Viscounty [I.] 1. SIR RICHARD PARSONS, Bart. [I.], only surv. s. and h. of Sir William PARSONS, 2d Bart. [I.], by Catharine, 1st da. of Arthur (JONES), 2d VISCOUNT RANELAGH [I.], which William was s. and h. of Richard PARSONS (living 1639 but d. v.p.), who was s. and h. ap. of Sir William PARSONS, 1st Bart. [I.], so cr. 10 Nov.

showing the exclusion of the heir general. The creation, in the absence of proof to the contrary, would be held to be to the heirs male of the body of the grantee; but even so, it seems unlikely that all such issue should be extinct. No claim, however, has ever been made.

(²) See p. 424, note "c."

1620,^(a) sometime LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND. He was *b.* about 1657; *suc.* his father in the Baronetcy, 31 Dec. 1658, and was *cr.*, 2 July 1681, BARON OXMANTOWN, and VISCOUNT ROSSE, of co. Wexford [I.], with rem. to the heirs male of the body of his great grandfather,^(b) Sir William Parsons, 1st Bart. [I.], above-named. He was M.P. for co. Derby, 1700-1. He *m.* firstly (lie. *fac.*, 27 Feb. 1676/7, he aged 19 and she 17), Anne, *da.* of Thomas WALSINGHAM, of Chesterford, co. Essex, by Anne, *da.* of Theophilus (HOWARD), EARL OF SUFFOLK. She *d.* s.p. He *m.* secondly, 14 Oct. 1681, at Sir Henry Savile's house in Paris, Catharine, *da.* of George (BRYDGES), 6th BARON CHANDOS OF SUDLEY, by his second wife, Jane, *da.* of John (SAVAGE), EARL BRYDGES. She *d.* s.p. and was *bur.* 24 Aug. 1682, in Westm. Abbey.^(c) He *m.* thirdly Elizabeth, 1st *da.* and coheir^(d) of Sir George HAMILTON, COURT HAMILTON or FRASER, by Frances (sister of Sarah, the well known DUCHESS OF MARLBOROUGH), 1st *da.* and coheir of Richard JENNINGS. He *d.* 30 Jan. 1702/3,^(e) and was *bur.* at St. Patrick's cathedral, Dublin.

II. 1702/3. 2 and 1. RICHARD (PARSONS), VISCOUNT ROSSE, &c.

Earldom [I.] [I.] 1st s. and h. by third wife; *suc.* to the peerage [I.], 30 Jan. 1702/3, when a minor. He was *cr.*, 16 June 1718, EARL OF ROSSE

I. 1718. [I.] He *m.* firstly, 25 June 1714, at Gray's Inn chapel, Mary, 1st *da.* of Lord William PAULET (3d s. of Charles, 1st DUKE OF BOURGNE)

by his first wife, Louise, *da.* of the MARQUIS DE MONTMOILLON, in France. She *d.* 15 Oct. 1718, and was *bur.* at Basing, Hants. He *m.* secondly in 1719 Frances, *da.* of Thomas CLANTON, of Dublin. He *d.* 26 June 1741, in Dublin, and was *bur.* the 29th at St. Patrick's cathedral there. Ailmon, 5 March 1744/5, and 17 May 1763. His widow was living March 1744/5 but *d.* before May 1763.

Earldom [I.] 2 and 3. RICHARD (PARSONS), EARL OF

II. Rosse [1718], VISCOUNT ROSSE [1681], and Baron Ox-

Viscounty [I.] to 1764. MANTOWN [1681], also a Baronet [1620], all in the kingdom of Ireland, only surv. s. and h. by first wife;

III. 1764. *b.* about 1716, and styled LORD OXMANTOWN, from 1718, till he *suc.* to the peerage [I.], 26 June 1741. He *m.* 16 Feb. 1754, Olivia, *da.* and coheir of Hugh

EDWARDS. He *d.* s.p. 27 Aug. 1764, and was *bur.* 29th at St. Patrick's abd., when all his honours became extinct.^(f) His widow *m.* John BATEMAN, of Oak park, co. Kerry, and *d.* 25 April 1768.

Earldom [I.] 7. LAWRENCE HARMAN PARSONS, afterwards LAURENCE-

III. 1806. HARMAN HARMAN, of Newcastle, co. Longford, 3d s. of Sir Lawrence PARSONS, 3d Bart. [I.], of Birr Castle in King's county,^(g) being his second but 1st surv. son by his second wife, Anne, *da.* and h. of

^(a) He was *bur.* 2 March 1649/50, at St. Margaret's, Westm.

^(b) An example of a peerage creation with an *extremely* wide limitation.

^(c) Col. Chester in his notes to these registers writes "in the accounts of the Brydges family this Catharine is said to have died unm. Probably instead of unmarried, we should read without issue."

^(d) Frances, the 3d *da.* and coheir, *m.* Viscount Dillon [I.], and Mary, the 3d and yet, *m.* Viscount Kingland [I.]

^(e) He appears to have been a dissipated man "equally famous for his profligacy and for his wit" writes Lecky (ii, 321), where also (in a note) is to be found an amusing account of a practical joke which, when dying, he played on the punctilious Earl of Kildare. See Kildare's "Earls of Kildare," Addenda, p. 366.

^(f) Altho' at the time of the creation (1681) of the Viscountcy there was numerous male issue of the 1st Bart. (Arthur Parsons of Tornduffe, co. Wexford, who *d.* in 1701, was 4th in descent from him) they were all extinct before 1764, and the representation of the family devolved on the descendants of Laurence Parsons, of Birr, in King's county the brother of the said 1st Bart., and ancestor of the now Earls of Rosse [I.]

^(g) This Sir Lawrence, was grandson and heir of Sir William, the 2d Bart. (*d.* 17 March 1740), s. and h. of Lawrence, the 1st Bart. (so *cr.* 13 Dec. 1677), who was s. and h. of William Parsons, of Birr (*d.* 1653), s. of Sir Laurence Parsons, second Baron of the Exchequer [I.], a yr. br. of Sir William Parsons, the Lord Deputy [I.], who was great grandfather of the 1st Viscount Rosse [I.], so *cr.* in 1681.

Wentworth HARMAN, of Moyle, and of Newcastle aforesaid, was b. 26 July 1749; took the name of *Harman* in lieu of that of *Parsons*; M.P. [I.] for en. Longford, 1776-92; was cr. 25 Sep. 1792, **BARON OXMANTOWN**, co. Wexford [I.] with a spec. rem., falling heir male of his body, to his nephew, Sir Laurence Parsons, 5th Bart. [I.] He was subsequently cr. 6 Oct. 1795, **VISCOUNT OXMANTOWN**, en. Wexford [I.] without however, such spec. rem. He was a **REP. PEER** [I.], 1801-07, being one of the 22 originally chosen, and was finally cr. 3 Feb. 1806, **EARL OF ROSSE** [I.] with spec. rem., as in the case of the Barony. He m. 11 June 1772, Jane, 1st da. of Edward (King), 1st Earl of Kingston [I.], by Jane, da. of Thomas CATTLEBOLD. He d., a.p.m., in London, 20 April 1807, aged 57,^(a) when the *Viscounty of Oxmantown* [I.] became extinct, but the other dignities devolved as below. Will m. 1807. His widow d. 27 Jan. 1838, at Elmton Hall, en. Warwick, aged 83. Will pr. Feb. 1838, and again July 1839.

IV. 1807. **3. LAWRENCE (PARSONS), EARL OF ROSSE and BARON OXMANTOWN** [I.], also a *Baronet* [I.], nephew and h. male, being s. and h. of Sir William Parsons, 4th Bart. [I.], of Birr Castle aforesaid, by Mary da. and h. of John CROMK, of Kilbury, which William (who d. 1 May 1791 aged 82) was eldest br. of the half blood to the late Earl, being s. of the 3d Bart. by his first wife. He was b. 21 May 1758; M.P. [I.] for the Univ. of Dublin, 1782-80, and for Kings county 1791-1800, where he distinguished himself by his efforts against the Irish Union, being again M.P. [U.K.] for the same 1801-7. He *suc. to the Baronetcy* (a dignity cr. 15 Dec. 1677) on the death of his father, 1 May 1791; P.C. and one of the Lords of the Treasury [I.] 1805; Joint Postmaster Gen. [I.] He *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as above 20 April 1807, under the spec. rem. in the creations (1792 and 1806) thereof. **REP-PEER** [I.], 1800-41; Custos Rot. of Kings County. He m. 5 April 1797, Alice, da. of John LLOYD, of Gloster, in Kings County, by Jane, da. and coheir of Thomas EN HERTS, of Arrinmont, co. Wexford, by Alice, da. and coheir of Jerome RYVES, Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin. He d. at Brighton, 24 Feb. 1841, in his 83d year. Will pr. April 1841. His widow d. 4 May 1867, aged 87, at 33 Brunswick terrace, Brighton.

III. 1841. **3. WILLIAM (PARSONS), EARL OF ROSSE, &c., [I.]**, 1st s. and h., b. 17 June 1800, in York; *styled LORD OXMANTOWN*, 1807-41; ed. at Mag. Coll. Oxford; B.A. and 1st class math., 1822; Hon. Fellow of that College, 1802-67; F.R.S., 1824; M.P. for Kings County, 1821-25; L.-Lieut. 1821, and Col. of the Militia, 1834, of that county. He *suc. to the peerage* [I.] as above, 29 Feb. 1841; LL.D. of Cambridge, 1842; Pres. of the Brit. Association, 1843; **K.P.** 2 Jan. 1845; **REP. PEER** [I.], 1845-67; Pres. of the Royal Soc. 1849-54; member of the Imp. Academy of Sciences at St. Petersburg, 1853; Knight of the Legion of Honour of France, 1855; Chancellor of the Univ. of Dublin, 1862. He m. 14 April 1836, at St. Geo. Han.-sq., Mary, 1st da. and coheir of John Wilmer FRYER, of Hewton Hall, co. York, by Anne, da. of Robert WHARTON-MYNDLETON, of Old Park, co. Durham. He d. at his residence, Sea Point in Monkstown, co. Dublin, 31 Oct. 1867, aged 67.^(b) Will pr. under £60,000 in England and £20,000 in Ireland. His widow d. at 10 Connaught Place, Hyde Park, 22 July 1885, aged 72. Her will pr. 19 Sep. 1885 above £107,000.

IV. 1867. **4. LAWRENCE (PARSONS), EARL OF ROSSE [1806], BARON OXMANTOWN [1792] and a Baronet [1677]** all in the Kingdom of Ireland, 1st s. and h., b. 17 Nov. 1840 at Birr Castle; *styled LORD OXMANTOWN* till he *suc. to the peerage* [I.], as above, 31 Oct. 1867, having been Sheriff of Kings County, 1867; **REP. PEER** [I.] 1868; cr. D.O.L. of Oxford, 22 June 1870; Hon. LL.D. of Dublin; Chancellor of the Univ. of Dublin, 1885; **K.P.** 29 Aug. 1890; L.-Lieut. of

^(a) The obituary notice in the *Gent. Mag.* for 1807, states that "he was of a retired disposition, was a great improver, and lived in the most princely style in Ireland"; and that his "immense fortune real and personal" was inherited by his only child Frances, Viscountess Lorton.

^(b) He was well known for his knowledge and practical ability in science, more especially in astronomy, in which cause he erected, 1842-50, at a cost of above £20,000, a moneter telescope at Birr Castle.

Kings County. He m. 1 Sep. 1870, at Womersley, co. York, Frances Cassandra, only da. and h. of Edward William (HARVEY-LAWKE), 4th BARON LAWKE OF TOWTON, by his second wife, Frances, da. of Walker FETTERSTONHAUGH. She was b. 20 June 1851.

[WILLIAM EDWARD PARSONS, styled LORD OXMAWTON, 1st s. and h. ap. b. 14 June 1873 in London; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 22,513 acres in Kings county (valued at £3,961 a year) and 2,633 in co. Tipperary; besides 1,310 acres in Yorkshire (belonging then to the Dow. Countess) valued at £5,050 a year. *Total* 26,453 acres, valued at £15,549 a year. To this should be added the estate of Womersley in Yorkshire, belonging to the present (1894) Countess. *Principal Residences*.—Birr Castle, near Parsonstown, in Kings County; Heaton Hall, near Bradford, and Womersley Park, near Pontefract, both in co. York.

ROSSIE.

i.e., "ROSSIE of Rossie, co. Perth," Barony (*Kinnaird*), cr. 1831; *see* 1878; *see* "KINNAIRD OF INCHTERR" Barony [S.], cr. 1682; *sub.* the 9th Baron.

i.e., "KINNAIRD OF ROSSIE, co. Perth," Barony (*Kinnaird*), cr. 1860, with a spec. rem.; *see* "KINNAIRD OF INCHTERR," Barony [S.], cr. 1682; *sub.* the 9th Baron.

ROSSLYN.

Earldom.

L. 1801.

I. ALEXANDER WEDDERBURN, 1st s.^(a) of Peter WEDDERBURN, of Chesterhall, co. Haddington (a Lord of Session under the designation of Lord Chesterhall, 1755-56), by Janet, da. of David OGILVIE, a Capt. of Dragoons, was b. 13 Feb. 1733 at Edinburgh; ed. at a school at Dalkeith and at the Univ. of Edinburgh; Advocate [S.] 1754-57; Barrister (Inner Temple) 1757; M.P. (as a Tory) for the Rothsay burghs 1761-68; for Richmond, 1768-69; and (as a Whig) for Bishop's Castle 1770-74, reverting, however, to his former politics on receiving office^(b) in 1771; M.P. for Okehampton 1774-78 (pronouncing, in 1774, a violent invective against Franklin, which tended greatly to exasperate the American War) and for Bishop's Castle (again) 1778-80. Chancellor to the Queen Consort, 1771-80; Solicitor General 1771-78; Attorney Gen. 1778-80; P.C. 1780; L.-Ch.-Justice of the Common Pleas, 1780-92, being cr. 17 June 1780, BARON LOUGHBOROUGH of Loughborough, co. Leicester. In the Coalition Ministry, April to Dec. 1783, he was first Commissioner of the Great Seal, and for nearly ten years, having then "become a Whig and a Foxite, was considered the Leader of the party in the House of Lords"^(c) encouraging the Prince of Wales in his claim for the Regency

^(a) His yr. and only br., David Wedderburn, a Col. in the Army, d. unm. being killed at the relaking of Barrook in India in 1773.

^(b) Foss, in his "*Judges*," remarks that this short "secession from the Court party was hailed by the oppositionists with a complimentary dinner and . . . rewarded by the freedom of the City of London and the plaudits of Lord Chatham," adding "well might Junius say 'As for Wedderburn there is something about him which even *treachery* cannot trust.'" It was about this time, i.e. "early in his public career [that] he incurred the powerful satire of Churchill in a couplet, [*Rosalind* p. 169] which adhered to him for the remainder of his life," [Sir E. Brydges in "*Collins*"] as below:—

"To mischief trained, e'en from his mother's womb,
Grown old in fraud, tho' yet in manhood's bloom;
Adopting arts, by which gay villains rise
And reach the heights which honest men despise;
Mute at the bar, and in the senate loud,
Dull 'mongst the dullest, proudest of the proud,
A pert, prim prater of the northern race,
Guilt in his heart and famine in his face."

^(c) Foss's "*Judges*."

in 1788. He however again changed sides in 1792 and was rewarded by being made L. High Chancellor⁽¹⁾ in Jan. 1793, a post which he held till April 1801, presiding as L. High Steward, Jan. 1793 to April 1795, at the latter part of the trial of Warren Hastings, and being cr. 31 Oct. 1795, BARON LOUGHBOROUGH of Loughborough, co. Surrey⁽²⁾, with a *spec. rem.* failing heirs male of his body, to his sister's sons, Sir James St. Clair Erskine, Bart., and "John Erskine, Esq." br. of the said James. Finally, as a consolation on his giving up the Chancellorship, he was cr., 21 April 1801, EARL OF ROSSLYN⁽³⁾, co. Midlothian, with a *like spec. rem.* in favour of the issue male of his sister, Dame Janet Erskine, *decd.* He m. firstly, at Bathley, co. York, 31 Dec. 1767, Betty Anne, da. and h. of John Dawson, of Morley, in that county. She d. s.p. 15 Sep. 1781, and was bur. at Morley. He m. secondly, 12 Sep. 1782, at Ellerton, co. Derby, Charlotte, 4th and yst. da. of William (Courtenay), 1st VISCOUNT COURTENAY of POWDERHAM CASTLE, *de jure*⁽⁴⁾ EARL OF DEVON, by Frances, da. of Henrice (Finch), 2nd EARL OF AYLESFORD. He d., s.p.m.s.⁽⁵⁾ somewhat suddenly, 8 Jan. 1805, aged 72, at his residence called Baylis, in Stoke Poges, Bucks, and was bur. the 11th in St. Paul's cathedral, London.⁽⁶⁾ Will pr. 1805. At

(1) The obtaining of this high office appears to have been his life-long object, but he "despaired of it while Lord Thurlow was patronised by the King" [Foss's "*Judges*"]. The two succeeding Chancellors are compared together by Sir Egerton Brydges ["*Collins*"], Loughborough's "slender and feeble eloquence, his manner person and comparative feebleness of his bodily organs were by no means a match for the direct, sonorous and energetic oratory, the powerful voice, dignified figure and bold manner of Thurlow, of whom he always seemed to stand in awe and to whose superior judgment he often bowed against his will." Lecky says of him that he "had not indeed the daring or the power, the genuine simplicity and directness of intellect that enabled Thurlow to play so great a part in politics, but he excelled him in the art of subtle reasoning, and he was in the highest degree plausible, insinuating, persevering, dexterous, and intriguing." Lecky speaks (with great force), in another place, of "Thurlow and Wedderburn" as being "*The Malice and Bait of their profession*."

(2) The fiction of "Loughborough," in Surrey, was adopted to distinguish it from the creation of 1780, where the county was (properly) given as Leicestershire. See vol. v., p. 195, note "d," and "Macdonald," as to such fictitious titles.

(3) Rosslyn Castle did not belong to him, but to his sister's son, Sir James St. Clair-Erskine, Bart. [S.] (who suc. him in 1805 as the second Earl of Rosslyn) which James had inherited it thro' his grandmother Catherine, a younger da. of Henry (St. Clair) Lord Sinclair [S.] and wife of Sir John Erskine, 3rd Bart. [S]. Tho' long the seat of a branch of the family of St. Clair (immortalised by Scott in his ballad of "Rosalinde") of whom the last heir in the direct male line died in 1778, it had been acquired therefrom some 40 years previously, by the St. Clairs of Herdmanston (a totally distinct race) of which the above-named Lord Sinclair [S.] was the representative.

(4) According to the extraordinary decision of the House of Lords, confirmed 15 March 1831, respecting that dignity.

(5) A son by the second wife, b. 2 Oct. 1793, d. an infant.

(6) "A man of subtle and plausible rather than of solid talents. His ambition was great and his desire of office unlimited. He could argue with great ingenuity on either side, so that it was difficult to anticipate his future, by his past opinions. These qualities made a valuable partizan and a useful and efficient member of any administration" [Sir Egerton Brydges in "*Collins*"]. He is, says Foss ["*Judges*"] an "example of a political Chancellor, who, altho' he was gifted with great talents and possessed many accomplishments and sublimated eloquence, failed to gain the respect of either party in the State, because he was "everything by turns," and his own interests and advancement seemed to prompt his various tergiversations." Junius remarks of him that "the wary Wedderburn never threw away the scabbard, nor ever went upon a forlorn hope." It may be noted that, in spite of the severe way in which he is spoken of in Junius's letters, he has been credited with being their author [see "*Warrall*" edit. 1884, vol. i. p. 343]. Lecky writes of him as a "very able Scotchman, one of the ablest and most corrupt of the many able and corrupt lawyers who in the 18th century were conspicuous in English politics," an opinion which George III. shared, who said of him on his death, that "he has not left a greater knave behind him in my dominions." His manners, however, appear to have been courteous and dignified and, according to Mrs. Piozzi, ("*Warrall*," at supra), "Wedderburn was charming, but then he was all over affectation." His portrait, "after J. Northcote," is engraved in Doyle's "*Office Bar*."

his death the *Barony of Loughborough* of Loughborough, co. Leicester (or, 1780), became extinct, but the other peerage dignities devolved as below. His widow, who was b. 20 Jan. 1751, d. about 1826. Will pr. May 1826.

II. 1805. 2. JAMES (ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE, formerly ERSKINE), EARL OF ROSSLYN, BARON LOUGHBOROUGH of Loughborough, co. Surrey, and a Baronet [S], nephew and heir, being 1st s. and h. of Sir Henry ERSKINE, 5th Bart. [S.] of Alva,^(a) by Janet, only sister of the late Earl, da. of Peter WEDDERBURN above-named. He was b. 1762; suc. his father as 4th Baronet [S.] 7 Aug. 1765; joined the army, 1776, serving at Toulon in 1793 and in Portugal in 1796 as Adjutant General, and being at the siege of Copenhagen, and in 1809 in the Walcheren expedition, becoming in 1801 Col. of the 9th Lancers, and finally (1813) General in the Army. He was M.P. for 23 years, viz. for Castle-Rising, 1782-84; for Morpeth, 1794-96, and Kirkcaldy burghs 1798-1805; was one of the managers of the House at the trial of Warren Hastings 1787, voting generally in opposition to Pitt. Director of the Chancery of Scotland (for life) 1785. By royal lie, 2 June 1782 he took the name of St. Clair before that of Erskine, on succeeding to the estates (at Dysart, Rosslyn, &c.) of the former family.^(b) He suc. to the peerage as above, 3 Jan. 1805, on the death of his maternal uncle above-named, according to the spec. rem. (1795 and 1801) in the creations thereof. G.C.B., 20 May 1820; L.-Lieut. of Fifeshire and Col. of the Militia 1828; P.C. 1829; L. PRIVY SEAL, 1829-30; one of the Lords of the Treasury Nov. to Dec. 1834,^(c) cr. D.C.L., of Oxford, 10 June 1834; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, Dec. 1834 to April 1835. He m. in 1790, Henrietta Elizabeth, 1st da. of the Hon. Edward BOYCEUR (2nd s. of Jacob, 1st Viscount FOLKESTON) by Henrietta, da. of Sir Everard FAWCEN, K.B. She d. at Edinburgh, 8 Aug. 1810, aged 40. He d. at Dysart house, co. Fife, 18 Jan. 1837, aged 75.^(d) Will pr. April 1837.

III. 1837. 3. JAMES ALEXANDER (ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE), EARL OF ROSSLYN, &c., 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.,^(e) b. 15 Feb. 1802, in London; styled LORD LOUGHBOROUGH, 1805-37; ed. at Eton; entered the army, 1819, becoming, finally, General in April 1836 and being (1864) Col. of the 7th Hussars; M.P. for Kirkcaldy Burghs, 1830-31, and for Great Grimsby, 1831-32; P.C., 1841; Master of the Buckhounds, 1841-46, and again Feb. to Dec. 1852; Under Sec. of War, March to June 1858. He m., 10 Oct. 1826, at Wemyss Castle, co. Fife, Frances, da. of Lieut. Gen. William WEMYSS, of Wemyss Castle afd., by Frances, da. of Sir William ERSKINE, 1st Bart., of Torris, co. Fife. She, who was b. 16 Sep. 1794, d. 30 Sep. 1858, aged 64, at Dysart House afd. He d., 16 June 1866, aged (also) 64, at 19 Lower Belgrave street.^(f)

[JAMES-ALEXANDER-GEORGE ST. CLAIR ERSKINE, styled LORD LOUGHBOROUGH, 1st s. and h. sp., b. 10 May 1830; Lieut. 2d Life Guards, 1850. He d. unm. and v.p., 28 Dec. 1851, aged 21.]

^(a) This Henry was grandson of Sir Charles Erskine, the 1st Bart. [S.] (so cr. 30 April 1666) who was 1st surv. s. and h. of the Hon. Sir Charles Erskine, of Alva, a yr. s. of John, Earl of Mar [S.], Treasurer of Scotland.

^(b) This was on the death unmar. of his cousin Col. Paterson St. Clair, the heir of line of that family, whose mother, Grizel, was eldest sister of Catherine, the grandmother of the said James, see p. 429, note "a." This devolution was according to the settlement of these estates, as by this death he did not become such heir of line, there being numerous other descendants of the said Grizel still in existence.

^(c) Tho' in favour of the Catholic emancipation he voted with the Tories against the Reform bill, was a great friend of the great Duke of Wellington, and was (what is called) "the Whip" of the Tories in the house of Lords.

^(d) His gallant, gentlemanlike, old-soldier-like air, his light erect figure, his grizzly hair, and the very wrinkles round the outer wicks of his eyes were all admirable. [Henry Cockburn's "Memoirs," i. p. 182.] His portrait, "after Sir G. Hayter," engraved in Doyle's "Official Portraits," expresses all this.

^(e) An elder br., Henry Alexander St. Clair-Erskine, b. 2 June 1792, d. young.

^(f) He is said to have been the "Lord Rambooke" in Disraeli's "Coningsby" (1844.) See vol. v, p. 307, note "a," and "Mexborough."

IV. 1866. 4. FRANCIS ROBERT (ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE), EARL OF ROSSLYN, &c., 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h., b. 2 March 1833, at Dysart House abd.; ed. at Eton and at Merton Coll., Oxford; B.A., 1852; M.A., 1853; styled LORD LOUGHBOROUGH (after his brother's death) from 1851 till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 16 June 1866; L. H. Commiss. to the Church of Scotland, 1874, 1875, 1878, 1879, and 1880; Hon. Col. Fifeshire Light Horse Volunteers, 1875; Ambassador Extra. to Madrid on the marriage of Alfonso XII., 14 Jan. 1878; Knight Grand Cross of Charles III. of Spain, 1878; P.C., 1886; Capt. of the Gentlemen-at-Arms, 1886-90. He m., 8 Nov. 1866, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Blanche Adéliza, widow of the Hon. Charles MATNARD, 2d da. of Henry Fitzwar, of Salcey Lawn, co. Northampton, by Jane Elizabeth, da. of Charles George BRADCLIFFE. He d. at Dysart House abd., after a long illness, 6 Sep. 1890, aged 57. Will pr. at £145,921 gross and £10,008 net. His widow, who was b. Aug. 1839, living 1895.

V. 1890. 5. JAMES FRANCIS HARRY (ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE), EARL OF ROSSLYN [1801], and BARON LOUGHBOROUGH [1795], also a *Baronet* [S. 1866], 1st s. and h., b. 16 March 1869, at 20 Hanover square; styled LORD LOUGHBOROUGH, till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 6 Sep. 1890; ed. at Eton and (1888) at Mag. Coll., Oxford. He m. 19 July 1890, at St. Michael's, Chester square, Violet Alice, 2d and yst. da. of Robert Charles de Grey VYNER, of Gauthy Hall, co. Lincoln, by Eleanor, da. of the Rev. Slingsby Duncombe SHAPTO.

[FRANCIS-EDWARD-SCUDAMORE ST. CLAIR-ERSKINE, styled LORD LOUGHBOROUGH, 1st s. and h. ap.; b. 16 Nov. 1892.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 3,211 acres in Fifeshire, and 99 in Midlothian. Total, 3,310 acres, worth £9,156 a year, exclusive of £1,224 for mines. *Principal Residence*. Dysart House, near Kirkealdy, co. Fife.

ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN.

Barony [L] 1. THE RT. HON. ROBERT CUNINGHAME,^(a) a General I. 1796, in the Army, Col. of the 5th Dragoons, and sometime Com. in Chief [I.], formerly M.P. [I.], for Tulse, 1761-60; for Armagh, 1761-68, for Monaghan (in 4 Parls.), 1769-96, and M.P. [G.B.] for East Grinstead, 1788-89, having acquired considerable estates at and near Monaghan by his marriage, 29 May 1754, with Elizabeth, 2d da. and coheir^(b) of Col. John MURRAY, by Elizabeth, Dow. BARONESS BLAYNEY [I.], da. and h. of Sir Alexander CAIRNES, 1st Bart., of Monaghan abd., was cr. 19 Oct. 1796,^(c) BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], with a *spec. rem.*, failing heirs male of his body, to Henry Alexander Jones [son of Anne Jones, one of his wife's sisters], with rem. to Warner-William Westenra, and Henry Westenra [sons of Harriet Westenra, another such sister] in like manner respectively. He d. s.p. suddenly, 6 Aug. 1801, in Dublin. His widow, who for many years had been "leader of the ton" in Dublin society, d. 23 Dec. 1824, in her 92d year.

^(a) His parentage appears to be unknown. According to Sir Egerton Brydges, in his "*Biogr. Peerage*" of 1817, he "said to have been descended from the Earls of Glencairn."

^(b) The five daughters and coheirs of Col. John Murray, to whom, thro' their mother, the Monaghan estates of the family of Cairnes passed, were (1) Frances Cairnes, Countess of Clermont [I.], who d. s.p.m. 8 Dec. 1820, in her 77th year. (2) Elizabeth m. Robert Cuninghame, as in the text. (3) Anne m. in 1761, the Rt. Hon. Theophilus Jones, and was mother of Henry Alexander Jones, who was in rem. to this Barony in 1796, but who d. unm. before 1801. (4) Mary d. unm. 1744. (5) Harriet m. Henry Westenra and had two sons, both in rem. to this Barony, of whom the yr. Lieut.-Col. Henry Westenra d. s.p.

^(c) See p. 376, note "d," sub "Riversdale," as to this and certain other Irish creations.

II. 1801. *2 and 1.* WARNER-WILLIAM (WESTENRA), BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], nephew (by the wife), of the late Baron, being 1st s. and h. of Henry WESTENRA (*) of Rathleague, in Queen's county, by Harriet, sister of the Dow. BARONESS ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], and youngest da. and coheir of John MURRAY and Elizabeth, Dow. BARONESS BLAYNEY [I.], his wife, both above-mentioned. He was b. 14 Oct. 1765; was M.P. for co. Monaghan, 1800-01, and *succ. to the peerage* [I.], 6 Aug. 1801, under the *spec. rem.* in the creation thereof. He was *cr.* a Peer of the United Kingdom, 7 July 1838^(b) as BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN, co. Monaghan. He m. firstly, 3 Oct. 1791, Marianna, 2d da. of Charles WALSH, of Walsh Park, co. Tipperary, by Sarah, da. of (—) SIMPSON. She d. 12 Aug. 1807, at Derry Keads, King's county. He m. secondly, 3 June 1819, Augusta, sister of Francis, 7th EARL OF WEMYSS [S.], da. of Francis CHARTERIS-WEMYSS, styled LORD ELCHO, by Susan, da. of Anthony TRACY-KECK. She, who, by royal warrant, 1809, was raised to the precedence of the da. of an Earl, d. s.p. 23 July 1840. Will pr. Aug. 1841. He d. 10 Aug. 1842, aged 77. Will pr. June 1843.

Barony [I.] }
 III. }
 Barony [U.K.] } 1842. *3 and 2.* HENRY ROBERT (WESTENRA), BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], and also BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [U.K.], 1st s. and h., b. 24 Aug. 1792, at Walsh Park aforesaid; ed. at the Univ. of Dublin; M.P. for co. Monaghan, 1818-32 and 1834-42; *succ. to the peerage*, 10 Aug. 1842; L. Lieut. of co. Monaghan. He m. firstly, 25 Jan. 1820, Anne DOUGLAS-HAMILTON, spinster, illegit. da. of Douglas (HAMILTON), Duke of HAMILTON [S.]. She d. s.p. 20 Aug. 1841, at the Dell, on Englefield Green, near Windsor. He m. secondly, 19 May 1846, his cousin, Josephine Julia Helen, 2d da. of Henry LLOYD, of Farrinory, co. Tipperary, by Harriet Amelia, da. of Sir John Craven CARDEN, Bart., by Mary Frances, sister of the 2d BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.]. He d. at Rossmore Park, co. Monaghan, 1 Dec. 1860, aged 68. His widow, m. 18 June 1863, at St. James' Westm., Lieut.-Col. George William STACPOLE, of Edenrath, co. Clare, and was living 1895.

Barony [I.] }
 IV. }
 Barony [U.K.] } 1860. *4 and 3.* HENRY CAHNES (WESTENRA), BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], and also BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [U.K.], 1st s. and h., by second wife; b. 14 Nov. 1851, at Rossmore Park aforesaid; ed. at Eton; *succ. to the peerage*, 1 Dec. 1860; joined the 1st Life Guards, 1869, becoming Lieut., 1871. He d. unm. 28 March 1874, at Windsor barracks, aged 22, from a fall from his horse on the 20th, in a steeplechase.

Barony [I.] }
 V. }
 Barony [U.K.] } 1874. *5 and 4.* DERRICK WARNER WILLIAM (WESTENRA), BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [I.], 1796], and also BARON ROSSMORE OF MONAGHAN [U.K., 1838], br. and b., b. 7 Feb. 1853; ed. at Rugby; entered the 9th Lancers, 1872; the 1st Life Guards, 1874, retiring, 1875; *succ. to the peerage*, 28 March 1874. He m. 14 June 1882, at All Saints', Enismore Gardens, Mittis, 1st da. of Richard Christopher NAYLOR, of Hooton Hall, co. Chester, by his second wife Mary Sophia, da. of Henry TROLOPE, of Coxwold, co. Lincoln.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 14,839 acres in co. Monaghan, worth £13,427 a year. *Principal Residence.* Rossmore Park, co. Monaghan.

ROTHERFIELD.

See "GREY DE ROTHERFIELD," Barony (Grey), *cr.* 1338; dormant, 1388.

(*) He was great grandson of Warner Westenra, who with his brothers, Derrick and Peter, emigrated from Holland and settled in Ireland, becoming denizens thereof in 1682.

(b) This was one of the coronation peerages of Queen Victoria, for a list of which see vol. ii, p. 145, note "b," sub "Carew."

ROTHES.

Earldom, [S.] I. GEORGE LESLIE, of ROTHES in Moray, and of

L. 1457? Ballinbrich, co. Fife, s. and h. of NORMAN LESLIE, of the same, by Christian, da. of Sir John SETON, of Seton, is said^(a) to have been cr. a Lord of Parli. in 1415, as LORD LESLIE or LORD LESLIE OF LEVEN [S.] and was cr., before 20 March 1457/8, EARL OF ROTHES [S.] at which date his lands in the Sheriffdoms of Aberdeen, Elgin, Perth, and Fife were united into the Barony of Ballinbrich. He had pardon of forfeiture under the Great Seal, 15 Oct. 1464. He m. firstly c. 1435, Margaret, da. of John LUNDIN, of Lundin. She d. s.p. He m. secondly, Christian, da. of Walter (HALYBURN), 1st LORD DUNLOCH [S.], by Isabel, da. of Robert (STEWART), DUKE OF ALBANY [S.]. He d. 1489 or 1490.

[ANDREW LESLIE, MASTER OF ROTHES, only s. and h. ap., by second wife, had sasine of lands at Tassie, co. Fife, 16 Nov. 1459. He m. Marjory, da. of William (SINCLAIR), EARL OF ORKNEY [S.]. He d. v.p. c. 1486.]

II. 1490? 2. GEORGE (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.] grandson and h., being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.^(b) of Andrew LESLIE and and Marjory his wife, both abovenamed. He suc. to the peerage about 1490, and was defendant in a civil suit in Parli. 14 June 1491, but d. unm. before 31st March 1518 (Act of Parli. of that date) under forfeiture, for having alienated lands without royal licence.

III. 1512? 3. WILLIAM (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], br. and h., suc. to the peerage c. 1512,^(c) but was never formally invested therewith. He m. Margaret, da. of Sir Michael BALFOUR, of Montquhanie. He was slain at the battle of Flodden, 9 Sep. 1513.^(c)

IV. 1513. 4. GEORGE (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [L.], 1st s. and h., suc. to the peerage, 9 Sep. 1513; Sheriff of Fife, 1529, that office being, in 1540, made hereditary; was at Paris at the marriage of James V. [S.], in 1538; an extra Lord of Session, 1541; a Lord of the Articles, 1544; Ambassador to Denmark, 24 June 1550, and one of the eight members delegated to represent the nation at the marriage, 24 April 1558, of Mary, Queen of Scots, with the Dauphin. He m. firstly, contract 1 April 1517, Margaret, widow of (—) PANTAR, of Montrose,^(d) illegit. da. of William (Crichton), 3d LORD CRICHTON [S.], by Margaret, 2d da. of James II. [S.]^(e) This union was, however, set aside on account

(a) Burke's Peerage, 1884 (*et post*), the article in which was carefully corrected by George Burnett, Lyon King of Arms, and is followed in this work.

(b) His elder br. John Leslie, living 21 Jan. 1477/8, m., about that date, Janet, da. of William (Keith), 1st Earl Marischal [S.], but d. s.p. before 1489. His widow m. Thomas (Stewart), Lord Innermeath [S.] who was slain at the battle of Flodden 9 Sep. 1513.

(c) See vol. v, p. 63, note "b," sub "Leunox" for a list of the Scotch nobles slain at Flodden.

(d) According to the "Nat. Biogr.," she was the "widow of, first, William Todrick, Burgess of Edinburgh and secondly [of] George Halkerton, Burgess of Edinburgh." See, however, Nisbet's "Heraldry" (1818) vol. ii, appendix p. 142, where the name is given as "Pantar," and the designation as "of the town of Montrose," and where it is added that "she was a great fortune and that her vast estate in money contributed not a little to relieve the family from the great burden it was under," it having been before stated that "the family of Rothies" was "then low." Keith, however, says that this Pantar was Margaret's second husband. Qy. married (1520-40), between the Earl's two marriages with her, M. J. Shaw-Stewart writes, "This must have been David Pantar, elder br. of Patrick P. the Secretary, and father (by her ?) of David P., Bishop of Ross, 1553, who d. in Stirling, 1 Oct. 1558." Another account of the matter is that Margaret was divorced by the Earl "because when he is Ambassador she had a bairn to Pantar, Bishop of Ross" [Balfour's MSS. as quoted in Riddell's "Dixton Case," (1833) p. 183.]

(e) See vol. ii, p. 424, note "f" sub "Crichton."

of consanguinity, 27 Dec. 1520, tho' the legitimacy of the issue thereof was not affected. He m. secondly, before 5 June 1525, Elizabeth, Dow. Countess of HUNTER [S.], formerly Dow. Baroness GLAMIS [S.], 1st da. of Andrew (GRAY), 3d Lord GRAY [S.], by his first wife, Janet, da. and h. of Robert KEITH. By her he had no issue. He m. thirdly, between Dec. 1526 and Jan. 1529/30, Agnes, Dow. Baroness FLEMING [S.], da. of Sir John SOMERVILLE, of Cambusnethan. After her death (by whom he had issue) he m. fourthly before 31 May 1542, his divorced (first) wife the said Margaret, who is styled "*Comitissa de Rother*" in charters, 21 Oct. 1541 and 31 May 1542. By this marriage (as also by the first marriage with the same lady) he had issue.^(a) He m. fifthly and lastly, Margaret, Dow. Countess of CRAWFORD [S.], da. of (—) LUNDY, of Lundy, but by her had no issue. He d. at Dieppe, 28 Nov. 1558, not without suspicion of poison.^(b)

[NORMAN LESLIE, MASTER OF ROTHERS, 1st s. and h. ap. by first marriage; b. about 1518; made "*far*" of the Earldom in 1540, and had charter of the barony of Ballinbreich, Sheriff of co. Fife, 1541; was taken prisoner at Solway Moss, 1542; was at the battle of Ancrummuir, 1545; took a leading part (with his br. William and his uncle, John Leslie of Parkhall), in the murder of Cardinal Beaton, 29 May 1546, at the Castle of St. Andrew's, for which he was consequently attainted. He entered into the service of the French, and was mortally wounded in a gallant charge before Rentz, near Cambrai. He m. before 22 Feb. 1540/1, Isabel, da. of John (LINDSAY), 5th Lord LINDSAY OF THE BYRES [S.]. He d. s.p. and v.p. 19 Aug. 1554, aged about 36, of wounds received, as ascd., five days previously.]

V. 1558, 5. ANDREW (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHERS, &c. [S.], 3d but
or 2d surv. s., being 1st s. of Agnes, 3d wife of the late Earl, who, in
1566. consequence of the attainder of his two elder sons, settled the estates
on him, 7 June 1548. He was served heir to his father, 10 Sep. 1560,
on whose death, 23 Nov. 1558, he assumed the peerage, which tho'
disputed by his elder br., William, was awarded to him by Queen Mary [S.],
15 June 1566, and he was infeft of the Earldom,^(c) 3 June following, it being ratified
by Parl. (as also his right to the Shrievalty of co. Fife), 19 April 1567. He took part
against the Queen Regent [S.] in 1559 but was one of the Privy Council to the young
Queen Mary [S.] who in Sep. 1561 stayed a night at his house at Leslie. He joined
the association on her behalf at Hamilton, 9 May 1568; was on the side of the Earl
of Morton [S.] in 1571 but was one of the assize at his trial in 1581; was a principal
supporter of the Earl of Arran [S.] in 1585, and was one of the trustees of the Roman
Catholic Lords for the "*Spanish treason*" in 1593. He m. firstly, 16 June 1548,
Grizel, da. of Sir James HAMILTON^(d) of Finnart, co. Renfrew, by Margaret, da. of
(—) LEVINGSTON, of Easter Wemyss, which James was illegit. br. of the Regent EARL
OF ARRAN [S.]. He m. secondly, between 3 March 1571/2, and 22 Sep. 1573, Jean,
widow of the 2d Lord METHVEN [S.], 1st da. of Patrick (RUTHVEN), 3d Lord RUTHVEN
[S.], by his first wife, Janet DOUGLAS, illegit. da. of Archibald, EARL OF ARGYLE [S.].
She d. s.p.m. He m. thirdly, before 16 June 1596, Janet, da. of David DUNN, of
Dunn, co. Fife. He d. 1611. His widow living 17 April 1612.^(e)

(*) Robert Leslie, of Findrassie, was their first son by this remarriage, and tho' brother of the whole blood to Norman and William, the two sons of their first marriage, was junior to Andrew, son of the Earl's third marriage who suc. to the Earldom as in the text. See "*Nisbet*," as on p. 433, note "d" for an account of the line of Leslie of Findrassie.

(b) See vol. ii, p. 174, sub "*Cassillis*" 2d Earl [S.].

(c) William Leslie, "the righteous heir of Rother," renounced all his right to the Earldom on being infeft in the lands of Cairnie in the Carew of Gowrie. This "*decret arbitral*" is given at length in Riddell's "*Devon case*" (1833), pp. 178—184.

(d) It was probably thro' the influence of the Hamilton family (that of his wife) that the succession was settled on him to the exclusion of his elder brother, whose claim thereto appears to have been more equitable.

(e) Sir John Leslie, of Newton, the only one of her three sons who left issue, was ancestor of the 5th and 6th Lords Lindores [S.] 1719—1775.

[JAMES LESLIE, MASTER OF ROTHES, s. and h. ap.^(a) by first wife; Sheriff of co. Fife, 14 Jan. 1601. He m., in 1574, Margaret, da. of Patrick (LINDSAY), 6th LORD LINDSAY OF THE BYRES [S.], by whom he had two sons, both of whom d. unm. and v.p. He m. secondly, in 1594, Katharine, da. of Patrick (DRUMMOND), 3d LORD DRUMMOND [S.]. He d. v.p. March 1607.]

VI. 1611. G. JOHN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], grandson and heir, being yst. but only surv. s. and h. of James LESLIE, Master of Rothés, by Katharine, his second wife, both abovenamed, was b. 1600 and suc. to the peerage in 1611, being served heir 28 Feb. 1621. He, tho' opposed to the King's measures, bore the Sceptre at his opening the Parl. in Scotland in 1633. He subsequently took a leading part among the Covenanters; was in command in the invasion of England in 1640 and was one of the Commissioners to treat with the King, who, apparently, had good grounds of expecting to gain him over.^(b) He m. in 1614, Anne, 2nd da. of John (ERSKINE), EARL OF MAR [S.], by his second wife, Mary, da. of Esmé (STUART), 1st DUKE OF LENNOX [S.]. She d. 2 May, 1640. He d. at Richmond, co. Surrey, of a rapid decline 23 Aug. and was bur. 21 Nov. 1641, at Leslie, co. Fife, aged 41.^(c) Admon. 8 March 1644 at Edinburgh.

VII. 1641. 7 and 7. JOHN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 1630; suc. to the peerage 21 Nov. 1641; was in ward to the Earl of Crawford and Lindsay [S.], whose da. he married; was served heir to his father, 27 April 1642; carried the Sword of State at the coronation [S.] of Charles II. at Scone, 1 Jan. 1650/1; was taken prisoner when in command at the battle of Worcester, 3 Sep. 1651, and not released till 1 Dec. 1658, his estate being sequestered. He accompanied the King from Brede to England in 1660; was President of the Council [S.] and an extra Lord of Session, 1661; L. High Commis. to the Parl. [S.] 1663; L. High Treasurer [S.] 1663 to 1667,^(d) when he was made L. Chancellor [S.] for his life; Privy Seal [S.] 1664; Capt. of the Life Guards and Gen. of the Forces [S.]. On 4 July 1663 he obtained a *marquessatus* of his peerage as EARL OF ROTHES, Lord LESLIE AND BALLINBREICH, in favour of himself and the heirs of his body without division (the husband of each female to take the name of Leslie), with rem. to the issue of his two sisters and other remis.^(e) This was ratified by parl. shortly afterwards. He was subsequently cr. 29 May 1680 (by the interest of the Duke of York) DUKE OF ROTHES,^(f) MARQUESS OF BALLINBREICH, EARL OF LESLIE, VISCOUNT OF LUGTOUN, LORD AUCHMOUTIE AND CASKIEBERRY [S.], with rem. to heirs male of his body. He m. Anne, 1st da. of John (LINDSAY), EARL OF CRAWFORD AND LINDSAY [S.], sometime High Treasurer [S.], by Margaret, da. of James (HAMILTON), 2nd MARQUESS OF HAMILTON [S.]. He d., a.p.m., of jaundice, at Holy-

^(a) Sir Patrick Leslie, his next br., of the whole blood, was Commandator of Lindores and father of Patrick, 1st Lord Lindores [S.], and of David, 1st Lord Newark [S.]

^(b) "His 'affairs were low' and he hoped thro' the King's mediation to obtain office in the Royal Household and the hand of the Countess of Devonshire with an income of £4,000 a year." (Burnet's "Own Times," as quoted in the *Nat. Biogr.*) Clarendon speaks of him as "unrestrained by any scruples of religion, which he only put on when the part he was to act required it."

^(c) Clarendon describes him as "very well bred, of very good parts and great address, in his person very acceptable, pleasant in conversation, very free and amorous, and unrestrained in his discourse by any scruples of religion. . . . of a jovial humour." He d. according to the same authority, aged "little more than thirty."

^(d) He made a tour in the west country with great pomp in Nov. 1664, causing great scandal by taking with him his mistress, Lady Anne Gordon. See Fountainhall's "Diary."

^(e) See Wood's "Douglas," vol. ii, p. 432.

^(f) The patent contains the proviso that this creation should in no ways prejudice the dignity of the *Earldom* of that name. See p. 309, note "a," sub "Queensberry" for some remarks on such sort of a proviso.

rood House, 27 July 1681, in his 51st year,⁽²⁾ when the *Dukedom of Rothés*, and the titles [S.] cr. therewith in 1680, became extinct. He was bur. "with the greatest magnificence that could be devised" at St. Giles' Cathedral, Edinburgh,⁽³⁾ but removed subsequently to Leslie.

Earldom [S.] 8. MARGARET, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROTHES, VIII. 1681. BARONNES LESLIE AND BALLINBREICH [S.], 1st da. and h. of line⁽⁴⁾; *suc. to the peerage* 27 July 1681, under the *spec. rev.* in the *novodamus* thereof 4 July 1663, being served heir of her father, 16 May 1682, in his extensive estates in the counties of Aberdeen, Elgin, Fife, Forfar, Inverness, Kincardine, and Perth. She m. 8 Oct. 1674, at Leslie, Charles (HAMILTON), 5th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.] who had *suc.* as such 31 Aug. 1669. In the marriage contract it was agreed that he should resign his own peerage in favour of their second and other younger sons, so as to keep it distinct from that of Rothés. This arrangement was accordingly effected. See "Haddington." He d. at Leslie House, May 1685. The Countess d. 20 Aug. 1700, and was bur. 3 Sep. in Leslie Church. Funeral entry at Lyon office. Will dat. at Leslie, 4 June 1688.

IX. 1700. 9. JOHN (LESLIE, formerly HAMILTON) EARL OF ROTHES, LORD LESLIE AND BALLINBREICH [S.] 1st s. and b.; *sep.* 21 Aug. 1679, at Tynninghaile; took the name of *Leslie* in lieu of his patronymic of *Hamilton*, and *suc. to the peerage of Rothés*, &c. on the death of his mother, 20 Aug. 1700,⁽⁴⁾ taking his seat on the 29th; was a steady supporter of the protestant interest; L. Privy Seal [S.] 1704-05; assisted in promoting the Union [S.], and was REP. PEER [S.] 1708-1722; Vice-Admiral of Scotland, 1714-22; Gov. of Stirling Castle, 1715-22; High Commis. to the Church [S.] 1715-21; distinguished himself against the insurgent Jacobites, at Kinnross, in Sep. 1715; was in command of the Horse Volunteers at Sheriffmuir in Nov. 1715, but was repulsed, in 1716, before Falkland; was L. Lieut. of the Counties of Fife, Kinross, and Aberdeen. He m. 29 April 1697, Jean, 2nd da. of John (HAY), 2nd MARQUESS OF TWYNDALR [S.] by Mary, only child of John (MARTLAND), DUKE OF LAUDERDALE [S.]. He d. 9 May 1722, aged 42,⁽⁵⁾ Achanon. 26 March 1735 to a creditor. His widow d. 4 Sep. 1731 at Leslie House.

X. 1722. 10. JOHN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., & about 1698; styled LORD LESLIE, 1700-22; was in command of a troop of dragoons as early as 1715; Lieut.-Col. of the 21st Foot, 1719; *suc. to the peerage*, as above 9 May 1722; was Lieut.-Col. of the 25th Foot, 1732; was, as Major Gen., at the battle of Dettingen, 1743; and, as Col. of the 8th Dragoons, at the battle of Rocoux, 1 Oct. 1746, where he headed the charge of the first line of Cavalry; becoming, finally, full General in 1765 and Col. of the 3rd Foot Guards. He was Gov. of Stirling Castle, 1722-67; REP. PEER [S.] in five elections, 1723-67;

(¹) His education was neglected by his puritan guardian, but, according to Bishop Burnet, he had a "ready dexterity in the management of affairs" and Mackenzie (*Memoirs*, p. 8) says "the subtlety of his wit obliged all to court his friendship." Osmond Airey, in his preface to the "*Lauderdale Papers*" (pub. by the Camden Soc.) says that those documents show that Lord Rothés wrote like an illiterate boor, and that extortion appears to have been his only object, and brutality his only method. His immoderate drinking was doubtless the cause of his death.

(²) There is an engraving of this "superb funeral procession."

(³) Her second and yst. sister was Christina, Marchioness of Montrose [S.], mother of the 1st Duke of Montrose [S.].

(⁴) The Earldom of Haddington, &c. [S.] had, fifteen years previously, devolved, on his father's death in May 1665, on his *younger* br., Thomas Hamilton, according to the resignation and regent of that dignity.

(⁵) Macky, in his "*Characters*," says of the two brothers, the Earls of Rothés and Haddington, when under 30 years of age, that "they are both warm assertors of the liberty of the people, and in great esteem in their country," and that "my Lord Rothés is of a vigilant application for the service of his country," while "the other hath a genius whenever he thinks fit to apply himself."

Chamberlain of Fife and Strathearn, 1744^(a); Lieut.-General of the staff and P.O. [L.] 1751; Gov. of Duncannon fort, 1754, and Commander in Chief of the forces in Ireland. K.T. 3 March 1753. He alienated the estate of Ballinbreich to the family of Dundas. He m. firstly, 25 May 1741, in London, Hannah, 3d and yst. da. and coheir of Matthew Howard^(b) of Thorpe, co. Norfolk, by Britannia, da. of Thomas Coke. She d. in Dublin, 26 April 1761. Will pr. 1762. He m. secondly, 27 June 1763, at Tynningham, Mary, da. of Gresham Lamb, by Mary, da. of Rowland Holt, of Redgrave, co. Suffolk, which lastnamed Mary was then wife of the 7th EARL OF HADDINGTON [S.]. He d. at Leslie House^(c) 10 Dec. 1767, aged about 69, and was bur. 17th at Leslie. Funeral entry in *Lynn office Admon.* 12 April 1769 and 20 Jan. 1778. His widow m. 24 May 1770, Bennet Laseton, D.C.L. (known as the friend of Dr. Johnson), who d. at Southampton 18 Dec. 1801, aged 65. She d. 14 Jan. 1820, at Exeter, aged 77. Will dat. 26 Nov. 1817 to 12 March 1818, pr. 7 July 1820.

IX. 1767. 9. JOHN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., by first wife; b. in London, 19 Oct. 1744; styled LORD LESLIE, till he suc. to the peerage as above 10 Dec. 1767; was sometime (1760) an officer in the 3d Foot Guards. He m. 4 May 1768, Jane, 3d da. of Thomas MATTESSON, of Souths, co. Haddington. He d. s.p. at Leslie House, 18 July 1773, in his 29th year. Will pr. 1775. His widow m. 29 Sep. 1774, the Hon. Patrick MATTESSON, of Freugh, co. Wigton, who d. 14 May 1797, aged 66. Her admon., as Jane, Dow. Countess of Rothés, formerly of Balgroggan and late of Kildrucker, co. Wigton, 13 Aug. 1817.

X. 1773. 10. JANE ELIZABETH, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROTHES, ^(d) &c. [S.], sister and heir of line, b. 5 May 1750; suc. to the peerage, 18 July 1773. She m. firstly, 2 Jan. 1768, at St. Geo. Han. sq., George Raymond EVELYN^(e), who d. 23 Dec. 1770, aged 32, and was bur. at Goldstone, co. Surrey. She m. secondly, 30 Oct. 1772, at Brighton (as his first wife), Sir Lucas PEPPY, Bart. (so cr. 22 Jan. 1784), Physician extraordinary to the King. She d. in Upper Brook street, 2 June 1810, aged 60. Her husband d. 17 June 1810, aged 89.^(f)

XI. 1810. 11. GEORGE WILLIAM (EVELYN-LESLIE, formerly EVELYN), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., being only surv. child by first husband, b. 28 March 1768; styled LORD LESLIE, 1773-1810; took the name of Leslie, after that of his patronymic of Evelyn; suc. to the peerage, 2 June 1810; REF. PUGH [S.], and Col. of Surrey Yeomanry. He m. firstly, 24 May 1789, at her father's house, in Stratton street, St. Geo. Han. sq., Henrietta Anne, da. of Thomas (Pelham), 2d BARON PELHAM OF STANMER (cr. in 1801, after her death, EARL OF CHESTER), by Anne, da. and h. of Frederick Meinhardt FRANKLAND. She d. 29 Nov. or 5 Dec.

^(a) Under the heritable act of 1747, he disposed of the hereditary Shrievalty of Fife for £6,208, in full of his claim for £10,000.

^(b) He d. 23 March 1737, in his 55th year. His mon. inscrip. at St. Marylebone, is given in Wood's "Douglas."

^(c) Leslie House was burnt down in 1763; "loss estimated at £6,000, besides a valuable collection of MSS" [*Annual Reg.*] It was rebuilt before 1767.

^(d) Her right to the title was disputed by her uncle, the Hon. Andrew Leslie, 8th and yst. s. of John, Earl of Rothés, the a. and h. of Margaret, *suo jure* Countess of Rothés, on the ground that as heir *male* of that lady, he was entitled thereto under the *novolamus* of 1663. The Court of Session, however, determined against him, and their decree was confirmed by the House of Lords, 10 May 1774. The said Andrew d. s.p. 27 Aug. 1776, when the male representation of the Earls of Haddington [S.], again reverted to the then Earls, who were descended from the second son of the said Countess Margaret, by Charles (Hamilton), 5th Earl of Haddington.

^(e) He was 3d s. of William Evelyn, sometime Evelyn-Glasville, of St. Clere, co. Kent, being his 2d s. by his second wife, Bridget, da. of Hugh Raymond.

^(f) By her he had three children, who all bore her name of Leslie, viz., Henrietta, Countess of Devon; Sir Charles Leslie, 2d Bart., who d. unm. 1832, aged 58, and Sir Henry Leslie, 3d Bart., who d. s.p. 1849, aged 66, when the Baronetcy (of Peppy) devolved on the Earl of Cotteslam.

1797, at Brighton, aged 31.^(a) He m. secondly, 21 Aug. 1798, at Blunham, Beds, Charlotte Julia, da. of Col. John CAMPBELL, of Dunoon, by Susanna, da. and coheir of John LEWIS. He d. s.p.m., 11 Feb. 1817, aged 48. Will pr. 1817. His widow d. 21 May 1846, at her residence, Shrub Hill, near Dorking, Surrey. Will pr. July 1846.

XII. 1817. 12. HENRIETTA ANNE, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], 1st da. and heir of line, by first wife, b. 26 March 1780, m. in 1806 George GWYTHER.^(b) She *suc. to the peerage*, 11 Feb. 1817, when her husband assumed the name of Leslie in lieu of his patronymic of *Gwyther*. She d. 30 Jan. 1819, aged 38, at Leslie House afd. Her husband d. 24 March 1829.

XIII. 1819. 13. GEORGE WILLIAM EVELYN (LESLIE, formerly GWYTHYR), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., b. 8 Nov. 1809; assumed the name of Leslie in lieu of his patronymic of *Gwyther* in 1817 and was styled LORD LESLIE from 1817 till he *suc. to the peerage*, 30 Jan. 1819; sometime Lieut. 7th Foot; Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Freemasons [S.], 1840. He m., 7 May 1831, Louisa, 3d da. of Henry ANDERSON-MORSHEAD, formerly ANDERSON, of Wiley Court, co. Devon, Col. Commandant of Engineers, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Philip MORSHEAD, of Wiley Court afd. He d. 10 March 1841, at Leslie House afd., in his 32d year. Will pr. Oct. 1841. His widow d. there 21 Jan. 1889, aged 83.

XIV. 1841. 14. GEORGE WILLIAM EVELYN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], only s. and h., b. 4 Feb. 1835, at Leslie House; styled LORD LESLIE till he *suc. to the peerage*, 10 March 1841. He d. unm., 2 Jan. 1859, at Edinburgh, in his 24th year.

XV. 1859. 15. HENRIETTA-ANDERSON-MORSHEAD,^(c) *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], only sister and heir of line, b. 6 Feb. 1823, at Leslie House; *suc. to the peerage*, 10 March 1841. She m., 22 Jan. 1861, at All Souls', Langham Place, the Hon. George WALDEGRAVE-LESLIE, formerly WALDEGRAVE, who assumed the additional name of Leslie on his marriage. She d. s.p., 10 Feb. 1886, at Leslie House, aged 54. Will pr. 8 Oct. 1886. Her husband, who was 3d s. of the 8th Earl Waldegrave, was b. 30 Sep. 1825; off. Sec. to the Speaker, 1855-61; h. ring 1895.

XVI. 1886. 16. MARY ELIZABETH, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF ROTHES, &c. [S.], aunt and heir of line, being 2nd but 1st surv. da. of the *suo jure* Countess Henrietta Anne, by George GWYTHYR, afterwards LESLIE abovenamed. She was b. 9 July 1811; *suc. to the peerage* 10 Feb. 1886. She m. 11 Aug. 1835, at Leslie House, Martin Edward HAWORTH, afterwards (1886) HAWORTH-LESLIE, of Boreham Wood, in Elstree, Herts, sometime Capt. 60th Rifles, Queen's Messenger, 1859-72. He d. 2 Oct. 1886, in his 77th year, at 26 York Street, Portman Square, and was bur. at Kensal Green cemetery. The Countess d. 19 Sep. 1893, at 12 Wetherby Place, South Kensington, in her 83rd year, and was bur. as afd. Will pr. at £2,678.

XVII. 1893. 17. NORMAN EVELYN (LESLIE), EARL OF ROTHES, LORD LESLIE AND GAILLENBRIICH [S.], grandson and h., being only s. and h. of Martin Leslie LESLIE, formerly HAWORTH, by Georgina Frances, da. of Henry STURDY, of Woddeton Court, Devon, which Martin, who by royal lic. 13 Jan.

^(a) Her age is so given in Wood's "Douglas" which would make her about a year older than her husband. In Innes' (very accurate) peerage for 1829 her birth is given as 1 Sep. 1757 (10 years! previous), she being there placed as the eldest of the six children of her father who m. 11 May 1754.

^(b) It is said in Burke's "Vicissitudes of Families" (2d Series, pp. 165--174), that he was "a young gardener" and that she "made, as is reported, a most excellent industrious, frugal gardener's wife during many [i.e., eleven] long years."

^(c) "Anderson-Morshead" was part of her Christian name.

1864,^(*) took the name of *Leslie* in lieu of his patronymic of *Haworth*, was 1st s. and h. ap. of the late Countess, and d. before her, 24 Dec. 1882, aged 43. He was b. 15 July 1877; ed. at Eton; suc. to the peerage 19 Sep. 1893.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 3,562 acres in Fifeshire, worth £7,347 a year. *Principal Residence*, Leslie House, co. Fife.

ROTHESAY, or ROTHSAÏ.

Dukedom [S.] I. DAVID STEWART, known as the "STEWART OF SCOTLAND," 1st s. and h. apparent of **Robert III.** [S.], by Annabella, da. of John DROMMOND, of Stobhall, was b. 1378, and was, on or soon after his father's accession to the throne, 19 April 1379, recognised as **EARL OF CARRICK** [S.]. He was cr. 28 April 1398^(b) **DUKE OF ROTHESAY** [S.] in the isle of Bute in a

Council held at Seone, his uncle Robert being advanced to the Dukedom of Albany [S.] at the same time,^(c) these two being the first Dukes ever made in Scotland.^(d) He was, a few months later on, cr., 6 Sep. 1398, **EARL OF ATHOLL** [S.]. He m. in Feb. 1406, at Bothwell Church, Marjory, 1st da. of Archibald (DOUGLAS), **EARL OF DOUGLAS**, (called "*The Grim*,") by Jean, da. and h. of Thomas MORAY, of Bothwell. He d. v.p. and a.p. 26 March 1402, aged 24, in Falkland Castle, when under the custody of his uncle Robert, Duke of Albany above-named, not without suspicion of foul play,^(e) when his peerage dignities reverted to the Crown. He was bur. in Lindores Abbey. His widow m. in 1403 Walter HALYBURTON, and d. about 1420.

II. 1402, I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c. [S.], who to became such^(f) as being (tho' the 3d and yst.), the only surv. s. and 1406. h. ap. of **Robert III.** [S.], by Annabella, da. of John DROMMOND, of Stobhall. He was b. 1394, and received a charter for his life from his father, dat. at Perth, 10 Dec. 1404, of all the lands belonging to

(*) This was in compliance with the will of his great aunt, Lady Elizabeth Jane Wathen, born Leslie, who d. 19 Jan. 1361, aged 60.

(b) At almost the same date (21 April, 1398) "Dominus David de Lindsay" was cr. Earl of Crawford [S.].

(c) "The charters of constitution of the dignities, with the limitations, are not extant. Winton (a full contemporary) says that the Duke of Rothsay was [to]

... 'haif yat titil ay—
And efter hym (as yet was done
All tym) ye Kingis eldste sone
And his air suld be alway,
Be titil, Duke cald of Rothsay.'

It is singular that this relevant authority has escaped observation. Every thing, especially practice, tends to support its veracity. The heir apparent to the crown, and he only, holds the title of Duke of Rothsay. An act of Parl. dat. 27 Nov. 1469, not now to be found in the records of Parl., but of which authentic copies are apparently extant declares that the *dominium de Bute, cum castro de Rothsay* and various other lauds, *Principibus primogenitis Regum Scocie, successorum nostrorum, perpetuis temporibus futuris uniantur, incorporantur et annexentur*. Owing to the [early] period of creation of the Dukedom of Rothsay, it must have been of a feudal or territorial kind, having connection with land, and more especially a principal messuage or castle, which accordingly, under the identical designation of Rothsay, is here united and consolidated, with other large possessions, in favour of our Crown Princes *seriatim*. The dignity may thus have been transmitted in the precise manner affirmed by Winton, agreeably to the understood descent and practice, corroborating the limitation he assigns to it." *Riddell*, p. 263.]

(d) See vol. i, p. 49, note "a," sub "Albany."

(e) See vol. i, p. 49, note "b," sub "Albany" as to the Regent Albany having been implicated in the Duke's death.

(f) See note "c" above, *circa finem*. He was, however, never known as *Duke of Rothsay*, but as *Steward of Scotland* or sometimes *Prince of Scotland*.

the office of Steward of Scotland^(a) which included the whole of the island of Bute, in which Rothsay was situated, the lands of the Earldom of Carrick, the Barony of Renfrew, the Barony of Kyle, &c.^(b) He *suc.* his father, 4 April 1406, on the throne as **James I.** [S.], when his peerage dignities merged in the crown [S.]

III. 1430, **I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c.** [S.], who to become such^(c) as being the 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovenamed
1438. **James I.** [S.], by Joanna, da. of John (BRADFORD), EARL OF SOMERSET. He was b. 16 Oct. 1430. He *suc.* his father, 21 Feb. 1437/8, on the throne as **James II.** [S.], when his peerage dignities merged in the crown [S.]

IV. 1451, **I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c.** [S.], who to become such^(c) as being the 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovenamed
1460. **James II.** [S.], by Mary, da. of Arnold, DUKE OF GUeldres. He was b. 20 July 1451. He *suc.* his father, 3 Aug. 1460, on the throne as **James III.** [S.], when his peerage dignities merged in the crown [S.]

V. 1473, **I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c.** [S.], who to become such^(d) as being the 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovenamed
1488. **James III.** [S.], by Margaret, da. of CHRISTIAN I., KING OF DENMARK. He was b. 17 March 1473. He *suc.* his father, 11 June 1488, on the throne as **James IV.** [S.], when his peerage dignities merged in the crown [S.]

VI. 1506/7, **J. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c.** [S.], who to become such^(d) as being the 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovenamed
1507/8. **James IV.** [S.], by Margaret, 1st da. of **Henry VII.** [E.] He was b. 21 Feb. 1506/7, at Holyrood House. He *d. v.p.* at Sirling the following year, 27 Feb. 1507/8, when his peerage dignities reverted to the crown.

VII. 1509, **I. ARTHUR (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c.** [S.], who to become such^(d) as being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap. of the
1510. abovenamed **James IV.** [S.], by Margaret, 1st da. of **Henry VII.** [E.] He was b. 20 Oct. 1509, at Holyrood House. He *d. v.p.* at Edinburgh Castle the following year, 14 July 1510, when his peerage dignities reverted to the Crown.

(a) "Omnes et singulas terras suas senescallatus Scotie, viz., Baroniam de Renfrew cum pertinentiis suis; Baroniam de Kyle Senescalli cum justis suis pertinentiis infra Vicecom. de Air; Baroniam de Rathou cum suis pertinen.; Baroniam de Inverieich cum suis pertinen. infra Vicecom. de Edinburgh; totas et integras terras insularum de Bute, Arran, Comrey majoris et minoris; totas et integras terras totius comitatus de Carricke cum omnibus suis justis pertinentiis; totas et integras terras de Kyle Regis cum debitis et justis suis pertinen. infra Vicecom. de Air; in liberam regalitatem sen regalian." [Carmichael's "Tracts," 103, as quoted in Wood's "Douglas."]

(b) "Honours being then territorial and not personal, Prince James became, of course, Duke of Rothsay, Earl of Carrick, Lord of Kyle and Baron of Renfrew." [Wood's "Douglas."]

(c) See p. 439, note "f."

(d) By act of Parl., 27 Nov. 1469, the Lordship of Bute, with the Castle of Rothsay and divers other lands, were settled on the first born Princes of the Kings of Scotland for ever. Accordingly each such Prince has, since that period, from their birth or from the date of their father's accession to the throne, been considered as "*Duke of Rothsay, Earl of Carrick, and Baron of Renfrew,*" as also "*Prince and Steward of Scotland and Lord of the Isles.*" (See vol. ii, p. 370, note "b," sub "Cornwall.") The act of 1469, however, as far as regards the *Dukedom of Rothsay*, seems but a confirmation of the limitation of that title as (according to Winton) it was originally so granted in 1398. (See p. 439, note "c.")

VIII. 1512, I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c. [S.],
to who became such^(a) as being 3d and yst, but 1st surv. s. and h. ap.
1513. of the abovenamed James IV. [S.], by Margaret, 1st da. of
Henry VII. [E.] He was b. 15 April 1512. He suc. his father
(who was slain at Flodden), 9 Sep. 1513, on the throne as James V. [S.], when his
peerage dignities merged in the Crown [S.]

IX. 1540, I. JAMES (STEWART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c. [S.], who
to became such^(a) as being 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovenamed
1541. James V. [S.], by Mary, da. of Claud, DUKE OF GUISE in France.
He was b. 22 May 1540. He d. v.p. the following year, 1541, at St.
Andrews, when his peerage dignities reverted to the Crown.

X. 1566, I. JAMES (STUART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY, &c. [S.], who
to became such^(a) as being the only s. and h. ap. of Mary, Queen of
1567. Scots (da. and h. of James V. [S.] abovenamed), by Henry (STUART),
DUKE OF ALBANY [S.], better known as LORD DARNLEY. He was b.
in Edinburgh Castle, 19 June 1566. By the abdication of his said mother, 24 July
1567, he suc. to the throne of Scotland as James VI. [S.] when his peerage dignities
merged in the Crown [S.] He subsequently, 24 March 1602/3, became James I. of
England.

XI. 1594, I. HENRY FREDERICK (STUART), DUKE OF ROTHESAY,
to &c. [S.], who became such^(a) as being the 1st s. and h. ap. of the
1612. abovenamed James VI. [S.], by Anne, da. of FREDERICK II., KING
OF DENMARK. He was b. 19 Feb. 1593/4, at Stirling, and was invested
in his dignities at his christening, in 1594, in the Chapel Royal of Stirling. By the
accession of his father to the throne of England he became DUKE OF CORNWALL.
See fuller account of him under that title. He d. unm. and v.p., 6 Nov. 1612, in his
19th year, when his peerage dignities reverted to the Crown. Since his death the
Dukedom of Rothesay, &c. [S.] has followed the *Dukedom of Cornwall*, the limitations
of each being considered as precisely similar, save that one refers to the sons of the
King of England and the other to the sons of the King of Scotland.^(b)

ROTHESAY.

See "STUART DE ROTHESAY, of the isle of Bute," Barony (*Stuart*), cr.
1828; ex. 1845.

ROTHLEY.

See "MACAULAY OF ROTHLEY, co. Leicester," Barony (*Macaulay*), cr.
1857; ex. 1859.

ROTHSAY, see ROTHESAY.

ROTHSCHILD OF TRING.

Barony. I. SIR NATHAN MAYER ROTHSCHILD, Bart., a Baron of
I. 1885. the Austrian Empire, 1st s. and h. of Lionel Nathan ROTHSCHILD,^(c)
2d BARON ROTHSCHILD as afsd. (who was of Gannesbury Park, in Isle-

^(a) See p. 440, note "d."

^(b) See vol. ii, p. 370, note "b," and p. 373, note "f," both sub "Cornwall," as to
Rothesay, &c., being considered a *bona fide* Scotch Peerage, after the date of the
Scotch Union and as to the opinion of the Judge Advocate [S.], about 1755, as to its
limitation being similar to that of the Dukedom of Cornwall.

^(c) This Lionel Nathan, was s. and h. of Nathan Meyer Rothschild, of Frankfurt,
who was b. 19 Sep. 1777, and was one of the five brothers (sons of Mayer Amschel

worth, Midx., and was sometime senior partner of the house of Rothschild in London, of which city he was many years⁽⁴⁾ M.P.) by Charlotte, da. of Baron Charles Rothschild, of Frankfurt and of Naples, was b. 8 Nov. 1840, in Piccadilly; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Aylesbury, 1865-85; *succ. to the Barony*, 4 Jan. 1876, on the death s.p.m. of his uncle, Anthony, the 1st Bart. (so cr. 12 Jan. 1847) under the spec. rem. in the creation of that dignity; *succ. to the Austrian Barony*,⁽⁵⁾ 3 June 1879, on the death of his said father, when, also, he became senior partner in the house of Rothschild. He was cr. 29 June 1885,⁽⁶⁾ **BARON ROTHSCCHILD OF TRING**, co. Hertford.⁽⁷⁾ L.-Lieut. of Bucks, 1889. He m. 17 April 1869, his cousin, Emma Louisa, da. of Baron Charles ROTHSCHILD, of Frankfurt, a Member of the German Parliament.

Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 9,953 acres in Bucks; 2,939 in Herts; 1,772 in Northamptonshire, 620 in Middlesex, and 88 in Beds. *Total*, 16,378 acres, worth £28,901 a year. *Principal Residence*, Tring Park, Herts.

ROUGEMONT.

See "LISLE" or "LISLE DE ROUGEMONT," *Barony (De Lisle)*, cr. 1311; dormant 1390.

See "RICHMOUNT-(^c)GREY, *Barony (Grey)*, cr. 1449; forfeited 1461.

ROUS OF DENNINGTON.

I.e., "ROUS OF DENNINGTON, co. Suffolk," *Barony (Rous)*, cr. 1796; see "STRADBROKE" Earldom, cr. 1821.

ROWTON OF ROWTON CASTLE.

Barony. I. MONTAGU WILLIAM LOWRY-CORRY, 2d and ysg. s. of the Rt. Hon. Henry Thomas LOWRY-CORRY (2d s. of Somerset, 3d EARL BELMONT [1.]), by Harriet Anne, 2d da. of Chopley (ASHLEY-COOPER), 6th EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, was b. 3 Oct. 1838; ed. at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; B.A., 1860; Barrister (Linc. Inn), 1863; Private Sec. to the Prime

Rothschild, [d. 1812] the founder of the house of Rothschild at Frankfurt) who took part "in most of the great financial affairs of Austria, of France, of England, and of almost every country." He settled in London; had letters of denization 12 June 1804; was cr. a Baron of the Austrian Empire, 20 Sep. 1822, and d. 23 July 1836, in his 60th year, at Frankfurt, being "the greatest millionaire" of that "or probably any other age" previous. He was buried from his house in New Court, St. Swithin's Lane, in great state, in the burial ground of the German synagogue in Duke's place. (See "obituary" in "*Ann. Reg.*" 1836.)

(*) He was elected 1847, 1849, 1852, and 1857, but did not take his seat till 1858, when the disability of a Jew to sit in Parl. was removed. He resigned in 1874, some five years before his death, 3 June 1879, aged 71. His personality was sworn under £2,700,000! That of his yr. br., Baron Nathaniel Rothschild (who d. 1870, aged 58) was under £1,800,000. The ysg. of the 4 brothers was Baron Mayer Amschel Rothschild, who d. s.p.m. 6 Feb. 1874, aged 55 (being father of Hannah, Countess of Rosebery [S.]), while the second brother, Baron Anthony Rothschild, who was cr. Baronet, as mentioned in the text, 12 Jan. 1847, d. s.p.m. 4 Jan. 1876, aged 66, being father of Constance, Baroness Battersea, &c.

(b) By Royal lie, 16 June 1838, the heirs male of the body of the 1st Baron were authorised to use that title in this country.

(c) One of a dozen Baronies cr. in June and July 1885. See vol. iv. p. 235, note "a," sub "Hobhouse."

(d) He is hitherto [1894] the only person, who, while still professing the Jewish faith, has been raised to the peerage. Two of the Rothschilds, however, have married Peers (see note "a" above) and two more have m. cadets of the families of Yorke, Earls of Hardwicke and Fitzroy, Barons Southampton.

(e) Rougemont, Rugemont, Ridgmont, or Richemount, co. Bedford, was long held by the family of Grey and thence called Ridgmont-Grey.

Minister (Beaconsfield), 1866-68 and 1874-80, whom he accompanied to the Congress at Berlin in 1878, acting as Sec. to that Embassy; **C.B.**, 1878. Having acquired a vested interest in the estate of Rowton, under a deed of his maternal aunt, Lady Charlotte Barbara Lyster (on whose death, 11 Dec. 1883, at her age of 90, he inherited the same), he was accordingly, when raised to the peerage, *cr.*, 6 May, 1880,^(a) **BARON ROWTON OF ROWTON CASTLE**, co. Salop.

The Rowton Estates, in 1883, consisted of 6,939 acres in Salop, worth £5,642 a year. *Residence*, Rowton Castle, near Shrewsbury.

ROXBURGHE.

- Barony [S.]** *J.* **SIR ROBERT KER**, of Cessford, s. and h. of William Ker,^(b) of the same, Warden of the Middle March (d. Feb. 1600), by his first wife, Janet, da. of Sir James DOUGLAS, of Drumlanrig, was d. about 1570; *knights* in 1590, at the coronation of the Queen Consort [S.], being, soon afterwards, implicated in the murder of his kinsman, William Ker, of Ancrum, for which he obtained pardon, 12 Nov. 1591; **P.C.** [S.], 21 July 1599, and was *cr.*, 29 Dec. 1599,^(c) **LORD ROXBURGHE** [S.] He accompanied the King from Scotland to England in 1603, by whom he was held in high favour.^(d) He was *cr.* 15 Sep. 1616,^(e) **EARL OF ROXBURGHE, LORD KER OF CESSFORD AND CAVERTOUN** [S.], to him and his heirs male. **L. PRIVY SEAL** [S.], 1637, being confirmed in that office by Parl. in 1641, but deprived thereof in 1649. He joined the royal cause in 1639 (his son taking part with the Covenanters), but was practically neutral till, in 1648, he supported the "engagement" for the King's rescue. Having no surviving male issue, he resigned his honours and estates to the Crown, 17 July 1645, and obtained a *novodamus* thereof, 17 July 1645, to him and the heirs male of his body, which failing, to the heirs and assigns nominated by him. He made a nomination accordingly, 22 March 1644, but, this being defective, obtained a new charter, under the great seal, 31 July 1646, when he executed a *valid* nomination, 23 Feb. 1645,^(f) in favour (1) of his grandson by his eldest da. *viz.*, Sir William Drummond (yng. s. of John, Earl of Perth [S.]) and his issue in tail male by "his spouse aftermentioned"; (2) of his great grandsons in like manner, *viz.*, the 2d and other yr. sons of Jane, 5th (sister of the said William Drummond), by John (Fleming), Lord Fleming [S.] afterwards (1650) 3d Earl of Wigtoun [S.] In each case, however, was a proviso that the said nominee should marry the eldest da. of the grantor's late son, Harry Ker, styled Lord Ker (as soon as she was marriageable), or, failing her, the 2d, 3d, or 4th and yet. da. of the said Harry, which failing; (3) "to the eldest dochter^(h) of the said unql. Harry

(a) The creation is said to have been an especial mark of the Queen's favour towards (the late Premier) the Earl of Beaconsfield. The grantee was never in Parl.

(b) It was this William Ker (not his son Robert as generally said), who assisted the confederate Lords in expelling the Earl of Arran [S.], from the council of James VI. [S.]

(c) See vol. v, p. 144, note "e," sub "Lothian" as to Stodart's "Family of Kerr," wherein (*Her. and Gen.* vol vii, p. 411), the creation is given as "29 Dec. 1599," a date which agrees well with its place, at the decret of ranking in 1606, viz. next above the Barony of Lindores, of which the creations was, undoubtedly, 31 March 1600. Riddell, however (p. 847), gives it as 16 Nov. 1600 (a date that would not so agree), stating it to be under the "autograph attestation" of Sir David Lindsay, the then Lyon.

(d) Osborn (*"Queen Eliz."* p. 240), writes that "Lords Roxborow, Fenton, Carlile and Dunbar, during this King's [James I.'s] reign, lay suckling at the breasts of the State, nor were some of them weaned long after his death."

(e) See "*Riddell*" (p. 650, note 4) as to his inauguration on the next day.

(f) See vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," sub "Breadalban," for a list of Scotch peerages similarly granted.

(g) The issue male of the five younger sons of the said Jane, became extinct, by the death of the 7th Earl of Wigtoun, 26 May 1747.

(h) Of the four daughters of Harry Ker, styled Lord Ker, the yst. Sophia, d. unm. while the issue male (1) of Jenn the eldest da. failed in 1805, on the death of William

Lord Ker, without division and yr. sires mail," which failing; (4) to his own heirs male "whatsomever."^(a) He m. firstly (contract, 31 Oct. 1537), Margaret, da. (whose issue became heir) of John MAIRLAND, of Leithington, the well-known Sen. of State [S.], by Mary, da. of Malcolm (FLEMING), 3d LORD FLEMING [S.]. He m. secondly in Feb. 1612, at Somerset House, Midx., Jean, sister of his son-in-law, John, 2d EARL OF PERTH [S.], da. of Patrick (DRUMMOND), 3d LORD DRUMMOND [S.], by Elizabeth, da. of David (LINDSAY), EARL OF CRAWFORD [S.]. She was Governess to the King's children till 1617, when she retired with a grant of £3,000, having, in 1637, a pension of £1,200 a year settled on her. She d. 7 Oct. 1643, when her effects valued at £8,000, were seized by the Publ. Will pr. 1646. He m. thirdly, Isabel, 5th and yet. da. of William (DOUGLAS), EARL OF MORTON [S.], by Anna, da. of George (KEITH), 5th EARL MARSHALL [S.]. He d. 18 Jan. 1650, in his 80th year, at his house at Floors, near Kelso, and was bur. 20 March in Bowden Church, when the *Barony of Roxburghe* [S.], is supposed to have become extinct.^(b) His widow, by whom he had no issue, m. James (GRAHAM), 2d MARQUESS OF MONTROSE [S.] (a man about 60 years younger than her late husband), who d. Feb. 1669, aged about 38.

[WILLIAM KER, Master of Roxburghe, styled LORD KER after 1616, Commendator of Kelso; 1st s. and h. ap. by first wife; graduated (22d class) at the Univ. of Edinburgh, 23 July 1610. He d. v.p. and nom. in France in Jan. 1616/7.^(c)]

[HARRY KER, styled LORD KER, after his brother's death in Jan. 1617, 2d and yet., but only surv. s. and h. ap., being only child by second wife. He quitted the Royal forces in 1639 for those of the Covenanters, but entered into the Association of Jan. 1641 on behalf of the King. He m. (contract 22 Jan. and 3 Feb. 1638) Margaret, only da. of William (HAY), EARL OF ERROLL [S.]. He d. v.p. and s.p.m.^(d) at Edinburgh, in Jan. 1642/3.^(e) His widow m. (as his second wife) John (KENNEDY), 6th EARL OF CASSILES [S.], who d. April 1668. She, in 1675, became sole heir to her br. Gilbert, EARL OF ERROLL [S.], and was bur. 22 April 1695, at St. Martin's-in-the-fields. Will dat. 12 April and pr. 4 July 1695.]

II. 1650. 2. WILLIAM (DRUMMOND, afterwards KER), EARL OF ROXBURGHE LORD KER OF CRESSFORD AND CAVECAVOUS [S.], grandson (by the mother) of the late Earl, being 5th and yet. s. of John (DRUMMOND), 2d EARL OF PERTH [S.], by Jean, 1st da. of Robert (KER), 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE above-named. He was, when young, in command of a reg. in the service of Holland; he joined the royalists in Scotland and was *Knighthood* before Feb. 1648. He *into the peerage*, 18 Jan. 1650, under the spec. nom. of the grantee as *afid.* (to whom he was served heir, 2 May 1650) and m. (according to the conditions of the said

4th duke of Roxburghe; that of (2) Annie, wife of John (FLEMING), 5th Earl of Wigton [S.], on her death, before 17 July 1680; but that of (3), Margaret, wife of Sir James Innes, Bart. [S.], still (1895) continues, and the heir male of her body became in consequence, in 1805, Duke of Roxburghe.

(a) In this nomination the *heir of line* is disregarded, and, consequently, tho' down to 1805, such heir inherited the titles, yet after that date, the issue of the *eldest* da. of the first Earl's only son was passed over, in favour of the issue *male* of one of the *younger* of such daughters.

(b) The House of Lords, when adjudging the Roxburghe peerage, 11 May 1812, resolved that "none of the persons claiming the *Barony of Roxburghe* have established any title thereto; it being the opinion of this House that as the said dignity might have been granted by letters patent to the grantee and a series of heirs not so comprehensive as to carry the said dignity to such heirs as the claimants respectively represent themselves to be, it ought, according to law, to be presumed that the same was not granted to such heirs, and it appears to this House that the said dignity has not been in fact assumed or enjoyed since the death of Robert, Baron of Roxburghe, without heirs male of his body."

(c) Scotstarvet calls him "of great expectations." George, Lord Carew, in a letter of Jan. 1616/7, styles him "a gentleman of good hope."

(d) See p. 443, note "b," as to his daughters.

(e) Scotstarvet speaks of the "unruly government of his youth." This is borne out by the cause of his death, which was "in the night time after *anc great drink*." [Perth Chronicle, Feb. 1642/3.]

nom.) his first cousin (contract 17 May 1655) JEAN, 1st da. and heir of line of HARRY KER, styled LORD KER (only surv. s. and h. ap. of Robert, 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE above-named) by Margaret, his wife, both above-named. He was fined £6,000 under Cromwell's act of grace.^(*) He obtained in 1661 a confirmation in Parl. of the first Earl's nomination of the honours in 1648, and a ratification thereof from Sir Walter Ker, of Fawdonside, the heir male of that Earl. He d. 2 July 1675. His wife probably d. before him, but was certainly dead 7 Oct. 1675.

III. 1675. 3. ROBERT (KER), EARL OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h.,^(b) b. about 1658; styled LORD KER till he suc. to the peerage as above, 2 July 1675, being served heir both to his father and mother, 7 Oct. 1675. P.C. He m., 10 Oct. 1675, Margaret, 1st da. of JOHN (HAY), 1st MARQUESS OF TWEEDEDALE [S.], by Jean, da. of Walter (SCOTT), 1st EARL OF BROCKLEBUCH [S.]. He d. 7 May 1682, in the wreck of the Gloucester frigate, off Yarmouth.^(c) Will pr. at Edinburgh, 29 Jan. 1685. His widow, who survived him 71 (!) years, d. 22 Jan. 1753, in her 98th year, at Broomlands, near Kelso.

IV. 1682. 4. ROBERT (KER), EARL OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], 1st s. and h., b. about 1677; styled LORD KER till he suc. to the peerage as above, 7 May 1682. He had a charter of regnant of his lauds and honours, 2 July 1687, but one "essentially defective"^(d) and which had apparently no effect. He d. anon., 13 July 1696, in his 19th year, at Brussels.

V. 1696. 5 and 1. JOHN (KER), EARL OF ROXBURGHE, &c. Dukedom [S.] [S.], next br. and h., b. about 1680; suc. to the peerage, 13 July 1696, and was served heir to his br. 22 Oct. following; was a Sec. of State [S.], 1704, and, taking a prominent part in promoting the Union and other Court measures, was rewarded^(e) by being cr., 25 April 1707,^(f) DUKE OF ROXBURGHE, MARQUESS OF BOWMONT AND CESSFURD, EARL OF KELSO, VISCOUNT OF BROXMOUTH, and LORD KER OF CESSFURD AND CAVERTOUN [S.], with the same rem. of those dignities as that of the Earl of Roxburghe. KER, PEER [S.] in four Parls., 1707—1710 and 1715—1727, being one of the 16 Peers originally elected; was one of the Lords Regents,^(g) 1 Aug. to 25 Sep. 1714, before the arrival of George I. by whom he was made P.C. and Keeper of the Privy Seal [S.] in 1714. He served as a volunteer at Sheriffmuir, in 1715, against the Jacobites; was Sec. of State [S.], 1716—1725; one of the Lords Justices (Regents) during the King's absence from the Realm, 1716, 1740, 1723, and 1725; cl. K.G., 10 Oct., and just., 13 Nov. 1722. Having opposed the measures of Walpole and Townshend he was deprived of office in 1725, and, save that he acted as Deputy High Constable [S.] at the coronation of George II., continued in retirement till his death; F.R.S., &c. He m., 1 Jan. 1708, Mary, Dow. MARCHIONESS OF HALIFAX, 1st da. of Daniel (FINCH), 2d EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, being only child of his first wife, Essex, 2d. da. and coheir of Robert (RICH), EARL OF WARWICK. She

(*) He made a claim at the Restoration for £50,000, for the losses sustained by his family (Stodart's "Kerr family" as in vol. v., p. 144, note "a," s. b "Lothian.")

(b) John, the yst. of his three brothers (the other two dying s.p.) became in 1671 the 2d Lord Bellenden of Broughton [S.] on the death of his cousin, the 1st Lord, whose mother was sister to the 1st Earl of Roxburghe [S.]. This John took the name of Bellenden and was grandfather of William, 4th Duke of Roxburghe [S.].

(c) See Perys' letter to W. Spencer, 8 May 1682, for an account of this disaster in which the Earl of Roxburghe [S.], Lord Hopton, and Donald O'Brien, styled Lord Ibrickan, perished.

(d) See "Riddell," p. 1,063.

(e) The obtaining of an Earldom of Great Britain for his son (when about 12 years old), in 1722, must be attributed to his influence.

(f) This is the last creation in the Scotch peerage, the Dukedom of Montrose being on the previous day and none other being in that year.

(g) See a list of them in vol. iii, p. 116, note "b," sub "Devonshire."

who was *bap.* 18 May 1677, at Kensington, *d.* 19 Sep. 1715, and is said(a) to have been *bur.* 5 Oct. in Westminster Abbey. He *d.* at Floorsfield, 24 Feb. 1740/1, aged about 60, and was *bur.* at Bowden.(b)

Dukedom [S.]	} 1740/1.	2 and 6. ROBERT (KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], also EARL KER OF WAKEFIELD, &c. [G. B.], only s. and h., <i>b.</i> about 1709; styled MARQUESS OF BOWMONT till 24 Feb. 1740/1; was <i>cr.</i> v.p. (when a boy), 24 May 1722, BARON KER OF WAKEFIELD, co. York, and EARL KER OF WAKEFIELD, in the said county, taking his seat,
II.		
Earldom [S.]		
VI.		

13 Jan. 1739. He *suc.* as Duke of Roxburghe, &c. [S.] 24 Feb. 1741/2.(c) He *m.* 10 June 1739, his cousin, Essex, 1st da. of Sir Roger MOSTYN, 3d Bart., of Mostyn, co. Flint, by Essex, da. of Daniel (FISCH), 2d EARL OF NOTTINGHAM abovenamed. He *d.* at Bath, 23 Aug. 1755, aged about 46. Will pr. 1755. His widow *d.* 7 Dec. 1764, at Bowmont Lodge, co. Roxburgh. Will pr. 1764.

Dukedom [S.]	} 1755.	3 and 7. JOHN (KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], also EARL KER OF WAKEFIELD, &c. [G. B.], 1st s. and h., <i>b.</i> in Hanover square, 24 April 1740; styled MARQUESS OF BOWMONT from Feb. 1740/1 till he <i>suc.</i> to the peerages [S. and G. B.] as above, 25 Aug. 1755;(d) was a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1768; K.T. , 28 Nov. 1768; L. Lieut. of co. Roxburgh, 1794;
III.		
Earldom [S.]		
VII.		

P.C., 1796; Groom of the Stole and First Lord of the Bedchamber, 1796; F.S.A., 1797; **K.G.**, 3 June 1801, being allowed to retain the order of the Thistle there with.(e) He is best known as a collector of rare books(f) and of broadside ballads.(g) He *d.* num. of inflammation of the liver, 19 March 1804, in his 64th year, at his house in St. James' square, and was *bur.* at Bowden, when the Earldom and Barony of Ker of Wakefield [G. B.] became extinct. Will, disposing of property worth some £120,000 between his two sisters for their lives, pr. 1811.(h)

(a) See, however, vol. iv, p. 135, note "c," *sub* "Halifax."

(b) Macky speaks of him, when about 25, as "of great learning and virtue; knows all the ancient languages thoroughly, and speaks most of the modern perfectly well without pedantry; is a fine gentleman and lives up to his quality; hath a good estate; is handsome in his person, brown complexioned." (Patten "*Rebellion*") says that "by all that are so happy as to be acquainted with him he gains their affection and applause," while Lockhart of Carnwath, (tho' with many invectives against him) says "that perhaps he was the best accomplished young man of quality in Europe."

(c) By the act of 1747, abolishing heritable jurisdictions, he got £2,100 in full of his claim of £4,000 "for the bailiaries of the regality of Kelso, of Sprouston, of Aherum, &c." [Wood's "*Douglas*."]'

(d) He is said to have formed an attachment when on the continent to the eldest da. of the Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, but when, soon afterwards, her youngest sister was (Sep. 1761) affianced to George III. it was thought right to break off the intended match. Both parties died unmarried. He was [*Genl. Mag.* lxxiv, 383], "when a young man as remarkable for his personal figure as for his mental accomplishments."

(e) See vol. i, p. 11, note "b," *sub* "Aberdeen."

(f) His collection of books from the Cax on press was unrivalled. His library was sold in 9,353 lots, 18 May to 8 July 1812, realising above £23,000. Valuable edit. of "*Boccaccio*" (for which the second Duke paid 100 guineas) passed into the Marlborough collection for £2,260, in commemoration of which event the chief bibliophiles inaugurated "*The Roxburghe Club*" (consisting of 24 members) 24 June 1812.

(g) These were acquired by the British Museum in 1845 and have been since edited for "*The Ballad Society*."

(h) His portrait by Patch was presented in 1884 to the Nat. Portrait Gallery; one of him as a young man "after W. Hamilton" is engraved in Doyle's "*Offic. Bur.*," *sub* "Ker."

Dukedom [S.] }
IV. }
Earldom [S.] } 1804.
VIII. }

4 and 8. **WILLIAM** (BELLENDEN, afterwards BELLENDEN-KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE [1707], MARQUESS OF HOWMONT AND CRESSFORD [1707], EARL OF ROXBURGHE [1616], EARL OF KILSO [1707], VISCOUNT BROXMOUGH [1707], LORD KER OF CRESSFORD AND CAVERTON [1616], and LORD BELLENDEN OF BROUGHTON [1661], all in the peerage of Scotland, cousin and h. male, being only s. and h. of Lt.-Col. **WILLIAM BELLENDER**, by **JACOBINA**, da. of (—) FARMER, of Northampton, co. Lincoln, which **William** (who d. 1759, aged about 57), was 3d s. of **JOHN (BELLENDEN, formerly KER)**, LORD BELLENDEN OF BROUGHTON [S.], who was 4th and yet, s. of **WILLIAM (KER, formerly DRUMMOND)**, 2d EARL OF ROXBURGHE [S.]. He was bap. 20 Oct. 1728, at Ashton under Hill, co. Glouce.; Capt., 25th Foot, 1757; suc. to the peerage as LORD BELLENDEN OF BROUGHTON [S.], 18 Oct. 1797; had an annuity of £250, granted 2 April 1793, as Usher of the Exchequer, and one of £200 from his cousin the Duke of Roxburghe, on whose death, 19 March 1804, he suc. as Duke of Roxburghe, &c. [S.]. He m. firstly, 7 Dec. 1750, at Mayfair Chapel, St. Geo. Han. sq., **MARGARET**, da. of Rev. (—) BURROUGHS, D.D., Chaplain at Hampton Court, she being then "of Maidstone, co. Kent." She d. a.p. at Paris. He m. secondly, 29 June 1789, at Allington, co. Dorset, **MARY**, da. of **BENJAMIN BECHINER**, Capt., R.N., by **SUSANNA**,^(*) sister of Sir **JOHN SMITH**, Bart., of Sydling St. Nicholas, Dorset. He d. a.p. at Florence afd., 22 Oct. 1805, in his 77th year and was bur. 31 at Bowden, when the *Barony of Belenden of Broughton* [S.], became probably extinct or, at all events dormant, and the issue male of **William (Ker, formerly Drummond)**, 2d Earl of Roxburghe, and of his wife, **Jean** (heir of line of the 1st Earl), having failed, the Dukedom and the other Scotch honours comprised therewith devolved as below. His widow m. 19 Aug. 1806, the Hon. **JOHN TOLLEMACHE**, formerly **MANNERS**, who d. a.p. 13 Feb. 1837. She d. April 1838. Admon. May 1838.

[The title remained dormant for seven years until it was established in 1812, as under.]

Dukedom [S.] }
V. }
Earldom [S.] } 1805.
IX. }

5 and 9. **JAMES** (INNES-KER, sometime INNES-NORCLIFFE, and previously INNES), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE [1707], MARQUESS OF HOWMONT AND CRESSFORD [1707], EARL OF ROXBURGHE [1616], EARL OF KILSO [1707], VISCOUNT BROXMOUGH [1707], and LORD KER OF CRESSFORD AND CAVERTON [1616] [S.], cousin and, according to the spec. rem. of those dignities, heir, being 2d, but 1st surv. s. and h. of Sir **HARRY INNES**, 5th Bart. [S.], of Innes, by **ANNE**, da. of Sir **JAMES GRANT**, Bart. [S.], of Gunt, which **Harry** (who d. 1762), was 2d, but 1st surv. s. and h. of Sir **HARRY INNES**, 4th Bart. [S.], who d. 12 Nov. 1721, and who was 2d, but 1st surv. s. and h. of Sir **JAMES INNES**, 3d Bart. [S.], by **MARGARET**, 3d da. and coheir of **HARRY KER**, styled LORD KER, s. and h. ap. of **ROBERT**, 1st EARL OF ROXBURGHE. He was b. at Innes House, co. Elgin, 10 Jan. 1734; ed. at Leyden Univ.; Capt. 28th Foot, 1759; 56th Foot, 1779; suc. to the *Baronetcy*, 1762, being served heir 7 Feb. 1764; sold the family estates of Innes in 1767. He, on the death of his distant cousin, the 4th duke, suc. to the *Dukedom of the Roxburghe, &c.* [S.], 22 Oct. 1805, as heir male of the body of **MARGARET KER**, granddaughter (tho' not heir of line) of the 1st Earl (under that Earl's nomination in 1646 of the Roxburghe dignities), but his right thereto, as also to the estates, was not confirmed by the House of Lords till 11 May 1812,^(*) prior to which period he did not assume the title. He m. firstly 10 April 1760, at St. James's, Westm., **MARY**, 1st da. of Sir **JOHN WYAT**, Bart., of Glentworth,

(*) This **Susanna** d. 30 Nov. 1804, at the house of her da., the Duchess of Roxburghe, aged 66, and was bur. at Sydling.

(b) His claim was opposed by (1) Lady Essex Ker, Spinster, eldest sister of the 3d Duke, as being, thro' her great-great-grandmother, **Jean Ker**, wife of **William (Ker, formerly Drummond)**, 2d Earl of Roxburghe, the heir of line of the 1st Earl; (2) Major Gen. **Walter Ker**, of Littledean, as heir male of the first Earl; (3) The Rt. Hon. **William Drummond**, of Logiehallin, as heir male of the second Earl. There was, besides, a claim to the estate, or to an annuity to £20,315, by Mr. **John Belenden Ker-Bellenden**, formerly **Cawler**, under a disposition of the 4th Duke, which was also

co. Lincoln, by Frances, da. of Fairfax NORCLIFFE, of Langton, co. York, which estate being settled on her and her issue, he took, by royal lic., 31 May 1769, the name of *Norcliffe* after that of *Innes*. She d. a.p. 20 July 1807^(a), when he dropped the name of Norcliffe, taking the name of *Ker* in addition to that of *Innes*. He m. secondly (8 days after his first wife's death) 28 July 1807, at Kensington, 28 July 1807, Harriet, da. of Benjamin CHARLEWOOD, of Windlesham, Surrey. He d. 19 July 1823, at Floors Castle a.s.d., aged 85, and was bur. at Bowden. His widow m. 14 Nov. 1827, at Chelsea, Lt.-Col. Walter O'REILLY, C.B., 41st Foot (who d. 4 March 1844), and d. 19 Jan. 1855, aged 77, at Brighton. Will pr. March, 1855.

Dukedom [S.] }
VI. }
Earldom [S.] } 1823.
X. }

6 and 10. JAMES HENRY ROBERT (INNES-KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], only s. and h., by second wife; b. 12 July 1816 at Floors Castle; styled MARQUESS OF BOWMONT till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 19 July 1823; ed. at Eton, and at Ch. Ch., Oxford. He was (as soon as he was of age) cr., 11 Aug. 1827, EARL INNES [U.K.]; was bearer of St. Edward's staff at the coronation of Queen Victoria, 28 June 1838; K.T., 15 March 1840: a Lieut.-Gen. of the Royal body guard of Scotch archers, and Gov. of the Nat. Bank [S.]; Lt.-Lieut. of co. Berwick, 1873-79. He m., 29 Dec. 1836, Susanna Stephanie, da. and h. of Lt.-Gen. Sir James Charles DALRIAD, K.C.H., by Susannah, da. of John DALTON, of Hemingford. He d. 22 April 1879, aged 62, at Geneva. His widow, a Lady of the Bedchamber since 1868, and V.A. (3d class), living 1895.

Dukedom [S.] }
VII. }
Earldom [S.] } 1879.
XI. }

7 and 11. JAMES HENRY ROBERT (INNES-KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE, &c. [S.], also EARL INNES [U.K.], 1st s. and h., b. 5 Sep. 1839, at Floors Castle; styled MARQUESS OF BOWMONT till 1879; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; M.P. for Roxburghshire, 1865-74; suc. to the peerages [S. and U.K.], as above, 23 April 1879; one of the Royal Body Guard of Scotch Archers; Lt. Lieut. of Roxburghshire. He m., 11 June 1874, at St. James' Westminster, Anne Emily, 4th da. of John Winston (SECKER-CHURCHILL), DUKE OF MARLBOROUGH, by Frances Anne Emily, da. of Charles William (VANE-STEWARD), 3d MARQUESS OF LONDONDERRY [I.]. He d. 23 Oct. 1892, at Floors Castle, and was bur. in Kelso Abbey. Personally sworn at £126,810. His widow, who was b. 14 Nov. 1854, was Mistress of the Robes,^(b) 1885-85, and joint "Acting Mistress" 1892; V.A. (3d class), living 1895.

Dukedom [S.] }
VIII. }
Earldom [S.] } 1892.
XII. }

8 and 12. HENRY JOHN (INNES-KER), DUKE OF ROXBURGHE [1707], MARQUESS OF BOWMONT AND CRESSFORD [1707], EARL OF ROXBURGHE [1616], EARL OF KELSO [1707], VISCOUNT BROXMOUGH [1707], and LORD KER OF CRESSFORD AND CAVERTOON [1616], in the peerage of Scotland, also EARL INNES [U.K.], 1st s. and h., b. 25 July 1876; generally known as EARL OF KELSO till 1879 and styled MARQUESS OF BOWMONT from 1879 till he suc. to the peerages [S. and U.K.], as above, 23 Oct. 1892; ed. at Eton.

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 50,459 acres in Roxburghshire; 6,096 in Berwickshire, and 3,863 in Haddingtonshire. Total 60,418 acres, worth £50,917 a year. *Principal Residence.* Floors Castle, near Kelso, co. Roxburgh, and Broxmouth Park, near Dunbar, co. Haddington.

set aside. This gentleman (well-known as a botanist), d. June 1842, aged about 77, at Ramridge, Hants. The following notice from "The Kingston Gazette" is quoted in the *Gent. Mag.* for June 1809:—Died "in the public Hospital at Kingston, Jamaica, and bur. at the expense of the parish, Robert Hepburn Ker, formerly a banker in that city, and who, by a late decision of the House of Peers, was found entitled to the Dukedom of Roxburgh unincumbered and £100,000 in the funds."

(a) She is called "Lady Norcliffe" in the contemporary obituaries, her husband not having as yet assumed the peerage, to which he was subsequently found entitled.

(b) See vol. v, p. 210, note "c," sub "Manchester," for a list of these from the time of Geo. III. to Queen Victoria.

ROYSTON.

i.e., "JERMYN OF ROYSTON" Barony (*Jermyn*), *cr.* 1689 with the EARLDOM OF DOVER, by James II. when dethroned. See "JERMYN OF ST. EDMUNDSBURY" Barony, *cr.* 1613, under the 3d Baron; *ex.* 1708.

i.e., "ROYSTON, co. Cambridge," Viscountcy (*Yorke*), *cr.* 1754, with the EARLDOM OF HARDWICK, which see.

RUFFORD.

See "SAVILLE OF RUFFORD, co. Nottingham," Barony (*Savile*), *cr.* 1888.

RUGEMONT, see ROUGEMONT.

RUGLEN, or RUTHERGLEN.

Earldom [S.] 1. LORD JOHN HAMILTON, 4th s. of William (DOUGLAS)

I. 1697. HAMILTON, *formerly* DOUGLAS, DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.], by ANNE *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON [S.], was *bap.* at Hamilton, 26 Jan. 1685. He was *cr.* 14 April 1697, EARL OF RUGLEN, VISCOUNT OF RICCARTOUN and LORD HILLHOUSE [S.], with rem. to the heirs male, which failing, to the heirs *general* of his body. He took his seat accordingly, 19 July 1698, being then Master of the Mint [S.], but, opposing the Government measures, was deprived of his office. By the death of his elder brother, 13 March 1739, he became EARL OF SELKIRK, LORD DAER AND SHORTELEUGH [S.]. He m. firstly, contract 21 June 1694, his cousin, ANNE, da. of JOHN (KENNEDY), 7th EARL OF CASSILLIS [S.], by his first wife, SUSANNA (yr. sister of ANNE, *suo jure* DUCHESS OF HAMILTON, abovenamed), da. of JAMES (HAMILTON), 1st DUKE OF HAMILTON [S.]. He m. secondly at Edinburgh, 22 March 1701, ELIZABETH, widow of JOHN KENNEDY Master of Cassillis, styled LORD KENNEDY, da. of CHARLES HUTCHINSON, of Owtborpe, Notts, by ISABELLA, da. and coheir of SIR FRANCIS BOTELER, of Hatfield Woodhall, Herts. She, who was aged 3 in 1675, and by whom he had no issue, *d.* at Barnton, co. Edinburgh, 10 and was *bur.* 11 March, 1734, in the Abbey church there. Funeral entry in the Lyon office. The Earl of Selkirk and Ruglen *d.* *s.p.m.s.* at Edinburgh, 3 Dec. 1744, in his 80th year and was *bur.* at Cramond. At his death the *Earldom of Selkirk and the Baronies of Daer and Shorteleugh* [S.], devolved on his great nephew, but the Earldom of Ruglen on his da. and heir of line, as below.

[WILLIAM HAMILTON, only s. and h., by first wife, *b.* 1696; styled LORD RICCARTOUN, 1697—1739, and LORD DAER, 1739-42; was a Capt. in the army, 1723, having a troop in the 1st Reg. of Horse, 1739. He *d.* *u.m.* and *v.p.* 20 Feb. 1742, in his 46th year, of a fever, occasioned by overheating himself at a dance.^(a)]

II. 1744. 2. ANNE, *suo jure* COUNTESS OF RUGLEN, &c. [S.], 1st da. and heir of line, by first wife; *b.* 5 April 1698; m. firstly William (DOUGLAS), 2d EARL OF MARCH [S.], who suc. to that peerage 2 Sep. 1706, and who *d.* suddenly at Barnton abd. 7 March 1730/1 in his 35th year, and was *bur.* at Peebles. She suc. to her father's peerage as above, 3 Dec. 1744. She m. secondly, Jan. 1747, ANTHONY SAWYER, Paymaster of the Forces [S.], by whom she had no issue. She *d.* at York, 21 April 1748, in her 51st year.

III. 1748. 3. WILLIAM (DOUGLAS) EARL OF RUGLEN [1697], EARL to 10 of MARCH [1697], &c., in the peerage of Scotland, only s. and h., by first husband; *b.* 16 Dec. 1725; suc. his father, 7 March 1730/1, as EARL OF MARCH, &c. [S.], and suc. his mother 21 April 1748 as EARL OF RUGLEN, &c. [S.], styling himself thereafter Earl of March and Ruglen.^(b)

^(a) His partner was Miss Blair, the heiress of Kinfauns, afterwards Baroness Gray [S.]

^(b) See p. 312, note "d," *sub* "Queensberry" as to the placing of the Earldom of March before that of Ruglen.

He suc. his cousin, 22 Oct. 1778, as DUKE OF QUEENSBERRY, &c. [S.] For fuller particulars see that title, cr. 1684, *sub* the 4th Duke. He d. unm, 23 Dec. 1810, in his 86th year, when, the *Earldom of Ruglen*, *Viscounty of Riccartoun* and *Barony of Hillhouse* [S.], the issue of the grantee have failed by the death of his Grace, became extinct.

RUNKERRY.

See "MACNAGHTEN OF RUNKERRY, co. Antino," *Barony for life*. (*Macnaghten*), cr. 1887.

RUSBOROUGH, and RUSBOROUGH OF RUSSELLSTOWN.

i.e., "RUSBOROUGH, co. Wicklow," *Barony* [I.] (*Leeson*), cr. 1756; and RUSBOROUGH OF RUSSELLSTOWN, co. Wicklow," *Viscounty* [I.] (*Leeson*), cr. 1760; see "MILLTOWN" *Earldom* [I.], cr. 1763.

RUSSELL.

i.e., "RUSSELL, *Barony* (*Russell*), cr. 1538/9; see "BEDFORD," *Earldom* cr. 1549/50.

RUSSELL OF KILLOWEN.

Barony for life. I. "THE RT. HON. SIR CHARLES RUSSELL, G.C.M.G.,

I. 1894.

late Her Majesty's Attorney General," was "under the provisions of the *Appellate Jurisdiction Act, 1876*," made, 7 May 1894, "a Lord of Appeal in Ordinary" and *cr.*, 10 May 1894,

a Baron for life^(*) as BARON RUSSELL OF KILLOWEN, co. Down, being introduced 28th inst. He was 1st s. of Arthur RUSSELL, of Seafeld House, in Killowen abd., by Margaret, formerly wife of John HAMILT, of Belfast, da. of Matthew MOLLAN, of the same, was b. at Newry, 10 Nov. 1832; ed. at Castleknock and at Trin. Coll., Dublin; Barrister (Line. Inn), 1859; Queen's Counsel, 1872; M.P. for Dundalk, 1880-85, and for South Hackney, 1885-94; Attorney Gen., Feb. to Aug. 1886, and again, 1892-94, having been *Knighted*, 1886; was Counsel for Great Britain in the Behring Sea Arbitration, 1893; G.C.M.G., 1893; P.C., 1894, and was made a Lord of Appeal and raised to the peerage, as above, 7 May 1894, being, next month (owing to the death of Lord Coleridge) made, 3 July 1894, L. CHIEF JUSTICE OF ENGLAND. He m., 10 Aug. 1858, Ellen, 1st da. of Joseph MULHOLLAND, M.D., of Belfast.

Principal Residence.—Tadworth Court, near Epsom, co. Surrey.

RUSSELL OF KINGSTON RUSSELL.

Earldom. I. "THE RT. HON. JOHN RUSSELL, commonly called

I. 1861. LORD JOHN RUSSELL," 3d s. of John, 6th DUKE OF BEDFORD, by his first wife, Georgiana Elizabeth, da. of George (BYSS), 4th VISCOUNT TORRINGTON, b. 18 Aug. 1792, in Hertford street, Mayfair, and bap. 27 at St. Geo. Han. sq.; ed. at Westm. and at Edinburgh Univ.; M.P. for Tavistock, 1813-20; for Huntingdoushire, 1820-26; for Bandon, 1826-30; for Tavistock (again), 1830-31; for Devon, 1831-32; for South Devon, 1832-35; for Stroud, 1835-41, and for London, 1841-61, being thus 43 years in the House of Commons; P.C., 1830; Paymaster of the Forces, 1830-34; Home Sec. of State, 1830-35; an Eccles. Commissioner, 1836; Colonial Sec. of State (for the first time), 1839-41; LL.D. of Edinburgh, 8 Nov. 1845; FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY (*Prime Minister*) for the first time, July 1846 to Feb. 1852; Foreign Sec. of State (for the first time), Dec. 1852 to Feb. 1853, remaining a Cabinet Minister, without office, Feb. 1853 to June 1854; L. PRESIDENT OF THE COUNCIL, June 1854 to Feb. 1855; First Commissioner to the Vienna Congress, Feb. to April 1855; Colonial Sec. of

(*) See vol. iv, p. 157, note "a," *sub* "Hauken," as to these "Lords of Appeal." The vacancy occurred owing to the death of Lord Bowen, 10 April 1894, who had only been appointed the year before.

State (for the second time), May to July 1855; Foreign Sec. of State (for the second time), June 1859 to Nov. 1863; was cr. 30 July 1861, **VISCOUNT AMBERLEY OF AMBERLEY**, co. Gloucester, AND OF ARDSALLA, co. Meath, and **EARL RUSSELL** OF KINGSTON RUSSELL, co. Dorset, taking his seat at the same date; **K.G.**, 21 May 1862; L. Rector of the Univ. of Aberdeen, 1863-78; **FIRST LORD OF THE TREASURY** (*Prime Minister*), for the second time, Nov. 1865 to July 1866; **G.O.M.G.**, 30 June 1869. (b) He m. firstly, 11 April 1835, (c) at St. Geo. Han. sq., Adelaide, Dow. BARONESS RUSSELL, da. of Thomas LISTEN, of Armitage Park, co. Stafford, by his second wife, Mary, da. of William GROVE, of Montleigh, co. Warwick. She, who was b. 25 Sep. 1806, at Armitage, d. 1 Nov. 1833, at Brighton, aged 31, and was bur. at Cherries. He m. secondly, 20 July 1841, at Minbo House, co. Roxburgh, Frances Anna Maria, 2d da. of Gilbert (ELLIS-MURRAY-KENYON) 2d EARL OF Minto, by Mary, da. of Patrick BYRONNE. He d. 28 May 1878, at Pimlico Lodge, Richmond Park, Surrey, aged 85, (d) and was bur. at Cherries. His widow, who was b. 15 Nov. 1815, at Minto, and bur. there, living 1896.

[JOHN RUSSELL, styled (after 1861), **VISCOUNT AMBERLEY**, 1st s. and b. up, by second wife; b. 10 Dec. 1843, in Chesham place, and bap. 6 Feb. at St. Peter's Eaton square, was M.P. for Nottingham, 1866-68. He m. 2 Nov. 1863, at Alderley, Cheshire, Katharine Louisa, 5th da. of Edward John (STANLEY), 2d BARON STANLEY OF ALDERLEY. She, who was b. 3 April 1842, in Grosvenor crescent, d. 23 June 1874, of diphtheria, at Ravenscourt, co. Monmouth, and was bur. at Cherries, aged 32. He d. there v.p. of bronchitis, 9 Jan. 1876, aged 33, and was bur. at Cherries. Will pr. 9 Feb. 1876, under £10,000.]

(b) See vol. ii, p. 102, note "a," sub "Clodogan" for this class of titles.

(b) Under the name of "*Lord Bulbuck*, M.P.," he is one of the characters in Sam. Warren's clever novel of "Two Thousand a Year." Other members of the peerage there delineated are, Lord Abinger as "*Mr. Subtle*"; Lord Brougham as "*Mr. Quicksilver*," created *Lord Blenheim and Bos*"; Lord Lyndhurst as "*The Attorney General*"; and Lord Tenterden as "*Lord Widdrington*." See *N. and Q.*, 8th S. vii, 268.

(c) See p. 340, note "a," sub "Riddlesdale" as to this marriage.

(d) A brilliant debater and a painstaking statesman, his name will, more especially from the length of his career, in the front rank of the Whig party, be ever remembered. His first, and perhaps his greatest, achievement was the conduct of the Reform Bill of 1831 thro' the House of Commons. Having always advocated the repeal of the corn laws, he co-operated with the Ministry of Peel in carrying that measure in 1842. He had, however, no exaggerated feelings of loyalty to him or to any of his more congenial political colleagues, and did not apparently ever scruple to upset a ministry, even tho' it was one in which he had borne a part. Tho' possessed of great administrative ability, he was not a successful foreign minister, his policy therein being aptly described by the well-known Earl of Derby as one of "*meddle and muddle*." His avoidance of a war against Austria and Prussia, on behalf of Denmark, was probably in itself wise, but was totally inconsistent with the bellicose tone of some of his despatches and with the Prime Minister's (Palmerston) utterances in the House of Commons; indeed, it was at the time regarded with a feeling akin to shame. His action with regard to his abortive mission to Vienna, in 1855, to arrange peace with Russia (when he privately recommended the acceptance of certain terms to the Cabinet, and publicly spoke against their adoption) led to his being violently reproached with bad faith and to his retirement from the Ministry. Greville ("*Memoirs*," 30 Jan. 1846) speaks of him as "a very clever, ingenious, but little man full of personal feelings and antipathies, and not, I suspect without something of envy." The proclivity of the "little" man (of great feelings) to "Bubble and Squeak, Bluster and Sneak" is, however, best illustrated by his well-known "Durham letter," 4 Nov. 1850, which was a fiery Protestant counterblast to the assumption of Papal authority over England. This he followed up by *The Ecclesiastical Titles Bill*, described by Roebuck as "the meanest, pettiest, and most futile measure that ever disgraced even bigotry itself." Anyhow the bill proved a complete *fiasco*, being openly defied, its provisions never enforced, and finally being quietly repealed in 1871. The matter is now chiefly known by Leech's brilliant caricature of "Lord John," depicted as a small boy, who, having boldly chalked "*No Popery*" on the wall,—*runs away*.

II. 1878. 2. JOHN FRANCIS STANLEY (RUSSELL), EARL RUSSELL OF KINGSTON RUSSELL and VISCOUNT AMBERLEY OF AMBERLEY AND ARDSALLA, grandson and h., being 1st s. of h. of John RUSSELL, styled VISCOUNT AMBERLEY and Katharine Louisa, his wife, both above-named. He was b. 12 Aug. 1805, at Alderley park, Cheshire; and was styled VISCOUNT AMBERLEY from his father's death in 1876, till he suc. to the peerage, as above, 24 May 1878. He was ed. at Cheam School, at Winchester, and at Ball. Coll., Oxford; was in business as an electrical Engineer in Cambridge and London in 1894. He m. 6 Feb. 1890, at St. Peter's, Piccad., Mabel Edith, 2d surv. and yst. da. and coheir of Sir Claud Edward Scott, 4th Bart. of Walton on Thames, by Maria Selina, 2d da. of Henry Charles Burney, J.L.D., of Holywell, Hants. From her he obtained 24 April 1895, a decree of judicial separation.⁽⁴⁾

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 3,165 acres in co. Meath, and 1,017 in co. Louth. Total 4,184 acres, worth £4,527 a year.⁽⁵⁾ *Residence*: Ardsalla House, near Navan, co. Meath.

RUSSELL OF THORNHAUGH.

Barony. 1. THE HON. SIR WILLIAM RUSSELL, 4th and yst. s. of Francis, 2d Earl of Bedford, by his first wife, Margaret, da. of Sir John St. John, was ed. at Mag. Coll., Oxford; was at the wars in Ireland, and was knighted in Dublin, 11 Sep. 1580; served in Holland and distinguished himself at Zutphen, 22 Sep. 1586; Gov. of Flushing, 1587-94 and 1597-1603; cr. M.A., of Oxford, July 1594; CHIEF GOV. OF IRELAND (as Lord Deputy), 1594-97; was by James I., cr. 21 July 1603, (c) BARON RUSSELL OF THORNHAUGH, co. Northampton. He m. about 1590, Elizabeth, da. and h. of Edward Long, of Shengay, co. Cambridge. She d. 12 June 1611, and was bur. at Watford, Herts. He d. 9 Aug. 1613, and was bur. at Thornhaugh afd.⁽⁴⁾ M.I. Will dat. 16 Oct. to 1 Nov. 1612, pr. 21 Oct. 1613.

II. 1613. 2. FRANCIS (RUSSELL), BARON RUSSELL OF THORNHAUGH, only s. and h.; b. 1593; knighted 30 March 1607; suc. to the peerage as above, 9 Aug. 1613; and suc. on the death of his cousin, 3 May 1627, as EARL OF BEDFORD, &c. See that title, cr. 1550, under the 4th Earl.

RUSSELLSTOWN.

i.e., "RUSSEBOROUGH OF RUSSELLSTOWN, co. Wicklow," Viscounty [L] (Leeson), cr. 1760; see "MILTOWN" Earldom [L], cr. 1763.

RUTHERFORD.

Barony [S.] 1. ANDREW RUTHERFORD, only s. of William RUTHERFORD, of Quarryholes (supposed to have been a cadet of the family of Rutherford of Henthill), by Isabel, da. of James STEWART, of Traquair, was ed. at the College of Edinburgh; (c) became an officer in the

(4) This was on a verdict (1) of "cruelty," she having brought an action for divorce, dismissed with costs 4 Dec. 1891, in which she charged her husband not only with cruelty but with heinous crimes, and (2) of her "subsequent conduct not being *bona fide*" she having (with more than womanly inconsistency) brought, some three years later, another action "for restitution of conjugal rights," to which the Earl responded by seeking the judicial separation, which was accordingly granted.

(5) The whole of them were left by the 3d and last Earl Ludlow [i.e.], who d. unm. 16 April 1842, in his 83d year, to Lord John Russell, afterwards cr. an Earl as afd., whose political career he admired, but to whom he was in no way related. See vol. v, p. 176, note "a," "Ludlow."

(c) See vol. iii, p. 113, note "c," sub "Devon, for the creations made that day."

(d) The Earl of Leicester writes of him, 16 April 1586, to Walsingham, that "this gentleman is worthy to be cherished, for he is a rare man both of courage and government." According to Lloyd (*State Worthies*) he was "during in his person, close to his purpose, firm to his dependencies, of a deep and large soul."

(e) According to his will eight chambers were built there. In the inscription placed on them he is called "belli pacisque artibus, domi forisque, clarus."

French Service, and, having risen to the rank of Lieut.-General, and being highly commended to Charles II. by the King of France, was cr., 10 Jan. 1660/1, LORD RUTHERFORD [S.], with a power, failing his issue male, of nominating his successors in that dignity.^(*) He was soon afterwards made Gov. of Dunkirk, and was principal manager of the sale thereof to the French, for which "acceptable service" he was cr., 2 Feb. 1662/3, EARL OF TEVIOT [S.], without, however, any spec. powers of nomination. He was made Col. of the 21 (Tangier) foot in April 1663 and Gov. of Tangier soon afterwards, and, when about to embark, executed at Portsmouth, 23 Dec. 1663, his will, making a (somewhat motley) settlement of his estate, peerage, legacies and debts^(†) in favour of Sir Thomas Rutherford, of Henthill, with rem. (1) to the eldest son, whom failing, (2) to the nearest heirs male, whom failing, (3) to the eldest da.^(‡) of the said Thomas, her husband taking the name of Rutherford. He d. unm. at Tangiers, 4 May 1664, being killed in a sally against the Moors, when the *Earldom of Teviot* [S.] became extinct. His said will was pr. 24 July, 1664.

II. 1664. 2. THOMAS (RUTHERFORD), LORD RUTHERFORD, who, under the nomination, 23 Dec. 1663, abovesaid (wherein he is styled "Sir Thomas Rutherford of Henthill") *succ. to the peerage* 4 May 1664. He sat in Parl. [S.] 9 Jan. 1667. He m. Christian,^(§) da. of Sir Alexander URQUHART of Cromartie. He d. s.p. and was bur. 16 April 1668, at St. Paul's, Covent Garden.^(¶) Will pr. 1668. His widow m. James (CREIGHTON), 2d VISCOUNT FRENDRAUGHT [S.] who d. 1676. She m. thirdly George MORISON, afterwards of Bugnic, and d. before 1 Aug. 1699.^(¶)

III. 1668. 3. ARCHIBALD (RUTHERFORD), LORD RUTHERFORD [S.], br. and h., *succ. to the peerage*, in April 1668, as nearest heir male to his said br., under the nomination abovesaid. He d. s.p.m. (apparently unm.) 11 March 1685.

IV. 1685. 4. ROBERT (RUTHERFORD), LORD RUTHERFORD [S.], br. to and h.; *succ. to the peerage* 11 March 1685, as nearest heir male to his said br. Thomas, the 2d Lord, under the nomination abovesaid. He "sat or voted in Parl." [S.] in 1698. He d. s.p.m. (apparently unm.) 1724,^(¶) since which date, tho' the title has been frequently assumed (as mentioned below) no one having been proved to be heir male of the second Lord, the *peerage* has remained *dormant*.

(*) See vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," sub "Breadalbane" for a list of Scotch peerages so conferred.

(†) He appears to have executed "various settlements or nominations during the locomotive nature of his profession, which, being different and repeatedly recalled and altered, induced the not inappropriate remark that *he made a Peer at every port*." [Riddell, p. 895, where (893-917) the Rutherford peerage is very fully discussed.]

(‡) As the said Thomas had no daughter, inasmuch as he died s.p., this rem. did not take effect, and the peerage is, both according to the patent and to the nomination, one strictly in tail male.

(§) According to Pepys (3 Oct. 1665), Lady Rutherford was "a fine young Scotch Lady, pretty, handsome and plain" [the word "plain," apparently, signifying "plainly dressed"].

(¶) The entry is "Thomas, Earle of Rutherford," his predecessor's "*Earldom*" being erroneously attributed to him.

(¶) See vol. iii, p. 403, note "c," sub "Frendraught."

(§) A general return, in 1797, found Henry Kerr, of Graden, heir of the 4th Lord as the grandson of his sister Lillias Rutherford. This evidence that this Lord died s.p. was (strangely enough) rejected by the Lords' Committee for Privileges, 23 July 1839, tho' that fact had been admitted in the proceedings from 1733 to 1762, a period when the truth of it (the death being but in 1724) would have been well known.

The title was assumed by two parties as under, the one claiming as heir male (collateral) of the 2d and later Lords, which, if the pedigree was capable of proof, might possibly (under the first-Lords nomination) be a valid claim,^(a) while the other party claimed as heir general (also collateral) of the first Lord, for which claim there does not appear to be any shadow of ground. Of the first class was

I. 1724. JOHN RUTHERFORD, a Lieut. or Capt. in the army. He assumed the title of LORD RUTHERFORD [S.] as heir male of the 2d, 3d, and 4th Lords, alleging himself to be great grandson of Richard RUTHERFORD, br. of Thomas II., of Henthill, their grandfather.^(b) He opposed the vote of George DURIE (named below) at the election of Scotch Rep. Peers, 1724-25, and produced, at that of 1739, a return, 6 Sep. 1737, finding him to be heir male of the 4th Lord. He voted *conjunctly with his opponent*! (the collateral heir of line of the first Lord) at the elections^(c) of 1739 and 1741. He d. in London a widower, 15 Feb. 1745, aged 62, and was bur. 17th at St. James' Westminster. Admon. as heir of Hampstead, 29 March 1745.^(d)

II. 1745, ALEXANDER RUTHERFORD assumed the title of LORD to RUTHERFORD [S.] as s. and h. of the above and was under that style gazetted, 16 April 1757, as Capt. Lieut. in the Royal Reg. of Horse Guards. He protested against his opponent's vote at the election of 1750 and *voted conjunctly with him* at the two elections in 1752. He however (as well as his opponent, the heir of line of the first Lord), was ordered by the House of Lords, 15 March 1762,^(e) not to presume to bear the title nor to vote as above, which last he never again did. He d. unm. 25 Oct. 1766. Admon., as "Lord Rutherford," 15 Dec. 1766, to his cousins and next of kin.^(f)

I bis. 1724. GEORGE DURIE, of Grange, near Burntisland, assumed the title of LORD RUTHERFORD [S.] as great nephew and heir of line of the 1st Lord (the Earl of Teviot), thro' his sister, Christian, wife of Robert DUNN, of Grange afoe. He voted in several elections of Scotch Rep. Peers from 1733 to 1754, some few being *without protest*, some *with protest*, and very many *conjunctly with his opponents* abovementioned, the alleged heirs male of the second Lord. He d. at Grange 18 June 1759.

II bis. 1759. DAVID DURIE assumed the title of LORD RUTHERFORD, [S.] being s. and h. of the above, on his father's death in 1759. He (as well as his opponent, the alleged heir male), was ordered by the House of Lords, 15 March 1762, not to presume to bear the title nor to vote as above. He d. a.p. in Scotland about 1785. Will pr. Dec. 1785.

III bis. 1785. JOHN ANDERSON, of Golland, assumed the title of LORD RUTHERFORD [S.], as heir of the above, being son of his aunt. He voted *as above* in Nov. 1787. This vote was, however, disallowed (in consequence of the resolution of 1762 abovementioned), 21 April 1788, and no subsequent votes in right of this claim have been tendered.^(g)

(a) The right of such collateral heir male was allowed by the sitting in Parl. of the 4th Lord, br. of the 2d Lord, altho' in the nomination of 1663 the words "nearest heirs male" being inserted between the rem. to the 1st son and that to the first da. of Sir Thomas Rutherford would rather seem to imply that they referred to those of his *body* only, meaning that the younger sons should come before their eldest sister.

(b) The pedigree was, however, impugned by George Durie, his opponent.

(c) See some remarks as to votes at such elections, p. 460, note "e," and "Ruthven."

(d) He is therein styled "John, Lord Rutherford, otherwise John Rutherford, Esq.," and his son, Alexander, is similarly described. The burial entry has him as "The Rt. Hon. John, Lord Rutherford."

(e) A full account of these proceedings is in "Robertson."

(f) The claim of one John Rutherford to the dignity, as nearest heir male, having been referred to the House of Lords was heard before their Committee for Privileges 10 April and 29 July 1835, but was not proceeded with, on the ground that the death of the 4th Lord without issue had not been proved. See p. 453, note "g."

RUTHERGLEN, see RUGLEN.

RUTHVEN

Barony [S.] 1. SIR WILLIAM RUTHVEN, of Ruthven, s. and h. of

I. 1488. Patrick Ruthven,^(a) of that ilk, was *cr.* a Lord of Parl., 29 Jan. 1427/8, as LORD RUTHVEN [S.] He *m.* firstly before, 2 July 1480 (after having had by the same lady two sons who were thus legitimated), Isabel, or Elisabeth, widow of Walter Lindsay, of Bewfoot, da. of (—) Livingston of Salles, co. Haddington. She was living 6 Aug. 1506. He *m.* secondly, before 4 Aug. 1523, Christian, da. of John (FORBES), 6th Lord FORBES [S.] by his second wife, Christian, da. of Sir John LINDSAY. She *d.* before, 26 Jan. 1527/8.^(b) He *d.* between 16 July and 10 Sep. 1528.

II. 1528. 2. WILLIAM (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN [S.], grandson and heir, being s. and h. of William RUTHVEN, Master of Ruthven, by his second wife, Jean, da. of (—) HERSCOT, of Riecartoun, which William last named was 1st s.^(c) of the late Lord, by the first wife, born before marriage but legitimated thereby, as well as under the great seal, 2 Aug. 1480, and *d.* v.p. 9 Sep. 1513, being slain at the battle of Flodden.^(d) He *suc.* to the peerage [S.] in 1528; had a grant of the King's house at Perth (of which he was Keeper) in 1546; was an extra Lord of Session [S.] 1539, and was Keeper of the Privy Seal [S.] 1547. He *m.* about 1515, Janet, *uxor jure* [1506], BARONESS DOUGLASS [S.], da. and heir of line of Patrick (HALTBURTON), LORD DIRECTION [S.], by his first wife, Margaret, da. of James DOUGLAS, of Aundeston. He *d.* before 16 Dec. 1552.

III. 1550? 3. PATRICK (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN [S.], 1st s. and^(e) h., *b.* about 1520; ed. at St. Andrew's Univ.; *suc.* to the peerage of Ruthven [S.] about 1550, on the death of his father and became (probably somewhat later) on the death of his mother [1560?] LORD DIRECTION [S.] He (some three months before his death) was the principal agent in the murder of (the Queen's favourite), David Rizzio 9 March 1566. He *m.* firstly, before 8 Aug. 1546, Joanna DOUGLAS, illegit. da. of Archibald (DOUGLAS), EARL OF ANNS [S.] She was living, 16 Dec. 1552. He *m.* secondly (contract 9 April 1557), Janet, Dow. BARONESS METHVEN [S.], 1st da. of John (STEWART), 2d EARL OF ATHOLL [S.], by Mary, da. of Archibald (CAMPELL), 2d EARL OF ARGYLL [S.] He fled to England and *d.* there, 13 June 1566, aged about 46.

IV. 1566 4. WILLIAM (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN, &c. to [S.], 2d but 1st surv. s. and h.^(f); *suc.* to the peerage [S.] 1584. 13 June 1566, and was *cr.* 23 Aug. 1581 EARL OF GOWRIE [S.] Being principal actor in the seizure of the King (called "the Raid of Ruthven"), 23 Aug. 1582, he was attainted and executed 28 May 1584, when *all his honours became forfeited.*

See fuller account under "Gowrie," *Earldom* [S.], *cr.* 1581, *vol. 1* 1600.

(a) Patrick (not William, as given in the first edit. of "Douglas") was, according to the "*Acta Auditorum*, 1478" the name of the father of William, the 1st Lord, the said Patrick, being s. and h. of Sir John Ruthven, of Ruthven.

(b) By her he had a son, William Ruthven, of Ballindean, the father of William whose son Patrick, was *cr.* Earl of Forth [S.], and Earl of Brentford [E.], and *d.* 1651 a.p.m.

(c) His yr. br. John was (as not improbably was he himself) called "Ruthven, alias Lindsay" (Lindsay being the name of his mother when she gave him birth) as late as 1 Aug. 1507.

(d) See vol. v, p. 63, note "b," sub "Lennox," for a list of Scotch nobles, and their eldest sons, slain at Flodden field.

(e) Alexander Ruthven, of Freeland, co. Perth the yst. son was ancestor of the Lords Ruthven of Freeland [S.]

(f) His elder br., Patrick Ruthven, Master of Ruthven, was living 14 Jan. 1566/7.

V. 1586. 5. JAMES (RUTHVEN), EARL OF GOWRIE, LORD RUTHVEN, &c. [S.]; *bap.* 25 Sept. 1575, at Perth. He was restored in blood, honours and state in 1586. He *d. unm.* 1588 in his 14th year.

VI. 1588 6. JOHN (RUTHVEN), EARL OF GOWRIE, LORD to RUTHVEN, &c. [S.], br. and h. He *d. unm.*, aged about 24, 1600, being slain 5 Aug. 1600, in consequence of what has since been known as "the Gowrie conspiracy." Being pronounced, 15 Nov. 1600, guilty of high treason, *all his honours were forfeited.*

See fuller account under "Gowrie," Earldom [S.], &c. 1586; *Forfeited 1600.*

VII. 1641. 7. THE HON. PATRICK RUTHVEN, 5th and yst. s. (*) of William, 1st EARL OF GOWRIE, 4th LORD RUTHVEN &c. [S.], is said to have fled abroad in 1600 with his elder and then only surv. br. William, immediately after "the Gowrie conspiracy" above mentioned. He was, in 1603, taken prisoner and confined in the Tower of London for 10 years, (1) being released 4 Aug. 1622. He is stated (2) to have been *restored by the Parl. [S.] to the Barony of Ruthven* (3), becoming, accordingly, LORD RUTHVEN [S.], his elder br. William Ruthven being presumably dead *a.p.* before that date. He is (4) said to have been "an eminent physician." He m. Elizabeth (a minor in 1600) widow of Thomas (GERARD), 1st BARON GERARD OF GERARD'S BROMLEY (who *d.* 15 Jan. 1617/8), da. of Robert Woodford, of Brightwell, in Burnham, Bucks. He *d.* a prisoner in the King's Bench, 24 May 1652, and was *buried* at St. George's, Southwark. His wife probably *d.* before him, as his admon. is granted (he being styled therein "Patrick, Lord Ruthven, late of Scotland") 13 March 1656/7, to his son "Patrick Ruthven, Esq."

(*) Of his four elder brothers, two were Earls of Gowrie [S.] as in the text. The third, Alexander, *bap.* 22 Jan. 1580/1, *d. unm.*, being killed (with his br. the Earl) at Perth, 5 Aug. 1600, tho', indeed, he is sometimes stated to have escaped abroad, and to have been living in Italy in 1641, but (writes M. J. Shaw-Stewart, 11 April 1893), "this is by no means certain"; while the fourth, William, "was but a child at his brother's death, but, upon the extinction of the family, went abroad and [taking, like his yr. br. Patrick, to the study of medicine] became famous for his knowledge in the art of chymistry." [Douglas, 1764].

(1) "N. and Q.," 2d S., xii, 288.

(2) Petition of his son Patrick, endorsed 3 Nov. 1656, as mentioned in text.

(3) In the "Acta Parl. Scot." [supplemental vol. v, pp. 460 and 487], there is (1) a "Ratification of the house and family of Ruthven of Ballindean" by the King in Parl. 17 Nov. 1641, reciting the restoration to them, by letters patent under the great Seal dated at Berwick 24 July last, to the surname of Ruthven, notwithstanding the Act of Nov. 1600 for its abolition, which act is thereby rescinded so far as prejudicial to "the dignities, privileges, and prerogatives of the said name and surname of Ruthven." (2) A like ratification, 17 Nov. 1641, in favour of Patrick Ruthven, ratifying the King's letter of 12 Nov. inst. in favour of him and the heirs of his body enjoying all lands, offices, pensions, &c., and to be called by name of Ruthven, &c. It will be observed that in these Acts (writes M. J. Shaw-Stewart, 11 April, 1893) "there is no express restoration of the Barony of Ruthven; [but] if the words, as I think they do, convey a restoration, then the Earldom of Gowrie is restored, as well as the Barony of Ruthven."

(4) Wood's "Douglas," vol. i, p. 663, *sub* "Gowrie." A curious work called "The Ladies' Cabinet" treating of "physic, chirurgery, cookery, housewifery," &c., dat. Aug. 1657, was published in 1654 "by the learned chymist, the Lord Ruthven." No christian name is given, and it probably relates to this Lord, but see p. 458, note "a" *sub* "Ruthven of Fresland."

VIII. 1652. 8. PATRICK (RUTHVENS), LORD RUTHVEN [S.], a. and h., presented a petition to the Government, reciting the restoration of the Barony of Ruthven in 1641^(a) to his father by the Parl. [S.] as above-mentioned, which petition was endorsed 2 Nov. 1656 by Oliver, the Lord Protector, to be referred "to our council."^(b) He m. 14 July 1656 (as "*Patrick, Lord Ruthven*"), at St. Martins in the fields, "Sarah HEAD," of that parish, who joins with him in the petition above-mentioned. There is also a licence (Fac. officii), 9 Sep. 1667, for "*Patrick, Lord Ruthven, of the Little Armoury, Westm.*, aged 39, widower," to marry "*Jane MAC DANELL (MAC DONSKILL), of ex. Rosa, aged 40, widow, at Knightsbridge chapel, Midx., or St. George's, Southwark.*" After this date, however, nothing more has been ascertained about him.^(c)

RUTHVEN OF ETTRICK.

i.e., "*RUTHVEN OF ETTRICK*" Barony [S.] (*Ruthven*), cr. 1639, the grantee being subsequently cr. EARL OF FORTH [S.] See "*BAKSTON*" Earldom, cr. 1644; cr. with the above-named dignities 1651.

RUTHVEN OF FREELAND.

Barony [S.] 1. SIR THOMAS RUTHVEN, of Freeland, co. Perth, only

I. 1651. a. and h. of William RUTHVEN, of the same, by Elizabeth, da. of Sir William MAXWELL, of Moncrieff, which William R. (who d. of the plague, 20 Oct. 1608), was a. and h. of the Hon. Alexander RUTHVEN also of Freeland (d. 5 Oct. 1599), 3d s. of William, 2d LORD RUTHVENS [S.], the grandfather of William, 1st EARL OF GOWRIE [S.]; he was served heir of his father and grandfather, 16 Dec. 1609; knighted at Dalkeith, 12 July 1633; M.P. for Perthshire, 1639-41, 1643-47, and 1649-51; a Commissioner for the treaty of Ripon, 1641; Col. of one of the regiments sent against the Royalists, 1644; one of the Committee of Estates, 1646-47; a Commissioner of the Exchequer, 1649; and was (apparently to gain him over to the Royal cause) cr. a Peer [S.] by Charles II.^(d) about the time, Jan. 1651,^(e) of the coronation in Scotland, becoming thus LORD RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.], and sitting in Parl. [S.] as "*Lord Ruthven*," 1 Jan. 1661.^(f) He m.

^(a) But see p. 456, note "d," as to whether such was the fact.

^(b) It is printed in "*N. and Q.*" 3d S. iii. 2. See also p. 50 of that vol. The petitioner mentions therein "another sonne" besides himself "in a very poor and lamentable condition." He appears to have had no issue, but to have had the following brothers and sisters, viz.:—(1) William Ruthven (apparently eldest son of his father) who lived some time at his brother-in-law's residence, Gogerddan, co. Cardigan, and who d. apparently v.p. and a.p. (2) Robert Ruthven (apparently the br. mentioned in the above-named petition of 1656), who was living 1660. (3) Elizabeth, said to have been bur. at Gogerddan afo. (4) Mary, m. (1) the famous painter, Sir Anthony Vandyke, and (2) Sir Robert Pryse, Bart. (so cr. 1641) of Gogerddan, who d. about 1651. As to her issue, see vol. iii, p. 131, note "b," sub "Dirlstown."

^(c) The following entries of the name occur; 1625 Dec. 29, Lady Barbara Ruthven, bur. at Greenwich. See "*Northern N. and Q.*" iii, 44; 1698, Nov. 8, James Ruthven, of St. Bart. the Great, gent., and Elizabeth Bladen, of St. Clements Dance, m. at Lincoln's Inn chapel; 1714 June 22, George Ballantyne and Patricia Ruthven, both of St. James' Westm., m. at St. Martins in the fields. L.A.B.C.

^(d) This is one of the seven Scotch peerages cr. by Charles II. before his restoration in 1660. See a list of them in vol. v, p. 14, note "b," sub "Langdale."

^(e) An able article by "J. H. Round" entitled "*The Barony of Ruthven of Freeland*" in Foster's "*Collectanea Genealogica*" [1883], pp. 167-186, deals exhaustively with this Barony, and more especially with the "bare faced assumption" thereof in the 18th and 19th centuries, after the death of its undoubted owner, David, the 2d Lord; amplifying Riddell's crushing demolition ("*Devon case*," pp. 133-143) of the "*apologies*" for such assumption.

^(f) The patent (even if it ever existed) was never enrolled, neither is there any proof of it having survived the troublous times in which it was issued. From the facetious remark of the lady who in 1727 called herself "*Baroness Ruthven*" (see

Isabel, da. of Robert (BALFOUR, formerly ARNOT), LORD BALFOUR OF BOULEIGH [S.], by Margaret, *ex jure* BARONESS BALFOUR OF BOULEIGH [S.] He d. 6 May 1673.^(a)

II. 1673, 3, DAVID (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.], only s. and h. : *anc. to the peerage* [S.], 6 May 1673. He executed an entail, 26 Oct. 1674, of his "lands, living, and estate," in favour of his *youngest* sister and others.^(b) He was one of the Lords of the Treasury [S.], 1689-92. He d. univ. April 1701 when (the heirs male of the body of the grantee having failed) the *peerage* is presumed to have become extinct.^(c)

On the death of the second Lord the title was arbitrarily assumed by the following parties in a strange and anomalous order, the claim thereto being, under an alleged exercise of an alleged power contained in the patent, which power, *had it existed*, would have been unique.^(d)

p. 460 note "b"; it is pretty certain it was not *then* in existence. The statement in Wood's "*Douglas*" that "the patent was burnt with the house of Freeland, 15 March 1750," is a pure supposition; the *house* may have been burnt down in 1750 (the entry in the "*Scots Mag.*" [xxvi, 576], for 1764 [not 1750], that "Lord Ruthven's house of Freeland fell to the ground, 22 Oct.," possibly applies to a house erected since 1750), but there is not the slightest proof of the patent having ever been at Freeland. With respect to the exact date of the creation it is given as "3 Jan. 1651," in the MS. list at the Advocates Library mentioned in note "b" below. The grantee is, however, some three months later (18 and 28 March 1651), ranked [only] as "Lord of Freeland" which seems inconsistent with such being the date of the patent, tho', possibly, it was that of the warrant.

(a) He, possibly, may be the "Lord Ruthven" referred to on p. 456, note "a."

(b) It was, however, retained in the Union Roll [S.] of 1 May 1707, but so also was the Barony of Spynie (dormant or extinct since 1672), the Barony of Ochiltree (since 1675), the Barony of Abercrombie (since 1631), the Earldom of Menteith (since 1694), the Viscountcy of Oxford (since 1706), &c., none of which dignities have been allowed. There was also some reason for the retention of Ruthven, inasmuch as the limitation being *unknown* (see p. 457 note "f") its extinction could not be proved, and it might be supposed to be in existence, as (*c.f.*) it would have been, had it been granted to the heirs of line. The Lords of Session, also, in their return of Scotch peerages, 12 June 1739, made no remark against the validity of this peerage, it being presumably one of those on which they "confess their inability to give any reasonable satisfaction touching the limitations . . . owing to various deeds affecting them, that are very difficult to be found on record, and sometimes are not preserved at all." [Riddell's "*Devo.*," p. 186.] There is in fact no clue to the limitation of this Barony, save that in a "*List of creations of Lords of Parli.*" [S.], among Macfarlane's MSS. in the Advocates' Library, it is said to be to the patentee and his "heirs male." These heirs failed in 1701, and in Crawford's Scotch peerage [1710], it is said to be extinct, and it does not appear in *any* list or peerage [of which there were several] till in 1764, when Douglas "very blamably represents things in such a manner as to lead one to believe that on the death of David in 1701, Isabel [his niece] had succeeded as *heir general*." [Riddell's "*Devo.*," p. 140], thus ignoring the existence, both of her cousin, the *heir of line* of the Barony, and of her aunt, Jean, the *heir of entail* who (tho' not heir of line) had actually assumed the title (presumably as *heir of entail*) and who had been recognised as "Baroness Ruthven," by the said Isabel. After the death s.p. of both these parties, Isabel, became indeed in 1722 (tho' not previously), both heir of line and heir of entail, and assumed the title of Baroness Ruthven (as mentioned in the text). She was mother of James, of whom writes Douglas [1764] (tho', as is observed by J. H. Round, he "cautiously guards himself by the saving clause") "If the honours were to the *heir general* of the patentee's body, this Lord's title to the peerage is indisputable." Unfortunately, however, not merely is the only record we have of the limitation of the Barony *against* such a supposition, but the assumption of the title by others than such heirs, for more than 20 years after the death of the second Lord, and the acquiescence of the *heir general* therein, shows that it was *not so considered* by the family. Some remarks on this peerage, by the editor, are in "N. & Q." 6th S., vol. vii, p. 153, and see especially p. 457 note "e."

(c) The limitation was probably to "heirs male" as in the abstract mentioned in note "b" above. It would, anyhow, in the present state of the peerage law, be

III. 1701, 3. JEAN RUTHVEN, spinster, yst. of the 3 sisters of to David, the 2d Lord, suc. to the family estates on his death, April 1701, under his deed of entail, 26 Oct. 1674, abovementioned. 1722. She, tho' not heir of line, assumed, somewhat tentatively (presumably as being heir of entail), the title of BARONESS RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.], and, as early as 10 Dec. 1702, she appears as "*Jean, Lady Ruthven*,"^(a) as also in later documents, 1709, 1712, and 1721. It is presumed that she was the "*Baroness Ruthven*" who received a summons to the coronation of George I.^(b) It was not, however, till 9 Sep. 1721 that she was served "heir in special" of her brother, in the lands of Freeland, &c., and tho' so served as "*Jean, Lady Ruthven*," was, says Riddell, "as if apprehensive of the scrutiny of the Bench, in her petition to the Court of Session, 4 Nov. 1721, for recording the entail, only modestly styled *Mrs. Jean Ruthven*." She d. unm. in April 1722, and her will, as that of "*Mrs. Jean Ruthven of Freeland*," was "given up 2 Aug. 1722, by William Ruthven alias Cunynham, of Freeland, executor dativo" [Dunkeld, vol. ii, fo. 353, as quoted in Round's article, as on p. 457, note "c."]

On the death of this Lady the assumption of the Ruthven Barony ceased for six months, during the time the estates thereof were held by Sir WILLIAM CUNYNGHAM, otherwise RUTHVEN, Bart. [S.], of Cunynghamehead, her nephew, who inherited them under the entail of 1674 made by the second Lord, on whose death, in 1701, he had become heir of line of the Peerage, but was postponed to his said aunt in the enjoyment of the estates. He, who was b. about 1665, was only s. and h. of Sir WILLIAM CUNYNGHAM, 2nd Bart. [S.], by Anne, eldest of the three sisters of the second Lord. He suc. his father as Baronet [S.] in 1671, and was served heir to his mother 21 March 1689. Neither, however, as heir of line (which he was from 1701 to April 1722) nor as heir of entail as well as heir of line (both of which he was from April to Oct. 1722) to the said peerage, did he assume that dignity, tho', on inheriting the Ruthven estates, as afovd., he took the name of Ruthven in lieu of his patronymic. He m. Anne, da. of Sir Archibald STEWART, of Castlemilk. He d. s.p. Oct. 1722 when the Baronetcy (cr. 1627) became extinct. Will "given up" 28 March 1723.

considered as one to heirs male of the body failing proof to the contrary. If, however it was to heirs general, we are confronted with the fact, that, for more than 20 years, such heirs (tho' on the spot and tho' persons of good estate) made no claim thereto. It is, of course, possible that it was one of those few Scotch patents (apparently but 11 in all, see vol. ii, p. 14, note "a," sub "*Breidalbans*") which contained a power to the grantee of nominating the succession. Even this, however, would not help in this case, as the grantee died without exercising any such right. It has been suggested that it might have contained a power to the second or any future Lord of nominating the heir to the title. Of course, it might, but in that case we should be called upon to imagine a patent, dissimilar to any patent hitherto known and certainly the second Lord does not seem so to have interpreted it, for (as has been pointed out by J. H. Round, p. 457, note "a") in his entail of 1674 there is "not only no allusion whatever to the honours," but there are stringent provisions for the use by the substitutes of the surname and arms of Ruthven without any change thereof," an injunction "practically destructive of the hypothesis that they could inherit the honours."

(a) "Instrument of sasine, dat. 10th and recorded in the Particular register of sasines, &c., for the Sherifdom of Perth, 23 Dec. 1702 in favour of *Jean, Lady Ruthven*," &c.

(b) The christian name of the Baroness so summoned has not been ascertained. Wood's "*Douglas*" states that "*Isabel, Baroness Ruthven*, who suc. her uncle David," "had summons as a Baroness to the coronation [1714] of *George I.* and [also 1727] of *George II.*" See p. 460, note "b" as to these summons.

IV. 1733. 4. ISOBEL JOHNSON, *born* RUTHVEN, wife of Col.

James JOHNSON, afterwards RUTHVEN, of Graltney, co. Dumfries became in Oct. 1722, on the death of her cousin next above-named (and the consequent extinction of the issue of Anne, eldest of the three sisters of the 2d Lord), heir of line, as well as heir of entail, of the Lords Ruthven of Freeland and assumed^(a) the style of Baroness RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.], receiving as such a summons to the coronation of George II.^(b) She was eldest da. and h. of line of Sir Francis RUTHVEN, of Redcastle, co. Forfar, by Elizabeth (d. before Oct. 1674) second of the three sisters of the second Lord. Her husband, on his wife's accession to the Ruthven estates in Oct. 1722, took the name of Ruthven in lieu of his patronymic. She d. June 1732. Her will as "Unql. Isabel, Lady Ruthven, spouse^(c) to Col. James Ruthven, of Graltney" was given up 19 Sep. 1732, by her son "James Ruthven, of Ruthven, Esquire."

V. 1732. 5. JAMES (RUTHVEN, formerly JOHNSON), LORD

RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.]^(d) only s. and h. *surv.* his mother, June 1732. He voted at the election of Scotch peers 21 Sep. 1733 and on other occasions down to 13 Nov. 1774.^(e) He, [also] together with his wife, had summons to attend the coronation of George III. 22 Sep. 1781.^(f) He m. firstly, Janet^(g) da. of William NISBET (who d. Oct. 1724) of Chilton, co. Haddington. He m. secondly, Anne, 2d da. of James STEWART, 2d Earl of Bute [S.], by Anne, da. of Archibald (CAMPELL), 1st Duke of Argyll [S.] He d. at Edinburgh, 3 July 1782. His widow d. 26 Nov. 1786, at Cumbernauld House.

(a) She, however, as "Mrs. Isabel Ruthven," gives up an "additional inventory of Lady Jean Ruthven," on 20 Oct. 1736. [*Dunblod* vol. 51, for 75, as quoted in Round's article, p. 457, note "c."]

(b) See p. 459, note "b," as to a similar summons to a Baroness Ruthven for the coronation of George I., which has been said to refer to this lady. Lord Hailes states of this Isabel that she "in a jesting way said that this [*i.e.*, a summons to a coronation] was her patent and that she would preserve it, as such, in her charter chest," sarcastically observing thereon, in allusion to the subsequent assumption of the Barony, "that what she said in jest, is now seriously insisted upon." [Gifford's "*Deane Case*," p. 112.] "This incident" writes Mr. Round (see p. 457 note "e") "does but confirm that which indeed is sufficiently obvious from the hesitating character of the assumption, namely that even as far back as this (a period long anterior to the burning of Freeland) there was no patent in possession of the family,—or time at least that they could venture to produce,—in support of their assumption of the honours. . . . The evidence of such summons in proof of possession [of a peerage dignity] was founded in vain in 1733, by the titular Viscount Oxford, who unsuccessfully appealed to his 'summons to be present at the coronation of his present Majesty, which is superscribed by His Majesty and signed by the Earl of Sussex, Depute Earl Marshal of England.' This case is conclusive." The case appears to be on a par with that of the so styled "*Baroness Cromwell*," who walked as a Peeress at the funeral of Queen Mary II., and the coronation of Queen Anne.

(c) The absence of the word "late" perhaps points to her husband being still living.

(d) Upon the supposition that the Barony was rightly enjoyed by Isabel, who in Oct. 1732, became heir of line and heir of entail of the Lords Ruthven.

(e) His votes as also those of other Lords Ruthven of Freeland were duly received, but it is to be observed that at these elections "wrongful assumptions were challenged in one of two ways (1) by a counter claimant, as in Oxford and Rutherford—this was the normal and more frequent method but could not apply to Ruthven as there was no counter assumption to raise the question; (2) by the vote happening to turn the scale at a contested election as in Newark and Lindores. This was a very exceptional method, and the only important occasion on which it was enforced was the famous election of 1790, at which Lindores and Newark voted, but Ruthven (then a minor) did not. We thus perceive that it was from special circumstances that the Ruthven assumption escaped challenge, whereas in the above cases these circumstances did not exist." [Round's article as on p. 457 note "e."]

(f) See note "b" above *circa finem* as to a coronation summons.

(g) She was sister of Wilhelmina, Countess of Leven [S.], and of Jean, Baroness Rauff [S.]

VI. 1783. 6. JAMES (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.],^(a) 1st s. and h., by first wife; entered the army, 1785, becoming Capt. in the 12th Foot, 1762. He suc. his father, 3 July 1783, voted at the Gen. Election of Peers [S.], 8 May 1784.^(b) He m., 12 May 1776, at Edinburgh, his first cousin, Mary Elizabeth, 2d da. of David (LESLIE), EARL OF LEVEN AND MELVILLE [S.], by Wilhelmina, da. of William NISBET, next abovenamed. He d. at Melville House, co. Fife, 27 Dec. 1789. Admon. Feb. 1790. His widow d. 7 Oct. 1820, at Freeland House.

VII. 1789. 7. JAMES (RUTHVEN), LORD RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.],^(c) 1st s. and h., b. 17 Oct. 1777, at Melville House adad.; suc. his father, 27 Dec. 1789; sometime an officer in the army, becoming Major in the 90th Foot, 1802, and retiring in 1807. He m., 20 Dec. 1813, Mary Hamilton, da. of Walter CAMPBELL, of Shawfield, in Scotland. He d. a.p., 27 July 1853, at Freeland House, in his 75th year. His widow d. at a great age, 5 April 1885, at Winton Castle, co. Haddington.^(d)

VIII. 1853. 8. MARY-ELIZABETH-THORNTON, (*suo jure* BARONESS RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.],^(a) only surv. sister and heir, b. at Melville House adad. about 1784, m., 13 Oct. 1806, at Freeland House, Walter HORN, afterwards HORN-RUTHVEN, of Harperstown, co. Wexford (Sheriff for that county 1828) who with his wife and their issue took the additional name of *Ruthven* on her becoming the representative of that family by the death of her abovenamed brother, 27 July 1853. She d. 13 Feb. 1864, at Freeland House, aged about 59. Her husband d. 16 April 1878, aged 93.

IX. 1864. 9. WALTER JAMES (HORN-RUTHVEN, formerly HORN), LORD RUTHVEN OF FREELAND [S.],^(a) grandson and h., being s. and h. of William HORN, an officer in the 75th Foot, by Dells Honoria, da. of Lieut. Col. Pierce LAWES, K.H., which William, who d. before his mother, 12 Dec. 1847, was s. and h. a.p. of Walter HORN, afterwards RUTHVEN-HORN, by Mary Elizabeth Thornton, the *suo jure* Baroness^(b) next abovenamed. He was b. 14 June 1828, at Plymouth; took the additional name of *Ruthven* in 1853; entered the Rifle Brigade, 1854; Capt., 1859; received the Crimean Medal and Clasp as also the Medjidie and the Indian Mutiny Medal; suc. his grandmother abovenamed, 13 Feb. 1864.^(c) He m., 21 Aug. 1869, at St. Paul's, Knightsbridge, Caroline Annesley, 1st da. of Philip Yorke (CORE), 4th EARL OF ARRAN [L.], by Elizabeth Marianne, da. of Gen. Sir William Francis Patrick NAPIER, K.C.B. She was b. 13 Oct. 1848.^(d)

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 2,875 acres in co. Haddington, 2,519 in co. Perth, and 39 in co. Lanark, besides 2,200 (worth £2,100 a year) in co. Wexford. *Total*, 7,624 acres, worth £10,981 a year, exclusive of mines worth about £2,000 a year. *Principal Residence*. Harperstown House, near Taghmon, co. Wexford.

^(a) See p. 460, note "d."

^(b) See p. 460, note "e."

^(c) She, who was a highly accomplished lady, presented in 1884 her valuable collection of Greek antiquities to the Antiquarian Museum in Edinburgh. The Marchioness of Waterford writes of her, 13 April 1873, as "aged 91 [sed quare], blind, and deaf, and quite charming."

^(d) "Thornton" was one of her *Christian* names.

^(e) He became bankrupt in Dec. 1881 for £3,387, being then described as "of Yeo Vale, near Biddeford, and as having no assets. Subsequently 4s. in the £1 was paid.

^(f) In an able article on "The Peerage," pub. in the "Quarterly Review" for Oct. 1893 (vol. 117, pp. 386-415), it is said of this Barony: "This title is a solitary survival of those assumptions of Scottish dignities which formed in the last century so grave a scandal," and which, "owing to the peculiar Scottish system, passed unchallenged, unless (1) a counter claim brought the question to an issue, or (2) votes tendered in respect of them turned the scale at an election. This was frankly

RUTHYN.

See "GREY DE RUTHYN," Barony (*Grey*), *cr.* 1324.

RUTLAND,

Earldom.

1. EDWARD PLANTAGENET, K.G., s. and h. ap. of Edmund,

I. 1390, DUKE OF YORK, 5th s. of Edward III., was b. 1373 and was v.p. *cr.*,
to 25 Feb. 1390, EARL OF RUTLAND, to hold the same during the
1402, life of his said father. He was *cr.* also v.p., 29 Sep. 1397, DUKE OF
ALBEMARLE, but was deprived of that Dukedom, 6 Oct. 1399,
having also been, at some period prior to 12 Aug. 1396, *cr.* EARL OF

CORK [I.] He *suc.* his father as DUKE OF YORK, &c., 1 Aug. 1402, when the *Earldom of Rutland*, according to the spec. proviso in the grant thereof, became *extinct*. He d. s.p., 25 Oct. 1415. See fuller particulars of him under "York" Dukedom, *cr.* 1385, *sub* the 2d Duke.

RICHARD PLANTAGENET, nephew and h. of the above, being s. and h. of his br., Richard, EARL OF CAMBRIDGE, is said (on doubtful authority) to have been restored (1425-26), 4 Hen. VI., as DUKE OF YORK, EARL OF CAMBRIDGE, EARL OF RUTLAND, &c.^(*) He, who was father of Edward IV., was slain at Wakefield, 31 Dec. 1460. See fuller particulars of him under "York" Dukedom, *cr.* 1385, *sub* the 3d Duke.

admitted by the Lord Clerk Register in his evidence before the Select Committee of 1882:—"As the law now stands the title may be held for generations by persons who have never taken any steps whatever to establish their claim." . . . This dignity [of Ruthyn] is on a different footing from any other in the peerage, and is the greatest of all its curiosities: for, wrongfully assumed in the first instance, it has been wrongfully borne ever since. This fact, we hasten to add, is no new discovery: Riddell, to whom Sir Bernard [Burke] appeals as the most eminent of Scottish lawyers went into this matter in his '*Remarks on Scotch peerage law*' [*Devon Case*], 1833; and, tho' denouncing the '*apologies*' for the assumption of the title as too '*trivial and flimsy for criticism*,' condescended to expose them in all their absurdity. The *facts*, apart from these '*apologies*,' are few and simple enough. The Barony is said to have been created in 1651, but even the date of the patent is unknown. The original document has long been lost—it is not proved how or when—and, as it was never registered, nor a copy made of it, and as moreover, there is no docket or sign manual thereof, its contents are wholly unknown. [See, however, p. 453 note "b" as to the MS. in the Advocates' Library at Edinburgh.] Under these circumstances there is unconscious satire in the motto of the family, '*Deeds show*,' for there is no admixture of evidence to show what the limitation of the dignity really was. It is very singular that if, as alleged, it was preserved for 100 years, no attempt was ever made to set its terms on record, as was done in the similar case of Rollo, a Barony created (1651) the same year." See also p. 457, note "f."

(*) The Earldom of Rutland had, however, become *extinct* in 1402, and was consequently incapable of restoration. Nicolas subjoins this note, "Brooke states, in which he is not contradicted by Vincent, that Richard, Duke of York, above mentioned, was restored to be Duke of York, Earl of Cambridge and Rutland, and Lord of Tyndall, in 4 Hen. VI. No Act of Restoration in that year, however, is to be found in the rolls of Parliament; but, though he might have been restored to the Dukedom of York and Earldom of Cambridge, the former of which titles had been borne by his grandfather and uncle, and the latter by his father, it does not appear how he could have been restored to the Earldom of Rutland as that title was first conferred on his uncle and became *extinct* agreeable to the peculiar limitation cited in the text. The same writer calls Edmund Plantagenet (who was assassinated by Lord Clifford after the battle of Wakefield), third son of the said Richard, Duke of York, the next Earl of Rutland, but he gives no account of the manner in which he became possessed of that title. The fact appears to be that the younger branches of the House of York assumed the title of this Earldom, but, excepting to Edward, afterwards Duke of York, the 1st Earl, there was no regular creation to that dignity until it was conferred upon Thomas Manners, Lord Roos, by Henry VIII."

EDMUND PLANTAGENET, 3d but 2d surv. s. of the abovenamed Richard, DUKE OF YORK, b. 17 May 1443, is generally said to have been cr. at some date after 21 Dec. 1445, EARL OF RUTLAND,^(a) and, at all events, appears to have been so styled. He was attainted by the Lancastrian government, Nov. 1459, but restored by that of the house of York, Aug. 1460. He fought (along with his father) at the battle of Wakefield where he was slain,^(b) 31 Dec. 1460, aged 16 and unm. He was bur. at Pontefract but was removed thence (with his father) and reinterred at Fotheringhay.

II. 1525. 1. THOMAS (MANNERS), LORD DE ROS or ROOS, s. and h. of George (MANNERS), LORD DE ROS, by Anne, da. and h. of Sir Thomas St. LEGER, and Anne, his wife, Dow. DUCHESS OF EXETER, sister of Edward IV., da. of Richard (PLANTAGENET), DEAN OF YORK abovementioned, was b. before 1492; *suc. to the peerage*, 29 Oct. 1513, and was sum. to Parl., 12 Nov. 1515; was at the meeting of Henry VIII., both with the King of France (the Field of the Cloth of Gold) in 1520 and shortly afterwards with the Emperor. Cupbearer, 1521; Warden of the East Marches towards Scotland, April to Oct. 1522; Warden of Sherwood Forest, 1524; *cl. K.G.*, 24 April, and inst. (being then and there *Knighted*), 25 June 1525, having been cr., 15 June 1525,^(c) EARL OF RUTLAND.^(d) He was at the coronation in 1532 (as also at the trial) of the Queen Consort, Anne Boleyn; P.C., 1536; Chamberlain to the Queens Consort, Anne of Cleves, 1539-40, and Catherine Howard, 1540-41. Ch. Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1540; Constable of Nottingham Castle, and L. Warden of the Scotch Marches, 1542, but took no part in the Scotch invasion owing to ill health.^(e) He m. firstly, settlement 21 Feb. (1512/3), 4 Hen. VIII.,^(f) Elizabeth, da. of Sir Robert LOVELL. She *d.* s.p. He m. secondly, probably about 1515, but certainly before 1525, Eleanor, da. of Sir William PASTON, of Paston, co. Norfolk, by Bridget, da. of Sir Henry HUYDON, of Baconthorpe. He *d.* 20 Sep. 1543, and was bur. at Bottesford,^(g) co. Leicester. M.I. Will dat. 16 Aug. 1543, pr. 1545 and 1548.^(h) His widow *d.* at Holywell in Shoreditch, and was bur. at St. Leonard's there (1548-50), 3 Ed. VI.

III. 1513. 2. HENRY (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND and LORD DE ROS, or ROOS, 1st s. and h.⁽ⁱ⁾ by second wife; b. probably about 1516;^(k) styled Lord Roos from 1525, till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 20 Sep.

^(a) See p. 462, note "a," *circa finem*.

^(b) The story of his butchery is thus told by the Chronicler Hall, "Lord Clifford marked him and said, 'By God's blood thy father slew mine, and so will I do thee and all thy kin, and with that word stuck the Earl to the heart with his dagger.'"

^(c) See vol. ii, p. 438, note "c," *sub* "Cumberland," for a list of the creations made that day.

^(d) "King Henry VIII. did also augment his ancient arms [or, 2 bars, azure; a chief gules], in regard that he was descended from the sister of King Edw. IV.," with a chief, quarterly *azure and gules*, in the 1st and 4th quarters two *beur de bis*, and in the 2d and 3d a lion passant guardant, all *or*. [*Brooke*.]

^(e) He furthered the divorce of Henry VIII., subscribing the letter to the Pope, which desired him to grant the same, and was richly rewarded, accordingly, by grants of monastic and other lands.

^(f) This is mentioned in the will of George (Manners), Lord Roos, dat. 25 Oct. 1513.

^(g) He resided chiefly at Belvoir Castle (near Bottesford) which he had turned from a fortress into a mansion, the work being completed by Earl Henry, his son and successor.

^(h) Printed in Nicolson's "*Test. Vet.*"

⁽ⁱ⁾ His next br. was Sir John Manners, of Haddon Hall, co. Derby, who acquired that estate by his marriage with Dorothy, da. and coheir of Sir George Vernon, called the "King of the Peak" (with which lady he is said to have eloped), and who *d.* 4 June 1611, being grandfather of John, who in 1691, *suc.* as 8th Earl of Rutland, and was ancestor of the future Earls and Dukes of that name.

^(k) At the marriage, 9 Oct. 1511, of the Princess Mary to Louis XII. of France, a son of Lord de Ros, was a page of honour, which son possibly was this Henry, in which case he must have been born some 12 years earlier than is suggested in the text. The notice may, however, refer to one of Henry's uncles.

1543; *Knighted* 30 Sep. 1544; was a mourner at the funeral of Hen. VIII; bearer of the spurs at the coronation of Edward VI., 20 Feb. 1547; Constable of Nottingham Castle, and Warden of Sherwood forest, 1547, in which year he took and sacked Haddington, completing its destruction in 1549; Warden of the East and Middle Marches, 1549-51; L.-Lieut. of Notts, 1553; was imprisoned at the accession of Queen Mary,^(a) but soon received into her favour; Admiral of a Fleet, 1556, and Gen. of the Horse in Picardy in 1557 against the French; el. **K.G.**, 24 April and inst., 3 June 1559; L.-Lieut. of Rutland, 1559; L. President of the North, 1561. He *m.* firstly, 3 July 1536, Margaret, 4th da. of Ralph (NEVILLE), 4th EARL OF WESTMORELAND, by Catharine, da. of Edward (STARVOG) 3d DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM. She *d.* at Holywell absd. 13 and was *bur.* 21 Oct. 1559, at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, in great state. He *m.* secondly, Bridget, widow of Sir Richard MOUNSON, of Cashobury, Herts, da. of John (HUSSEY), LORD HUSSEY, by his first wife, Anne, da. of George (GRAY), EARL OF KENT. He *d.* 17 Sep. 1563, and was *bur.* at Bottesford. Will dat. 5 July 1560, but apparently never proved. Admon. 20 Dec. 1561 and 20 Nov. 1575. His widow *m.* thirdly (sett. 25 June 1566) as his second wife, Francis (ROSSSET), 2d EARL OF BEDFORD, who *d.* 28 July 1585, aged 58. She *d.* s.p.a. 12 Jan. 1600, and was *bur.* at Watford, Herts, aged 75. M.I. Will pr. Jan. 1601.

IV. 1563. *B.* EDWARD (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, LORD DE ROS or ROOS, 1st s. and h., by first wife; *b.* 1518; styled *Lord Ros* till he *suc. to the peerage*, as above, 17 Sep. 1563; M.A. of Cambridge, 10 Aug. 1564, and of Oxford, Oct. 1566; Constable of Nottingham Castle, 1570; Warden of Sherwood forest, 1570; took part in the great tilting match at Westm., in 1580; el. **K.G.** 23 April 1584, and inst. 15 April 1585. L.-Lieut. of Lincolnshire, 1585; Ch. Commissioner, in June 1586, to the Scots at Berwick; one of the 24 noblemen^(b) on the trial of Mary, Queen of Scots, Oct. 1586; was designated as Lord Chancellor, but only survived the late Chancellor (Brounley) two days. He *m.*, about 4 June 1573, Isabel, da. of Sir Thomas HOLCROFT, of Vale Royal, Cheshire, Knight Marshal, by Julian, da. of Nicholas JENNINGS, of Poynton, co. Chester, Alderman and (1523-24) Sheriff of London. He *d.* a.p.m. at his house at Ivy bridge in the Strand, or at Puddle Wharf, London, on Good Friday, 14 April 1587, in his 30th year, and was *bur.* 15th (with a costly funeral), at Bottesford.^(c) M.I. Will dat. 20 Nov. 1583, pr. 1 Dec. 1587. *Ing. post mortem* 13 Aug. (1588) 30 Eliz. His widow *d.* at Stepney, and was *bur.* 16 Jan. 1605/6 at St. Leonard's, Shoreditch, absd.^(e) Will dat. 10 Jan. and pr. 2 Feb. 1605/6. At the Earl's death the *Barony of de Ros*, devolved on his da. and h. (see that dignity), but the Earldom devolved as below.

V. 1587. *J.* JOHN (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, br. and h. male, being 2d and yst. s. of the 2d Earl by his first wife; *b.* before 1551; admitted to Grays' Inn 1566, becoming an "Ancient" thereof, 1568; he appears to have been *Knighted* about 1586 and *suc. to the peerage* 14 April 1588, being, in that year, made Constable of Nottingham Castle, Warden of Sherwood forest, L.-Lieut. of Notts, &c. He *m.* Elizabeth, da. of Francis CHASTLOS, of Apley Castle, Salop, by Cicely, da. of John FITZOS, of Gawsworth, Cheshire. He *d.* at Nottingham, 24 Feb. 1587/8, and was *bur.* 2 April 1588 at Bottesford. Will dat. 23 Feb. 1587/8 pr. 1588, as also at York. His widow was *bur.* 24 March 1594, at Bottesford; Admon. 14 April 1595.

(a) He was one of the most extreme Protestants, and, having been a supporter of Dudley, was not unnaturally suspected of abetting the cause of lady Jane Grey.

(b) According to Lloyd (*State Worthies*) he was "the greatest scholar and the greatest souldier of the nobility."

(c) See vol. iii., p. 72, note "a," *sub* "Derby" for their names.

(d) According to Lloyd (*State Worthies*) he was "a highly cultivated, clever and learned man," while Camden (*Annals*, p. 512) speaks of him as "Juris scientiâ et omni politiori eruditione ornatissimus."

(e) She was painted by Zuccherò.

VI. 1587/8. 5. ROGER (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, 1st s. and h., b. 6 Oct. and bap. 19 Nov. 1576, at Kirk Dighton, co. York; *sue.* to the peerage 24 Feb. 1587/8; ed. at Queen's Coll. and subsequently at Corpus, Cambridge; M.A. 20 Feb. 1595; Col. of foot in Ireland, under the Earl of Essex, who knighted him 30 May 1599; admitted M.A. of Oxford by incorporation, 10 June 1599, and voted as such 30 Aug. 1605,^(*) Constable of Nottingham Castle, Warden of Sherwood forest, &c., 1600. He was implicated in the plot of the Earl of Essex in 1600/1, and imprisoned in the Tower. He received James I. at his house, Belvoir Castle, 23 April 1603, on his progress to London. He was First Commissioner June to Aug. 1608, to invest the King of Denmark with the Garter at Copenhagen^(b); L.-Lieut. of Lincolnshire 1603-12. He m. shortly before 5 March 1598/9, Elizabeth, da. and h. of the famous Sir Philip SYDNEY (elder br. of Robert, 1st Earl of Leicester), by Frances, da. and h. of Sir Francis WALSHINGHAM, Princ. Sec. of State. He d. s.p. 26 June 1612 at Cambridge, aged 35, and was bur. 22 July at Bottesford. His will, in which he styles himself "*Earl of Rutland, Lord Roos of Hamlake, Trusbutt and Belvoir*,"^(c) and in which there is no mention of his wife, dat. 8 and 9 May and pr. 2 July 1612. His widow, who was bap. 30 Nov. 1585, at St. Olave's, Hart street, survived him, tho' but for two months. Her widow, as "Countess Dowager" 1 Aug. 1612 to her uncle,

VII. 1612. 6. FRANCIS (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, br. and h. s. 1578; ed. at Cambridge; made an extensive foreign tour, 1598-1600; was concerned (with his older br.) in the plot of the Earl of Essex in 1600/1, but obtained remission of his fine; Student of the Inner Temple, 1601; K.B., 4 Jan. 1604/5; *sue.* to the peerage, 26 June 1612; L.-Lieut. of Lincolnshire, 1612; Constable of Nottingham Castle, and Warden of Sherwood forest, 1612-20; entertained James I. at Belvoir Castle, in Aug. 1612, and on five following occasions; carried "the target" at the burial of Henry, Prince of Wales, Dec. 1612; cf. K.G., 24 April and inst., 7 July 1616. The decision as to his right to the ancient Barony of de Ros, having been given against him, and in favour of the heir general thereto, he was at the same date, 22 July 1616, "declared^(d) to be" (in compensation), "LORD ROOS OF HAMLAK, whose son and heir should be called LORD ROOS OF HAMLAK, TRUSBUTT AND BELVOIR." Within two years, however, he by the death of his cousin, William (Cecil), Lord de Ros, on 27 June 1618; *sue.* him as LORD DE ROS or ROOS, becoming then the heir general of that ancient Barony; P.O., 1617; Ch. Justice in Eyre, North of Trent, 1619; Admiral of a Fleet, 1623, to bring home Prince Charles from Spain; Bearer of the rod with the Dove, at the coronation, 2 Feb. 1626, of Charles I. He m. firstly, 6 May 1602, Frances, widow of Sir William BRYLL, 3d da. and coheir of Sir Henry Knyver, of Charlton, Wilts, by Elizabeth, da. and h. of Sir James STUMPE of Bromham, Wilts.^(e) He m. secondly, after 26 Oct. 1608,^(f) Cicely, widow of Sir Edward HUXHURST, 1st da. of Sir John TUDOR, 1st Bart., of Hothfield, co. Kent, by his second wife, Christian, da. of Sir Humphrey BROWN, Justice of the Common Pleas. He d. s.p.m. at an inn at Bishops Stortford, Herts, 17 Dec. 1632, aged 54, and was bur. at Bottesford.^(g) Will, in which he styles

(*) See vol. iii, p. 236, note "a," sub "Elfringham."

(b) See vol. ii, p. 192, note "a," sub "Cuthbert" for some account of their expeditions with the Garter.

(c) The Earls (and afterwards Dukes) of Rutland continued to style themselves "Lords Roos" long after 1587, when (save as to the 6th Earl from 1618 to 1632) they had ceased to represent that Barony, tho' they all along retained (as they still retain) most of the estates originally belonging thereto. See p. 404, notes "a" and "c" and p. 405, note "b," sub "Roos," concerning this matter.

(d) "Creations, 1483-1646" in ap. 47th Rep. D. K. Pub. Records.

(e) See ped. of Stumpe in "Coll. Top. et Gen.," vol. vii, p. 83. Of the other two sisters of Frances, one was Countess of Lincoln and the other (the eldest) Countess of Suffolk.

(f) "The courtship, of rather a mercenary character, is described in a letter preserved at Belvoir." [Nat. Biogr.]

(g) There are three spirited engravings in Doyle's "Offs. Bar." of the 6th, 8th, and 9th Earls (the last named Earl becoming subsequently the 1st Duke) all from drawings in the Rutland collection in the Bodleian Library. A late portrait of the 6th Earl, attributed to Van der Eyden, is at Belvoir.

himself "*Earl of Rutland, Lord Roos of Hambley, Trusbut and Belvoayer*," dat. 30 Nov. to 1 Dec. 1632, pr. 25 Jan. 1632/3. Funeral cert. at the Coll. of Arms. His widow, by whom he had no surviving issue, was *bur.* (with her son) 11 Sep. 1654 in Westm. Abbey. Will dat. 10 Dec. 1649 and 7 June 1652, pr. 4 Sep. and 27 Nov. 1654. On the Earl's death the *Barony of Roos of Hambley* (cr. in 1616) became extinct, while the ancient *Barony of De Ros or Roos* (cr. by writ) quitted finally the family of Manners, and the Earldom of Rutland, and devolved on this Earl's only surv. child (the heir general), being his da. by his first wife. See "*Ros*" *Barony*. The Earldom of Rutland devolved as below.

HENRY MANNERS, *styled* LORD ROOS, s. and h. ap. by second wife; *d.* in childhood, v.p., from (as it was alleged) witchcraft,^(a) about 1618.]

[FRANCIS MANNERS, *styled* LORD ROOS, 2d and yst. but only surv. s. and h. ap. by second wife; *d.* in childhood, v.p., from (as it was alleged) witchcraft,^(a) 5 and was removed 6 March 1619/20 from St. Martin's-in-the-fields and *bur.* the 7th in Westm. Abbey.]

VIII. 1632. 7. GEORGE (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, br. and h. male, *b.* about 1589; was a volunteer in Ireland under the Earl of Essex, by whom he was *there knighted*, 13 July 1599; M.P. for Grantham, 1604-11; for Lincolnshire 1621-22 and for Grantham (again) 1624 and 1626, being sometime of Fulbeck, co. Lincoln; *suc. to the peerage* 17 Dec. 1632; Warden of Sherwood forest, 1635; L.-Lieut. of Derbyshire, on the nom. of Parl., Feb. 1642. He *m.* 3 March 1605, Frances, widow of Ralph BAGSH, sister of Henry, 1st Viscount Falkland [S.], 2d da. of Sir Edward CANVE, of Aldenham, Berks, by Catharine, Dow. BARRONESS PAGER, da. of Sir Henry KNYVET, of Buckenham, Norfolk. He *d.* s.p. at his house in the Savoy, 29 March 1631, aged about 61, and was *bur.* 20 April at Bottesford.^(b) M.I. Will dat. 5 March 1638, pr. 20 May 1641.^(c) His widow survived him many years. Her will pr. 1656.

IX. 1641. 8. JOHN (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, cousin and h. male, being s. and heir of Sir George MANNERS, of Haddon Hall, co. Derby, by Grace, da. of Sir Henry PIERREPONT, which George (who *d.* 23 April 1623) was s. and h. of the Hon. Sir John MANNERS^(d), of Haddon *abd.* (d. 4 June 1611) who was 2d s. of Thomas, 1st Earl of Rutland. He was *b.* at Aylestone, co. Leicester, 10 June 1601; *ed.* at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; admitted to the Inner Temple, 1621; *suc.* his father in the Haddon estate, 23 April, 1623; Sheriff of Derbyshire, 1634 and 1636; M.P. for that county, 1640-41; *suc. to the peerage* (on the death of his distant cousin) 29 March 1641. Being a moderate parliamentarian he was one of the 24 Peers who remained at Westm., in Jan. 1642/3, when the parl. was *sum.* to Oxford; was nom. by Parl. in Nov. 1643 first Commr. of the Great Seal, but was excused; was Ch.-Commr. to Scotland and the Scotch Army from the Parl., 1645; Ch. Justice in Eyre north of Trent, 1646; L.-Lieut. of Leicestershire, 1607. He *m.* in 1628, at Barwell Castle, co. Northampton, Frances, 2d da. of Edward (MONTAGU), 1st Baron MONTAGU OF BOUCHERIE, by his second wife, Frances, da. of Thomas CORTON, of Conington. She *d.* 19 May, and was *bur.* 16 June 1671, at Bottesford. Will pr. 1676. He *d.* at Haddon Hall, 29 Sep., and was *bur.* 24 Oct. 1679 at Bottesford, aged 75^(e). Will pr. 1679.

(a) See p. 405, note "a," *sub* "Ros."

(b) He had two sisters (1) Bridget, who *m.* Robert Tyrwhit, of Kettleby, co. Lincoln, and (2) Frances, who *m.* William (Willoughby), 3d Baron Willoughby of Parham. By the death s.p. in 1687 of George (Villiers), Duke of Buckingham, &c., and Lord De Ros, the last named Barony fell into abeyance between the descendants of these ladies. See tabular pedigrees on p. 405, note "a," and p. 406, note "b," *sub* "Ros."

(c) It is curious that of the first seven successive Earls of Rutland, in the Manners' family (Thomas, Henry, Edward, John, Roger, Francis, and George), not one had the same Christian name.

(d) See p. 463 note "i" as to his acquisition of the Haddon estate.

(e) There are portraits of him, by Van der Eyden and by Cooper at Belvoir; see

X. 1679. 9 and 1. JOHN (MANNERS), EARL OF RUTLAND, 3d but only surv. s. and h. ; b. 29 May 1628 at Boughton, co. Northampton : styled (tho' erroneously) Lord Ros(*) till he became a Peer in 1679; was M.P. for Leicestershire, 1661-70, and was L.-Lieut. thereof 1677-87(b), 1689-1703 and 1706-11. He was (v.p.) ex. LORD

MANNERS DE HADDON, by writ dat. 6 March and tested 30 April (1679) 31 Car. II. directed "Johanni Manners de Haddon." He was introduced 2 May following, and by this title (tho' by the death of his father, 29 Sep. 1679, he had become *Earl of Rutland*) he appears in the parls. begun 17 Oct. (1679) 31 Car. II. and 21 March (1680/1) 32 Car. II. He was bearer of the Queens Sceptre with the Cross at the Coronation of James II. and his Queen, 28 April 1685. He was one of the chief supporters of the revolution, joining in 1688(c) the Earls of Devonshire and Stanford in raising forces in Notia for that purpose, and the Princess Anne, when she fled from Whitehall, took up her abode at his house at Belvoir Castle. By her, when Queen, he was cr. 29 March 1713, MARQUESS OF GRANBY, co. Nottingham, and DUKE OF RUTLAND. He m. firstly, 15 July 1658, at Highgate (reg. also at Hornsey) Midd., Anne, 1st da. and coheir of Henry (Pierrepont), MARQUESS OF DORCHESTER, by his first wife, Cecilia, da. of Paul (Bayning), 1st Viscount BAYNING OF SHERBURN. She, who was bap. 9 March 1630/1, at St. Margaret's Westminster, was divorced "a mensa et thoro" for adultery by the Eccles. Court in 1666, her issue being bastardised by act of Parl., 8 Feb. 1667/8. A divorce "a vinculo" was obtained(d) by act of Parl., dated(e) 22 March 1669/70, or 11 April 1670(f). He m. secondly, 10 Nov. 1671, in the chapel at Amphil Park, Beds, Diana, widow of Sir Seymour SMILEY, Bart., 1st da. of Robert (Bruce), 2d EARL OF AILESBERY, by Diana, da. of Henry (Grey), 2d EARL OF

also p. 465 note "g" sub. the (vith) 6th Earl. The following notice of him is in Sir Joseph Williamson's "Lincolnshire families, temp. Charles II." [*Her. and Gen.*, vol. III., pp. 116-126]. "E. Rutland; they have Belvoir Castle, &c., and dwell there; at least £8,000 per ann. A harmless soft man the present Earl. L. Rosse [his v. and h. ap.] is divorced or else ye accession would grow neare to fall." With respect to Belvoir, it had been much damaged by the Royalists in 1643 and 1645, and by the parl. party in 1649. This Earl, however, completed its restoration in 1668.

(*) See p. 465, note "c" as to the pertinacity with which the Manners family stuck to the Barony of de Ros, which ever since it had, in 1543, vested in the 2d Earl of Rutland, remains vested in his descendants, among whom the 8th and succeeding Earls have no place. The 9th Earl (afterwards the 1st Duke) was especially notorious (during his father's lifetime as Lord Rosse or Ross) owing to the famous divorce case, in which under that style he was concerned.

(b) He was one of the L.-Lieuts. dismissed in 1687 by James II. See vol. i., p. 28, note "a," sub. "Abington," for a list of them.

(c) See vol. i., p. 28, note "b," sub. "Abington," for a list of the noblemen "in arms for the Prince of Orange."

(d) "To warrant a divorce a vinculo" from the Spiritual Courts "the cause of nullity must have existed at the time of the marriage," these Courts "being without power to annul a marriage for adultery, or any other cause, arising subsequently to the contract. This was solemnly declared in *Foljambe's case*, 44 Elix., where, after a divorce for adultery on the wife's part, the husband married again, during her life, and his second marriage was declared to be void. The first instance of a divorce by act of Parl. was that of Lord De Ros in 1669. Only five of such acts passed before the accession of the House of Hanover from which period they have rapidly increased." [Hubback's "Evidence of Succession," 1844, p. 264.] See, however, vol. i., p. 224, note "b," sub. "Bouchier," and p. 70 of this vol., sub. "Northampton," as to an act obtained in 1552 to enable such a remarriage, which act was, however, repealed in 1553, the next year.

(e) Evelyn says that he obtained his divorce (April 1670) "after great debates, by the plurality of only two votes . . . of 18 Bishops that were in the House only two voted for the Bill"—these two were Cosins of Durham and Wilkins of Chester. The Duke of York was strongly opposed to the measure, which, on the other hand was greatly befriended by the King.

(f) The divorced lady is said to have m. (—) Vaughan, who was wounded in a duel with the Earl of Pembroke Nov. 1677. See vol. "iii," p. 143, note "c," sub. "Dorchester," as to her and her progeny. She was dead before 11 May 1699.

STAMFORD. She *d.* in childhood at Belvoir Castle, 15, and was *bur.* (with her infant son), 24 July 1672, at Bottesford. He *m.* thirdly, 8 Jan. 1673/4, at Exton, co. Rutland (lic. 4th^(*) at Peterboro), Catharine, da. of Baydett (NORL), 3d VISCOUNT CAMPUK, by his fourth wife, Elizabeth, da. of Montagu (BARTIE), 2d EARL OF LINSEY. He *d.* at Belvoir Castle, 10 Jan., and was *bur.* 23 Feb. 1710/1, at Bottesford, aged 72^(b). Will pr. March 1711. His widow, who was *b.* 10 Aug. 1637, and *sep.* at Kensington, *d.* 24 Jan., and was *bur.* 1 Feb. 1732/3, at Bottesford, aged 75.

[ROBERT MANNERS, 1st s. and h. ap., only child by second wife, *b.* and *d.* 15 July 1672, at Belvoir Castle; *bur.* (with his mother) 24 at Bottesford.]

Dukedom.	} 1710/1.	2 and 10. JOHN (MANNERS), DUKE OF RUTLAND, &c., 9d but 1st surv. s. and h., being 1st s. by the third wife, <i>b.</i> 18 and <i>sep.</i> 20 Sep. 1676, at Kington; styled (tho' erroneously) LORD ROSS, 1679—1703, and styled MARCHESSE DE GRAYBY, 1703—1710/1; M.P. for Derbyshire, 1700; for Leicestershire, 1701-02; for Grantham, 1705-10, and for Leicestershire (again),
II.		
Earldom		
XI.		

1710-10/1, being a Commissioner for the Union with Scotland, 1706; *acc. to the peerage*, as above, 10 Jan. 1710/1; L. Lieut. of Rutlandshire, 1712, and of Leicestershire, 1714; *cl.* and *inv.* K.G., 16 Oct., and *inst.* 9 Dec. 1714. He *m.* firstly, 17 Aug. 1693 (lic. Fac. to marry at Woburn, Beds), Catharine, sister of Wriothsley, 3d DUKE OF BEDFORD, da. of the well known William Russell, styled LORD RUSSELL, by Rachel, da. and coheir of Thomas (WROTHESLEY), 4th EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON. She, who was *b.* 23 Aug. 1676, *d.* in childhood, at Southampton House, Midd., 31 Oct. 1713, and was *bur.* 10 Nov. at Bottesford, aged 35^(c). Admon. 23 June 1716. He *m.* secondly, 1 Jan. 1712/3, Lucy, sister of Bennet, 1st EARL OF HARBOROUGH, da. of Bennet (SHERARD), 2d BARON SHERARD OF LEITHAM [L], by Elizabeth, da. and coheir of Sir Robert CHRISTOPHER. He *d.* of small pox, at Southampton House afo., 22 Feb., and was *bur.* 9 March 1720/1, at Bottesford, aged 44. Will pr. 1721. His widow *d.* 27 Oct. and was *bur.* 7 Nov. 1751, at Bottesford, aged 66. Will pr. 1751.

Dukedom.	} 1720/1.	3 and 11. JOHN (MANNERS), DUKE OF RUTLAND, &c., 1st s. and h. by first wife, <i>b.</i> at Southampton House afo., 21 Oct. and <i>sep.</i> 1 Nov. 1696, at St. Giles-in-the-fields; usually (tho' improperly) known as LORD ROSS, 1703—1710/1, and styled MARCHESSE DE GRAYBY, 1710/1—1720/1; M.P. for Rutland, 1719—1720/1; <i>acc. to the peerage</i> , as above 22 Feb. 1720/1; L. Lieut. of Leicestershire, 1721-79; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1721; <i>cl.</i> and <i>inv.</i> K.G., 10 Oct., and <i>inst.</i> 13 Nov. 1722; P.C., 1727; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1727-36; Bearer of the Queen's sceptre with the cross, at the coronation of George II., 31 Oct. 1727, and at that of George III., 22 Sep. 1761; one of the mourners at the funeral of the Prince of Wales, 13 April 1751; L. Steward of the Household, 1755-61; one of the 14 Justices (Regents) of the realm, April to Sep. 1755; Master of the Horse, 1761-66. He <i>m.</i> 27 Aug. 1717, at Kellham, Notts, Bridget, yr. da., but eventually sole heir of Robert (SUTTON), 2d BARON LEXINGTON OF ARAM, by Margaret, da. and h. of Sir Giles HUNGERFORD, of Oulton, Wilts. She <i>d.</i> 16 June 1734, in her 35th year. He <i>d.</i> at Rutland House, Knightsbridge, 29 May, and was <i>bur.</i> 12 June 1779, Bottesford, aged 62 ^(d) . Will pr. June 1779.
III.		
Earldom		
XII.		

tershire, 1721-79; a Lord of the Bedchamber, 1721; *cl.* and *inv.* K.G., 10 Oct., and *inst.* 13 Nov. 1722; P.C., 1727; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1727-36; Bearer of the Queen's sceptre with the cross, at the coronation of George II., 31 Oct. 1727, and at that of George III., 22 Sep. 1761; one of the mourners at the funeral of the Prince of Wales, 13 April 1751; L. Steward of the Household, 1755-61; one of the 14 Justices (Regents) of the realm, April to Sep. 1755; Master of the Horse, 1761-66. He *m.* 27 Aug. 1717, at Kellham, Notts, Bridget, yr. da., but eventually sole heir of Robert (SUTTON), 2d BARON LEXINGTON OF ARAM, by Margaret, da. and h. of Sir Giles HUNGERFORD, of Oulton, Wilts. She *d.* 16 June 1734, in her 35th year. He *d.* at Rutland House, Knightsbridge, 29 May, and was *bur.* 12 June 1779, Bottesford, aged 62^(d). Will pr. June 1779.

^(a) He is therein (erroneously) called "John, Lord Ross, of Croxton, co. Leicester."

^(b) He had a great dislike to London, and, save for the part he took at the Revolution, appears to have done little to merit his Dukedom, tho' his position and fortune were equal to it. He never, however, obtained the Garter, an honour which was so frequently given to his ancestors and posterity. His funeral sermon was preached by Henry Felton, B.D. See p. 465, note "g" as to his portrait.

^(c) Lord Montagu writes that he had "known her from a child" and that she was "of a sweet temper, had a virtuous education, a good managerness, and wanted no wit." Her funeral sermon (giving her, as a matter of course, the highest character) was preached by William Burscough, afterwards Bishop of Limerick.

^(d) H. Walpole ("George II.," vol. ii, p. 2) calls him "a nobleman of great worth

[JOHN MANNERS, styled MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 2 Jan. 1720/1, and bap. at Kellham ad. 7 ad. at Kton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.P. for Grantham, 1741-51, and for Cambridgeshire, 1754-70; was Col. of a Reg. of foot (the "Leicester Blues") raised in 1745, during the Jacobite rising, by his father; Major Gen. in 1755, and Lieut.-Gen. in 1759, being Col. of the Horse Guards (Blues) 1758, whom he headed at the battle of Minden, 1 Aug. 1759, and, becoming Com. in Chief of the British forces in Germany, distinguished himself highly under Prince Ferdinand of Brunswick, in several most spirited engagements. He was first Commissioner for that Prince's investiture as a Knight of the Garter, (a) 16 Oct. 1759, at Krefeld (in the camp) near Giessen, on which occasion he amply entertained him and his retinue; (b) P.C., 1760; L.-Lieut. of Derbyshire, 1762; Master Gen. of the Ordnance, 1763-72; (c) Com. in Chief of the land forces, Aug. 1768, till he resigned that post in Jan. 1770; cr. LL.D. of Cambridge, 1769 He m. 3 Oct. 1750, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Frances, 4th da. of Charles (SEYMOUR), 8th Duke of Somerset, by his second wife, Charlotte, da. of Daniel (FRUCH), EARL OF WINCHILSEA AND NOTTINGHAM. (d) She, who was b. 18 July 1723, d. 25 Jan. and was bur. 5 Feb. 1761, at Bottesford. Admon. 23 Feb. 1760. He d. v.p. of gout in the stomach, at Scarborough 18 and was bur. 29 Oct. 1770, at Bottesford. (e) Admon. 8 May 1771 to a creditor, and again 19 Nov. 1773, 14 July 1778 and March 1827.]

[JOHN MANNERS, usually (tho' improperly) known as LORD ROOS, 1st s. and h. ap. of the abovesaid JOHN MANNERS, styled MARQUESS OF GRANBY, and Frances his wife, b. 29 Aug. and bap. 9 Sep. 1751, at St. Geo. Han. Sq. He d. v.p. 3 and was bur. 10 June 1760 at Bottesford, aged 8.]

and goodness." There is a portrait of him "after C. Jervas" engraved in Doyle's "Office Bar."

(a) See vol. II, p. 192, note "a" for a list of these foreign investitures.

(b) Prince Ferdinand's appreciation of him has been attributed "to his pliant disposition and hard drinking, but the fact remains that the troops under his orders were always assigned the post of danger, and, with their Commander, always proved themselves worthy of the honour." [Nat. Biogr.]

(c) His appointment was very unpopular; Lord Chesterfield writes, "It is cruel to put such a boy over the head of old Ligonier."

(d) H. Walpole (letters to Munn) says that she, as "one of the heiresses of old proud Somerset," has £4,000 a year, but tho' she "never knew the value of 10s. while her father lived," has already "squandered £7,000 in all sorts of baubles and fripperies," so that her income is to be set aside for two years to pay her debts. He adds that Granby was himself "in debt £10,000."

(e) H. Walpole (*George II.*, vol. iii, pp. 147 and 192) writes of him that early in life, he was "an honest, open-hearted young man, of undaunted spirit and no capacity," and (again) "open, honest, affable, and of unbounded good nature and generosity." These good qualities appear by his frequently procuring, at his own cost, provisions and necessities for his troops, and by his care of the sick and wounded. Junius (letter 21 Jan. 1769) writes:—"It has lately been a fashion to pay a compliment to the bravery and generosity of the Commander-in-chief at the expense of his understanding. They who love him least make no question of his courage, while his friends dwell chiefly on the facility of his disposition." He was unquestionably much embarrassed by his debts in his latter days. Levett Blackbourne, writing 12 Feb. 1771, says he died owing £60,000, and adds, "the amiable man, whom we lament, was not free from the spirit of procrastination. This temper plunged him into difficulties, debts and distresses; and I have lived to see the first heir of a subject in the kingdom lead a miserable shifting life, attended by a levée of duns, and at last die broken-hearted—for so he really was—rather than say 'I will arise and go to my father.'" It is said (in the obituary of the 4th Duke in the "*Gent. Mag.*" of 1787) that Lord Granby's debts, to the extent of £150,000!! were voluntarily paid by his son. A well known picture of the gallant Marquess on horseback, by Reynolds, is in the Nat. Gallery. His popularity in the Kingdom is shewn by the frequency with which his name occurred on the sign boards of the Country Inns.

Dukedom }
IV. }
Earldom } 1779.
XIII. }

4 and 12. CHARLES (MANNERS), DUKE OF RUTLAND, &c., grandson and h., being 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. of John MANNERS, styled MARQUESS OF GRANBY, and Frances his wife, both above-mentioned, was b. 21 Feb. and *bap.* 18 March 1754; usually (tho' improperly) known as LORD ROBE (after his brother's death) 1780-70; styled MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 1770-79; ed. at Eton, and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; M.A. 1774; M.P. for

the Univ. of Cambridge, 1774-79, opposing vehemently the taxation of America; *succ. to the peerage*, as above (on the death of his grandfather), 29 May 1779; L.-Lieut. of Leicestershire 1779-87; *et. and inv.* K.G. 3 Oct. 1783, but never installed; P.C. 1783; L.-Steward of the Household, Feb. to Dec. 1783, having for two months a seat in the (Shelburne) Cabinet; L. PALMY SEAL, Dec. 1783 to Feb. 1784. Viceroy of IRELAND (as L.-Lieut.) 1784-87, where the magnificence of his entertainments was conspicuous. He m. 28 Dec. 1778, at St. Geo. Han. Sq., Mary Isabella, 5th da. of Charles Noel (SOMERSET) 4th DUKE OF BRATTON, by Elizabeth, sister and h. of Norborne (BERKELEY), LORD BOTSFORD. He d. of disease of the liver and a violent fever, 24 Oct. 1787, aged 33, at the Vice Regal Lodge, Phoenix park, Dublin, and was *bur.*, with great pomp, 25 Nov. at Bottesford.^(a) Will pr. 1788. His widow, who was b. 1 Aug. 1756, and who was well known as a reigning beauty^(b) and a rival, both in politics and fashion, to Georgiana, the well known Duchess of Devonshire, d. 2 Sep. 1831 in Sackville street, and was *bur.* the 12th in the mausoleum at Belvoir, aged 75. Will pr. Oct. 1831.

Dukedom, }
V. }
Earldom, } 1787.
XIV. }

5 and 13. JOHN HENRY (MANNERS), DUKE OF RUTLAND, &c., 1st s. and h., b. 4 Jan. 1778, at Knightbridge, and *bap.* 9 Feb. at St. Margaret's, Westminster; styled MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 1779-87; *succ. to the peerage*, as above 24 Oct. 1787; ed. at Harrow, and at Trin. Coll. Cambridge; M.A., 1797; L.-Lieut. of Leicestershire, 1799-1857; Recorder of Cambridge, 1799-1800; High

Steward of Cambridge, 1800-95; Recorder of Scarborough, and of Grantham; *et. and inv.* K.G., 25 Nov. 1803 and inst. 23 April 1805; a Trustee of the Brit. Museum, 1815; Bearer of the Sceptre with the dove at the coronation of George IV., 19 July 1821. He m. 22 April 1799, at her father's house in Grosvenor place (spec. lie), Elizabeth, 5th da. of Frederick (HOWARD), 5th EARL OF CARLISLE, by Caroline, da. of Granville (LAVISON-GOWER), 1st MARQUESS OF STAFFORD. She, who was b. 13 Nov. 1780, d. "of internal inflammation," 30 Nov. 1825, at Belvoir Castle, and was *bur.* 9 Dec. at Bottesford, aged 45. He d. at Belvoir Castle, 20 Jan. 1857, and was *bur.* 29th in the mausoleum there, aged 79.^(c) Will pr. March 1857.^(d)

(^a) "An amiable and extravagant Peer, without any particular talent except for conviviality." [*Nat. Biogr.*] According to Wraxall, he (in 1787) eat 6 or 7 turkey's eggs for breakfast, rode 40 or 50 miles, "dined at 6 or 7 o'clock, after which he drank very freely, and concluded by sitting up to a late hour, always supping before he retired to rest." Lord Charlemont writes, 4 Jan. 1788, "Why do you blame the faculty for the poor Duke's death? Alas, he destroyed himself, and no skill could probably have saved him." Barrington (*Dist. Memoirs*, vol. ii, p. 225) says that he and his wife "were reckoned the handsomest couple in Ireland." His portrait, "after Sir J. Reynolds," is engraved in Doyle's "*offic. Baronage*."

(^b) The full length picture, in 1780, of "the beautiful Duchess" (as she was called), by Reynolds, is well known from the engraving by Val. Green. The orig. was destroyed in the fire at Belvoir in 1816. She was painted 4 times by Reynolds. Both she and her husband were painted by Cosway, which pictures have (also) been engraved.

(^c) "Of a tall and noble presence, exceedingly elegant and dignified in manner, but singularly courteous in his reception of those who had business with him." [*Genl. Mag.*, 1857.]

(^d) He is "the Duke" in Disraeli's "*Coningsby*," his eldest surv. son (the Marquess of Granby, afterwards the 6th Duke), being therein "the Marquess of Beaumanoir," and his second son (then Lord John Manners, but afterwards the 7th Duke), being the "Lord Henry Sydney." See vol. v, p. 307, note "a," *sub* "Mexborough."

[GEORGE JOHN HENRY MANNERS, *styled* MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 1st s. and h. ap.; *b.* 28 June 1807, in Grosvenor street and *hap.* 27 at St. Geo. Han. sq., the King (*George* III.), and the Duke of Montrose being his sponsors. He *d.* in Grosvenor street 3 and was bur. 8 Aug. following at Bottesford.]

[GEORGE JOHN FREDERICK MANNERS, *styled* MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 2d but 1st surv. s. and h. ap., *b.* 20 Aug. 1813, and *hap.* at Belvoir Castle, 4 Jan. 1814, the Queen Consort, the Prince Regent (*George*), and H.R.H. the Duke of York (*Frederick*) being his sponsors. He *d.* 15 June following, and was bur. 23 at Bottesford.]

Dukedom.	} 1857.	G and 14. CHARLES CECIL JOHN (MANNERS),
VI.		DUKE OF RUTLAND, &c., 3d but 1st surv. s. and h.; <i>b.</i>
Earldom.		18 May 1815, in Arlington street, and <i>hap.</i> 30 June, at
XV.		St. Geo. Han. sq.; <i>styled</i> MARQUESS OF GRANBY till 1857; <i>ed.</i> at Eton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A., 1835; M.P. for Stamford, 1837-52 (being, in 1847, leader of the Protectionist party), and for north Leicestershire, 1852-57; a Lord of the Bedchamber to the Prince Consort, 1843-46; L.-Lieut. of Lincolnshire, 1852-57; ^(a) <i>suc. to the peerage</i> , as above 20 Jan. 1857; L.-Lieut. of Leicestershire, 1857-88; K.G. , 6 Feb. 1867. He <i>d.</i> unm. at Belvoir Castle, 4 March 1888, aged 72, and was bur. in the mausoleum there. Will pr. Sep. 1888, at £109,952, exclusive of a sum of £300,000 subject to his appointment.

Dukedom.	} 1888.	7 and 16. JOHN JAMES ROBERT (MANNERS),
VII.		DUKE OF RUTLAND (1703), MARQUESS OF GRANBY (1703),
Earldom.		EARL OF RUTLAND (1523), and LORD MANNERS DE HADRON
XVI.		(1679), br. and h.; <i>b.</i> 13 Dec. 1818 at Belvoir Castle, and <i>hap.</i> there 7 Feb. 1819; <i>styled</i> Lord John Manners till 1888; <i>ed.</i> at Eton, and at Trin. Coll., Cambridge; M.A. 1839; was M.P. for Newark, 1841-47; for Colchester, 1850-57; for North Leicestershire, 1857-85, and for East Leicestershire, 1885-88; P.C., 1852; Ch.-Com. of Works and pub. buildings, March to Dec. 1852; again, with a seat in the Cabinet ^(b) , 1858-60, and, for the third time, July to Dec. 1868; <i>cr.</i> LL.D. of Cambridge, 1862; Postmaster-General, 1874-80 and again 1885-86; <i>cr.</i> D.C.L. of Oxford, 1876; G.C.B. (civil), 1880; Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 1886-92; <i>suc. to the peerage</i> as above, 2 March 1888; K.G. , 1891 ^(c) . He <i>m.</i> firstly, 10 June 1851, at All Souls, Langham place, Catherine Louisa Georgina, only da. of Lieut.-Col. George MARLEY, C.B. , of Belvedere, co. Westmeath, by Catherine Louisa Augusta, da. of James TISDALL, of Bawn, co. Louth, and Catherine Maria, afterwards COUNTESS OF CHARLEVILLE [I.]. She who was <i>b.</i> (posthumous) 28 Jan. 1831 and <i>hap.</i> in Cavendish square, <i>d.</i> there 7 April 1854, and was bur. at Highgate cemetery, aged 22. He <i>m.</i> secondly, 15 May 1862, Janetta, 1st da. and coheir of Thomas HUGHAN, of Airds, co. Galloway, by Louisa Georgiana, da. of William (BRATCHEK), 8th DUKE of ST. ALBANS.

[HENRY JOHN BRINSLEY MANNERS, *styled* (after 1888) MARQUESS OF GRANBY, 1st s. and h. ap., being only s. by first wife; *b.* 15 April 1852, and *hap.* at

(a) This post was given to him, says Greville, "to stop his mouth," he being at that time somewhat out of sympathy with the Conservative party, "Greville calls him (*Memoirs*, 8 Feb. 1848), "tall and good looking, civil and good humoured." He was a first rate huntsman and was personally very popular in his county. See also p. 470, note "d."

(b) His career, as a politician of pronounced Conservative views and as a prominent member of the "Young England" party, is well known. See also p. 470, note "d." His early efforts as a versifier have been a frequent target for the ridicule of his political opponents.

(c) He was the 10th Earl of Rutland (of whom six were also Dukes) who (all holding under the same creation) had been a Knight of this Order, a number inferior only to that of the Earls of Arundel. See p. 519, note "a," and "Norfolk."

All Souls afsd. ; Princ. Private Sec. to the Prime Minister (Salisbury) 1885-63 ; M.P. for the Melton division of Leicestershire, 1888. He m., 25 Nov. 1882, Marion Margaret Violet, 2d da. of Col. the Hon. Charles Hugh LINDSAY, C.B. (yr. s. of James, EARL OF CRAWFORD [S.]) by Emilia Anne, da. of the Hon. Henry Montagu BROWNE, Dean of Lismore. She was b. 7 March 1856.]

[ROBERT CHARLES JOHN MANNERS, generally known (after 1888) as LORD HADDON, 1st s. and h. ap. of the above ; b. 8 Aug. 1885 ; d. v.p. 28 Sep. 1894, from the effects of an operation, in his 10th year.]

[JOHN HENRY MONTAGU MANNERS, generally known (after 1894) as LORD HADDON, next br. to the above ; b. 21 Sep. 1886.]

Family Estates.—These, in 1883, consisted of 30,188 acres in Leicestershire ; 27,069 in Derbyshire ; 6,585 in Cambridgeshire ; 2,837 in Lincolnshire ; 1,591 in Suffolk ; 1,103 in Notts ; and 764 in Rutland. Total, 70,137 acres ; worth £97,486 a year^(a). *Principal Residences.*—Belvoir Castle, near Grantham, co. Lincoln ; Longshaw Lodge, near Sheffield, Notts ; Cheveley Park, near Newmarket, co. Cambridge ; and St. Mary's Tower, near Birnam, Scotland.

RYCOTE.

See "NORRIS DE RYCOTE," Barony (*Norris*), *cr.* 1572.

RYEDALE.

See "FEVERSHAM OF RYEDALE, in the North Riding co. York," Earldom (*Duncombe*), *cr.* 1868.

RYEGATE.

i.e., "MORDAUNT OF RYEGATE, co. Surrey," Barony (*Mordaunt*), *cr.* 1659, with the Viscounty of MORDAUNT OF AVALON, which see ; *extinct*, with the Earldom of Peterborough, 1814.

RYTHRE, see RITHRE.

RYTON.

See "CRAVEN OF RYTON, co. Salop," Barony (*Craven*), *cr.* 1643 ; *ex.* 1648.

^(a) See vol. ii., p. 51, note "a," *circa finem* as to the income of these estates of 70,000 acres being, in 1883, much greater (in one case 5 times as much) than that of many Noblemen who then held over 100,000 acres.

CORRIGENDA ET ADDENDA.

- p. 6, line 3, from bottom; after "1816," insert "at Rankfellow."
- p. 7, line 24; after "MAULE" insert "OF."
- p. 9, sub "NEFFORD," line 3; for "80," read "60."
- p. 10, line 6; after "1620" insert "and probably soon after 1600."
- " " 13; after "v.p.," insert "before 22 March 1628."
- p. 13, line 4; after "Idonea," insert "(called *Isanta* in her husband's will)."
- p. 13, line 8; for "Oct. 1386, pr. at Durham," read, "Aug. 1386, pr. at York, Richmond and London."
- p. 16, line 19 from bottom; after "1810," insert "at Coxwold, co. York."
- p. 17, line 8 from bottom; after "firstly," insert "in or shortly before 1649."
- " " 4 from bottom; after "secondly," insert "after 4 June 1655."
- p. 18, line 11; for "1693 or," read "after her father's death."
- p. 22, note "e"; after "gentleman," add "one of the most valuable men in the Kingdom, in his fortune, in his dependences, and in his qualifications."
- p. 26, line 12; after "m.," add "2 May 1782."
- p. 28, line 26; for "SMITH, of co. Kent," read "SMITH, of Bidborough, co. Kent, by Isabelles, da. of Robert (Rich), 1st EARL OF WARWICK."
- p. 31, line 11; for "before 1620," read "before 1615."
- p. 36, line 3; after "1808," insert "(spec. lie.) in Rutland square, Dublin."
- " note "a," line 3; omit the "de" before "Guadellensis."
- " note "d," line 6; for "Stralra," read "Stalra."
- p. 37, note "a," line 3; for "Jumieres," read "Jumidges."
- " " 4; for "Rb. 111," read "Rb. iii."
- " " 10; for "Viecomes," read "Viecomes."
- p. 38, line 4; to "GRENTMESNIL," add the following as a note. Such is "the strange statement" of Camden making her (whose husband, the Roger Bigod, of Domesday, d. 1107) to be a sister of Petronilla, the great heiress, wife of Robert (Blanches-Mains), Earl of Leicester, who d. 1190; see G. W. Watson's "Ancient Earls of Leicester" in "The Genealogist," N.S., vol. x, p. 8, note 48. She was more probably a da. of the first Hugh de Grentmesnil, who d. 21 Feb. 1098, but in that case she was not a "coheir," neither is she mentioned by Orderic, who gives very full details of this family. The following notice of this family has been supplied by G. W. Watson. "Three Hugh de Grentmesnils are known. One of these, the founder of the Abbey of St. Evroult, d. 21 Feb. 1098 (or 1093), leaving ten children, five sons and five daughters, as enumerated by Orderic. Of the daughters, Adeline m. Roger d'Ivry; she may have m. secondly Roger Bigod, but I know of no authority for saying so. Hugh II., son of Hugh I., d. young. (Ord. Vital., lib. viii, c. 28.) Hugh III., son of Ivo, and grandson of Hugh I., is a very shadowy personage indeed. All that is known of him is that (according to the genealogy by the monks of Leicester) his da. and hss., Petronilla, m. Robert aux blanches mains, Earl of Leicester. They name no other dau. But it is to this Hugh III., absurdly enough chronologically speaking, that Camden—I find no earlier writer—ascribes a da. and coh., Alicia, m. to the Roger Bigod of Domesday. It looks suspiciously probable that the statement was made to account for the office of *Dapifer* being in the family of Bigod, that office being associated by elder writers, though probably erroneously, with the Grentmesnils."
- p. 38, line 6 of first note; for "Seize," read "Seize."
- " note "b," line 2; for "Hugh," read "Hgh."
- " " "g," line 2; for "Huge" read "Hgh."
- p. 39, line 25; for "1212," read "1207."
- " note "e"; for "VI." read "V."
- p. 40, line 17; after "MAINAULT," add "by Philippa da. of Henry III., Count of LUXEMBURG," and add as a note "see p. 201, note 'a,' sub Pembroke."

p. 41, line 11; to "1397" add "c.c." and *subjoin* this note (marked "c.c.") on that page.

The instances of peerages being conferred on females, down to the accession of George III. are as under: (1) THE DUKEDOM OF NORFOLK, which by Richard II. was conferred, 29 Sep. 1397, on his cousin, Margaret, *sua jure* Countess of Norfolk, widow, *born* Plantagenet, da. and eventually sole h. of Thomas, Earl of Norfolk, a gr. s. of Edward I. This was "for her whole life" [only], the same title being, at the same date, conferred on her grandson and h. ap. Thomas (Mowbray), Earl of Nottingham. This mode of dignity appears to be more of the nature of a recognition of her existing right to the Earldom of that County than an actual creation of a peerage *de novo*.

The Earldom of Salisbury, which by Act of Parl. 1513 was restored to the Lady Margaret Pole, widow, *born* Plantagenet, da. and eventually sole heir of George, Duke of Clarence, br. of Edward IV. (who was the maternal grandfather of the reigning King) cannot certainly be considered as a creation.

(2.) THE MARQUESSATE OF PEMBROKE, bestowed, 1 Sep. 1532, on the Lady Anne Boleyn, Spinster, by her then lover and future husband, Henry VIII. with a rem. to the heirs male of her body. This is the first case of a woman (who was a commoner) being raised to the peerage.

The Barony of Le Despencer, which in 1604 was assigned to Dame Mary Fane, widow, *born* Nevill, was, of course, not a creation *de novo*, but the termination of a Barony in abeyance; so also was the Barony of Ogle which in like manner was assigned in 1628 to Dame Catherine Cavendish, widow, *born* Ogle.

(3.) THE EARLDOM OF BUCKINGHAM, bestowed 1 July 1618, by James I. on Dame Mary Villiers, widow, mother of George (Villiers), Marquess and Earl (and afterwards, 1623, Duke) of Buckingham. In this case, as in that of Norfolk, the dignity was for life only, the heir ap. of the grantee possessing the same title.

(4.) THE VISCOUNTCY OF MAIDSTONE, bestowed 8 July 1623 by James I., on Dame Elizabeth Finch, widow, *born* Heneage, and the EARLDOM OF WINCHILSEA, bestowed, 12 July 1628 by Charles I., on the same Lady with, in each case, a rem. of the dignity to the heirs male of her body.

The Dukedom of Buckingham, obtained 27 Aug. 1627 from Charles I., by George (Villiers), the then Duke, for his da., Lady Mary Villiers, in reversion contingent upon his death without issue male, can hardly be reckoned, inasmuch, as owing to the birth and survival of such issue, it never took effect.

(5.) THE EARLDOM OF RIVERS, bestowed 21 April 1641, on Elizabeth, Dow. Viscountess Savage, widow, *born* Darcy, she being da. and co-heir of Thomas (Darcy), Earl Rivers. This creation was for life only, her son John (Savage), Earl Rivers, having already inherited that Earldom from his maternal grandfather, under the spec. rem. in its creation.

(6.) THE DUKEDOM OF DUDLEY, bestowed 23 May 1644 on Dame Alice Dudley, *born* Leigh, wife of Sir Robert Dudley. The creation was (also) for life only.

Since the Restoration, peerages were more frequently bestowed on females, namely, *nine* English peerages by Charles II., *ten* by James II., and (of Peerages of Great Britain), *five* by George I. and *three* by George II., viz., (7) THE EARLDOM OF CHESTERFIELD, 29 May 1660, conferred on the da. in law of the late and the mother of the then Earl; (8) THE EARLDOM OF GUILDFORD, 14 July 1660; (9) THE BARONY OF LUCAS OF CRUWELL, 7 May 1663; (10) THE DUKEDOM OF CLEVELAND, 2 Aug 1670; (11) THE DUKEDOM OF PORTSMOUTH, 19 Aug. 1673; (12) THE VISCOUNTCY OF BAYNING OF FOXLEY, 17 March 1673/4; (13) THE BARONY OF BELASKE OF OSOBBY, 1 April 1674; (14) THE VISCOUNTCY OF CORNET OF LINGHARD, 29 Oct. 1679; (15) THE EARLDOM OF SHERBURY, 6 Sep. 1680; (16) THE EARLDOM OF DORCHESTER, 20 Jan. 1683/6; (17) THE EARLDOM OF STAFFORD, 5 Oct. 1688, being the same patent in which the grantee's son received the same dignity; (18) THE EARLDOM OF GRANVILLE, 1 Jan. 1714/5; (19) THE VISCOUNTCY OF COXINGHAM OF HAMPTON COURT, 24 Jan. 1716/7; (20) THE DUKEDOM OF KENDAL, 19 March 1719; (21) THE EARLDOM OF DARLINGTON, 6 April 1722; (22) THE EARLDOM OF WALESINGHAM, 7 April 1722; (23) THE EARLDOM OF YARMOUTH, 24 March 1739/40; (24) THE EARLDOM OF TEMPLE, 18 Oct. 1749, and (25) THE BARONY OF STAWEL OF SOMERTON, 21 May 1760.

Of these 25 creations all but eight were for *life* only. The eight exceptions were Pembroke in 1592, Maidstone in 1623 (to which in 1628 was added Winchilsea); Lucas of Crodwell in 1663; Cleveland in 1670; Granville in 1714/5; Coningsby of Hampton Court in 1716/7; Temple in 1749, and Stawell of Summertown in 1760.

In the peerage of Scotland but one woman has been raised thereto, and that, not, till the 17th century, when the BARONY OF CHAMOND was, on 23 Feb. 1627/8, bestowed on Dame Elizabeth Richardson, *born* Beaumont, wife of Sir Thomas Richardson, L. Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, with rem. to the issue male (not of herself, but) of her said husband. The grant, 5 Dec. 1679, of the *Earldom of Dumort* (which was to a female) is considered as having proceeded upon the resignation of that Earldom, to which the grantee on her father's death is held to have succeeded.

In the Peerage of Ireland (like that of Scotland), it was not till the accession of the House of Stuart that any woman was ennobled. James I. however granted, (1) THE BARONY OF OFFALY, 29 July 1620, to Dame Lettice Digby, widow, *born* Fitz Gerald, for life, with a spec. clause that on her death it should revert to the last named family, in tail male. (2) THE BARONY OF SHELBURNE, was bestowed, 31 Dec. 1668 on Dame Elizabeth Petty, widow, *born* Waller, relict of the famous Sir William Petty. This was for life only, her son Charles Petty having been at the same date cr. Baron Shelburne. (3) THE DUKEDOM OF MUNSTER was conferred, for life, by George I. 18 July 1716, on a Lady whom three years later he made Duchess of Kendal [G.B.], and (4) THE EARLDOM OF LEINSTER, 21 Sep. 1721, also for life, on a Lady, whom next year he made Countess of Darlington [G.B.]. (5) THE VISCOUNTCY OF GRANDISON, OF DROMANA, was conferred, 10 April 1746, on Lady Elizabeth Mason, *born* Fitz Gerald otherwise Villiers, with rem. to the heirs male of her body, which Lady was, in the next reign, cr. 19 Feb. 1767, COUNTESS GRANDISON, &c. (6) THE EARLDOM OF BRANDON, was conferred, for life, 15 Sep. 1758, on Ellis, Dow. Baroness Athenry [I.], *born* Agar.

After the accession of George III., the number of females who received peerages is very great, but it is to be remarked that, since 1740, none have received them for *life* only, tho' before that date there were very few (the notorious Duchess of Cleveland being among such few) who were ennobled otherwise.

- p. 48, line 10; after "1443," insert "at Stoke Newland."
- p. 49, line 1; for "Philip," read "Hugh"; after "Lincoln," insert "by (—), da. of Walter Talboys," and add this note thereto, "See Tylney pedigree in P. Thompson's *History of Boston*."
- p. 50, last line; for "9," read "12."
- p. 56, line 28; after "Francisca," insert "(fortune of above £30,000)."
- " line 34; dele "24 Sep.," down to "Lancaster"; insert "4 and was bur. 20 Feb. 1747/8, aged 56 in the Sherburn Chapel at Mitton, M.L. [where the date is erroneously given as 1748/9]. She d. at Preston 25 Sep., and was bur. 20 Oct. 1754, as next afcd."
- p. 59, note "b," last line; after "(8)," insert "Richmond (cr. 1675), the six Dukes in succession, (9)"; after "(9)" and "(10)," to "(10)" and "(11)"; add at end of note, "As to the number of the family of Percy, who have been such Knights, see p. 97, note "a," sub Northumberland."
- p. 62, line 34; after "1865," insert "He m. 3 Nov. 1894 at the Chapel Royal, St. James, Amy Frederica Alice, 2d and yst. da. of Col. the Hon. Henry William John DYSC (2d s. of George Stevens, 2d Earl OF STRAFFORD) by his wife the Countess Henrietta DANESKJÖLD-SAMSKÖ. She was d. 6 Dec. 1865."
- p. 63, line 23; after "he m.," insert "in or shortly after March 1598/9."
- " " 25; after "Burghley," insert "She was b. 8 April 1584."
- " " 26; for "1623/4," read "1621/2," and add, as a note, "It is mentioned in the 'Diary of Walter Yonge,' under Feb. 1621/2, that he killed himself with a cross bow."
- p. 64, line 20; after "property," add "She was bur. in Cambridgeshire 22 Aug. 1560"; and for "1559," read "1561."
- p. 65, line 8; after "He m.," insert "in or shortly before April 1602."
- " " 11; dele "The will of"; after "was," add "bur. at Kirtling, 28 Feb. 1677. Will."
- " line 2; after "b," add "b. about 1 Nov. 1403."

- p. 65, line 20; *dele* "1680"; *after* "Kirtling," *insert* "15 Feb. 1680/1."
- " " 32; *after* "d.," *insert* "Jan."
- " " 34; *after* "her," *insert* "d. about 1 Oct. 1696"; and *after* "Barbadoes," *insert* "in or before Jan. 1694/5."
- p. 66, line 35; *after* the first "was," *insert* "b. 26 May 1804 at Alnwick; for "and was living," *read* "P.C., 1886; d. 11 Oct. 1894 at 16 Arlington street, aged 90. Will pr. at £92,693."
- p. 72, line 3; for "in 1594," *read* "about 1599."
- p. 73, line 19; for "in 1684," *read* "9 May 1686."
- p. 74, line 8; for "1801," *read* "1800."
- pp. 74 and 75; the numbering of the **Marquessate** should be "II., III., IV., and V.," instead of "I., II., III. and IV."
- p. 77, line 25; *after* "1886-92," *insert* "He m. 26 June 1894, Ethel, the divorced wife of Jan Robert James Grant, of Glenmorish, co. Inverness, yst. da. of Col. Cuthbert Davidson, C.B. (Bengal Infantry), President of Hyderabad. She d. very suddenly (a month later) 23 July 1894 at Carlbad and was bur. at Stratton."
- p. 82, note "b"; *after* "Courthope," *insert* "The circumstance of a person styled Earl Aubrey (*Albericus Comes*) in Domesday book, combining with the fact that the first two Earls of Oxford bore the same name (and also their forefathers for two preceding generations) has suggested the supposition of an earlier origin of this dignity, but the distinction between the *Comes Albericus* of Domesday and *Albericus de Ver* is clearly marked in this respect; the former had forfeited his lands *before the period of the survey*, they were then in the King's hands and they never belonged in after times to the Earls of Oxford; but those manors which belonged *at the survey* to *Albericus de Ver*, descended in due succession to the Earls his posterity." "The family of the *Comes Albericus* of the Conqueror's days has not been discovered; but there can be no doubt that he was really the Earl of Northumberland of whom it is related that he received that honour . . . after 1080, but . . . deserted his charge and went home to his own country—that is to Normandy." [J. G. Nichols's "*Earldom of Oxford*," vol. ix, *Journal Arch. Inst.*] See also Baker's "*Northamptonshire*" [vol. i., p. 591], where the error is pointed out by Dugdale [Baronage, vol. i., p. 188] followed in Nichols's "*Leicestershire*" in supposing this Earl to have been an Englishman. Dugdale in his "*Warwickshire*" has "uniformly misrepresented this Earl as progenitor of the Earls of Oxford."
- p. 85, line 17; for "d. Nov. 1474, aged 58," *read* "who was aged 27 in 1448, d. 10 Feb. 1482. [See W. D. Cooper's "*Paynings*" in *Sussex Arch. Coll.*, vol. xv,]"
- " line 20; for "or 1465," *read* "after the Lancastrian defeat at Hexham."
- " line 29; *dele* "two years later."
- " line 30; for "11 Nov. 1474," *read* "10 Feb. 1482."
- " line 39; for "17," *read* "27."
- p. 87. The last two lines of this page, the whole of page 88, and the first lines of page 89 should be inclosed in black lines similar to the article "Newroad" on page 9.
- p. 88, line 8; for "inherited," *read* "under his father's will succeeded to," and *dele* "from his father."
- " note "a"; *add thereto* "The life of this Robert, by J. Temple Leader, has lately been pub. at Florence [Barbèra] and reviewed in *The Athenæum* for 8 April 1895. It appears that the pretext alleged by the said Robert for the invalidity of his marriages with Cavendish and Leigh was a pre-contract in 1591 with one of the Maids of Honour, Frances Vavasour, who was alive at the dates of these marriages tho' dead before the alleged marriage with Southwell."
- p. 89, line 5; *after* "Elizabeth," *insert* "14 years old in 1623."
- " line 14; for "was living 1692," *read* "His will dat. 29 April 1706, is in the archives of Bologna, at which place he d. soon after that date."
- " line 15; for "appears to have been his," *read* "and."
- " line 17; *after* "was," *insert* "b. 1653; was made a Knight of the Order of St. Stephen, and was."
- " line 18; *dele* "appears to have," and also "or before"; *after* "1728," *insert* "aged 75 (being bur. at Rome)."
- p. 90, line 19; *after* "h," *insert* "ap."

- p. 90, note "c." *Add at end*, "There is also a somewhat different and more elaborate account of these ladies in Banks's *Bar. Ang. Conc.*"
- p. 91, line 36; for "in London," read "at Essex House, 13."
- p. 92, line 20; for "97," read "82," and make reference to "Evelyn's *Diary*," line 32; for "8th Earl," read "grantee and the grantee's brother."
- p. 94, line 9; *delete* "23 Oct. 1722," *insert after* "LORD PERCY" the words "took his seat, as such, 21 Jan. 1722/3."
- " line 38; *after* "later" *insert* "by act of Parl."
- p. 95, line 32; for "in March," read "16 March."
- " note "e"; *add thereto*, "In politics he had acted a very shuffling part," [H. Walpole.]
- p. 96, first line in margin; for "1818" read "1817."
- p. 108, line 26; *after* "1818," *insert* "at Aylesbury."
- p. 110, line 16; for "1814," read "Sep. 1814, at Flower Hill, co. Galway."
- " line 22; *after* "1851," *insert* "in his 78th year, at Flower Hill afd."
- p. 116, line 30; for "March," read "May."
- p. 122, note "e," line 8; *after* "1781," *insert* "his grandson"; *delete the words* "to whom *see*, in 1791" *down to* "her great aunt," and *insert* "whose uncle (of the half blood) John Oliphant, *see*, him in 1791. This John (whose elder br. of the half blood, another John, was father of the John Harrison Oliphant above-named) was *sur.* by his elder sister Margaret, who d. unm. in 1800, and who was *sur.* by her sister" [ex infirmo J. P. Buchanan].
- p. 125, line 3; *after* "1801," *insert* "(spec. lic.) at the Dow. Lady Burgeynne's house in Oxford street, Marylebone."
- p. 130, note "b"; *after* line 5, *insert* "A like precedence is said to have been granted in the case of the da. of Emanuel (Scrope), Earl of Sunderland, who d. s.p. legit. 30 May 1680. See p. 373, note "b," *sub* "Rivers."
- p. 132, line 25; *delete* "1806" *down to* "[1756]" and *insert* "&c."
- " line 33; *add* "He d. a.p.m., 7 Dec. 1894, in his 82d year, at 8 Cavendish Square, and was *bur.* at Manington, co. Norfolk. Will pr. at £362,725 net." X, 1894. S. ROBERT HURACE (WALPOLE), EARL OF ORFORD [1806], BARON WALPOLE OF WALPOLE [1723] and BARON WALPOLE OF WOLTERFORD [1756], nephew and h. male, being only s. and h. of the Hon. Frederick WALPOLE, Comm. R.N., by Laura Sophia Frances, only da. and eventually h. of Francis WALPOLE, which Frederick (who d. 1 April 1876, aged 53) was yet. br. of the late Earl, being 4th s. of the 3d Earl. He was b. 10 July 1854, and was ed. at Eton. He *suc. to the peerage*, 7 Dec. 1894. He m. 17 May 1888, Louise, da. of D. C. CORBIN, of New York. =
- p. 136, line 10; for "1791," read "1790, at Rostellau, co. Cork." ↑
- p. 143, line 3; *delete* "to Parl."
- " 4; for "ROCHFORD," read "ROCHFORD."
- p. 148, line 32; to "issuing," *add as a note*, "Sir Thomas Somerset is married to the Countess of Ormond in Ireland, by whom he hath a great estate. [Letter of George, Lord Carew, to Sir Thos. Ros, Aug. 1616.]"
- p. 153, line 25; for "Jan. 1794," read "31 Dec. 1793, at Kilkenny Castle."
- " 43; *after* "1805," *insert* "at Exmouth, Devon."
- " 44; for "Job Hart PRICE-CLARKE," read "Joseph Hart PRYCE-CLARKE, formerly PRICE, of Sutton Hall, co. Derby, and."
- " line 44; *after* "Hants," *insert* "by (—) sister and [1774] h. of Godfrey B. CLARKE, of Sutton Hall afd."
- p. 157, line 8; *after* "1762;" *insert* "Viscountcy [I.] cr. 1776."
- p. 171, line 3; *after* "She," *insert* "who was b. 5 Dec. 1556."
- p. 181, lines 8 and 10; for "(Parsons)," read "(Horman, formerly Parsons)."
- p. 191. *Insert* between lines 3 and 4 from bottom "PAULETT, *see* POULETT."
- p. 202, note "b," line 2; *delete* "Emens, or Anna."
- " 3; *after* "Becherel," *insert* "da. of Alan de Dinan, by Agnorie, da. of Stephen, Lord of the honour of Richmond."
- p. 203, note "b," line 3; for "six," read "five." *Cancel the last five lines from* "The other brother" *to the end*. The facts of the case are as under. "William Marshal the elder had only five sons, successively Earls of Pembroke. They are enumerated, with a short notice of each, in the French poem (vol. ii., p. 171, l. 14873—14914) mentioned on p. 199, note "a." The John Marshal (husb. of Margaret de Neufbourg) who in the note is falsely called (on the

authority of Clark's *Earls of Pembroke*) son of the Earl of Pembroke, was really son and br. of John Marshal (by Aliva, da. and coh. of Hubert de Rye), who had received the forfeited lands of Hugh de Gournay in Norfolk and Suffolk, and most of the lands which the Count of Evreux had held in England, by *mandamus* dated at Falaise 4 and 8 May 1203. He d. in 1235 and was son of another John, whose exact relationship to the Earls of Pembroke is unknown. John M., who m. the hss. of Warwick, d. s.p. in 1242, and was succ. by his br. William, whose son John succ. his grandmother Aliva in the Rye barony of Hingham, co. Norf., and was father of William, first baron by writ. (See vol. v. p. 266). [Ex inform. G. W. Watson.]

p. 204, top note, line 10: for "one of the two wives," read "first wife."

p. 210, note "a": add thereto "Iteitur comitem cum immenso thesauro regni Angliæ, similiter et cum multis aliis mobilibus (videlicet in vigilia Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, qui est dies Sanctæ Etheldredæ virginis) in Hagenam adduxerunt. Verum de ista infestioris non est multum mirandum, quia ista comes fuit male vite, upote publicus adulter, tum quia in quodam parlamento attulit contra jura et libertates ecclesiæ." [William of Worcester.]

line 10, after "Windsor" add as a note: Froissart says that after the taking of Calais (besieged Aug. 1346 to Aug. 1347) the King remained in the town until the Queen was brought to bed of a da., called Margaret (i.e., Sep. Oct. 1347). The note, quoting Barneus, calls her Margaret of Calais. William of Worcester writes "hoc anno [1346] in partibus transmarinis, tertia Kal. Augusti, nata est Margareta, filia Regis Edwardi," but as the Queen was certainly in England till after the battle of Nevill's Cross, i.e., till Oct. 1346, this foreign birth is incompatible with the date. [Ex inform. G. W. Watson.] Sandford gives the date and place as in the text.

p. 215, note "d": for "1347," read "1397."

p. 218, line 16: for "1655," read "1555."

p. 221, line 14: for "at Christmas 1634," read "16 Jan. 1634/5 in the Royal closet at Whitehall."

p. 225: after numbers in margin "XXI." and "XXII." to "XXXI." and "XXXII." lines 24 to 28; dele "[1551]," also "[1605]" down to "Oxford," and insert "Etc."

" line 35; dele "She," and insert "He d. s.p., after a long illness, 3 May 1895 aged 44, at Frankfurt and was bur. at Wilton. His widow" XXXIII. 1895. *EL. STURGEY* (HERBERT), EARL OF PEMBROKE [1551],

EARL MONTGOMERY [1605], BARON HERBERT OF CARDIFF [1551], BARON HERBERT OF SHRELAND [1605], and BARON HERBERT OF LEA [1861], Hereditary Visitor of Jesus College, Oxford, br. and h. He was b. 20 Feb. 1853; was raised to the precedence of the son of an Earl by royal warrant 30 May 1892; ed. at Eton and at Ch. Ch., Oxford; B.A., 1875; was M.P. for Wilton, 1877-85, and for Croydon, 1886-95; a Lord of the Treasury, 1885-92; suc. to the peerage 3 May 1895. He m. 29 Aug. 1877, at St. Geo. Han. sq., Beatrix Louise, 1st da. of George Frederick Darcy (LAMTON), 2d EARL OF DUNHAM, by Beatrix Frances, 2d da. of James (HAMILTON), 1st DUK OF ARKROCK [I.] She was b. 29 March 1859.

[REGINALD HERBERT, styled LORD HERBERT, 1st s. and h. ap., b. 7 Sep. 1880.]

p. 226, line 9: before "1808," insert "at Winnington, 21 Jan."

" " 10: after "d.," insert "at Penrhyn Castle."

p. 229, note "d," line 4: dele "[Qu. William?]"

p. 230, line 1: after "Idones," insert "Imania," and add this note thereto "She is called Imania in her husband's will dat. 13 Sep. 1349, pr. at York 12 March 1351/2, and printed (*Text. Ebor.*) by the Surtees Society."

" line 12: for "ORBY," read "QWERY."

p. 246, line 26: after "1814," insert "at Dauntsey, Wilts."

p. 257, line 21: after "she," insert "who was b. 18 Jan. 1634."

p. 258, line 28: after "1811," insert "at Knole, co. Kent."

p. 268, line 23: for "Dawson," read "(Dawson)."

p. 269, line 14: for "Living 1894," read "d. 23 Nov. 1894, aged 65, at Farnham Royal, Bucks, and was bur. at Camé."

p. 282, line 2 from bottom: for "William," read "John (or William)," and add as a note "see under VERE OF TILBURY."

p. 315, line 14: after "Somerset," insert "18 Oct. 1894, aged 27."

" " 16: for "Viscount Drumlanrig," read "Lord Douglas of Hawick."

- p. 333, note "b," line 6; *after* "1892," *add*, "The family of Agar (see vol. ii., p. 118, note "a"), have enjoyed a somewhat similar good fortune.
- p. 340, last line; *to* "1546/7," *add as a note*, "One of the batch of Peers *cr.* at the accession of Edward VI., as to which see vol. iv., p. 223, note "b," *sub* Hartford."
- p. 344, top note, line 26; *for* "Stephanie," *read* "Stephani."
- p. 354, line 29; *to* "20," *add as a note* "So says Sandford, followed by Nicolas, Courthope, Doyle, &c., but Collins (*Life of John of Gaunt*, p. 1, citing *Carr*, 16 Ed. III. No. 2) says on the 29th."
- p. 362, *delete* the final note "Once by Ric. II.," &c., *down to* "Wensleydale," and *insert* "see the *Corrigenda et Addenda* to page 41, on p. 474"
- p. 373, note "b," at end; *insert*, "See *Corrigenda*, &c., to p. 130, note "b."
- p. 376, note "d," line 6 from bottom; *after* "granted," *add* "in 1860."
- p. 401, line 35; *for* "Margaret," *read* "Beatrice."
- " " 39; *after* "m," *insert* "in 1335."
- " " 41; *after* "June," *insert* "[sic, but Qy. if not Jan.]"
- " " 42; *for* "1415," *read* "1414 [sic, but Qy. if not 1415,]"
- " last line; *for* "4," *read* "10 and 21"; also *for* "24," *read* "29."
- p. 448, line 22; *for* "living 1895," *read* "d. 1 May 1895 at 1 Hereford Gardens, Hyde Park."

THE FOLLOWING PEERAGES

created in or after July 1885 (whose initial letter comes at a point in the alphabet which renders them incapable of alphabetical insertion in this work) are relegated (excepting those marked with an asterisk) to the appendix in the 8th and last volume, viz:—

- ADDISON of Aiddington, co. Buckingham, Barony (*Habbold*), *cr.* 22 July 1887.
- AMHERST of Hackney, co. London, Barony (*Tysack-Amherst*), *cr.* 26 Aug. 1892.
- *ANCASTER, Earldom, *cr.* 1892; see WILLOUGHBY DE ERESBY, Barony.
- ARMSTRONG of CRAGSIDE, co. Northumberland, Barony (*Armstrong*), *cr.* 6 July 1887.
- ASHBOURNE of Ashbourne, co. Meath, Barony (*Gibson*), *cr.* 4 July 1885.
- ASHMORE of DORRING, co. Surrey, AND OF BODIAM CASTLE, co. Sussex, Barony (*Cubitt*), *cr.* 22 Aug. 1892.
- ATHLONE, Earldom, *cr.* 1890, with the Dukedom of CLARENDON AND AVONDALE, which see, in appendix.
- BASING of BASING RYFETE AND OF HORINGTON, both in co. Southampton, Barony (*Sclater-Bath*), *cr.* 7 July 1887.
- BATTERSEA of BATTERSEA, co. London, AND OF OVERSTRAND, co. Norfolk, Barony (*Flower*), *cr.* 5 Sep. 1892.
- BLYTHWOOD of Blythwood, co. Renfrew, Barony (*Campbell*), *cr.* 24 Aug. 1892.
- BOWEN of COLWOOD, co. Sussex, Barony *for life* (*Hosken*), *cr.* Sep. 1893; *ex.* 10 April 1894.
- CLARENCE AND AVONDALE, Dukedom, as also the EARLDOM OF ATHLONE (H.R.H. Prince Albert-Victor-Christien-Edward), *cr.* 21 May 1890; *ex.* 14 Jan. 1892.
- *CRANBROOK, Earldom, *cr.* 1892; see "CRANBROOK" Viscountcy.
- CRAWSHAW of CRAWSHAW, co. Lancaster, AND OF WHATTON, co. Leicester, Barony (*Brooks*), *cr.* 25 Aug. 1892.
- CROMER of Cromer, co. Norfolk, Barony (*Baring*), *cr.* 15 June 1892.
- DAVEY of FERNHURST, co. Sussex, Barony *for life* (*Davey*), *cr.* 13 Aug. 1891.
- DUNLEATH of BALLYWALTER PARK, co. Down, Barony (*Mulholland*), *cr.* 29 Aug. 1892.
- FARRER of ABINGER, co. Surrey, Barony (*Farrer*), *cr.* 22 June 1893.
- HAMBLDEN of Hamblenden, co. Buckingham, Viscountcy (*Smith*), *cr.* 11 Nov. 1891.
- HAWKESBURY of HASLEBACH, co. Northampton, AND OF OLLERTON, Sherwood Forest, co. Nottingham, Barony (*Polycombe*), *cr.* 24 June 1893.
- HOOD of AVALON, co. Somerset, Barony (*Hood*), *cr.* 23 Feb. 1892.
- *INVERNESS, Earldom, *cr.* 1892, with the DUKEDOM OF YORK, which see.
- *KELHEAD of Kelhead, co. Dumfriesshire, Barony (*Dunlop*), *cr.* 26 June 1893; *ex.* 18 Oct. 1894; see under QUEENSBERRY, Marquessate [S.]
- KELVIN of LARGS, co. Ayr, Barony (*Thomson*), *cr.* 23 Feb. 1892.
- *KILLARNEY, Barony, *cr.* 1892, with the DUKEDOM OF YORK, which see.
- KNIGHTLEY of PAWSLEY, co. Northampton, Barony (*Knightley*), *cr.* 23 Aug. 1892.
- PEEL of SANDY, co. Bedford, Viscountcy (*Pell*), *cr.* 9 May 1895.

[31 May 1895.]

Notice as to the issue and price of the

Complete Peerage

OF

England, Scotland, Ireland, Great Britain

AND

The United Kingdom,

EXTANT, EXTINCT, OR DORMANT,

ALPHABETICALLY ARRANGED AND EDITED BY

G. E. C.

In 8 vols., 8vo.

Volumes I to VI,

A. to R.

PRICE (£8. 8s. 0d.) 8 Guineas.

Are now ready.

It is proposed to complete this work in two more volumes, to be issued annually at £1 1s. to Subscribers, which price will be raised to £1 11s. 6d. *after* publication. Vols. III, IV, V and VI, can be had separately at £1 11s. 6d. ; Vols. I and II (of which only a few copies remain), at £2 2s. each.

Subscribers' names to be sent, and all applications to be made to the Publishers,

WILLIAM POLLARD & CO., PRINTERS,
EXETER.

31st May, 1895.

"A monumental work . . . absolutely indispensable to every library of reference."—*Quarterly Review* (vol. 177, p. 386), October, 1893.

APPENDIX TO VOLUME VI.

List of Subscribers to the Complete Peerage.

Adams, Rev. H. W., Normanhurst, Eton Avenue, Hampstead, N.W.
Allen, E. G., 26, Henrietta Street, London
Amphlett, John, Clent, Stonebridge
Annesley, Major-General, The New Club, Edinburgh
Antrobus, Rev. Fred., The Oratory, South Kensington, S.W.
Armstrong, Geo. J., F.S.A., Clifton Woodhead, Brighouse
Arnold, C. T., 20, Whitehall Place, S.W.
Astley, John, 3, Queen's Road, Coventry
Ashton, Ralph, Downham Hall, Clitheroe (3)
Athill, Charles H., Richmond Herald, Coll. of Arms, E.C.
Bacchus, Mrs. Henry, The Manor House, Lillington, Leamington
Baile, James, 1, Haymarket, S.W.
Batten, John, Aldon, Yeovil
Bell, Geo. & Sons, Covent Garden, London
Bigge, Rev. H. J., Cottingham, near Uppingham
Birch, Rev. W. M., The Vicarage, Ashburton
Boase, Charles W., Exeter College, Oxford
Boase, Frederick, 36, James Street, Buckingham Gate
Boule, Wm. Edward, 46, High Street, Clapham, S.W.
Bridgeman, Hon. and Rev. John, R.O., Fognal, Torquay
Brooking-Rowe, J., F.S.A., Plympton Lodge, Plympton
Carington, R. Smith, St. Cloud, near Worcester
Carmichael, Sir T. D. Gibson, Bart., Castleraig, Dolphinston, N.B.
Chamberlaine, W. H. Keevil, Trowbridge, Wilts
Clements, H. J. B., Ashfield Lodge, Cootehill, Cavan
Colby, Rev. F. T., D.D., Hillsborough Terrace, Ilfracombe
Conder, Edward, jun., Langston House, Charlbury, Chadlington
Cooper, S. Joshua, Mount Vernon, near Barnsley
Coote, C. John, 9, Marlborough Buildings, Bath
Cornish, J. E., 16, St. Ann's Square, Manchester
Crawford, The Earl of, 2, Cavendish Square, W.
Cust, Lady Elizabeth, 13, Eccleston Square, London
Davison, R. J. W., The Grammar School, Ilminster
Denny, A. & F., 304, Strand, W.C.
Devon & Exeter Institution, The Close, Exeter
Duckett, Sir G. F., Bart., 11, Norton, Tenby, S.W.
Eshelby, H. D., 80, Shrewsbury Road, Oxtou, Birkenhead
Farwell, Major-General W. T. Freke, Westwood, Lausdown, Bath

- Foster, H., Tolworth Hall, Surrey
 Foster, Joseph, 21, Boundary Road, N.W.
 Fox, Charles Henry, 32, Rutland Square, Edinburgh
 Gatty, A. Scott, York Herald, College of Arms, E.C.
 Gibbs, Antony, Tyntesfield, Bristol
 Gibbs, Herbert C., 15, Bishopsgate Street within, E.C.
 Gibbs, Henry Hicks, St. Dunstan's, Regent's Park, London
 Gibbs, H. Martin, Barrow Court, Flax Bourton, Somerset
 Gibbs, Rev. J. Lomax, The Rectory, Clyst St. George, Devon
 Gibbs, Rev. K. P., Abbeenhua Vicarage, Watford, Herts
 Gough, H. T., Sandcroft, Redhill, Surrey
 Graves, R. E., British Museum, W.C. (2)
 Gray's Inn Library, Hon. Secretary of, Gray's Inn, London
 Grazebrook, H. Sidney, Middleton Villa, Grove Park, Chiswick
 Green & Sons, 18 & 20, St. Giles Street, Edinburgh
 Greene, Major-General, 15, Witmore Avenue, Morristown, U.S.A.
 Griffith, Rev. H. T., Smallburgh Rectory, Norwich
 Hallen, Rev. R. W. Cornelius, Alloa, N.B.
 Hardy, W. J., 21, Old Buildings, Lincoln's Inn, W.C.
 Harrison & Sons, 59, Pall Mall, London, S.W.
 Haslewood, Rev. Dr., Chislet Vicarage, Canterbury
 Hawkesbury, Lord, c/o Hatchard's, Piccadilly, W.
 Hend, Hugh Stanley, Buckingham, Old Shoreham, Sussex
 Hibbert, Col. F. D., 4, Belgrave Place, Brighton
 Hodges, Figges & Co., 104, Grafton Street, W.
 Hogg, S., 32, Charing Cross, S.W.
 Hothouse, E., 45, Weymouth Street, London, W.
 Horne, Major E. G. Stoney Croft, Wakeham, Portland, Weymouth
 Hovendon, R., F.S.A., Heathcote Park, Hill Road, Croydon
 Howard, J. J., LL.D., Mayfield, Orchard Road, Blackheath
 Hughes, H. R., Kimmell, Abergele, North Wales
 Hull Subs. Library (A. Milner, Librarian), Royal Institution, Albion Street, Hull
 Jewers, A. J., F.S.A., Wells, Somerset
 Jessopp, Rev. A., D.D., Scarning, E. Dereham
 Jones Yarratt & Co., 8, Bury Street, S.W.
 Johnston, W. & A. K., White Hart Street, London
 Landon, Perceval, Palmeiro, Putney, S.W.
 Law, Thos. G., Seignett Library, Edinburgh
 Layton, C. Miller, Shortlands, Castle Hill Avenue, Folkestone
 Lea, J. Henry, Fairhaven, Massachusetts, U.S.A.
 Lincoln's Inn Library, W.C.
 Lindsay, Leonard C., Deer Park, Honiton
 Lindsay, W. A., Windsor Herald, College of Arms, London, E.C.
 Littledale, Mrs., 26, Cranley Gardens, South Kensington, S.W.
 London Library, St. James' Square, S.W.
 Long, Col. Wm. Woodlands, Congresbury, R.S.C.
 Lyte, H. C. Maxwell, C.B., 3, Portman Square, W.
 McGrath, Rev. J. R., Queen's College, Oxford
 Macray, Rev. W. D., Ducklington Rectory, Witney, Oxon
 Maddison, Rev. A. R., Vicar's Court, Lincoln

- Manning, Rev. C. R., Diss Rectory, Norfolk
 Marshall, G. W., LL.D., Sarnesfield Court, Weobley, R.S.O.
 Marsham-Townshend, Hon. Robt., Frognal, Fooks Cray, Kent
 Maskelyne, A. Story, Public Record Office, W.C., & 52, Rosetti Gardens Mansions
 Chelsea
 Menzies, J. & Co., Edinburgh
 Montgomerie, Fredk., 1, Cromwell Place, S.W.
 Murray, Keith, 37, Cheniston Garden, Kensington, W.
 New England Historic Genealogical Society, 18, Somerset Street, Boston,
 Mass., U.S.A.
 Newman, S. A., Bridge Street, Walsall
 Parker, Henry A., 1, Mercer Street, Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.
 Penfold, Hugh, Rastington, Worthing
 Piek, W. Duncombe, Leigh, Lancashire
 Poynton, Rev. J. F., Kelston Rectory, Bath
 Poyntz-Stewart, C., Oxford and Camb. Club, Pall Mall, S.W.
 Ramsay, Sir James H., Bart., Bamff, Aylth, N.B.
 Ramsden, J. C., Willinghurst, Guildford
 Reid, Mrs. F. Nevile, per C. F. Scripps, 13, South Molton Street, S.W.
 Richardson, W. H., 2, Lansdowne Place, Russell Square, W.C.
 Rayce, Rev. David, Netherswell Vicarage, Stow-on-the-Wold, Gloucester
 Rye, Walter, Frognal House, Hampstead, N.W.
 Schomberg, Arthur, Seend, Melksham
 Science and Art Department, London, S.W.
 Seizeo, L. D., 401, Willow Street, Syracuse, N.Y., U.S.A.
 Shadwell, Walter H., Trewolluck, Bolnisi
 Sotheran & Co., 37, Piccadilly, W.
 Smith, J. Challoner, Probate Registry, Somerset House, London (2)
 Smith, Mark, Alawick
 Spencer, C. Robert, Dallington House, Northampton
 Southall, Miss, 73, Wellington Road, Edgbaston, Birmingham
 Stevens, American Library & Literary Agency, Trafalgar Square
 Stevens, Henry & Son, 39, Great Russell Street, London, W.C.
 Stewart-Robertson, T., Strathray, Edradynate, Perthshire
 Stoddart, A. R., Fishergate Villa, York
 Strathmore, The Earl of, Glamis Castle, Glamis, N.B.
 Stuart, G. B., Surgeon-Major, 7, Carlton Street, Edinburgh
 Tait, James, 2, Beaconfield, Fallowfield, Manchester
 Tempest, Sir Robert, Tong Hall, Drighlington, Bradford
 Tenison, C. M., c/o Union Bank of Australia, Hobart, Tasmania
 Thynne, F. J., 67, Eaton Place, London, S.W.
 Trevelyan, Hugh C., 3, Lowndes Square, London, S.W.
 Trollope, Rev. Andrew, Edith Weston Rectory, Stamford
 Verulam, The Earl of, Gorhambury, St. Albans
 Vienna, I. H. Heraldic Society, c/o, J. Klemme, 1, Rosengasse, Vienna
 Wale, Edward Fry, Axbridge, Somerset
 Wedderburn, A., 47, Cadogan Place, S.W.
 Weldon, W. H., Norroy King of Arms, College of Arms, E.C.
 Williams, Rev. Augustin, Todenham Rectory, Moulton-in-Marsh
 Woods, Sir Albert W., K.C.M.G., Garter, College of Arms, E.C.
 Woodward, John, LL.D., F.S.A., Moutrose, N.B.